

Thomas More Studies

Volume 9.1

2014

A Concordance of Major English Terms in Thomas More's *The Apology*

Alphabetical Index

A.....	2	I.....	221	Q.....	384
B.....	25	J.....	228	R.....	385
C.....	54	K.....	232	S.....	405
D.....	101	L.....	238	T.....	474
E.....	124	M.....	268	U.....	510
F.....	137	N.....	308	V.....	516
G.....	175	O.....	317	W.....	519
H.....	195	P.....	327	Y.....	560
				Z.....	562

Term Frequency Index for this Selective Concordance.....563

For the Complete Online Concordance and Complete Term Frequency Index

Visit <http://thomasmorestudies.org/ApologyConcordance/framconc.htm>

Page and line numbers refer to volume 9, *The Apology*, of *The Complete Works of St. Thomas More*, ed. R.S. Sylvester (Yale UP, 1963).

This concordance was compiled by Katherine Stearns using a licensed copy of Concordance, version 3.3.
Concordance Copyright © 1999–2009 R.J.C. Watt. All rights reserved.

A Concordance of Major Terms in Thomas More's *Apology*

(Excluded: articles, auxiliary verbs, conjunctions, prepositions, pronouns)

<u>Context</u>	<u>Word</u>	<u>Context</u>	<u>Volume, Page/Line</u>
eyes, and make them	a-dazed	, for the time, that	9, 38/ 6
indeed; and laboreth to	abash	the ordinaries with obloquy	9, 129/ 19
years not a little	abated	. Which thing whoso list	9, 98/ 8
abjuration. Nor yet the	Abbot	Joachim, which nevertheless erred	9, 146/ 9
him for his good	abearing	, and sometimes sureties with	9, 132/ 12
troublesome man to good	abearing	? I suppose yes, and	9, 134/ 9
plainly, while their hearts	abhor	and cannot abide to	9, 39/ 32
religious people the heretics	abhor	, and call it but	9, 43/ 34
do not allow but	abhor	incontinence in sacred, professed	9, 45/ 37
them confess that themselves	abhor	also the beastly, bitcherly	9, 45/ 39
amendment because laymen much	abhor	his lewdness -- this	9, 143/ 5
heresies began, have evermore	abhorred	and held for abominable	9, 29/ 24
abroad, to stand and	abide	the judgment of all	9, 3/ 22
yet would I rather	abide	the peril of breeding	9, 12/ 15
For if they may	abide	by any means in	9, 31/ 14
selfsame means may they	abide	in remembrance another thousand	9, 31/ 15
they can for heart-burning	abide	and endure to read	9, 38/ 30
hearts abhor and cannot	abide	to read any book	9, 39/ 32
with him, and thereof	abide	the adventure, as have	9, 57/ 22
wedding, we would rather	abide	all our old pain	9, 83/ 23
by which he will	abide	unto the death; what	9, 91/ 4
assigned in them that	abide	in their profession still	9, 128/ 21
thereunto, and by himself	abiding	ever therein; and, at	9, 25/ 33
evil man or an	abject	, nor as a stranger	9, 167/ 32
make any purgation nor	abjuration	for it -- for	9, 146/ 2
made either purgation or	abjuration	. Nor yet the Abbot	9, 146/ 9
theirs of desiring men's	abjuration	and punishment utterly changed	9, 155/ 2
no man needed either	abjuration	or punishment. But since	9, 166/ 26
they first forswear and	abjure	the defense and maintenance	9, 30/ 14
And therefore when heretics	abjure	and do their penance	9, 123/ 36
sometimes been caused to	abjure	in causes of heresies	9, 130/ 5
heretic nor compelled to	abjure	. Then, if this be	9, 146/ 12
will drive him to	abjure	, or hold him attainted	9, 146/ 21
will drive him to	abjure	, or hold him attainted	9, 147/ 14
men to have men	abjure	, and to be noted	9, 151/ 2
have to cause men	abjure	heresies, and to punish	9, 152/ 5

desire to cause men	abjure	or to have them	9, 154/ 3
their great desire to	abjure	and punish heretics; but	9, 166/ 2
the apostate that was	abjured	in London, and after	9, 113/ 14
that was, as an	abjured	and after perjured and	9, 113/ 17
about twelve or fourteen	abjured	in one town; and	9, 115/ 28
have been convicted and	abjured	, and their just condemnations	9, 127/ 18
men to have men	abjured	, or have the extreme	9, 146/ 15
desire to have men	abjured	, or to have extreme	9, 147/ 9
been either punished or	abjured	, that the matters which	9, 148/ 26
their cruel desire of	abjuring	and punishing folk for	9, 154/ 15
the people shall be	able	to read it when	9, 13/ 22
without his shame be	able	to reply while he	9, 14/ 28
almost, shall be well	able	to judge whether this	9, 19/ 10
never so fast), be	able	to wrest it out	9, 21/ 35
as though they were	able	to win the whole	9, 21/ 42
such despair to be	able	to match therewith that	9, 22/ 10
that would and were	able	to match them in	9, 82/ 30
they shall not be	able	to bring their malice	9, 95/ 23
he shall never be	able	to do that. The	9, 116/ 27
affinity, shall neither be	able	to quench and put	9, 122/ 16
make almost every boy	able	to perceive the false	9, 125/ 37
he is no more	able	to teach some one	9, 148/ 6
learned to spell is	able	and meet to teach	9, 148/ 8
that they weened themselves	able	to avenge their displeasure	9, 156/ 34
if they thought themselves	able	to mate and match	9, 157/ 36
babbling, shall never be	able	to vanquish. And therein	9, 158/ 26
with all their weapons,	able	to stand against Christ's	9, 160/ 20
them both, never be	able	to destroy the Catholic	9, 160/ 26
many such, shall be	able	to induce this prudent	9, 162/ 27
corner to creep into	able	to hide his head	9, 171/ 22
submitting himself to that	ablution	, for the fulfilling of	9, 35/ 25
de hereticis, cap. Ad	abolendam	. And that is thought	9, 130/ 15
de hereticis ca. Ad	abolendam	-- yet was that	9, 131/ 31
them not only the	abolition	of the faith, and	9, 162/ 5
foundation of all their	abominable	heresies that there is	9, 18/ 1
of chastity against the	abominable	bitchery of friars that	9, 28/ 32
abhorred and held for	abominable	-- let these new	9, 29/ 25
their adherents, be plain,	abominable	heretics in this one	9, 30/ 9
I plainly prove them	abominable	heretics and against God	9, 42/ 1
at all for their	abominable	railing against so many	9, 43/ 21
world wotteth, bestly and	abominable	indeed. And also if	9, 45/ 22
play, to rebuke as	abominable	, vicious folk any one	9, 50/ 10
how he proveth this	abominable	fault that he layeth	9, 112/ 23

to put his works	abroad	, to stand and abide	9, 3/ 21
up and walked about	abroad	among the brethren and	9, 12/ 7
-- I shall put	abroad	, that all folk may	9, 15/ 19
or live upon trentals	abroad	. And surely if the	9, 63/ 10
Barnes' began to go	abroad	. And yet -- although	9, 64/ 28
should spring and go	abroad	. In the beginning he	9, 66/ 29
should spring and go	abroad	. For he, to remedy	9, 67/ 16
see, put it out	abroad	in print. The Eighteenth	9, 67/ 19
may soon be borne	abroad	, whatsoever the matter be	9, 67/ 24
in the meantime spread	abroad	an opinion in the	9, 69/ 30
mouths of some, blow	abroad	in books so false	9, 74/ 24
all our old pain	abroad	than in a cloister	9, 83/ 23
he let him walk	abroad	upon his promise to	9, 90/ 11
recluse that cannot come	abroad	, let him appear by	9, 94/ 4
such as goeth much	abroad	, for else he could	9, 94/ 7
out books in writing	abroad	among the people against	9, 96/ 33
defaults of the laws	abroad	among the people in	9, 97/ 5
and of charity, openly	abroad	in company where there	9, 104/ 8
Pacifier goeth so busily	abroad	that there is no	9, 104/ 15
to go very far	abroad	, and yet I hear	9, 104/ 19
not, but sent them	abroad	to seek themselves a	9, 105/ 10
to have gone further	abroad	and to have done	9, 117/ 23
liberty and walking about	abroad	, his old fancies began	9, 118/ 11
book was not put	abroad	in print, I would	9, 123/ 28
therefore, let mine run	abroad	in men's hands. For	9, 123/ 29
and after spread them	abroad	in audience by defense	9, 124/ 3
books be once put	abroad	in print, it is	9, 124/ 5
not put mine answer	abroad	into every man's hands	9, 124/ 8
was not put out	abroad	in print), yet I	9, 124/ 10
to have it known	abroad	, out of the brotherhood	9, 124/ 36
matter have been seen	abroad	in many men's hands	9, 125/ 6
in apostasy, and put	abroad	their heresies in writing	9, 129/ 6
a seditious murmur, casting	abroad	a suspicious babbling, of	9, 143/ 27
may by misfortune, for	abundance	of sin and lack	9, 54/ 32
think that the great	abundance	that is in the	9, 75/ 5
sufficient, because that great	abundance	letteth, they say, and	9, 77/ 4
some say that great	abundance	doth let and in	9, 77/ 22
deadly sin keep any	abundance	in his hands. And	9, 77/ 33
appearance of so much	abundance	that it letted him	9, 78/ 3
them, because the great	abundance	letteth them, they say	9, 78/ 15
under the name of	abundance	take all from the	9, 78/ 32
away but the great	abundance	, and leave but the	9, 79/ 3
from the clergy the	abundance	of their possessions, I	9, 84/ 28

preachers say that they	abuse	the scripture indeed. But	9, 32/ 27
good man, and so	abuse	his good, gentle nature	9, 88/ 20
there be, by the	abuse	of which none evil	9, 141/ 25
defaming them with the	abuse	of those laws toward	9, 144/ 8
shall be very sore	abused	by them. Myself have	9, 117/ 2
he blameth but their	abuses	thereof the truth appeareth	9, 60/ 24
policy; not against the	abuses	only, but also against	9, 85/ 13
that speak against the	abuses	only, he putteth another	9, 85/ 15
only speak against the	abuses	do better and have	9, 85/ 17
only speak against the	abuses	and not against the	9, 93/ 8
that speak against the	abuses	thereof, as adultery, or	9, 93/ 11
only speak against the	abuses	; and that therefore he	9, 93/ 20
things, but against the	abuses	of them: to this	9, 93/ 25
default only at the	abusion	and disorder of such	9, 75/ 22
that speak against the	abusion	or disorder of such	9, 91/ 26
speak against only the	abusions	of such things as	9, 92/ 28
find default at such	abusions	and disorder love no	9, 95/ 19
that find default at	abusions	and disorder of the	9, 107/ 31
at their disorder and	abusions	: the untruth of this	9, 110/ 10
at their disorder and	abusions	, . . . therefore they think it	9, 111/ 5
at their disorder and	abusions	, therefore they not only	9, 111/ 16
in their disorder and	abusions	. And when he hath	9, 112/ 1
at their disorder and	abusions	, and take it as	9, 112/ 29
against their disorder and	abusions	, and that the clergy	9, 112/ 33
at the disorder and	abusions	of the clergy. And	9, 114/ 5
against their disorder and	abusions	, did therefore punish them	9, 114/ 20
speaking against disorder and	abusions	, yet evermore this word	9, 114/ 27
speaking against disorder and	abusions	punished, must needs be	9, 114/ 35
speaking against disorder and	abusions	of the clergy, let	9, 115/ 7
against the disorder and	abusions	of the clergy. But	9, 115/ 35
only speaking against their	abusions	and disorder; and of	9, 116/ 15
against their disorder and	abusions	loveth no priests, and	9, 128/ 2
spiritual men's disorder and	abusions	; which point honesty would	9, 142/ 4
against their disorder and	abusions	-- now he cometh	9, 145/ 20
obey them, and to	accept	all that they do	9, 96/ 12
to obey them, and	accept	all that they do	9, 97/ 32
obey them, and to	accept	all that they do	9, 99/ 2
obey them, and to	accept	all that they do	9, 101/ 8
tokens may be sooner	accepted	than truly showed. This	9, 136/ 4
with other lovingly to	accord	and agree, and, according	9, 53/ 27
may consider the matter	accordingly	. And on the other	9, 139/ 27
remnant make I little	account	. But surely loath would	9, 6/ 9
when he shall ask	account	of his people that	9, 142/ 20

nor the crow that	accounted	her own birds the	9, 3/ 10
and worthy to be	accounted	uncourteous that would in	9, 44/ 32
part, I have ever	accounted	my duty to forbear	9, 50/ 27
is not to be	accounted	for a proof of	9, 69/ 9
while flowered, and were	accounted	thrifty, and held their	9, 76/ 11
spiritual and temporal both,	accounted	as great a crime	9, 136/ 11
-- since this Pacifier	accounteth	them for "discreet" that	9, 78/ 13
this law this Pacifier	accounteth	sore and uncharitable, and	9, 138/ 37
the leastwise not --	accumulate	and exaggerate the griefs	9, 55/ 18
him, suspend him, and	accuse	him, and fetch him	9, 166/ 4
the ordinary, or be	accursed	; and that is by	9, 130/ 14
in him, or be	accursed	. I will, in this	9, 130/ 17
that they that be	accursed	and also parties to	9, 135/ 22
in upon pain of	accursing	; and then, if they	9, 151/ 9
by the means of	accusation	. Howbeit, let us put	9, 89/ 17
called but either by	accusation	or presentment in their	9, 134/ 23
and in the chapter "	Accusatus	, " par. "Licit," it appeareth	9, 135/ 23
bound to denounce or	accuse	them, and the bishops	9, 86/ 12
called." For as for	accuse	folk openly for heresy	9, 134/ 28
malice in them that	accuse	him that their sayings	9, 138/ 8
that no man shall	accuse	them, nor no man	9, 141/ 3
not known who hath	accused	them, and thereupon they	9, 130/ 4
that right few were	accused	, or peradventure any one	9, 130/ 30
that a man be	accused	or indicted of malice	9, 133/ 16
of them that be	accused	: that then they may	9, 137/ 15
of them that be	accused	. And if they would	9, 137/ 35
from him that is	accused	; for if he knew	9, 138/ 6
profess himself for his	accuser	, and yet there would	9, 89/ 34
proofs and yet none	accuser	, should proceed against him	9, 90/ 7
for lack of an	accuser	let him fair go	9, 90/ 8
against him as his	accuser	, the streets were likely	9, 130/ 29
make himself an open	accuser	of the party, nor	9, 131/ 3
folk become an heretic's	accuser	, against whom they would	9, 131/ 20
shall not know his	accuser	: if we should change	9, 132/ 29
or bringing of the	accuser	to the proof of	9, 134/ 1
Bring me forth mine	accuser	"; and then, since the	9, 164/ 9
their own for an	accuser	, as an officer of	9, 164/ 13
offer himself as an	accuser	against this tinker when	9, 164/ 20
have known none other	accusers	; and that hath caused	9, 130/ 9
the names of his	accusers	, to entitle him to	9, 133/ 4
his indicters are his	accusers	, and therefore he may	9, 133/ 7
might come to the	accusers	or witnesses of heresy	9, 137/ 14
the names of the	accusers	or witnesses shall not	9, 137/ 16

indemnity of the said	accusers	and witnesses it is	9, 137/ 20
the indemnity of the	accusers	and witnesses, yet it	9, 137/ 27
it seemeth that the	accusers	and witnesses might be	9, 137/ 29
inquirers dread that the	accusers	and witnesses might take	9, 137/ 31
save and defend the	accusers	and witnesses from the	9, 137/ 34
the names of the	accusers	and witnesses from him	9, 138/ 5
the party against the	accusers	or witnesses, since the	9, 139/ 20
lead the witnesses or	accusers	anything to depose or	9, 139/ 24
mend himself, and rather	accustom	himself to look upon	9, 53/ 22
too, do use and	accustom	to pray, so do	9, 104/ 12
that matter hath been	accustomed	to be ordered before	9, 153/ 17
an Almain of mine	acquaintance	, when I blamed him	9, 106/ 17
tell to an old	acquaintance	of his own, and	9, 119/ 27
as Tyndale told his	acquaintance	and my friend, to	9, 120/ 1
with a little more	acquaintance	and communication, have fallen	9, 156/ 4
no business about his	acquittal	? And who shall tell	9, 133/ 3
in these words had	acquitted	himself like a man	9, 20/ 22
after by other twelve	acquitted	, go get him home	9, 133/ 10
virtuous and very prudent	act	. Which act, that ever	9, 162/ 26
very prudent act. Which	act	, that ever this Pacifier	9, 162/ 26
shrew beginneth a false	action	, and asketh from him	9, 159/ 6
providing first such good	acts	for them as they	9, 166/ 19
Extra. de hereticis, cap.	Ad	abolendam. And that is	9, 130/ 14
Extravagant. de hereticis ca.	Ad	abolendam -- yet was	9, 131/ 31
the right faith which	Adam	had, and such as	9, 20/ 35
-- if I would	add	all those faults to	9, 4/ 31
with good inward motions	added	also thereto), follow the	9, 36/ 22
Zwingli, with all their	adherents	, be plain, abominable heretics	9, 30/ 9
that the Church did	admit	them to be read	9, 17/ 20
that the Church did	admit	them to be read	9, 26/ 27
his good counsel, and	admit	his wholesome admonitions. But	9, 107/ 14
man, and it was	admitted	and allowed by the	9, 17/ 2
man, and it was	admitted	and allowed by the	9, 24/ 30
man so saith or	admitteth	it for true. But	9, 20/ 6
of lying Saint Augustine	admitteth	neither nother, in folk	9, 107/ 22
and admit his wholesome	admonitions	. But surely this one	9, 107/ 14
those men make most	ado	that offer nothing at	9, 73/ 17
have been somewhat more	ado	in these matters there	9, 116/ 7
it would be somewhat	ado	to find many such	9, 153/ 11
John Burt, otherwise called	Adrian	, stole out of their	9, 117/ 35
the abuses thereof, as	adultery	, or against those that	9, 93/ 12
wot, men fall in	adultery	through such damnable passions	9, 149/ 1
to suffer, as theft,	adultery	, sacrilege, murder, incest, and	9, 166/ 33

one man named and	advanced	for good, but five	9, 81/ 21
fashion for his own	advantage	, is very frivolous and	9, 27/ 9
that I have more	advantage	of these matters than	9, 48/ 4
be sometimes for the	advantage	and furtherance of them	9, 156/ 6
both long Lents and	Advent	, too, and some of	9, 106/ 25
in him that might	adventure	to put his works	9, 3/ 21
one chapter, either at	adventure	or else some chosen	9, 10/ 13
would never fear to	adventure	upon them once. Nor	9, 40/ 38
and thereof abide the	adventure	, as have such a	9, 57/ 22
every man's hands at	adventure	(because Frith's book was	9, 124/ 9
of chance and of	adventure	: so surely though sometimes	9, 133/ 15
conspire to give the	adventure	by feat of hands	9, 160/ 39
and slight of our	adversaries	-- it may happen	9, 159/ 3
which poisoned faults mine	adversaries'	books be full. Now	9, 4/ 7
should wrestle with his	adversary	, would find the means	9, 6/ 19
craft to get his	adversary	before the day into	9, 6/ 19
any labor that mine	adversary	can make therein." And	9, 159/ 14
in the meanwhile his	adversary	(which for lack of	9, 159/ 17
but, being a preposition	adversative	, standeth more properly to	9, 67/ 2
divers good, holy places	advertised	that he used, in	9, 118/ 13
head. Whereupon I, being	advertised	of these pageants, and	9, 118/ 21
be wise, upon this	advertisement	and preaching of this	9, 106/ 36
matter after his good	advertisement	, and never cease till	9, 155/ 14
him of his good	advice	and counsel, in what	9, 89/ 28
wise and politic: what	advice	would here this Pacifier	9, 90/ 38
unto the death; what	advice	will this Pacifier give	9, 91/ 4
I would give mine	advice	and counsel to the	9, 96/ 32
that case the secret	advice	and counsel may become	9, 96/ 37
this piece, my poor	advice	and counsel shall be	9, 135/ 15
concerning the question, ask	advice	and counsel of those	9, 169/ 35
whereto should any man	advice	and bid another come	9, 35/ 22
-- would this Pacifier	advise	the ordinary thus? Or	9, 90/ 20
suppose, this Pacifier would	advise	the ordinary to keep	9, 90/ 24
neither use myself nor	advise	no friend of mine	9, 97/ 11
years -- I will	advise	you therefore, good readers	9, 168/ 36
to say therein, but	advise	every good man endeavor	9, 170/ 12
thereof, whoso read and	advise	well this work of	9, 172/ 8
such as would have	advised	them to read in	9, 39/ 17
that men be well	advised	of them and well	9, 61/ 15
it be considered and	advised	well, there will, I	9, 61/ 27
I not, as thus	advised	, neither use myself nor	9, 97/ 10
I for these causes	advised	, and by my means	9, 127/ 2
were not then fully	advised	of it. And therefore	9, 146/ 4

The Mirror, against religious,	advising	every man to give	9, 90/ 2
we would play as	Aesop	telleth a fable of	9, 83/ 11
follow the condition of	Aesop's	ape, that thought her	9, 3/ 8
be neither so sore	afeard	in such things nor	9, 11/ 7
some officers have been	afeard	. And at the leastwise	9, 155/ 33
pity or some other	affection	he could be content	9, 52/ 23
impugn in general the	affection	of giving anything in	9, 86/ 2
in alms. For that	affection	, ye wot well, bringeth	9, 86/ 3
the worse part, for	affection	unto lewd liberty: he	9, 100/ 32
the said desire and	affection	to have the worldly	9, 142/ 12
then shall his piteous	affection	many times do much	9, 148/ 35
infected with desire and	affection	to have the worldly	9, 153/ 2
the worse mind or	affection	for any such subtle	9, 167/ 5
be by some pitiful	affection	led. And some things	9, 168/ 8
that they be so	affectionate	unto every evil priest	9, 143/ 2
have none of these	affections	with notable enormity, then	9, 152/ 15
that are of their	affinity	, shall neither be able	9, 122/ 15
if he say and	affirm	that, then every fool	9, 13/ 3
therein, he forbore to	affirm	it forth out in	9, 28/ 11
dare deny, and will	affirm	that in the construction	9, 29/ 17
they learned it, doth	affirm	the same. But on	9, 32/ 32
parts yet these heretics	affirm	for none. As, for	9, 32/ 35
openly to speak and	affirm	false heresies were for	9, 163/ 22
and after confirmeth his	affirmation	by the pretense that	9, 112/ 5
did but speak it	affirmatively	, and will not hold	9, 165/ 25
purgatory, have by words	affirmed	that there is no	9, 75/ 13
of the good brethren	affirmed	here nearer home. And	9, 120/ 5
and by plain words	affirmed	heresy, but have also	9, 163/ 17
the whole Catholic Church	affirmeth	for scripture -- which	9, 32/ 34
as of himself, nor	affirmeth	them not for true	9, 55/ 37
but that himself first	affirmeth	it and after confirmeth	9, 112/ 4
-- since this Pacifier	affirmeth	that "many persons" be	9, 116/ 14
report; and some things	affirmeth	, peradventure, as of himself	9, 168/ 9
worse as of himself,	affirming	that "many persons" have	9, 141/ 37
man was not much	aforehand	. And as they fell	9, 76/ 22
of, then were his	aforesaid	words well and wisely	9, 101/ 37
both for the cause	aforesaid	and also to fear	9, 155/ 31
Whereupon the commissary, worse	afraid	than hurt, delivered out	9, 157/ 21
far as he were	afraid	to bide any farther	9, 165/ 38
in the Tower written	afresh	against purgatory, and a	9, 89/ 37
sweateth about the matter	afresh	, and hath, I hear	9, 125/ 11
more like be committed	afresh	, but if they were	9, 136/ 21
of the truth, and	afterward	into the leaning toward	9, 9/ 33

late come over. But	afterward	he brought me word	9, 14/ 32
well in his words	afterward	that those variances can	9, 64/ 28
gave him such grace	afterward	that he was sorry	9, 76/ 1
any great hurt that	afterward	should stick by them	9, 117/ 21
which heresy this child	afterward	, being in service with	9, 118/ 1
up in Bedlam, and	afterward	, by beating and correction	9, 118/ 8
and promise to do	afterward	as well. And verily	9, 118/ 31
and contrarious minds, and	afterward	in fervor of language	9, 128/ 26
made many delays, and	afterward	, being examined on their	9, 131/ 15
for the while, would	afterward	yet offer to be	9, 149/ 38
not greatly what; but	afterward	, with a little more	9, 156/ 3
And yet was it	afterward	well perceived that this	9, 161/ 26
courage, and boldness that	afterward	, in the time of	9, 162/ 3
unto Christian people from	age	to age; and so	9, 18/ 14
people from age to	age	; and so, the faith	9, 18/ 14
preacher too, man having	age	and use of reason	9, 35/ 20
hath at the time	age	and use of reason	9, 36/ 30
in them that have	age	and discretion, useth not	9, 38/ 16
might yet in every	age	since Christendom began, and	9, 67/ 10
more old than the	age	of eight hundred years	9, 168/ 35
his mind were to	aggrieve	and bring in hatred	9, 88/ 24
people. Also, this Pacifier	aggrieveth	-- as much as	9, 60/ 21
as wit, beauty, strength,	agility	, and such other like	9, 40/ 24
it is so long	ago	. And surely myself remember	9, 66/ 18
one, not very long	ago	, which went about to	9, 76/ 16
But about a ten-year	ago	, to my remembrance, there	9, 115/ 27
was taken not long	ago	by the officers of	9, 121/ 1
was, not many years	ago	, a young boy waiting	9, 124/ 18
lovingly to accord and	agree	, and, according to the	9, 53/ 28
as may stand and	agree	with reason and justice	9, 53/ 35
naughty then conspire and	agree	together, and set upon	9, 54/ 10
the grace of God	agree	, I will tell you	9, 58/ 14
husband and I shall	agree	much the sooner if	9, 60/ 3
like good fellows, and	agree	together well enough. But	9, 67/ 14
then shall we shortly	agree	together very well. But	9, 69/ 36
secular, they say they	agree	all in one. As	9, 71/ 11
clergy do use to	agree	together in all these	9, 71/ 32
doth every good layman	agree	with them therein too	9, 72/ 1
both secular and religious,	agree	and hold together: himself	9, 72/ 13
faith also, and therefore	agree	not to these things	9, 72/ 20
as this Pacifier saith),	agree	together, for all that	9, 73/ 33
will with good will	agree	, providing first such good	9, 166/ 18
in that sudden fear	agreed	to put him whole	9, 80/ 16

divers others we were	agreed	both, that for to	9, 82/ 19
usage and custom ratified,	agreed	, and confirmed, yet he	9, 99/ 36
that they were all	agreed	thereunto; and that besides	9, 156/ 25
both parties in one	agreeing	, to the honor of	9, 166/ 35
that they do so.	Ah	, well said. But, now	9, 106/ 33
out of armor, without	aid	or any manner defense	9, 80/ 33
bishop's servants, by the	aid	of the king's officers	9, 89/ 22
nor of the present	aid	and help of God	9, 161/ 1
it. And therefore Saint	Aidan	, when he held the	9, 146/ 5
same opinion as Saint	Aidan	was, which in like	9, 146/ 7
And again, as the	air	is dark of itself	9, 19/ 28
moreover, as the dark	air	giveth the sun no	9, 19/ 32
in respect of the	air	is of itself and	9, 19/ 33
itself and lighteneth the	air	, and purgeth it from	9, 19/ 34
walking that in every	alehouse	, in every tavern, in	9, 159/ 36
Eighteenth Chapter And some	allege	diverse causes why it	9, 67/ 22
them, he might percase	allege	and prove so great	9, 138/ 7
For though it be	alleged	in the Extravagant. de	9, 131/ 31
the thing that Tyndale	allegeth	where he saith, The	9, 36/ 6
causes which this Pacifier	allegeth	under the color of	9, 70/ 1
appease this division with,	allegeth	against them that they	9, 143/ 14
as I do not	allow	but abhor incontinence in	9, 45/ 37
as their discretion will	allow	. And then to lie	9, 132/ 14
that they will not	allow	that policy -- yet	9, 165/ 23
it was admitted and	allowed	by the Church, and	9, 17/ 2
ere ever the Church	allowed	it to be written	9, 17/ 35
it was admitted and	allowed	by the Church, and	9, 24/ 30
ere ever the Church	allowed	it to be written	9, 27/ 4
ere ever the Church	allowed	it to be written	9, 28/ 20
If that way were	allowed	, then were that heretic	9, 149/ 13
thus say, this Pacifier	alloweth	for folk wise and	9, 77/ 6
first face. But they	allude	unto certain words of	9, 33/ 24
that this preacher doth	allude	. And he covertly layeth	9, 34/ 8
neither. But as an	Almain	of mine acquaintance, when	9, 106/ 17
all the heretics in	Almaine	this two or three	9, 22/ 8
in many places of	Almaine	that are perverted since	9, 139/ 4
they had been in	Almaine	duly followed in the	9, 139/ 8
well -- I beseech	Almighty	God to grant us	9, 172/ 26
some in any man's,	almost	, that ever wrote before	9, 5/ 1
faint, and famished, and	almost	hunger-starven, and so lean	9, 6/ 22
talking that is now	almost	in every lewd lad's	9, 11/ 9
net, so were it	almost	as little labor and	9, 11/ 34
that, then every fool,	almost	, may feel the man's	9, 13/ 3

inserted before, every child,	almost	, shall be well able	9, 19/ 10
no "some say" anywhere,	almost	, in all the whole	9, 104/ 16
were otherwise, then fasted	almost	no man any fast	9, 106/ 7
some such so punished	almost	in every diocese. For	9, 114/ 36
I trust to make	almost	every boy able to	9, 125/ 37
be a cause of	almost	a universal division and	9, 129/ 13
see that it beginneth	almost	to grow in custom	9, 158/ 20
in every barge, and	almost	every boat, as few	9, 160/ 1
men winked at, and	almost	by all folk forslothed	9, 162/ 1
ashes as it were	alms	all obstinate heretics did	9, 21/ 39
to the deeds of	alms	and mercy to their	9, 74/ 12
to withdraw therewith our	alms	from the poor lay	9, 85/ 34
of giving anything in	alms	. For that affection, ye	9, 86/ 2
wear the hair, give	alms	, and to do other	9, 95/ 32
them hypocrites for their	alms	, and say that they	9, 98/ 31
is to say, give	alms	, and wear hair, and	9, 102/ 17
both giving of great	alms	and wearing of hair	9, 102/ 25
wear hair, and give	alms	. For, he saith, "that	9, 103/ 9
now, as touching of	alms	, is there none given	9, 103/ 30
that they do give	alms	, I might answer again	9, 103/ 32
too, give no little	alms	in the year, whatsoever	9, 104/ 13
spiritualty given anything in	alms	. I use not much	9, 104/ 19
it no giving of	alms	by them because the	9, 104/ 30
you have them give	alms	? For they have none	9, 104/ 32
call a full charitable	alms	: that is to wit	9, 105/ 6
he should by your	alms	live idle and wax	9, 105/ 14
and merit of your	alms	: no more it maketh	9, 105/ 16
finding of servants none	alms	though they wait on	9, 105/ 17
house. And of all	alms	the chief is to	9, 105/ 18
which is no small	alms	, rather somewhat before us	9, 105/ 22
to let the matter	alone	than by writing to	9, 3/ 17
and read but Tyndale's	alone	. Or if any one	9, 7/ 21
that he wrestleth all	alone	and giveth himself a	9, 20/ 26
by this one piece	alone	may ye clearly perceive	9, 22/ 24
good works against faith	alone	, and for holy vows	9, 28/ 31
vow-breaking brethren (which thing	alone	sufficeth for their full	9, 29/ 36
they think that book	alone	too long, let them	9, 38/ 27
the next) be heretics	alone	themselves, and hold their	9, 46/ 8
shall play that part	alone	for me. And rather	9, 50/ 34
and let the matter	alone	, and neither take up	9, 51/ 30
evil belief be let	alone	and live in rest	9, 52/ 25
his enemy were let	alone	with him, and thereof	9, 57/ 21
to let his but	alone	, and will not shoot	9, 67/ 1

them up yonder together	alone	by themselves, clean out	9, 80/ 32
either upon the spirituality	alone	or upon the temporalty	9, 110/ 19
or upon the temporalty	alone	, or upon any one	9, 110/ 19
mine own word would	alone	even in mine own	9, 120/ 31
he doth it not	alone	. For this point played	9, 126/ 11
him with that matter	alone	. The Forty-third Chapter Nevertheless	9, 140/ 8
other like. And Father	Alphonse	, the Spanish friar, told	9, 40/ 25
Blessed Sacrament of the	Altar	. But finally they say	9, 6/ 2
Holy Sacrament of the	Altar	. And for good works	9, 28/ 30
Blessed Sacrament of the	Altar	, but instead of bread	9, 44/ 16
Holy Sacrament of the	Altar	), these blasphemous heretics in	9, 44/ 30
Blessed Sacrament of the	Altar	-- whither would now	9, 90/ 5
the Sacrament of the	Altar	, and of miracles in	9, 90/ 34
the Sacrament of the	Altar	too, for love that	9, 91/ 2
Blessed Sacrament of the	Altar	were not the very	9, 101/ 29
Blessed Sacrament of the	Altar	, which heresy this child	9, 117/ 37
Blessed Sacrament of the	Altar	. Some man will yet	9, 123/ 7
Blessed Sacrament of the	Altar	, I, having a copy	9, 123/ 26
the Sacrament of the	Altar	. And when Frith there	9, 124/ 31
the Sacrament of the	Altar	: he will not yet	9, 164/ 35
to say for myself,	although	they should call me	9, 48/ 8
if he were wise,	although	he saw some part	9, 59/ 31
abroad. And yet --	although	that it appeareth well	9, 64/ 28
way within my bounds	although	I would set another	9, 95/ 3
if this be thus,	although	(which I trow no	9, 115/ 14
books written they did	altogether	. And we tell them	9, 26/ 7
I am not so	ambitious	of such folk's praise	9, 51/ 33
Saint Augustine, holy Saint	Ambrose	, holy Saint Jerome, holy	9, 29/ 4
you now and evermore,	amen	. "The end of this	9, 98/ 5
God for us all.	Amen	. Printed by W. Rastell	9, 172/ 30
remove the causes and	amend	these matters, and thereby	9, 58/ 13
you meek yourself and	amend	them, this anger of	9, 58/ 31
done for him to	amend	, yet in his seventh	9, 129/ 31
promise that he would	amend	-- if all these	9, 149/ 39
realm, diligently reform and	amend	in such as are	9, 166/ 37
in good mind to	amend	, I have been so	9, 167/ 31
writers as others to	amend	our own faults and	9, 172/ 25
in such as are	amendable	; and those whose corrupt	9, 166/ 37
if the men were	amended	and the time meet	9, 13/ 33
that I would wish	amended	, and every man especially	9, 53/ 21
is, I suppose, somewhat	amended	of late, and will	9, 69/ 21
but if they be	amended	(whereof I neither then	9, 134/ 16
evil conditions still and	amendeth	them not, he showeth	9, 58/ 36

of exhortation to the	amending	: though evil folk and	9, 110/ 25
some time about the	amending	of mine own in	9, 172/ 20
well minded to their	amendment	and correction that they	9, 49/ 30
of his repentance and	amendment	. But now if he	9, 90/ 29
before mine household, for	amendment	of himself and example	9, 118/ 5
wealth; which without their	amendment	by change of their	9, 123/ 18
toward the young man's	amendment	-- which he sore	9, 124/ 16
and labored about his	amendment	in as hearty, loving	9, 126/ 18
the less toward the	amendment	of the priest because	9, 142/ 29
the less toward his	amendment	because laymen much abhor	9, 143/ 4
while; whom upon men's	amendment	he will not fail	9, 160/ 31
among them to their	amendment	were known, it would	9, 167/ 24
he were faultless? For	amends	the law giveth him	9, 133/ 8
to reform that is	amiss	in the priest that	9, 142/ 16
doth all his tale	amount	unto no more but	9, 102/ 3
among them as shall	amount	to twenty thousand marks	9, 120/ 19
therefore his whole tale	amounteth	unto no more but	9, 112/ 3
all mine eight books	amounteth	. For like as in	9, 172/ 4
be gathered of old,	ancient	writings. Howbeit, though it	9, 31/ 12
according to the good,	ancient	laws and commendable usages	9, 53/ 28
Christian souls, and been	aneled	in their deathbed, and	9, 44/ 11
sacrament of confirmation, and	aneling	, and holy orders, and	9, 28/ 29
there never will) an	angel	(as Saint Paul saith	9, 168/ 29
the good company of	angels	. But this chance of	9, 65/ 22
wily heretics, like the	angels	of Satan transfiguring themselves	9, 88/ 18
into the likeness of	angels	of light, should so	9, 88/ 19
people letted not in	anger	and in despite to	9, 42/ 23
peace, there reigneth now	anger	, and malice, debate, division	9, 58/ 7
and amend them, this	anger	of your husband will	9, 58/ 32
I was fallen for	anger	in a wonderful rage	9, 119/ 2
passion of ire and	anger	, men fall into manslaughter	9, 149/ 2
pray you be not	angry	with my people, but	9, 42/ 25
much as any one	angry	word. And therefore they	9, 56/ 11
a man that were	angry	with his wife (and	9, 57/ 28
when our wives are	angry	, wish ourselves therein, yet	9, 83/ 10
spirituality, so displeased and	angry	against the spirituality, that	9, 108/ 7
it out, nor so	angry	with any man of	9, 119/ 11
unreasonable as to be	angry	with any man that	9, 119/ 16
devise) as to be	angry	for them with our	9, 144/ 6
death. Whereupon Death came	anon	readily toward him, and	9, 83/ 16
and grudge, they should	anon	bring a new light	9, 96/ 6
prohibited by the Church:	anon	they will drive him	9, 146/ 20
prohibited by the Church,	anon	they will drive him	9, 147/ 14

write heresies than to	answer	them. For the most	9, 8/ 16
good brotherhood a sufficient	answer	. The Fourth Chapter But	9, 10/ 29
Tyndale's Confutation; of which	answer	the brethren boast greatly	9, 14/ 20
sore to see that	answer	. For in good faith	9, 14/ 24
left out in mine	answer	. Howbeit, they were of	9, 15/ 8
this: for in mine	answer	I so touch those	9, 15/ 10
also because that mine	answer	is, as they boast	9, 15/ 14
they boast that mine	answer	unto that chapter of	9, 15/ 20
James maketh you an	answer	to that, saying how	9, 16/ 36
be content with this	answer	, but they will say	9, 16/ 39
some part of mine	answer	thereto. And then if	9, 19/ 8
sermon avoided well mine	answer	or no. These are	9, 19/ 11
substantially maintain, against mine	answer	made unto this chapter	9, 20/ 14
some part of mine	answer	. Lo, thus beginneth mine	9, 20/ 18
Lo, thus beginneth mine	answer	unto Tyndale's chapter: Lo	9, 20/ 18
and heareth not the	answer	-- except himself be	9, 20/ 20
a piece of mine	answer	unto that chapter of	9, 22/ 23
was warned by mine	answer	made to Tyndale before	9, 22/ 30
James maketh you an	answer	to that, saying how	9, 24/ 13
be content with this	answer	, but they will say	9, 24/ 28
Tyndale is by mine	answer	therein proved a fool	9, 25/ 13
reason, and dissimuled mine	answer	that I have made	9, 26/ 18
Tyndale and avoid mine	answer	, after the time driven	9, 27/ 13
point, he leaveth mine	answer	untouched and would shake	9, 27/ 15
I have already made	answer	unto Tyndale in the	9, 31/ 2
Howbeit, what I further	answer	Tyndale to these words	9, 35/ 27
Tyndale's Confutation, in the	answer	unto Tyndale's preface, the	9, 35/ 29
let him upon this	answer	of mine seen (if	9, 37/ 22
place in my book)	answer	as divers of them	9, 39/ 6
great contempt of mine	answer	before; and have answered	9, 39/ 12
in reading of mine	answer	, they see Tyndale's tale	9, 39/ 13
had been a good	answer	and a reasonable, if	9, 39/ 15
of Christ's church), I	answer	them plainly that they	9, 45/ 16
-- to this I	answer	first that in this	9, 45/ 25
excuses, some other men	answer	again that the leaving	9, 56/ 15
every wise man would	answer	in himself that those	9, 56/ 18
heaven" -- they would	answer	, I fear me, that	9, 83/ 1
man will, I suppose,	answer	them himself in the	9, 96/ 23
do or say: I	answer	that they neither pretend	9, 99/ 8
give alms, I might	answer	again that they follow	9, 103/ 32
me, made shortly an	answer	thereto. And for because	9, 123/ 27
also, and to make	answer	unto them. And therefore	9, 123/ 34
the pulpit, and there	answer	those devilish arguments openly	9, 124/ 1

would not put mine	answer	abroad into every man's	9, 124/ 8
yet I caused mine	answer	to be printed under	9, 124/ 10
lo, here is an	answer	already made unto it	9, 125/ 7
after, he got mine	answer	, I cannot tell of	9, 125/ 9
that I made that	answer	; and it is not	9, 125/ 16
well enough that the	answer	was made by me	9, 125/ 22
as Frith taketh mine	answer	from me, which himself	9, 126/ 4
unto Thomas Philips such	answer	as, if he had	9, 127/ 11
the king's jail to	answer	. But surely, as it	9, 151/ 12
And yet when that	answer	in such an open	9, 165/ 1
be brought in to	answer	, and that they may	9, 166/ 15
as to vouchsafe to	answer	: that is to wit	9, 170/ 33
Tyndale, I purpose to	answer	good young Father Frith	9, 171/ 29
parts of my books	answered	and confuted fully in	9, 5/ 13
minds well and fully	answered	or else that they	9, 5/ 37
in a sermon, and	answered	in this wise: that	9, 12/ 4
Thomas More is here	answered	shortly with one word	9, 14/ 9
say that I am	answered	even to the point	9, 14/ 21
I had so fully	answered	that chapter of Tyndale's	9, 14/ 25
see how I was	answered	now therein, I required	9, 14/ 29
word that it was	answered	not beyond the sea	9, 14/ 33
answer before; and have	answered	that they will not	9, 39/ 12
they would thus have	answered	any such as would	9, 39/ 17
traitors. Whereupon King Philip	answered	them, "Good fellows, I	9, 42/ 25
the university. But one	answered	for me to that	9, 43/ 3
that, one of them	answered	again and asked, "Why	9, 43/ 7
part the Pacifier is	answered	. And then if he	9, 99/ 13
another way. But one	answered	me to this once	9, 104/ 25
upon a certain day,	answered	me, "Fareto sould te	9, 106/ 18
that he hath been	answered	that he was too	9, 127/ 29
the service of faith,	answereth	me with an hideous	9, 33/ 32
or that for himself,	answereth	again, "Fear ye not	9, 159/ 10
labor and length in	answering	than some man would	9, 8/ 26
of such kind of	answering	have I seen made	9, 14/ 18
a problem, upon the	antiquity	or seniority of their	9, 64/ 7
land and live in	Antwerp	and be Tyndale's man	9, 37/ 29
all that, wedded in	Antwerp	; into whose house there	9, 117/ 33
and make merry at	Antwerp	. Such lust have these	9, 121/ 22
you and I bargain	anymore	together!" And such bankrupts	9, 76/ 33
lady was to come	anymore	to disciplining that wept	9, 101/ 24
as maliciously written as	anyone	that would fain falsely	9, 111/ 12
is no "some say"	anywhere	, almost, in all the	9, 104/ 15
one that is punished	anywhere	is enough for a	9, 115/ 36

put on his visor	apace	, and cover his visage	9, 111/ 29
have evidence given them	apart	, or have heard of	9, 132/ 36
the condition of Aesop's	ape	, that thought her own	9, 3/ 8
of the most foolish	apes	that the devil hath	9, 69/ 3
speaketh of in the	Apocalypse	unto the bishop of	9, 110/ 3
The	Apology	of Sir Thomas More	9, 1/ 2
that run out in	apostasy	; but all the faults	9, 128/ 20
after run out in	apostasy	, and put abroad their	9, 129/ 6
the foul name of	apostate	. But, now, these good	9, 43/ 17
an heretic and an	apostate	, that was burned about	9, 88/ 5
Sacrament; and Blomfield, the	apostate	that was abjured in	9, 113/ 14
Bayfield, the monk and	apostate	that was, as an	9, 113/ 16
same boast Bayfield, the	apostate	which was after burned	9, 157/ 5
monks and friars, graceless	apostates	, and heretics. And then	9, 30/ 5
few faithless folk (false	apostates	, wild wedded monks and	9, 39/ 24
open-known perjured persons, open-known	apostates	, open-known professed or convicted	9, 50/ 17
as evil priests and	apostates	that the clergy have	9, 113/ 37
was kept, till the	apostle	may make some bishops	9, 90/ 17
the new Paul, this	apostle	Frith, take shipping at	9, 90/ 19
and Christ and his	apostles	, hath never, I ween	9, 4/ 17
by Christ to his	apostles	, and by them forth	9, 18/ 12
did Christ and his	apostles	say" as they must	9, 18/ 35
did Christ's evangelists and	apostles	write"? Now, good readers	9, 18/ 37
his church by his	apostles	, and wrote it in	9, 25/ 35
in them that the	apostles	and evangelists have written	9, 26/ 3
the mouth of his	apostles	taught us" as when	9, 27/ 32
the pen of his	apostles	written us." Now is	9, 27/ 33
believe, the evangelists and	apostles	left in their days	9, 28/ 24
it seem that the	apostles	and evangelists had written	9, 30/ 19
say, which when the	apostles	went about to preach	9, 41/ 18
now? Among Christ's own	apostles	was some desire of	9, 68/ 13
one of his own	apostles	, was not only worse	9, 68/ 28
naught, when of Christ's	apostles	there was yet one	9, 70/ 12
the spirituality from the	apostles	and the temporality from	9, 70/ 16
was with his blessed	apostles	-- men ought with	9, 100/ 6
therefore not only the	apostles	being diverse, assembled together	9, 100/ 17
Judas was among Christ's	apostles	) betrayed the faith of	9, 129/ 2
evangelical brethren: some pot-headed	apostles	they have, that wander	9, 156/ 38
Judas and Christ's faithful	apostles	. For while they, for	9, 160/ 11
and tradition of his	apostles	. And especially must we	9, 169/ 12
and continued from the	apostles'	days unto our own	9, 18/ 16
in any of the	apostles'	books. And over this	9, 25/ 37
hath been from the	apostles'	days hitherto, both temporal	9, 44/ 25

Christ in his blessed	apostles'	days, and yet were	9, 108/ 29
with a figure of	apostrophe	, and turning his tale	9, 32/ 8
their fare and their	apparel	too, some others haply	9, 78/ 26
the proud and pompous	apparel	that many priests in	9, 98/ 13
show himself in the	apparel	of a lamb. And	9, 136/ 2
himself appareled in the	apparel	of a lamb," which	9, 136/ 33
lamb," which appearing in	apparel	poor men that cannot	9, 136/ 33
poor men that cannot	apparel	their speech with apparel	9, 136/ 34
apparel their speech with	apparel	of rhetoric use commonly	9, 136/ 34
a wolf, showing himself	appareled	in the apparel of	9, 136/ 32
and goodly, and in	appareling	the churches for the	9, 71/ 18
true cause or an	apparent	cause why, ere my	9, 34/ 5
his first saying, he	appealeth	both himself and other	9, 135/ 26
as, well considered, shall	appear	their own faults for	9, 5/ 6
it may meetly well	appear	by the matter consequently	9, 7/ 19
him somewhat more plainly	appear	, and show himself in	9, 15/ 5
printing, which may well	appear	by this: for in	9, 15/ 10
might, make the griefs	appear	many, great, and most	9, 55/ 20
the very first chapter	appear	less good and less	9, 61/ 28
upon his promise to	appear	again, which Frith were	9, 90/ 11
come abroad, let him	appear	by attorney. (Howbeit, it	9, 94/ 5
him come forth and	appear	in his own proper	9, 94/ 9
of before will not	appear	; but that both parties	9, 96/ 18
of before will not	appear	as long as spiritual	9, 98/ 36
of before will not	appear	as long as the	9, 99/ 15
of grace will not	appear	as long as the	9, 101/ 5
of grace will never	appear	as long as the	9, 102/ 4
that it doth not	appear	that they do so	9, 106/ 33
and then shall it	appear	, and men shall see	9, 107/ 4
the least his words	appear	false, every man knoweth	9, 113/ 6
the fellow's folly might	appear	, called good and worshipful	9, 124/ 34
other -- if it	appear	by manifest tokens that	9, 135/ 27
would flee and not	appear	, whereby he might infect	9, 151/ 25
it would then well	appear	that it had been	9, 161/ 8
town. Yet if it	appear	that by sore words	9, 165/ 17
you, well and plain	appear	; whereof, if it were	9, 167/ 25
religious, some that have	appearance	to be the most	9, 65/ 13
there might be laid	appearance	of so much abundance	9, 78/ 2
rise and record their	appearance	before our Savior at	9, 88/ 12
sureties bound for his	appearance	, as John Purser and	9, 90/ 13
poor folk very charitable,	appeared	after, upon reasoning, more	9, 84/ 2
And some way that	appeared	at the first to	9, 84/ 4
the people's charge, well	appeared	after, upon farther reasoning	9, 84/ 7

the court or elsewhere,	appeared	very glad that such	9, 115/ 30
somewhat longer. And it	appeared	well that his remembrance	9, 118/ 27
time; whereas it well	appeared	, by the depositions of	9, 131/ 17
of truth. Here it	appeareth	that we be not	9, 16/ 3
and part unwritten that	appeareth	not proved therein; as	9, 18/ 9
these few words it	appeareth	meetly well. But if	9, 37/ 2
they have, the more	appeareth	the feebleness of their	9, 40/ 11
abuses thereof the truth	appeareth	in some place otherwise	9, 60/ 25
manner of handling it	appeareth	that if the man	9, 60/ 38
-- although that it	appeareth	well in his words	9, 64/ 28
the remnant (whereby somewhat	appeareth	also that by the	9, 64/ 35
taketh for the chief	appeareth	by the piteous increase	9, 65/ 11
good Christian man, it	appeareth	that the policy of	9, 86/ 17
soul. So that it	appeareth	by these words that	9, 87/ 29
in them. And then	appeareth	it yet again that	9, 93/ 1
and soul saved, it	appeareth	well, as I have	9, 93/ 32
by attorney. (Howbeit, it	appeareth	that he can be	9, 94/ 5
to contrary now there	appeareth	little cause, considering that	9, 94/ 32
the world: yet it	appeareth	not that they do	9, 95/ 36
in divers places after	appeareth	, the evil and uncharitable	9, 102/ 14
all these things it	appeareth	not." As for praying	9, 103/ 10
As for praying, it	appeareth	, pardie, they do. And	9, 103/ 11
saith here, that it	appeareth	not that they do	9, 103/ 31
scripture and holy writers	appeareth	, to forbear their meal	9, 106/ 9
surmise well and plainly	appeareth	by this that every	9, 110/ 11
Forty-first Chapter And it	appeareth	(De hereticis li.vi	9, 135/ 21
Accusatus," par. "Licit," it	appeareth	that if a man	9, 135/ 24
other; and yet it	appeareth	evidently in the same	9, 135/ 30
punishment of heresy, it	appeareth	Extra. de hereticis li	9, 138/ 11
of was made, as	appeareth	, upon a great cause	9, 138/ 33
if need were, as	appeareth	Clementinis de hereticis. Capi	9, 151/ 17
of good Catholic men	appeareth	oftentimes as great a	9, 160/ 7
judge an open cause	appearing	, whereupon men may see	9, 133/ 21
of a lamb," which	appearing	in apparel poor men	9, 136/ 33
wit, to pacify and	appease	two parties being at	9, 54/ 27
make a loveday and	appease	any murmur and grudge	9, 55/ 8
to pacify, assuage, and	appease	a grudge would (as	9, 55/ 15
do no more to	appease	them, nor to order	9, 95/ 16
doth no more to	appease	these grudges of the	9, 102/ 10
gone about overmuch to	appease	that sort of people	9, 109/ 9
of his book, to	appease	this division with, allegeth	9, 143/ 13
will never be well	appeased	." Lo, with such words	9, 58/ 32
greatly need to be	appeased	; nor do not lay	9, 108/ 9

pacify. But now this	appeaser	, contrariwise, not only doth	9, 55/ 25
other manner for the	appeasing	of them, than they	9, 95/ 17
this case -- for	appeasing	of these opinions in	9, 95/ 27
spirituality doth to the	appeasing	of the people is	9, 107/ 29
this Pacifier speaketh of	appeasing	: I pray God that	9, 109/ 7
of the thing did	appertain	unto, that false, poisoned	9, 12/ 25
before, nor wist what	appertained	unto their part in	9, 146/ 27
at the leastwise, as	appertaineth	to this point), saving	9, 29/ 34
himself than is an	apple	like unto an oyster	9, 36/ 34
go farther therein and	appoint	them their fare and	9, 78/ 25
if the court will	appoint	an officer of their	9, 164/ 12
and let him thereupon	appoint	with himself to live	9, 169/ 32
having day of challenge	appointed	in which he should	9, 6/ 18
safe-conduct -- I was	appointed	, among others, to search	9, 156/ 13
which divers of the	apprentices	and journeymen suffered execution	9, 156/ 11
young lads that were	apprentices	in Cheapside. Which, after	9, 156/ 19
first, and after the	apprentices	, of many of the	9, 156/ 22
with his pleasure to	approve	. And now he is	9, 140/ 32
not what judges, what	arbiters	, what twelve men go	9, 159/ 13
proved false, and their	archheretics	plainly proved fools. For	9, 39/ 34
Tyndale with which he	argueth	against me because I	9, 33/ 25
this word "willingly," and	argueth	thus: "God begot us	9, 34/ 13
we need to stand	arguing	of this matter? It	9, 17/ 23
hath he that in	arguing	against another, saith but	9, 25/ 16
we need to stand	arguing	of this matter? It	9, 26/ 30
a bare form of	arguing	if it were in	9, 34/ 22
it pleased us." This	argument	hath this preacher underpropped	9, 34/ 17
then but a poor	argument	, to say thus: "This	9, 34/ 26
will make no longer	argument	of this matter here	9, 37/ 1
do and teach, without	argument	, resistance, or grudge, and	9, 97/ 33
lack a fond, froward	argument	. And therefore not only	9, 100/ 16
to set out their	arguments	plainly, many that read	9, 7/ 1
do and teach, without	arguments	, resistance, or grudging against	9, 96/ 13
do and teach, without	arguments	, resistance, or grudging against	9, 99/ 3
without resistance, grudge, or	arguments	to the contrary. Surely	9, 99/ 30
without resistance, grudge, or	arguments	, to receive them. And	9, 100/ 8
be bold with froward	arguments	and reasoning to resist	9, 100/ 24
said, against all such	arguments	and such chop-logics against	9, 100/ 36
do and teach, without	arguments	, resistance, or grudging . . . --	9, 101/ 8
there answer those devilish	arguments	openly with which those	9, 124/ 1
such a new business	arise	against Master Chancellor that	9, 126/ 29
like good, thriving husbands,	arise	by themselves uncalled, as	9, 158/ 16
And some question hath	arisen	in the order of	9, 64/ 9

council chamber; and, setting	armed	men at the gate	9, 80/ 19
themselves, clean out of	armor	, without aid or any	9, 80/ 33
as at that time	arose	upon the chancellor that	9, 126/ 30
should have authority to	arrest	a man for every	9, 151/ 5
Parliament that ordinaries might	arrest	men for heresy; for	9, 151/ 20
the king's law to	arrest	any man for heresy	9, 151/ 22
that the bishops shall	arrest	no man for heresy	9, 152/ 4
that bishops should not	arrest	them, this would also	9, 153/ 23
neither bishop nor king	arrest	them. And in like	9, 153/ 26
not be suffered to	arrest	folk for every light	9, 154/ 16
ordinaries have power to	arrest	folk for suspicion of	9, 154/ 23
the leaving of the	arrest	: we be come again	9, 154/ 33
not arrested, but without	arrest	, in contempt of the	9, 161/ 19
that the ordinaries might	arrest	the heretics and imprison	9, 161/ 34
the bishop might not	arrest	him yet, till proofs	9, 166/ 1
that heretics might be	arrested	and put in prison	9, 151/ 17
convenient that he be	arrested	by the body; but	9, 151/ 26
neither for no felony	arrested	nor indicted neither. But	9, 153/ 28
that he should be	arrested	by the body. And	9, 154/ 22
that they were not	arrested	, but without arrest, in	9, 161/ 18
and would not be	arrested	for them. And therefore	9, 161/ 36
of suit and wrongful	arresting	do. But yet is	9, 153/ 33
the bishop forever, of	arresting	them, and to drive	9, 153/ 36
the bishop's power of	arresting	no longer suspended than	9, 154/ 1
heavy must follow the	arresting	of the party or	9, 154/ 32
and small great, their	arresting	of any at all	9, 154/ 36
-- then, except the	article	be a plain, open-known	9, 169/ 19
themselves in the said	articles	, yet divers others have	9, 87/ 20
man believeth in these	articles	like a true Catholic	9, 87/ 25
mistaken themselves in those	articles	of purgatory, trentals, obits	9, 92/ 34
mistaken themselves in those	articles	that they have spoken	9, 93/ 5
light, nor so strange	articles	and unknown as they	9, 148/ 30
this realm -- husbandmen,	artificers	, merchants, men of law	9, 143/ 25
as the temporalty might	ascribe	and impute unto (and	9, 56/ 24
at last, and somewhat	ashamed	, too, lest he were	9, 26/ 21
fall as flat to	ashes	as it were alms	9, 21/ 39
but let him slip	aside	and never bring him	9, 90/ 15
far-fetched invention. For, setting	aside	the disputation whether those	9, 144/ 16
that be true, I	ask	this Pacifier by what	9, 113/ 3
their other business, I	ask	this Pacifier himself, since	9, 114/ 23
man cometh forth to	ask	any restitution yet, but	9, 120/ 15
and then come and	ask	so great sums among	9, 120/ 18
God, when he shall	ask	account of his people	9, 142/ 20

then, concerning the question,	ask	advice and counsel of	9, 169/ 34
them answered again and	asked	, "Why should I, then	9, 43/ 7
by row, and were	asked	, "What say you by	9, 82/ 6
readily toward him, and	asked	him, "What wilt thou	9, 83/ 17
And when he is	asked	how the Church believeth	9, 165/ 3
have any such questions	asked	him. But they will	9, 165/ 12
a false action, and	asketh	from him all the	9, 159/ 6
talketh with him, and	asketh	him how he can	9, 159/ 9
wink and feign himself	asleep	. But that the clergy	9, 103/ 18
beams upon us, and	aspire	his breath into us	9, 170/ 28
to fight therefor, or	assault	particularly their houses. In	9, 80/ 29
sent it upon the	assay	, it made their hearts	9, 157/ 29
For if they did	assemble	oftener, and there did	9, 144/ 28
never wit them yet	assemble	for any great winning	9, 145/ 10
the apostles being diverse,	assembled	together with the Church	9, 100/ 17
and places, with unlawful	assemblies	and great riots also	9, 64/ 21
Now, as for their	assemblies	and coming together to	9, 144/ 12
things for which such	assemblies	of the clergy in	9, 144/ 29
and at their such	assemblies	concerning spiritual things have	9, 144/ 36
this Pacifier call those	assemblies	confederacies, I would not	9, 145/ 7
babbling, of gathering, and	assembling	, and rounding, and talking	9, 143/ 28
suppose he calleth those	assemblings	at their convocations by	9, 144/ 24
called suddenly to an	assembly	the whole people of	9, 80/ 21
faith, by credence and	assent	given unto the word	9, 35/ 18
own reason, into the	assent	and belief of the	9, 36/ 24
most famous book of	Assertion	of the Sacraments, laid	9, 18/ 5
some of them could	assign	at the leastwise some	9, 7/ 25
all the faults be	assigned	in them that abide	9, 128/ 20
fault that this Pacifier	assigneth	, of serving God for	9, 69/ 20
judges that this Pacifier	assigneth	, which must have no	9, 153/ 5
do -- maintain and	assist	the spirituality in executing	9, 155/ 17
to repress heretics and	assist	the ordinaries. And therefore	9, 162/ 21
which hath by the	assistance	of the Spirit of	9, 18/ 30
gathered together, the good	assistance	of the Spirit of	9, 100/ 4
without calling for any	assistance	of the temporal power	9, 138/ 2
as verily present and	assistant	as it was with	9, 100/ 5
with them, and their	associate	in any such confederacies	9, 145/ 9
whose soul our Lord	assoil	), and some have I	9, 47/ 10
would intend to pacify,	assuage	, and appease a grudge	9, 55/ 15
whose displeasure he would	assuage	and pacify. But now	9, 55/ 24
spiritual may right well	assuage	the rigor of the	9, 140/ 14
besides, than by the	assuaging	and mitigation of any	9, 162/ 36
to sever and set	asunder	the temporalty against the	9, 54/ 6

award out commissions to	attach	such heretics and keep	9, 161/ 24
remiss in the calling,	attaching	, and examining, and of	9, 109/ 17
with God toward the	attaining	of faith. Against which	9, 33/ 27
of man toward the	attaining	of faith, is the	9, 35/ 34
man's endeavor toward the	attaining	of faith by walking	9, 37/ 31
following, helpeth to the	attaining	of every manner kind	9, 38/ 12
abjure, or hold him	attainted	, without examining the intent	9, 146/ 21
abjure, or hold him	attainted	, without any farther consideration	9, 147/ 14
realm when they have	attempted	the like. But yet	9, 161/ 5
had set him to	attend	upon George Joye, or	9, 117/ 32
let him appear by	attorney	. (Howbeit, it appeareth that	9, 94/ 5
labor to blind his	audience	, and meeteth nothing with	9, 23/ 25
and so, before his	audience	, wrestled a while in	9, 26/ 19
yet he giveth his	audience	a proper insinuation thereof	9, 28/ 12
that some of his	audience	, which of devotion wrote	9, 37/ 19
he seeth in that	audience	meetly to be spoken	9, 110/ 15
were not his whole	audience	; and would by that	9, 110/ 23
the remnant of his	audience	were in grudge and	9, 110/ 28
spread them abroad in	audience	by defense of those	9, 124/ 3
be so sore an	auditor	, and over my books	9, 4/ 12
with very few men	aught	regarded; and to look	9, 4/ 14
they too long that	aught	is. Our Lady's Psalter	9, 9/ 14
man's witness might make	aught	true, then were the	9, 20/ 10
cold when he speaketh	aught	of heretics, and showeth	9, 54/ 16
in good faith, for	aught	that I see, such	9, 73/ 1
behind. And verily, for	aught	that I can see	9, 98/ 12
too, such as have	aught	to lose. But this	9, 113/ 34
into the worse for	aught	that I can see	9, 132/ 32
well stand together, for	aught	that I see in	9, 140/ 1
he so do, for	aught	that I see, he	9, 144/ 27
cometh here also much	augmented	and increased, in that	9, 111/ 23
is given (as Saint	Augustine	saith and Luther himself	9, 18/ 32
scripture showeth, and Saint	Augustine	declareth, and Luther himself	9, 21/ 14
better believe holy Saint	Augustine	, holy Saint Ambrose, holy	9, 29/ 3
And therefore saith Saint	Augustine	to every man that	9, 38/ 19
do much, as Saint	Augustine	showeth in more places	9, 106/ 5
kinds of lying Saint	Augustine	admitteth neither nother, in	9, 107/ 22
Finally, as for the	author	of the book of	9, 168/ 5
have been upon the	authorities	, powers, and jurisdiction of	9, 66/ 6
Diverse opinions upon powers,	authorities	, and jurisdictions of spiritual	9, 66/ 11
Christ, with divers other	authorities	besides. But it seemeth	9, 99/ 26
conveniently by reason and	authority	soil and confute in	9, 8/ 19
solemnly for a sure	authority	, and say that all	9, 14/ 8

is of as great	authority	as is the word	9, 20/ 39
God's word taketh its	authority	of God that speaketh	9, 21/ 7
is of as great	authority	, as certain, and as	9, 21/ 29
word were of none	authority	, nor worthy to be	9, 23/ 20
the same strength and	authority	that they be now	9, 25/ 26
he layeth not the	authority	of Saint Paul, as	9, 34/ 10
ye see that this	authority	of Saint James nothing	9, 34/ 32
of faith, is the	authority	of Saint Paul that	9, 35/ 35
some of them love	authority	and some love their	9, 70/ 4
either pretend that their	authority	is so high, and	9, 96/ 11
either pretend that their	authority	is so high, and	9, 97/ 31
will pretend that their	authority	is so high, and	9, 98/ 37
in these words "their	authority	" all their whole authority	9, 99/ 5
authority" all their whole	authority	, or their authority in	9, 99/ 5
whole authority, or their	authority	in some part. If	9, 99/ 5
of all their whole	authority	in everything that they	9, 99/ 6
never did, all that	authority	to be given them	9, 99/ 8
by God; but have	authority	now to do divers	9, 99/ 10
any part of their	authority	is so high that	9, 99/ 16
highest, and most excellent	authority	that they have, either	9, 99/ 18
king granted them the	authority	that now not only	9, 99/ 22
unto Christ, did with	authority	write unto them, "These	9, 100/ 21
to silence with his	authority	; and forbidding them to	9, 100/ 34
prelates pretend that their	authority	is so high, and	9, 101/ 6
preaching used with such	authority	toward all the spirituality	9, 107/ 24
of wit or of	authority	would anything regard their	9, 113/ 23
excommunicate: for they by	authority	of the king's commissions	9, 138/ 18
seemeth, by their own	authority	inquire of it --	9, 138/ 22
spiritual men should have	authority	to arrest a man	9, 151/ 5
the sure and steadfast	authority	of Christ's Catholic, known	9, 171/ 25
Doctor," because he was	authorized	and made a doctor	9, 43/ 2
the realm, were the	authors	and very doers in	9, 162/ 25
pride, where I praise	avarice	, where lechery, or such	9, 49/ 12
long by all the	Ave	Marias -- and some	9, 9/ 16
weened themselves able to	avenge	their displeasure in the	9, 156/ 34
cannot defend Tyndale and	avoid	mine answer, after the	9, 27/ 13
as he may therewith	avoid	and refel my confuting	9, 37/ 27
think to escape and	avoid	my proof, in the	9, 37/ 35
this distinction shall nothing	avoid	my confuting of Tyndale	9, 38/ 8
trow, called "periphrasis"), to	avoid	the foul name of	9, 43/ 16
and to leave and	avoid	all things that give	9, 95/ 30
they would as fain	avoid	it too, if they	9, 133/ 33
all my reasons were	avoided	clean with that one	9, 12/ 9

have in his sermon	avoided	well mine answer or	9, 19/ 11
men that for the	avoiding	of obloquy, they will	9, 133/ 30
great cause, in the	avoiding	of the great danger	9, 138/ 34
say, till Gabriel's trumpet	awake	them and call them	9, 88/ 11
free; nor Peter well	awaked	out of his sleep	9, 160/ 17
upon suspicion the judges	award	a writ to inquire	9, 132/ 7
from time to time	award	out commissions to attach	9, 161/ 24
say he was not	aware	that the Church believed	9, 165/ 6
hath somewhat set him	awry	in the tempering of	9, 129/ 26
but will needs be	babbling	and corrupt whom they	9, 46/ 9
casting abroad a suspicious	babbling	, of gathering, and assembling	9, 143/ 28
yet all such suspicious	babbling	not worth a feather	9, 143/ 30
all his wholesome holy	babbling	is done, every man	9, 147/ 31
will fall from that	babbling	of a generality (wherein	9, 148/ 15
heretics, for all their	babbling	, shall never be able	9, 158/ 26
that thought her own	babes	so beauteous and so	9, 3/ 8
up the Tower of	Babylon	for themselves against God	9, 41/ 11
put the one prettily	back	with his hand, and	9, 57/ 18
that she behind your	back	calleth you ' knave	9, 59/ 18
with, and to pull	back	the noise thereof, and	9, 67/ 17
forthwith, upright upon their	backs	. Whereby we be sure	9, 160/ 22
and among so many	bad	brethren as I wist	9, 3/ 26
labor, too: that how	bad	soever they reckon me	9, 48/ 9
laid the living of	bad	to bad and good	9, 51/ 3
living of bad to	bad	and good both, in	9, 51/ 4
not now commonly so	bad	men in the temporality	9, 68/ 26
were they never so	bad	-- yet of those	9, 82/ 31
be they good or	bad	, I purpose not to	9, 96/ 27
give ear to the	bad	folk and froward, that	9, 100/ 14
in things as well	bad	as good. Who heard	9, 101/ 12
things were the things	bad	or good? I am	9, 101/ 14
men, both good and	bad	, be undone. And therefore	9, 135/ 14
they be all so	bad	that it be hard	9, 142/ 24
the faults of the	bad	to the whole body	9, 167/ 6
he been never so	bad	, nor done never so	9, 167/ 29
and cruel. And he	bade	me that if I	9, 40/ 28
a naughty man!" and	bade	away with him. "Very	9, 81/ 16
George Joye, and Denck,	Bainham	, Bayfield, Hitton, and Tewkesbury	9, 29/ 12
holy saints -- as	Bainham	, that was late burned	9, 88/ 4
Tewkesbury the Pouchmaker, and	Bainham	. Now this will I	9, 94/ 3
by than such a	bald	poisoned reason: that poisoned	9, 12/ 30
as to eat rat's	bane	and die by poison	9, 12/ 33
anymore together!" And such	bankrupts	be these men of	9, 76/ 35

and other) going with	banners	, copes, crosses, and censers	9, 51/ 14
against the sacrament of	baptism	, to prove that "the	9, 35/ 2
taught, and men were	baptized	, and Masses said and	9, 20/ 30
their images, and been	baptized	in Latin, and taken	9, 44/ 8
one cometh to the	bar	as openly as the	9, 132/ 16
given openly at the	bar	(as many be, and	9, 132/ 35
they come to the	bar	, he hath all his	9, 159/ 23
that brought unto the	bar	(when the jury was	9, 159/ 27
cousin of his, a	barber	in Paternoster Row called	9, 126/ 32
can make but a	bare	form of arguing if	9, 34/ 22
nothing else but a	bare	, graceless token, because Saint	9, 35/ 5
whom they would leave	bare	sufficient, but that they	9, 78/ 33
and leave but the	bare	sufficient -- yet their	9, 79/ 4
but bringeth forth a	bare	surmise in such wise	9, 112/ 9
more true upon their	bare	word than their twice	9, 136/ 25
to stand against Christ's	bare	word, when he said	9, 160/ 20
would first come forth	barefaced	, and when every man	9, 111/ 28
to make a good	bargain	, and was not then	9, 76/ 17
ere you and I	bargain	anymore together!" And such	9, 76/ 33
whom he should have	bargained	, the other had heard	9, 76/ 21
every tavern, in every	barge	, and almost every boat	9, 160/ 1
hell never hereafter shall (	bark	they, bawl they, never	9, 21/ 34
heresies by Tyndale and	Barnes	put forth unto the	9, 4/ 3
used with Tyndale and	Barnes	both, winking at their	9, 4/ 28
I handle Tyndale and	Barnes	, their two new gospellers	9, 5/ 18
For as for Friar	Barnes	, I perceive by sundry	9, 5/ 35
find that of Friar	Barnes	I have left out	9, 7/ 5
as for Tyndale and	Barnes	, I wot ne'er well	9, 8/ 35
well, or else Friar	Barnes	either -- when he	9, 10/ 16
Tyndale both, and Friar	Barnes	too, and all the	9, 27/ 29
lewd Luther, and Lambert,	Barnes	, Huessgen, and Zwingli, Schwarzerdt	9, 29/ 10
dreams of men (as	Barnes	saith) -- this preacher	9, 31/ 7
Friar Luther and Friar	Barnes	both let not boldly	9, 33/ 1
Tyndale and Frith and	Barnes	ungoodly and with uncomely	9, 40/ 3
God hath on Tyndale,	Barnes	, and Frith, and those	9, 41/ 6
the leastwise call Friar	Barnes	by the name of	9, 43/ 2
evil defend them, when	Barnes	writeth against the whole	9, 43/ 28
things, say Tyndale and	Barnes	, both be very false	9, 44/ 17
Tyndale played and Friar	Barnes	both already, and left	9, 51/ 1
Tyndale, Frith, or Friar	Barnes	, but also if there	9, 168/ 28
the church that Friar	Barnes	had falsely framed here	9, 172/ 6
Tyndale's, or of Friar	Barnes'	either, but that I	9, 6/ 13
chapter of Tyndale's, or	Barnes'	either, that I have	9, 10/ 7

and Frith's and Friar	Barnes'	began to go abroad	9, 64/ 27
and Frith's, and Friar	Barnes'	, were now become himself	9, 164/ 1
they suddenly did in	Basel	. And the greater hope	9, 158/ 17
Saint Chrysostom, holy Saint	Basil	, holy Saint Cyril, and	9, 29/ 6
any costermonger covered his	basket	. But this, as I	9, 126/ 2
all their roast meat	basted	, and all their pot	9, 46/ 21
the forefront of his	battle	-- as though they	9, 21/ 41
breast of all this	battle	: that is to wit	9, 171/ 12
hereafter shall (bark they,	bawl	they, never so fast	9, 21/ 34
Joye, and Denck, Bainham,	Bayfield	, Hitton, and Tewkesbury, with	9, 29/ 12
late burned, said by	Bayfield	, both an heretic and	9, 88/ 4
and in London here,	Bayfield	the Monk, and Tewkesbury	9, 94/ 2
imprisoned at Norwich; and	Bayfield	, the monk and apostate	9, 113/ 16
And the same boast	Bayfield	, the apostate which was	9, 157/ 5
his porteous and his	beads	and pray. But in	9, 150/ 18
Father) to spread his	beams	upon us, and aspire	9, 170/ 27
and yet they will	bear	them in hand that	9, 17/ 31
whether that sermon may	bear	out their boast or	9, 20/ 17
and yet they will	bear	them in hand that	9, 26/ 38
and yet they will	bear	them in hand that	9, 28/ 16
heretics and all that	bear	them favor find out	9, 29/ 19
and yet they will	bear	them in hand that	9, 30/ 24
indeed, and yet they	bear	us in hand that	9, 30/ 31
and yet they will	bear	them in hand that	9, 32/ 12
scripture indeed, "they will	bear	them in hand it	9, 32/ 22
for hatred that they	bear	to the Catholic church	9, 45/ 4
I purpose not to	bear	so patiently as to	9, 45/ 6
matter may suffer and	bear	. But this way will	9, 46/ 14
partial favor that I	bear	to the clergy, whereby	9, 49/ 7
impute unto (and therefore	bear	a grudge unto) the	9, 56/ 24
in between them, and	bear	them in hand they	9, 57/ 17
than the matter may	bear	(if it be pondered	9, 61/ 17
and regard that they	bear	, both of devotion and	9, 71/ 24
the envy that they	bear	to priests. For some	9, 73/ 5
themselves full unmeet to	bear	the name of fathers	9, 80/ 26
reason nor good conscience	bear	it that we should	9, 94/ 27
mild, indifferent book to	bear	more shrewd store of	9, 97/ 22
thing, though the spirituality	bear	it and take it	9, 107/ 15
or twain, they would	bear	a universal grudge against	9, 115/ 3
of the truth to	bear	witness? And this thing	9, 131/ 21
own pleasure if he	bear	the party displeasure: this	9, 133/ 24
that they may not	bear	it; and yet that	9, 134/ 5
every wise man may	bear	witness that there is	9, 137/ 7

they can so evil	bear	the dispraise of his	9, 143/ 3
be strong enough to	bear	it out and go	9, 156/ 35
our cause so good,	bear	ourselves thereupon so bold	9, 159/ 1
his own words also	bear	witness. % And therefore need	9, 163/ 25
charitably somewhat either party	bear	with other. And those	9, 166/ 31
would not the temporalty	bear	the spiritualty the worse	9, 167/ 4
touching the spiritualty, I	bear	a tender mind, of	9, 167/ 14
every man bound to	bear	; and I trust so	9, 167/ 16
of reason reckon to	bear	unto the weal of	9, 168/ 14
if any man will	bear	other in hand that	9, 169/ 15
himself, ye see well,	beareth	to the clergy, would	9, 78/ 20
for love that he	beareth	to the truth, and	9, 91/ 3
they have (as himself	beareth	them in hand) conceived	9, 111/ 14
of infamy, and falsely	beareth	them in hand that	9, 129/ 21
or of any laymen	bearing	their favor some to	9, 66/ 16
poor old man, which	bearing	up an hill a	9, 83/ 12
crafts in the city,	bearing	the first that they	9, 156/ 22
and full of filthy	beastliness	, I dare be bold	9, 30/ 11
incestuous sacrilege and very	beastly	bitchery. The Seventh Chapter	9, 30/ 16
all the world wotteth,	beastly	and abominable indeed. And	9, 45/ 22
themselves abhor also the	beastly	, bitcherly marriages of monks	9, 45/ 39
would slander them but	beat	them and kill them	9, 109/ 31
with the disciplining rod	beaten	her hard upon her	9, 101/ 27
garden, and there piteously	beaten	. And this tale had	9, 117/ 9
grazing till it was	beaten	home. For he could	9, 118/ 29
and thereto too piteously	beaten	; and yet besides that	9, 119/ 25
which, when she hath	beaten	her child for his	9, 160/ 32
Bedlam, and afterward, by	beating	and correction, gathered his	9, 118/ 9
this tale of his	beating	did Tyndale tell to	9, 119/ 27
the man was in	beating	, I spied a little	9, 119/ 29
her own babes so	beauteous	and so far passing	9, 3/ 8
nature still, as wit,	beauty	, strength, agility, and such	9, 40/ 23
might much better have	become	me to let the	9, 3/ 17
brethren look what shall	become	of him, and that	9, 91/ 11
advice and counsel may	become	every man, but the	9, 96/ 38
in my mind, well	become	those that are no	9, 97/ 2
the spiritualty might well	become	his personage; and yet	9, 107/ 12
things that least can	become	any good Christian man	9, 107/ 26
When would these folk	become	an heretic's accuser, against	9, 131/ 20
Friar Barnes', were now	become	himself an usher, or	9, 164/ 1
it may better haply	become	him merrily to tell	9, 170/ 37
whereby a Christian man	becometh	a false traitor to	9, 136/ 10
glad that such a	bed	of snakes was so	9, 115/ 30

rain ever sprung any	bed	of leeks. Let no	9, 169/ 28
been put up in	Bedlam	, and afterward, by beating	9, 118/ 8
after this fashion: how	beetle-blind	is fleshly reason! The	9, 34/ 1
against all the things	before-rehearsed	, and to despise them	9, 75/ 18
corrections all these persons	before-rehearsed	should have like punishment	9, 91/ 23
such things as be	before-rehearsed	, as them that speak	9, 91/ 27
part of them, go	beg	if they found them	9, 105/ 9
him long ere writing	began	, was taught by the	9, 20/ 36
these late, lewd heresies	began	, have evermore abhorred and	9, 29/ 24
man, which God first	began	in man by God's	9, 38/ 15
this gear since I	began	. And therefore, cause of	9, 48/ 15
God knoweth how it	began	) against the clergy is	9, 54/ 35
Frith's and Friar Barnes'	began	to go abroad. And	9, 64/ 27
every age since Christendom	began	, and may peradventure, if	9, 67/ 10
paused a little and	began	to bethink them. But	9, 81/ 18
not them that first	began	the breach whereby the	9, 106/ 1
in service with me,	began	to teach another child	9, 118/ 2
remembrance to him and	began	to come again to	9, 118/ 10
abroad, his old fancies	began	to fall again in	9, 118/ 12
the point where we	began	-- that, be the	9, 154/ 34
persons that privy confederacy	began	. And in good faith	9, 156/ 16
made for the matter,	began	only by the conspiracy	9, 156/ 18
how could the word	beget	us? Some peradventure will	9, 17/ 17
Wherefore, if the word	beget	the congregation, and he	9, 19/ 18
how could the word	beget	us? By these words	9, 25/ 8
ergo he did not	beget	us after our own	9, 34/ 15
God goeth about to	beget	him by faith as	9, 36/ 13
about by nature to	beget	his father. But now	9, 36/ 14
for it: of the	begetter	and him that is	9, 34/ 9
congregation, and he that	begetteth	is before him that	9, 19/ 18
child hath in the	begetting	of his own father	9, 34/ 3
child hath in the	begetting	of his father. And	9, 36/ 9
the generation at the	begetting	of his father, the	9, 36/ 15
time of his spiritual	begetting	in this case, as	9, 36/ 29
made the Supplication of	Beggars	. But God gave him	9, 76/ 1
while to make many	beggars	more, than to relieve	9, 84/ 3
they spend upon naughty	beggars	the good that was	9, 98/ 32
though they be no	beggars	, yet might peradventure, the	9, 105/ 9
Chapter Now will I	begin	with that point that	9, 6/ 8
is weary ere he	begin	. But I find some	9, 8/ 6
now too old to	begin	to go to school	9, 13/ 24
of the book, and	begin	in that leaf and	9, 38/ 28
persons, else he would	begin	holily with the same	9, 58/ 1

few folk may soon	begin	a noise of evil	9, 67/ 23
go forward, as they	begin	to grow now and	9, 69/ 27
that Calavius, perceiving them	begin	in the matter somewhat	9, 81/ 27
fasten" -- so we	begin	, God wot, to fast	9, 106/ 20
conclusions upon, the clergy	begin	to spare, and for	9, 109/ 15
for any such causes	begin	to slack, and be	9, 109/ 16
the grudge ere it	begin	, use a figure of	9, 116/ 1
that evil-disposed people might	begin	against them a seditious	9, 143/ 26
correction. For, now, to	begin	with his first device	9, 152/ 12
well; and forthwith, to	begin	well, get himself a	9, 169/ 33
mine answer. Lo, thus	beginneth	mine answer unto Tyndale's	9, 20/ 18
and therein thus he	beginneth	: Here may you perceive	9, 23/ 8
effect, with which he	beginneth	his indifferent, mild book	9, 58/ 2
perceive. Lo, thus it	beginneth	: Who may remember the	9, 61/ 30
that chapter there, that	beginneth	"Statuta quedam," it is	9, 137/ 12
they see that it	beginneth	almost to grow in	9, 158/ 20
a subtle, wily shrew	beginneth	a false action, and	9, 159/ 5
meetly well for a	beginning	; whereof for example I	9, 11/ 18
our Savior before the	beginning	of the world; as	9, 17/ 6
it them at the	beginning	in their hearts, and	9, 17/ 10
see that at the	beginning	God wrote his laws	9, 17/ 12
Christ's church in the	beginning	been at liberty to	9, 18/ 20
our Savior before the	beginning	of the world; as	9, 24/ 34
it them at the	beginning	in their hearts, and	9, 24/ 38
see that at the	beginning	God wrote his laws	9, 25/ 3
other pieces in the	beginning	of those words, I	9, 33/ 15
Order of Our Election,"	beginning	, if he list, in	9, 37/ 8
nothing serve his lamentable	beginning	-- which standeth, ye	9, 65/ 24
go abroad. In the	beginning	he said that division	9, 66/ 30
late as about the	beginning	of this division? Or	9, 68/ 12
fervor of charity so	beginning	to cool -- it	9, 70/ 14
this Pacifier, in the	beginning	of this his holy	9, 107/ 17
duly followed in the	beginning	, the matter had not	9, 139/ 8
all Christendom from the	beginning	were instituted and devised	9, 144/ 30
say that God willingly	begot	us by the word	9, 15/ 33
it pleased him" he	begot	us. If we were	9, 16/ 13
James saith that God	begot	us through the word	9, 16/ 20
were begotten. If God	begot	us through the word	9, 16/ 24
grant that he that	begot	us was before that	9, 16/ 25
begotten; and he that	begot	us begot us by	9, 16/ 25
he that begot us	begot	us by the word	9, 16/ 26
was, and the word	begot	us, and not we	9, 17/ 34
He made us," or "	begot	" us, "by the truth	9, 22/ 37

James saith that God	begot	us through the word	9, 23/ 33
were begotten. If God	begot	us through the word	9, 23/ 36
grant that he that	begot	us was before that	9, 24/ 1
begotten; and he that	begot	us begot us by	9, 24/ 2
he that begot us	begot	us by the word	9, 24/ 2
was, and the word	begot	us, and not we	9, 27/ 3
was, and the word	begot	us, and not we	9, 28/ 19
and argueth thus: "God	begot	us ' willingly, '	9, 34/ 14
how that he hath	begotten	us by the word	9, 16/ 1
saith that God hath	begotten	us through his word	9, 16/ 2
Saint James, "he hath	begotten	us by the word	9, 16/ 11
us. If we were	begotten	and made as it	9, 16/ 13
and if we were	begotten	by him -- then	9, 16/ 15
truth. If we were	begotten	by the word, then	9, 16/ 21
be before we were	begotten	-- or else how	9, 16/ 22
how should we be	begotten	by the word? --	9, 16/ 22
he saith, we were	begotten	. If God begot us	9, 16/ 23
before that we were	begotten	; and he that begot	9, 16/ 25
before that we were	begotten	. Now, then, if this	9, 16/ 27
were before we were	begotten	, how can we say	9, 16/ 28
word this church was	begotten	. Then needs must we	9, 16/ 37
the word we were	begotten	; therefore the word must	9, 17/ 15
be before we were	begotten	; or else how could	9, 17/ 16
testify that we are	begotten	through the word. Wherefore	9, 19/ 17
before him that is	begotten	, then is the Gospel	9, 19/ 19
English, "He hath willingly	begotten	us by the word	9, 22/ 35
truth. If we were	begotten	by the word, then	9, 23/ 34
be before we were	begotten	-- or else how	9, 23/ 35
how should we be	begotten	by the word? --	9, 23/ 35
he saith, we were	begotten	. If God begot us	9, 23/ 36
before that we were	begotten	; and he that begot	9, 24/ 2
before that we were	begotten	. Now, then, if this	9, 24/ 4
were before we were	begotten	, how can we say	9, 24/ 4
word this church was	begotten	. Then needs must we	9, 24/ 14
well, which Tyndale hath	begotten	him, and which he	9, 24/ 17
the word we were	begotten	; therefore the word must	9, 25/ 6
be before we were	begotten	; or else how could	9, 25/ 7
he saith, . . . "he hath	begotten	us by the word	9, 33/ 17
him" . . . If we were	begotten	and made even as	9, 33/ 19
and if we were	begotten	by him -- then	9, 33/ 20
and him that is	begotten	. But he layeth not	9, 34/ 9
-- "God hath willingly	begotten	us with the word	9, 34/ 12
by which we be	begotten	. But Tyndale layeth that	9, 34/ 34

again, if we were	begotten	by him, then could	9, 36/ 3
it was the Church	begun	, gathered, and taught; and	9, 22/ 2
all this gear is	begun	whereof he maketh his	9, 66/ 20
not have so late	begun	, but must have been	9, 70/ 6
all thing so early	begun	nor fully so long	9, 103/ 15
the Tower, and hath	begun	and gone on a	9, 125/ 13
faith of Christ, and	begun	and set forth these	9, 129/ 2
for. For those heresies	begun	by Wycliffe in the	9, 161/ 38
great good in this	behalf	. "The Thirteenth Chapter But	9, 57/ 13
great good in this	behalf	. "Now get you hence	9, 59/ 22
free liberty in that	behalf	. And that spiritual men	9, 91/ 24
of help in that	behalf	, to save and defend	9, 137/ 34
such manner of unmannerly	behavior	toward those two most	9, 50/ 28
for that manner of	behavior	whereby he giveth all	9, 132/ 3
of what fame and	behavior	the man is in	9, 132/ 8
and an even eye	behold	and consider both myself	9, 3/ 6
shall I write it."	Behold	how God gave it	9, 17/ 9
shall I write it."	Behold	how God gave it	9, 24/ 37
I have said, I	belie	him not: I shall	9, 61/ 19
well say they falsely	belie	him therein. Howbeit, some	9, 121/ 36
any man list to	belie	them. For upon this	9, 146/ 34
and preachers of verity,	belie	me), if all the	9, 167/ 23
leaning toward a false	belief	, they be very negligent	9, 9/ 33
truth of the Christian	belief	but if it may	9, 18/ 3
so, the faith and	belief	of those things kept	9, 18/ 15
man's endeavor toward the	belief	, and in scorning that	9, 33/ 30
into the assent and	belief	of the things that	9, 36/ 24
both be very false	belief	and great, damnable sin	9, 44/ 18
themselves with their evil	belief	be let alone and	9, 52/ 25
been less light of	belief	, or boldly might have	9, 74/ 21
wot that since the	belief	of purgatory and others	9, 86/ 4
God, and the contrary	belief	is by the whole	9, 86/ 7
the truth of his	belief	, yet what he would	9, 87/ 13
died in the contrary	belief	be perished in body	9, 87/ 26
because that by the	belief	of purgatory, and of	9, 90/ 34
point of our old	belief	for anything brought up	9, 168/ 26
to the common, well-known	belief	of the common- known	9, 168/ 38
were nothing bound to	believe	but only the things	9, 18/ 17
and Tyndale as well	believe	the Church in that	9, 18/ 34
say" as they must	believe	the Church (or else	9, 18/ 36
the Church (or else	believe	nothing) in that it	9, 18/ 36
call on whom they	believe	not? And how shall	9, 19/ 21
And how shall they	believe	without a preacher?" That	9, 19/ 21

preached ere men can	believe	in him. And then	9, 19/ 22
they which will not	believe	God's word but if	9, 21/ 5
they that will not	believe	it written; since God's	9, 21/ 6
as all Christian men	believe	, and the scripture showeth	9, 21/ 13
men are bound to	believe	nothing but if it	9, 25/ 30
God will have us	believe	, be not all written	9, 26/ 5
Tyndale must as well	believe	the Church in telling	9, 26/ 8
he doth and must	believe	it in telling him	9, 26/ 9
us as well to	believe	them as ever he	9, 27/ 27
he bound us to	believe	any word that ever	9, 27/ 27
I said, of reason	believe	the Church as well	9, 27/ 30
else will we not	believe	him. The Sixth Chapter	9, 28/ 4
we be bound to	believe	, the evangelists and apostles	9, 28/ 23
should of reason better	believe	holy Saint Augustine, holy	9, 29/ 3
God bindeth us to	believe	, where he saith: But	9, 30/ 21
the scripture. For whoso	believe	the Church will grant	9, 32/ 17
grant both, and whoso	believe	not the Church will	9, 32/ 18
five; but I cannot	believe	him. Nor, verily, no	9, 40/ 33
no more can I	believe	that the fiends be	9, 40/ 34
no more can I	believe	, neither, that the damned	9, 41/ 1
matter. But let them	believe	as they list, yet	9, 48/ 7
do, or else that,	believe	he never so well	9, 52/ 22
and be suffered to	believe	as they list. But	9, 52/ 25
you, for all that	believe	him? I suppose verily	9, 59/ 29
win him credence. But	believe	the husband as he	9, 59/ 32
a fool as to	believe	that he meant to	9, 59/ 34
lied, rather than lightly	believe	the lewd words of	9, 74/ 23
yet they know and	believe	in their hearts that	9, 75/ 19
themselves heretics, and yet	believe	full truly, for all	9, 86/ 29
yet in his heart	believe	the while full falsely	9, 86/ 31
heart secretly think and	believe	right; but if he	9, 87/ 5
good Pacifier, though he	believe	right himself and plainly	9, 87/ 12
words he believeth to	believe	right in their minds	9, 87/ 15
whom he believeth to	believe	wrong indeed, I cannot	9, 87/ 16
that they think and	believe	that the clergy hath	9, 93/ 28
no layman should then	believe	them. And therefore, like	9, 101/ 34
should so, nor yet	believe	that it is so	9, 109/ 5
much people may sometime	believe	some one man's lie	9, 112/ 13
the while think and	believe	the contrary. Letting, therefore	9, 112/ 21
nature, been easy to	believe	some such as have	9, 116/ 30
and of him I	believe	the same, that we	9, 123/ 17
say he would less	believe	their lamentable tales than	9, 127/ 34
at that word and	believe	him, he showeth us	9, 141/ 32

us, to take and	believe	for true every false	9, 146/ 33
laboreth to make men	believe	them for true, by	9, 150/ 10
other men's, whose souls,	believe	himself never so well	9, 150/ 24
spirituality, I can scant	believe	but that it would	9, 153/ 11
unarrested -- I cannot	believe	that if his way	9, 155/ 9
I see ere I	believe	. Which I trust I	9, 162/ 28
the spirituality, making men	believe	under his figure of	9, 163/ 5
God inspire himself to	believe	and follow the thing	9, 169/ 31
this, I can scant	believe	that the brethren find	9, 171/ 2
gathered, and the faith	believed	, before any part of	9, 18/ 22
he would have known,	believed	, and kept -- was	9, 22/ 6
nor worthy to be	believed	, but if it were	9, 23/ 21
is now to be	believed	, nor to be taken	9, 27/ 19
that he will have	believed	, were never written; and	9, 27/ 25
the unlearned people better	believed	-- the old holy	9, 30/ 4
they should do, and	believed	that it was a	9, 44/ 13
them good, and have	believed	that there was neither	9, 44/ 15
say: that either he	believed	those some that so	9, 74/ 17
him, or else he	believed	them not. If he	9, 74/ 18
them not. If he	believed	them not -- it	9, 74/ 18
untold, till he had	believed	them better. And on	9, 74/ 20
other side, if he	believed	them well -- he	9, 74/ 20
or boldly might have	believed	that they lied, rather	9, 74/ 22
inkling, which yet he	believed	not, that this man	9, 76/ 22
would say that he	believed	ever the right way	9, 90/ 30
cause be somewhat better	believed	than would the oaths	9, 120/ 31
me that he hath	believed	some in complaining upon	9, 127/ 35
aware that the Church	believed	so; and will say	9, 165/ 7
have known to be	believed	; and have, over that	9, 169/ 2
the faith of the	believer	. And therefore, inasmuch as	9, 19/ 24
the hearts of the	believers	, and maketh them true	9, 19/ 37
is true because he	believeth	it, testifieth, and giveth	9, 20/ 7
for the while and	believeth	as they do, or	9, 52/ 22
know that a man	believeth	the truth in his	9, 86/ 8
himself declareth that he	believeth	the right way and	9, 86/ 21
think that a man	believeth	otherwise than he saith	9, 86/ 33
faith, think that he	believeth	wrong; surely so can	9, 87/ 1
own wrong words he	believeth	to believe right in	9, 87/ 15
those, either, whom he	believeth	to believe wrong indeed	9, 87/ 16
mind, that this man	believeth	in these articles like	9, 87/ 24
that he not only	believeth	well himself, but also	9, 87/ 33
the faith, and he	believeth	it with a ready	9, 145/ 32
simplicity, and that he	believeth	as the Church, believeth	9, 165/ 3

believeth as the Church,	believeth	he. And when he	9, 165/ 3
asked how the Church	believeth	, he will say he	9, 165/ 4
whole scripture and all	believing	hearts testify that we	9, 19/ 17
any of the brethren,	believing	their holy fathers, think	9, 48/ 3
of credence in the	believing	either the one disputer	9, 169/ 21
say, be light in	believing	them, for all that	9, 169/ 29
those that loved their	bellies	and their ease among	9, 68/ 30
of churches, buying of	bells	, and ornaments, and against	9, 72/ 24
breeding worms in my	belly	by eating of flesh	9, 12/ 16
those the lessons that	belong	to the matter than	9, 148/ 7
of it should have	belonged	unto them; which I	9, 53/ 19
to be taught what	belonged	unto right, nor were	9, 148/ 22
great lucre so sore	bend	unto the setting forth	9, 73/ 8
and then by some	benefit	win all their good	9, 80/ 3
the goodness that God's	benefits	unto man requireth of	9, 108/ 19
good readers, consider, I	beseech	you, that if these	9, 69/ 37
can get by them,	beseech	God to keep in	9, 73/ 37
live well -- I	beseech	Almighty God to grant	9, 172/ 26
and to his Council,	beseeching	His Grace of help	9, 137/ 33
this matter concerning heresies,	beseeching	our Lord and Savior	9, 170/ 20
their reason to the	best	that they can make	9, 6/ 28
learning both as the	best	of all this blessed	9, 8/ 10
it good with the	best	evangelist of all this	9, 10/ 5
done in them the	best	that ever he can	9, 37/ 25
folk taken away the	best	part of their wits	9, 41/ 9
and most against the	best	(that is to wit	9, 44/ 28
not (which were the	best	) revoke their false heresies	9, 46/ 7
as might make his	best	friends to fear that	9, 61/ 4
the most perfect and	best	, and saith that through	9, 65/ 14
when religious folk lived	best	. And verily the clergy	9, 65/ 27
that those that seem	best	and take most labor	9, 70/ 37
what wise he might	best	and most charitably handle	9, 89/ 29
froward, that against the	best	thing that can be	9, 100/ 15
should cost him the	best	blood in his body	9, 121/ 31
me, might, withdrawing the	best	, and making it seem	9, 122/ 35
their keeping. If the	best	spiritual men be such	9, 142/ 22
layman report it, the	best	spiritual men will, he	9, 142/ 26
this even by the	best	, till he prove it	9, 142/ 33
and out of hand	bestow	the one, and with	9, 98/ 26
their own hand yearly	bestow	the other, openly among	9, 98/ 27
young, foolish fellow should	bestow	such labor about such	9, 122/ 4
think it better to	bestow	some time upon another	9, 172/ 16
writing, think better to	bestow	some time about the	9, 172/ 19

they should be better	bestowed	, such ways as at	9, 83/ 35
little and began to	bethink	them. But shortly some	9, 81/ 19
mighty part), studied and	bethought	himself what means he	9, 80/ 2
the water signifieth and	betokeneth	the inward washing of	9, 35/ 14
about full busily to	betray	his master, and bring	9, 160/ 15
was among Christ's apostles)	betrayed	the faith of Christ	9, 129/ 2
could have done it	better	, it might much better	9, 3/ 16
better, it might much	better	have become me to	9, 3/ 17
more and with much	better	will. And yet they	9, 5/ 30
that he saith much	better	in some other place	9, 10/ 25
It were indeed somewhat	better	than it is, if	9, 11/ 1
yet were poisoned bread	better	than no bread at	9, 12/ 6
jollily it was preached "	Better	poisoned bread than no	9, 12/ 13
and give them no	better	staff to stand by	9, 12/ 29
that poisoned bread is	better	than no bread. For	9, 12/ 30
that poisoned bread were	better	than no bread? I	9, 12/ 32
me that it were	better	for a man to	9, 12/ 34
intent ye may the	better	perceive for what purpose	9, 17/ 36
we should of reason	better	believe holy Saint Augustine	9, 29/ 3
among the unlearned people	better	believed -- the old	9, 30/ 3
whither part is the	better	of these twain, no	9, 30/ 7
Tyndale or I had	better	reason on our part	9, 39/ 9
their manner is no	better	. But iwis ye know	9, 42/ 26
rather, the worse, the	better	. For the pleasant oil	9, 45/ 1
God, that is their	better	, and for whose sake	9, 48/ 1
likely to be waxen	better	ere they got thence	9, 50/ 1
them; and lest a	better	opinion of the book	9, 61/ 16
he declare it the	better	, mislike better men and	9, 63/ 13
it the better, mislike	better	men and better learned	9, 63/ 13
mislike better men and	better	learned, too, than I	9, 63/ 13
England had not their	better	any day this forty	9, 68/ 19
he had believed them	better	. And on the other	9, 74/ 20
that it might be	better	used if some other	9, 77/ 18
a great deal the	better	if it like him	9, 79/ 5
such as it were	better	to have them or	9, 79/ 17
set of yourselves some	better	men in their places	9, 81/ 9
to find out the	better	new, that they waxed	9, 81/ 26
could they find their	better	nor their match neither	9, 82/ 21
steads, and live there	better	than they do, and	9, 82/ 37
way they should be	better	bestowed, such ways as	9, 83/ 35
against the abuses do	better	and have more grace	9, 85/ 17
one man may much	better	feign himself for policy	9, 86/ 30
the clergy have been	better	reformed, and peradventure in	9, 88/ 30

that the lack of	better	and more charitable handling	9, 88/ 34
other twain besides, of	better	substance than myself, that	9, 94/ 15
might be to the	better	, yet out of time	9, 97/ 4
the doer to the	better	part as they be	9, 105/ 2
that we be much	better	for our part than	9, 108/ 17
us, God knoweth the	better	and the worse both	9, 108/ 32
own cause be somewhat	better	believed than would the	9, 120/ 31
but if it be	better	to have more thieves	9, 132/ 33
as he thinketh, a	better	. But his device peradventure	9, 138/ 38
he prove it somewhat	better	, this shameful tale is	9, 142/ 33
us, and a little	better	too. And they have	9, 149/ 25
their talking, and in	better	places also where they	9, 160/ 3
part should have the	better	; but that it would	9, 161/ 8
making; and yet much	better	soon after, in the	9, 161/ 15
but if they were	better	repressed, did among other	9, 161/ 33
and boast that he	better	understandeth the matter than	9, 165/ 15
devices come to little	better	effect than after this	9, 166/ 12
labor to make himself	better	, and charitably somewhat either	9, 166/ 30
and the realm any	better	mind than I. Howbeit	9, 168/ 15
his learning find a	better	way than not only	9, 168/ 16
to change them be	better	and wiser both, than	9, 170/ 18
I am, it may	better	haply become him merrily	9, 170/ 37
first I think it	better	to bestow some time	9, 172/ 16
men's in writing, think	better	to bestow some time	9, 172/ 19
as were likely to	bewray	them. And when that	9, 141/ 3
up again with this	bicched	burden, and lay it	9, 83/ 20
any man advise and	bid	another come unto the	9, 35/ 22
Sirs, we will not	bid	you live so strait	9, 83/ 4
not say that I	bid	him trot about for	9, 94/ 13
our own part, but	bid	the priester go fasten	9, 106/ 20
he were afraid to	bide	any farther reckoning, namely	9, 165/ 38
there was a foolish	bill	and a false put	9, 84/ 16
Maidstone, and Sir Thomas	Bilney	at Norwich, and one	9, 93/ 39
he will, and may	bind	us as well to	9, 27/ 27
him: that I will	bind	myself for surety, and	9, 94/ 14
somewhat sore if he	bind	them all thereto; but	9, 106/ 30
use the judges to	bind	him for his good	9, 132/ 12
told him the tale,	bind	that busy, troublesome man	9, 134/ 8
all things that God	bindeth	us to believe, where	9, 30/ 20
that accounted her own	birds	the fairest of all	9, 3/ 10
like as a few	birds	always chirking and flying	9, 159/ 34
child at the carnal	birth	of his father, much	9, 36/ 33
man at the spiritual	birth	of himself than is	9, 36/ 33

fall in relapse, the	bishop	is bound to deliver	9, 86/ 15
this Pacifier give the	bishop	then? What good and	9, 91/ 5
our Lord forbid) any	bishop	fall in this fear	9, 109/ 35
the Apocalypse unto the	bishop	of Ephesus: "I will	9, 110/ 4
wrongful demeanor of one	bishop	or twain in one	9, 115/ 3
Reverend Father my lord	bishop	of Winchester; and, being	9, 121/ 2
Reverend Father my lord	bishop	of Winchester sent for	9, 124/ 14
the boy and the	bishop	. But there shall not	9, 125/ 28
greatly need such a	bishop	so learned as my	9, 125/ 29
imputeth it to the	bishop	of Winchester, it were	9, 126/ 5
decreed that if the	bishop	or other inquirers of	9, 137/ 13
showed but to the	bishop	or inquirers, or such	9, 137/ 17
there decreed that the	bishop	or inquirers may enjoin	9, 137/ 21
this way. If the	bishop	or inquirers dread that	9, 137/ 31
the preaching of his	bishop	, that preacheth haply against	9, 145/ 31
also, further, if neither	bishop	nor king arrest them	9, 153/ 25
the power of the	bishop	forever, of arresting them	9, 153/ 35
in God Cuthbert, now	bishop	of Durham and at	9, 158/ 8
and at that time	bishop	of London, in which	9, 158/ 8
more meetly to be	bishop	than many that wear	9, 164/ 5
his judges -- the	bishop	might not arrest him	9, 165/ 39
month than in the	bishop's	a week -- saving	9, 49/ 33
already taken by the	bishop's	servants, by the aid	9, 89/ 21
marvelously tormented by the	bishop's	officers in prison, and	9, 121/ 5
he were in the	bishop's	prison, his ghostly enemy	9, 126/ 27
to go to the	bishop's	prison) was received prisoner	9, 127/ 4
have, he saith, the	bishop's	power of arresting no	9, 154/ 1
laymen that would be	bishops	with a good will	9, 82/ 26
accuse them, and the	bishops	are bound, upon their	9, 86/ 12
apostle may make some	bishops	among the new brethren	9, 90/ 17
other is that the	bishops	shall arrest no man	9, 152/ 4
the other point, that	bishops	should not arrest them	9, 153/ 23
abhor also the beastly,	bitcherly	marriages of monks, friars	9, 45/ 39
chastity against the abominable	bitchery	of friars that wed	9, 28/ 32
sacrilege and very beastly	bitchery	. The Seventh Chapter But	9, 30/ 16
and Savior, for his	bitter	Passion, that as his	9, 170/ 20
readers, because the brethren	blame	my books for the	9, 36/ 35
the brethren lay a	blame	in me that I	9, 52/ 2
that they be to	blame	because they use the	9, 57/ 2
mine acquaintance, when I	blamed	him lately for not	9, 106/ 18
will say that he	blameth	but their abuses thereof	9, 60/ 24
I am not greatly	blameworthy	therein. For his book	9, 52/ 6
against the sacraments, and	blaspheme	our blessed Lady, and	9, 149/ 7

clear confutations of false,	blasphemous	heresies by Tyndale and	9, 4/ 3
sacraments and saints very	blasphemous	fools, they should ween	9, 42/ 2
of the Altar), these	blasphemous	heretics in their ungracious	9, 44/ 30
Pacifier that all these	blasphemous	, damnable heretics shall be	9, 149/ 11
the reward of the	blast	of a few men's	9, 69/ 6
the Mass, and the	Blessed	Sacrament of the Altar	9, 6/ 2
Now, whereas these good,	blessed	brethren say that my	9, 7/ 28
best of all this	blessed	brotherhood that ever I	9, 8/ 11
in tenebris, among this	blessed	brotherhood; but I trust	9, 15/ 3
not nay -- the	blessed	Spirit of God hath	9, 21/ 15
matrimony, and the very	Blessed	Body and Blood of	9, 28/ 29
my writing grieveth this	blessed	brotherhood a little more	9, 41/ 31
nor wine in the	Blessed	Sacrament of the Altar	9, 44/ 15
only, but against the	blessed	sacraments also. And now	9, 51/ 7
the relics, and the	Blessed	Sacrament: were it not	9, 51/ 22
thing that offendeth these	blessed	brethren, I have not	9, 53/ 7
there be now many	blessed	saints in heaven, have	9, 84/ 24
of Christ concerning the	Blessed	Sacrament of the Altar	9, 90/ 5
sacraments and consecrating the	Blessed	Body of Christ, with	9, 99/ 25
it was with his	blessed	apostles -- men ought	9, 100/ 6
to pray to our	blessed	Lady or other holy	9, 101/ 20
or that in the	Blessed	Sacrament of the Altar	9, 101/ 28
of Christ in his	blessed	apostles' days, and yet	9, 108/ 29
and railed against the	Blessed	Sacrament; and Blomfield, the	9, 113/ 13
that many of the	blessed	brethren have made, and	9, 117/ 4
the pyx with the	Blessed	Sacrament, or villainously casting	9, 117/ 17
ungracious heresy against the	Blessed	Sacrament of the Altar	9, 117/ 37
Such lust have these	blessed	brethren that ever talk	9, 121/ 23
and writing against the	Blessed	Sacrament. And I was	9, 122/ 2
people have in Christ's	Blessed	Body and Blood, which	9, 122/ 11
and heresies against the	Blessed	Sacrament of the Altar	9, 123/ 7
foolish treatise against the	Blessed	Sacrament of the Altar	9, 123/ 26
sacraments, and blaspheme our	blessed	Lady, and our Savior	9, 149/ 7
rail on Christ's own	Blessed	Body and Blood in	9, 149/ 9
and Blood in the	Blessed	Sacrament. Will this Pacifier	9, 149/ 10
mine own self. But,	blessed	be God, when he	9, 157/ 6
boast and brag these	blessed	brethren never so fast	9, 157/ 33
how loudly soever these	blessed	new brethren, the professors	9, 167/ 22
other; and all the	blessed	, holy saints in heaven	9, 172/ 29
am I not so	blind	upon the other side	9, 3/ 13
point but labor to	blind	his audience, and meeteth	9, 23/ 25
the Blessed Sacrament; and	Blomfield	, the apostate that was	9, 113/ 13
very Blessed Body and	Blood	of Christ in the	9, 28/ 30

the very Body and	Blood	of Christ. All these	9, 44/ 17
the precious Body and	Blood	of our Savior himself	9, 44/ 29
very Body and very	Blood	of Christ, but, as	9, 101/ 29
cost him the best	blood	in his body. Now	9, 121/ 31
Christ's Blessed Body and	Blood	, which all Christian folk	9, 122/ 12
him therein sweat the	blood	out of his body	9, 122/ 20
own Blessed Body and	Blood	in the Blessed Sacrament	9, 149/ 10
malicious mouths of some,	blow	abroad in books so	9, 74/ 24
caused the brethren to	blow	it further about, that	9, 121/ 29
that heretics of malice	blow	about against their judges	9, 150/ 10
they suffer to be	blown	out the light of	9, 109/ 37
so caused to be	blown	about that a right	9, 117/ 11
of reason, sometimes, with	blunt	subtleties and rude riddles	9, 8/ 23
his fist upon the	board	, with such a fervent	9, 76/ 28
book be bound in	boards	. The Fifth Chapter Another	9, 14/ 16
little force. For they	boast	much that they hear	9, 5/ 12
lad's mouth, the brethren	boast	that they hear divers	9, 11/ 10
when she heard him	boast	it, how jollily it	9, 12/ 12
which answer the brethren	boast	greatly and say that	9, 14/ 20
of mine in great	boast	, by a special sure	9, 14/ 22
answer is, as they	boast	, by that sermon so	9, 15/ 14
sermon by which they	boast	that mine answer unto	9, 15/ 20
matter whereof the brethren	boast	that the words of	9, 20/ 13
may bear out their	boast	or not, I shall	9, 20/ 17
the brethren have to	boast	that piece of that	9, 33/ 8
me Pharisee for the	boast	, and Pelagian for my	9, 48/ 9
excellent as the brethren	boast	it. In which book	9, 52/ 15
as much as they	boast	it, he declareth and	9, 52/ 15
the good brethren that	boast	it lay forth for	9, 55/ 30
yet because the brethren's	boast	hath made it an	9, 61/ 13
than the brethren that	boast	it would that such	9, 97/ 23
notwithstanding that the brethren	boast	much of his happy	9, 121/ 14
sect. And the same	boast	Bayfield, the apostate which	9, 157/ 5
the town. And therefore,	boast	and brag these blessed	9, 157/ 33
and there brag and	boast	that he better understandeth	9, 165/ 15
study of scripture, and	boast	that their books of	9, 169/ 25
men much speak and	boast	that they will labor	9, 170/ 2
what purpose the brotherhood	boasteth	these words, ye shall	9, 17/ 37
the new, naughty brotherhood	boasteth	, but some good folk	9, 61/ 12
barge, and almost every	boat	, as few as they	9, 160/ 1
persecute and pursue the	bodies	, of all them that	9, 110/ 10
that some covet their	bodily	ease and worldly wealth	9, 68/ 22
and never had either	bodily	harm done him or	9, 119/ 21

more labor, loss, and	bodily	pain also, than peradventure	9, 122/ 24
though the corps and	body	of the scripture be	9, 13/ 8
and the very Blessed	Body	and Blood of Christ	9, 28/ 30
am a simple, plain	body	much like the Macedonians	9, 42/ 11
and wine, the very	Body	and Blood of Christ	9, 44/ 16
to wit, the precious	Body	and Blood of our	9, 44/ 29
imputed to the whole	body	, neither of spirituality nor	9, 53/ 16
trouble and vex the	body	; and of all them	9, 53/ 32
health of the whole	body	, cut and cast off	9, 53/ 33
the soul and the	body	brabble and strive together	9, 54/ 8
pointed toward the whole	body	. The Twelfth Chapter Howbeit	9, 54/ 22
division with the whole	body	of the clergy, because	9, 68/ 34
the faults in the	body	at large in such	9, 82/ 2
reason damnable to his	body	. The Twenty-fourth Chapter Howbeit	9, 87/ 10
and peradventure saved in	body	and in soul. In	9, 87/ 22
belief be perished in	body	and soul. For he	9, 87/ 27
and peradventure saved in	body	and soul. So that	9, 87/ 29
people the name and	body	of the clergy, by	9, 88/ 25
both in soul and	body	destroyed; since they might	9, 88/ 28
peradventure in soul and	body	saved. Would God these	9, 88/ 31
the loss of his	body	and soul. For then	9, 88/ 35
the life left his	body	. But, now, forasmuch as	9, 89/ 8
of his soul and	body	, the laws of Christ's	9, 89/ 30
devise to save his	body	and soul -- especially	9, 91/ 6
lost and perished in	body	and soul, had wrong	9, 92/ 23
and charitable handling in	body	and soul so perished	9, 93/ 18
handling have been in	body	and soul saved, it	9, 93/ 32
and consecrating the Blessed	Body	of Christ, with divers	9, 99/ 25
were not the very	Body	and very Blood of	9, 101/ 29
against the corps and	body	thereof, that they should	9, 108/ 8
therefore, that the whole	body	of the spirituality of	9, 109/ 2
yet kill but the	body	and then have spit	9, 109/ 32
he hath slain the	body	, may send the soul	9, 109/ 33
best blood in his	body	. Now, whether Frith lied	9, 121/ 31
peril to perish both	body	and soul, said in	9, 122/ 8
have in Christ's Blessed	Body	and Blood, which all	9, 122/ 11
blood out of his	body	here, and straight from	9, 122/ 20
peril of soul and	body	both. Now might it	9, 122/ 27
temporalty against the whole	body	of the spirituality --	9, 129/ 15
too, both in goods,	body	, and soul. And because	9, 132/ 26
on Christ's own Blessed	Body	and Blood in the	9, 149/ 10
be arrested by the	body	; but not upon every	9, 151/ 26
be arrested by the	body	. And therein he bringeth	9, 154/ 22

bad to the whole	body	(wherein be many good	9, 167/ 6
toward (I say) the	body	, not toward those that	9, 167/ 15
much more glad and	bold	when I see that	9, 5/ 2
For I dare be	bold	to say, and am	9, 10/ 4
that I may be	bold	to say very largely	9, 10/ 32
men may not be	bold	in these matters to	9, 10/ 32
forbidden ware, besides the	bold	erroneous talking that is	9, 11/ 9
Howbeit, though they be	bold	upon some parts even	9, 11/ 14
dare not be so	bold	yet, but little and	9, 11/ 15
that they be already	bold	upon be meetly well	9, 11/ 17
beastliness, I dare be	bold	to say that neither	9, 30/ 11
end, I dare be	bold	to warrant that they	9, 38/ 31
this will I be	bold	to say for myself	9, 48/ 8
both. I dare be	bold	to say that proud	9, 50/ 14
list, I durst be	bold	to swear for the	9, 59/ 33
in my mind be	bold	to say that England	9, 68/ 18
this dare I be	bold	to offer, to see	9, 94/ 22
saith, men may be	bold	to say the thing	9, 94/ 23
countenance, I dare be	bold	to warrant that I	9, 98/ 22
I durst again be	bold	to warrant that if	9, 98/ 28
fools would peradventure be	bold	with froward arguments and	9, 100/ 23
cannot see, is therefore	bold	to say they do	9, 103/ 7
as he may be	bold	to preach being a	9, 103/ 24
too, I would be	bold	to preach thus much	9, 103/ 25
new brotherhood be so	bold	and so shameless in	9, 116/ 34
make the men so	bold	as in a cause	9, 139/ 30
might be the more	bold	, and the Catholics more	9, 155/ 28
heretics have been so	bold	that they have not	9, 156/ 1
all have been so	bold	to come fetch him	9, 157/ 23
bear ourselves thereupon so	bold	that we make light	9, 159/ 2
thing will I be	bold	to say: that I	9, 167/ 28
this will I be	bold	to counsel every man	9, 168/ 22
I have told you)	bolded	and encouraged by the	9, 4/ 34
Barnes both let not	boldly	to deny for scripture	9, 33/ 2
read out, I dare	boldly	promise that he shall	9, 37/ 10
but thinketh he may	boldly	tell everything for true	9, 66/ 2
light of belief, or	boldly	might have believed that	9, 74/ 22
so much and so	boldly	speak of taking away	9, 84/ 11
this realm, I dare	boldly	say this hundred years	9, 95/ 1
God: so dare I	boldly	say that as they	9, 104/ 11
Pacifier himself, showing forth	boldly	therein his own open	9, 142/ 31
yet be they suffered	boldly	to talk unchecked. Which	9, 158/ 22
learned than himself, teach	boldly	the false part, and	9, 165/ 14

the people courage and	boldness	to resist their prince	9, 12/ 28
such a courage and	boldness	that they weened themselves	9, 156/ 33
took such heart and	boldness	, and openly, by day	9, 157/ 11
such number, courage, and	boldness	that afterward, in the	9, 162/ 3
not to forfeit their	bond	for brotherhood, but let	9, 90/ 15
the contrary dischargeth the	bond	of that law, though	9, 105/ 34
may either to the	bond	or to the discharge	9, 106/ 3
now lately wrote the	book	of The Division between	9, 5/ 27
whole rehearsed in my	book	I suppose it may	9, 7/ 18
many faults in that	book	which they confess themselves	9, 7/ 33
have read the whole	book	over thrice -- and	9, 8/ 8
read over a long	book	; and therefore have I	9, 9/ 39
one, throughout all the	book	. For I dare be	9, 10/ 3
read more of my	book	neither, and so shall	9, 10/ 20
divers parts of my	book	well and plainly in	9, 11/ 11
spread through the whole	book	, that likewise as it	9, 11/ 32
to translate the whole	book	all new as to	9, 11/ 35
it had not a	book	by them of the	9, 13/ 15
eat it though the	book	be bound in boards	9, 14/ 16
chapter of my third	book	of Tyndale's Confutation; of	9, 14/ 19
I might see the	book	-- weening that some	9, 14/ 31
realm; not by any	book	specially made against it	9, 14/ 34
and penned; whereof the	book	as a spirit in	9, 15/ 1
in his most famous	book	of Assertion of the	9, 18/ 4
out of the same	book	of my said sovereign	9, 18/ 6
he doth in his	book	against me, of which	9, 19/ 3
against me, of which	book	he maketh the title	9, 19/ 4
his most erudite, famous	book	against Luther, out of	9, 21/ 27
either in the principal	book	or in the copy	9, 30/ 27
read in my fourth	book	of Tyndale's Confutation (which	9, 37/ 6
is in the first	book	of the second part	9, 37/ 7
read but the seventh	book	, which is entitled "The	9, 38/ 26
if they think that	book	alone too long, let	9, 38/ 27
great part of the	book	, and begin in that	9, 38/ 28
the place in my	book	) answer as divers of	9, 39/ 6
abide to read any	book	by which their own	9, 39/ 33
than to make this	book	over-long by holding a	9, 43/ 11
him that made the	book	of The Division between	9, 52/ 4
blameworthy therein. For his	book	was put out since	9, 52/ 6
invented figures in that	book	, in which I am	9, 52/ 9
boast it. In which	book	yet, as much as	9, 52/ 15
that his mild, indifferent	book	of the Division neither	9, 52/ 34
more indifferent than any	book	of mine. For first	9, 52/ 35

hath not this other	book	, of Division, nor yet	9, 54/ 14
man that made that	book	to be of such	9, 55/ 4
this maker of the	book	of Division would take	9, 57/ 29
beginneth his indifferent, mild	book	of Division, and for	9, 58/ 2
to work in his	book	of Division than this	9, 60/ 6
place otherwise in his	book	. And yet since he	9, 60/ 25
the touching of the	book	is here not my	9, 61/ 7
better opinion of the	book	than the matter may	9, 61/ 16
would put forth a	book	and make all naught	9, 61/ 25
a variance as this	book	speaketh of -- that	9, 62/ 19
whereof he maketh his	book	-- yet hath it	9, 64/ 30
division, put forth a	book	and say that some	9, 70/ 35
largely said in my	book	of the Supplication of	9, 77/ 15
Capuan, in the third	book	of his third decade	9, 79/ 25
against purgatory, and a	book	, that he calleth The	9, 90/ 1
one point is this	book	of his the most	9, 92/ 17
point in all the	book	wherein it more defameth	9, 92/ 19
some things of his	book	untouched, whether he say	9, 97/ 12
perceive that mild, indifferent	book	to bear more shrewd	9, 97/ 22
by this pretty printed	book	privily given them in	9, 98/ 18
some places of this	book	toucheth, being made against	9, 99/ 33
many parts of this	book	of this pacification; which	9, 103/ 1
matter of a lamentable	book	of division, that may	9, 115/ 36
for because that his	book	was not put abroad	9, 123/ 28
at adventure (because Frith's	book	was not put out	9, 124/ 9
perceived had seen his	book	before. Now happed it	9, 124/ 12
and showed him my	book	in print; but of	9, 125/ 8
way in a new	book	against the Sacrament. But	9, 125/ 13
another he hath the	book	in print; and of	9, 125/ 17
else, maketh his new	book	, as I am very	9, 125/ 25
he would have his	book	seem a disputation between	9, 125/ 27
And therefore when the	book	shall hereafter be finished	9, 125/ 35
so cruel as this	book	of this Pacifier maketh	9, 127/ 23
this opinion that his	book	of Division showeth --	9, 127/ 37
would touch of this	book	, and so have I	9, 128/ 11
places of his loving	book	. And yet among all	9, 128/ 18
find not in his	book	any cause of his	9, 128/ 21
of "some say" this	book	layeth to the charge	9, 128/ 33
for all this, the	book	of this Pacifier layeth	9, 129/ 15
every part of his	book	that I think were	9, 129/ 30
to meddle with this	book	of his at all	9, 130/ 20
chapter of the third	book	of my Dialogue; where	9, 136/ 7
in any open English	book	to ransack and rebuke	9, 140/ 7

indeed: wherein, in this	book	of his, he meaneth	9, 140/ 34
divers places of his	book	, to appease this division	9, 143/ 13
he doth in his	book	-- there is no	9, 144/ 9
very great in his	book	. But surely if this	9, 145/ 6
-- so strange a	book	to find, and so	9, 146/ 30
sundry places of his	book	this Pacifier preacheth and	9, 147/ 26
putteth out in his	book	(as cunning as he	9, 148/ 6
the fashion of his	book	, would of heretics in	9, 150/ 8
well therewith, yet his	book	goeth about, by sowing	9, 150/ 25
which in this piteous	book	of Division himself saith	9, 163/ 14
this matter -- the	book	, I mean, of this	9, 167/ 3
the author of the	book	of Division, because he	9, 168/ 5
I perceive in his	book	, he shall, I trust	9, 168/ 13
go farther in his	book	, and come to the	9, 171/ 12
he read not my	book	, I cannot make him	9, 171/ 31
have I in that	book	confuted as for this	9, 172/ 5
last of my second	book	of my Dialogue, whereupon	9, 172/ 11
writing. For of new	bookmakers	there are now more	9, 172/ 21
poisoned faults mine adversaries'	books	be full. Now, then	9, 4/ 7
auditor, and over my	books	such a sore controller	9, 4/ 12
in length all my	books	, in which the brethren	9, 4/ 32
divers parts of my	books	answered and confuted fully	9, 5/ 13
warrant you, of Tyndale's	books	enough by which they	9, 7/ 23
any of these heretics'	books	that have brought them	9, 9/ 30
word was written in	books	of paper and parchment	9, 17/ 19
was written in any	books	or tablets; and therefore	9, 17/ 27
not been written in	books	then! Notwithstanding, ye may	9, 17/ 32
it was written in	books	; and that the cause	9, 23/ 18
were written in the	books	: now I say that	9, 23/ 21
it was written in	books	-- but these be	9, 25/ 21
are now written in	books	were all written in	9, 25/ 25
they were written in	books	, and yet were at	9, 25/ 25
it be written in	books	; since God is at	9, 25/ 30
any of the apostles'	books	. And over this, we	9, 25/ 37
they now know which	books	be those that have	9, 26/ 2
all written in those	books	, but some part still	9, 26/ 5
hearts, as before the	books	written they did altogether	9, 26/ 6
him which be those	books	in which the words	9, 26/ 10
word was written in	books	of paper and parchment	9, 26/ 26
was written in any	books	or tablets; and therefore	9, 26/ 34
not been written in	books	then! Notwithstanding, ye may	9, 27/ 1
not been written in	books	then! Notwithstanding, ye may	9, 28/ 18
vouchsafe to read their	books	or hear them till	9, 30/ 14

not been written in	books	then! These words seem	9, 30/ 26
the brethren blame my	books	for the length, I	9, 36/ 35
list to read my	books	shall find it so	9, 41/ 28
heretics in their ungracious	books	so villainously jest and	9, 44/ 31
to look upon their	books	, wherein they should then	9, 46/ 17
not to read my	books	, for I am suspect	9, 46/ 26
for making of my	books	. In good faith, I	9, 47/ 27
And yet though my	books	be very far under	9, 52/ 13
of late, since Tyndale's	books	and Frith's and Friar	9, 64/ 27
some, blow abroad in	books	so false a tale	9, 74/ 24
yet to put out	books	in writing abroad among	9, 96/ 32
pacifiers to put forth	books	and lament such divisions	9, 115/ 32
And also, if their	books	be once put abroad	9, 124/ 5
so far. For your	books	of this matter have	9, 125/ 5
hear say, the devilish	books	of Wycliffe, Zwingli, and	9, 125/ 11
is, for five such	books	as that is, if	9, 125/ 31
of the heretics' forbidden	books	), I sent for; and	9, 126/ 16
Wycliffe's "Wicket" and Tyndale's	books	, and Frith's, and Friar	9, 164/ 1
to call in their	books	that faith but new	9, 168/ 34
confess in the same	books	to be more old	9, 168/ 35
but even in English	books	shall in many things	9, 169/ 5
and boast that their	books	of divinity were worth	9, 169/ 25
brethren find in my	books	. For as for one	9, 170/ 31
any mirth in my	books	. For I have not	9, 171/ 3
as all mine eight	books	amounteth. For like as	9, 172/ 3
that one Sygar, a	bookseller	of Cambridge which was	9, 119/ 20
as much as they	bore	away upon the hearing	9, 37/ 20
and service that they	bore	toward him -- his	9, 42/ 23
manner of favor I	bore	toward the clergy; and	9, 49/ 20
like a man, and	borne	me over quite; he	9, 20/ 22
the travail and utterly	borne	dead; while they against	9, 24/ 20
censers, and the Sacrament	borne	about with them, upon	9, 51/ 15
that the grudge is	borne	by the temporalty, and	9, 55/ 11
noise may soon be	borne	abroad, whatsoever the matter	9, 67/ 24
put it in my	bosom	; and that Sygar never	9, 119/ 32
receive, I will be	bound	to eat it though	9, 14/ 16
though the book be	bound	in boards. The Fifth	9, 14/ 16
the Church were nothing	bound	to believe but only	9, 18/ 17
teach that men are	bound	to believe nothing but	9, 25/ 29
them as ever he	bound	us to believe any	9, 27/ 27
anything which we be	bound	to believe, the evangelists	9, 28/ 23
then dare I be	bound	to forswear this land	9, 37/ 29
which is of duty	bound	to give honor and	9, 48/ 18

be not both equally	bound	thereto. And therefore if	9, 48/ 32
every good man is	bound	between truth and falsehood	9, 49/ 2
speak? Or is he	bound	to stop his ears	9, 56/ 5
people do, and are	bound	to do, to their	9, 71/ 22
wot well, every man	bound	to do, spiritual and	9, 78/ 4
that heareth them is	bound	to denounce or accuse	9, 86/ 11
and the bishops are	bound	, upon their words proved	9, 86/ 13
relapse, the bishop is	bound	to deliver them, and	9, 86/ 15
temporal governors are then	bound	to punish them: if	9, 86/ 16
or else take sureties	bound	for his appearance, as	9, 90/ 13
some such others were	bound	for John Burt, and	9, 90/ 14
though spiritual men are	bound	in this case --	9, 95/ 26
that the people are	bound	to obey them, and	9, 96/ 12
that the people are	bound	to obey them, and	9, 97/ 32
that the people are	bound	to obey them, and	9, 99/ 1
that the people are	bound	to obey them, and	9, 101/ 7
causing them to be	bound	to a tree in	9, 117/ 8
by the constables and	bound	to a tree in	9, 118/ 25
divers, that he was	bound	to a tree in	9, 119/ 24
and yet besides that,	bound	about the head with	9, 119/ 25
whom be they not	bound	to tell, but be	9, 132/ 37
tell, but be, rather,	bound	to keep it close	9, 133/ 1
be ready and are	bound	to be ready to	9, 138/ 27
not, but have been	bound	to keep them. And	9, 144/ 7
-- I dare be	bound	to warrant that right	9, 163/ 7
mind is every man	bound	to bear; and I	9, 167/ 16
of devotion and very	bounden	duty, to the holy	9, 71/ 24
great way within my	bounds	although I would set	9, 95/ 3
by his own singular	bounty	and goodness and special	9, 47/ 18
his counsel his tinder	box	, with his flint and	9, 159/ 29
matches, instead of his	box	of evidence; for that	9, 159/ 29
years ago, a young	boy	waiting upon him, and	9, 124/ 18
a disputation between the	boy	and the bishop. But	9, 125/ 28
to make almost every	boy	able to perceive the	9, 125/ 37
soul and the body	brabble	and strive together; and	9, 54/ 8
so late before this	brabbling	or speech of any	9, 93/ 35
And therefore, boast and	brag	these blessed brethren never	9, 157/ 33
false part, and there	brag	and boast that he	9, 165/ 14
which, among many other	bragging	words, meet whatsoever they	9, 158/ 9
or dazed in his	brain	but that he had	9, 119/ 8
sober, or hath his	brain	otherwise somewhat out of	9, 143/ 8
and so distempereth their	brains	that they neither understand	9, 41/ 26
the uttermost flake of	bran	, and largely thereupon controlled	9, 3/ 28

tinker that meddleth with	brass	and not with Latin	9, 165/ 9
not of a sudden	brayed	, but fore-studied and penned	9, 14/ 35
saints that said the	breach	of their vows was	9, 29/ 26
unquietness and a great	breach	of charity through all	9, 63/ 22
that first began the	breach	whereby the custom grew	9, 106/ 1
I trow, take the	bread	which he well wist	9, 12/ 1
that though there were	bread	that were poisoned indeed	9, 12/ 5
indeed, yet were poisoned	bread	better than no bread	9, 12/ 6
bread better than no	bread	at all. Now was	9, 12/ 6
was preached "Better poisoned	bread	than no bread": "By	9, 12/ 13
poisoned bread than no	bread	": "By our lakin, brother	9, 12/ 13
eating of flesh without	bread	than to eat with	9, 12/ 17
with my meat the	bread	that I wist well	9, 12/ 17
poisoned reason: that poisoned	bread	is better than no	9, 12/ 30
is better than no	bread	. For first I pray	9, 12/ 30
proveth he that poisoned	bread	were better than no	9, 12/ 31
were better than no	bread	? I would ween it	9, 12/ 32
that there was neither	bread	nor wine in the	9, 44/ 15
Altar, but instead of	bread	and wine, the very	9, 44/ 16
nothing but wine and	bread	, or else, as Tyndale	9, 101/ 30
jesteth, starch instead of	bread	: though there would hereafter	9, 101/ 31
in the form of	bread	: he shall labor more	9, 122/ 13
all the senators, and	break	their league with the	9, 80/ 12
Frith were likely to	break	and get him overseas	9, 90/ 12
was strong enough to	break	the stocks, nor waxen	9, 119/ 5
chamber to keep, and	breaking	out at a window	9, 121/ 3
deep down into the	breast	till it be well	9, 97/ 18
more cunning in his	breast	than he putteth out	9, 148/ 5
come to the very	breast	of all this battle	9, 171/ 12
his grace into the	breasts	of others, and make	9, 83/ 28
us, and aspire his	breath	into us, and in	9, 170/ 28
abide the peril of	breeding	worms in my belly	9, 12/ 15
among so many bad	brethren	as I wist well	9, 3/ 26
books, in which the	brethren	find for the special	9, 4/ 33
see that these good	brethren	little care how loud	9, 7/ 3
doubt, yet have the	brethren	among them, I warrant	9, 7/ 22
whereas these good, blessed	brethren	say that my writing	9, 7/ 28
marvel though these evangelical	brethren	think my works too	9, 9/ 12
But now will the	brethren	peradventure say that I	9, 10/ 31
lewd lad's mouth, the	brethren	boast that they hear	9, 11/ 10
about abroad among the	brethren	and sistren, so highly	9, 12/ 8
And yet when the	brethren	have heard such a	9, 14/ 6
of which answer the	brethren	boast greatly and say	9, 14/ 20

judged by the only	brethren	and sisters of the	9, 15/ 17
the matter whereof the	brethren	boast that the words	9, 20/ 13
-- let these new	brethren	(I say) now find	9, 29/ 25
together against these vow-breaking	brethren	(which thing alone sufficeth	9, 29/ 36
how little cause the	brethren	have to boast that	9, 33/ 8
good readers, because the	brethren	blame my books for	9, 36/ 35
distinction divers of the	brethren	and sistren have in	9, 38/ 4
confusion. But now the	brethren	will (when any good	9, 39/ 5
on our part: the	brethren	have upon this offer	9, 39/ 10
heretic. Some of the	brethren	said that I should	9, 43/ 1
But, now, these good	brethren	that find the fault	9, 43/ 18
But then the good	brethren	excuse them and say	9, 43/ 25
and then let the	brethren	find the fault with	9, 46/ 12
this that these good	brethren	say: that they list	9, 46/ 26
But then say the	brethren	(as their holy father	9, 47/ 24
if any of the	brethren	, believing their holy fathers	9, 48/ 3
God. But whereas the	brethren	say that I am	9, 48/ 22
clergy, whereby do these	brethren	prove it? I never	9, 49/ 8
well that these good	brethren	look that I should	9, 50/ 3
will I that these	brethren	call me partial, than	9, 50/ 35
But now whereas the	brethren	lay a blame in	9, 52/ 2
far excellent as the	brethren	boast it. In which	9, 52/ 15
that offendeth these blessed	brethren	, I have not letted	9, 53/ 7
But now the good	brethren	that boast it lay	9, 55/ 30
or else the lay	brethren	that are in some	9, 62/ 13
him close among the	brethren	as the other was	9, 90/ 16
bishops among the new	brethren	; and after his new	9, 90/ 18
which some of the	brethren	let fall of late	9, 91/ 7
him that all the	brethren	look what shall become	9, 91/ 11
would, save that the	brethren	would then call me	9, 95/ 5
stuff therein than the	brethren	that boast it would	9, 97/ 23
of their own lay	brethren	too, such as have	9, 113/ 34
many of the blessed	brethren	have made, and daily	9, 117/ 4
some of those good	brethren	so caused to be	9, 117/ 10
thereof. What cannot these	brethren	say, that can be	9, 117/ 14
But now tell the	brethren	many marvelous lies, of	9, 119/ 18
divers of the good	brethren	affirmed here nearer home	9, 120/ 4
told many of his	brethren	since, that he was	9, 121/ 4
now, notwithstanding that the	brethren	boast much of his	9, 121/ 14
lust have these blessed	brethren	that ever talk of	9, 121/ 23
some other false, foolish	brethren	of his sect. For	9, 121/ 28
twain, and caused the	brethren	to blow it further	9, 121/ 29
and that thereupon these	brethren	build up their tower	9, 122/ 33

some that hear the	brethren	speak of him, and	9, 124/ 22
heresy, when these new	brethren	were taken therein, be	9, 141/ 11
that call themselves evangelical	brethren	: some pot-headed apostles they	9, 156/ 38
and brag these blessed	brethren	never so fast, they	9, 157/ 33
were for those heretic	brethren	that made it, were	9, 158/ 10
soever these blessed new	brethren	, the professors and preachers	9, 167/ 22
fathers of these new	brethren	, like as they make	9, 168/ 31
last fault that the	brethren	find in my books	9, 170/ 31
scant believe that the	brethren	find any mirth in	9, 171/ 2
so gaily in the	brethren's	eyes, let them read	9, 38/ 24
And yet because the	brethren's	boast hath made it	9, 61/ 13
together, with a wonderful	brevity	, four follies and five	9, 9/ 5
officers and call them	bribers	; nor upon gentlemen and	9, 50/ 23
Fleet Street in Saint	Bride's	Churchyard. % 1533 Cum privilegio	9, 172/ 33
somewhat broader than a	bridecake	, and greater than a	9, 72/ 10
these days, the which	bring	forth the scripture for	9, 17/ 30
have devised worse to	bring	forth against me for	9, 26/ 13
these days, the which	bring	forth the scripture for	9, 26/ 37
these days, the which	bring	forth the scripture for	9, 28/ 15
in which we can	bring	many against them: then	9, 29/ 32
these days, the which	bring	forth the scripture for	9, 30/ 23
days, in which we	bring	forth the scripture for	9, 30/ 30
these days, the which	bring	forth the scripture for	9, 32/ 11
purpose, there will he	bring	it forth for Saint	9, 33/ 5
I am ready to	bring	forth my copy and	9, 37/ 16
so doth, devise to	bring	in all the mischief	9, 56/ 31
as of himself, but	bring	them forth under the	9, 58/ 24
nothing meant but to	bring	her husband and her	9, 59/ 28
other side, if he	bring	in the other too	9, 60/ 31
him a work to	bring	them into, of a	9, 64/ 31
of living, the devil	bring	so many to such	9, 65/ 30
such things as shall	bring	riches to the Church	9, 72/ 29
the riches that they	bring	in by heaps unto	9, 73/ 36
all such things as	bring	riches to the Church	9, 75/ 11
the world can never	bring	the reason that ever	9, 77/ 13
might invent, first to	bring	the senate in his	9, 80/ 3
all thing that anything	bring	into it: as against	9, 85/ 4
used. But because they	bring	riches into the Church	9, 85/ 11
think" should serve to	bring	a man in hatred	9, 86/ 26
were to aggrieve and	bring	in hatred among the	9, 88/ 24
slip aside and never	bring	him forth, and keep	9, 90/ 15
any man else can	bring	forth any one of	9, 91/ 33
wrong to others, and	bring	to like punishment all	9, 92/ 27

of such things as	bring	richesse into the Church	9, 92/ 29
not be able to	bring	their malice to effect	9, 95/ 23
hard for them to	bring	it so about. But	9, 96/ 4
grudge, they should anon	bring	a new light of	9, 96/ 6
into the world, and	bring	the people to perfect	9, 96/ 7
pass this Pacifier could	bring	his process of his	9, 115/ 5
by Master Chancellor to	bring	him among the people	9, 122/ 36
will be hard to	bring	any such sinister opinion	9, 123/ 3
Pacifier seemeth me to	bring	in this matter to	9, 140/ 4
Chapter And yet to	bring	the spirituality in the	9, 143/ 11
process against them to	bring	them in upon pain	9, 151/ 8
the king's laws to	bring	them in by a	9, 151/ 10
what they could to	bring	about that they might	9, 151/ 14
and his Council should	bring	this thing about be	9, 151/ 39
never cease till they	bring	it to effect. I	9, 155/ 15
here and there, they	bring	into the brotherhood. But	9, 157/ 2
betray his master, and	bring	himself to mischief. But	9, 160/ 15
part of them, to	bring	these heretics into such	9, 162/ 37
they were followed, to	bring	them. The Forty-eighth Chapter	9, 163/ 2
the first shift say, "	Bring	me forth mine accuser	9, 164/ 9
stick much to say, "	Bring	in somebody here that	9, 164/ 36
were requisite, I could	bring	forth witnesses more than	9, 167/ 26
they reprove that I	bring	in among the most	9, 170/ 34
at the day, he	bringeth	him forth feeble, faint	9, 6/ 21
him, and which he	bringeth	out of Tyndale's chapter	9, 24/ 17
Saint Paul that Tyndale	bringeth	forth; which yet proveth	9, 35/ 35
of Philipp Schwarzerdt and	bringeth	forth against me, of	9, 38/ 2
things the contrary, but	bringeth	forth also, besides all	9, 55/ 26
as of himself, but	bringeth	them in with a	9, 56/ 28
not indifferent, when he	bringeth	in the one and	9, 60/ 29
the faults that he	bringeth	in under "some say	9, 60/ 34
affection, ye wot well,	bringeth	in the year somewhat	9, 86/ 3
so should -- but	bringeth	forth a bare surmise	9, 112/ 9
matter whereupon this Pacifier	bringeth	it in is for	9, 114/ 31
And this point he	bringeth	in here and there	9, 143/ 18
upon this lesson he	bringeth	in, as you see	9, 146/ 35
body. And therein he	bringeth	in the Clementine and	9, 154/ 22
true his matter is,	bringeth	never a witness with	9, 159/ 26
honest finding and good	bringing	up of so many	9, 105/ 7
by the spirituality for	bringing	in of Luther's gospel	9, 108/ 35
without either jury or	bringing	of the accuser to	9, 133/ 37
fair gap and a	broad	gate to enter, if	9, 54/ 5
off have been somewhat	broader	than a bridecake, and	9, 72/ 9

the time -- he	broke	upon a day suddenly	9, 80/ 6
so found out and	broken	. For then were there	9, 115/ 31
bread": "By our lakin,	brother	husband," quoth she, "but	9, 12/ 13
a special sure, secret	brother	of this new-broached brotherhood	9, 14/ 23
Hitton, and Tewkesbury, with	Brother	Burt, and young Father	9, 29/ 13
forward -- if any	brother	think to escape and	9, 37/ 34
sooner if no such	Brother	' Some Say '	9, 60/ 4
when the other perceived, "	Brother	," quoth he, "you be	9, 76/ 30
sundry ways that the	brotherhood	speak much less of	9, 5/ 36
of all this blessed	brotherhood	that ever I heard	9, 8/ 11
of all this evangelical	brotherhood	that will set his	9, 10/ 5
length given the good	brotherhood	a sufficient answer. The	9, 10/ 29
brother of this new-broached	brotherhood	; whereupon, when I had	9, 14/ 23
tenebris, among this blessed	brotherhood	; but I trust to	9, 15/ 3
for what purpose the	brotherhood	boasteth these words, ye	9, 17/ 37
writing grieveth this blessed	brotherhood	a little more than	9, 41/ 31
only the new, naughty	brotherhood	boasteth, but some good	9, 61/ 11
forfeit their bond for	brotherhood	, but let him slip	9, 90/ 15
are of this new	brotherhood	be so bold and	9, 116/ 34
twain of this new	brotherhood	in a matter of	9, 120/ 32
abroad, out of the	brotherhood	, as yet (at that	9, 124/ 36
they bring into the	brotherhood	. But whether they get	9, 157/ 2
of chantries, making of	brotherhoods	, and many more. Wherein	9, 75/ 17
of chantries, making of	brotherhoods	, and many more. And	9, 85/ 8
heretics' books that have	brought	them into these new-fangled	9, 9/ 31
from the faith first	brought	into this realm unto	9, 13/ 12
over. But afterward he	brought	me word that it	9, 14/ 32
the scripture which they	brought	forth is no scripture	9, 32/ 29
are by those words	brought	unto the hearer's ear	9, 35/ 12
shall they see so	brought	in there by Tyndale	9, 39/ 1
all Tyndale's tale is	brought	to more shameful confusion	9, 39/ 3
for your sakes peaceably	brought	into your hands; and	9, 80/ 28
places. Wherefore I have	brought	here their names in	9, 81/ 10
and with much work	brought	forth some at last	9, 82/ 15
denounced and ex officio	brought	before them. For albeit	9, 89/ 13
ere ever they were	brought	before the ordinary by	9, 89/ 16
is likely to be	brought	and delivered unto the	9, 89/ 19
by the king's officers	brought	into the Tower, where	9, 89/ 23
I doubt not, be	brought	, as I said, and	9, 89/ 25
such things as have	brought	the people into this	9, 96/ 5
by this good Pacifier	brought	unto a wise conclusion	9, 102/ 6
to see them well	brought	up, and well and	9, 105/ 19
labor and charge be	brought	forth, and the truth	9, 116/ 20

the two nuns were	brought	which John Burt, otherwise	9, 117/ 34
man be ex officio	brought	before the ordinary for	9, 130/ 12
but upon a matter	brought	unto him; whereas the	9, 133/ 22
it would not be	brought	about. The provision of	9, 138/ 31
were taken therein, be	brought	in question again, and	9, 141/ 12
have had their surmise	brought	forth unto the trial	9, 148/ 14
and so to be	brought	forth out of the	9, 151/ 11
-- till it be	brought	to more quietness than	9, 151/ 29
commissary's hands, word was	brought	him that except he	9, 157/ 17
wist I once, that	brought	unto the bar (when	9, 159/ 27
yet, till proofs be	brought	in first that the	9, 166/ 1
they may never be	brought	in to answer, and	9, 166/ 15
old belief for anything	brought	up for new, not	9, 168/ 27
hand, and all to	buffet	the other about the	9, 57/ 19
hear whereupon they might	build	their lie. For so	9, 121/ 38
that thereupon these brethren	build	up their tower of	9, 122/ 33
the Church, as in	building	of the churches fair	9, 71/ 17
both honor to prelates,	building	of churches, buying of	9, 72/ 23
they that would have	built	up the Tower of	9, 41/ 10
up an hill a	burden	of bushes in his	9, 83/ 13
midway laid down his	burden	and sat him down	9, 83/ 15
again with this bicched	burden	, and lay it in	9, 83/ 20
would wittingly take a	burden	from one man and	9, 123/ 10
down his house or	burn	it over his head	9, 157/ 20
ye set after conviction.	Burn	them twice, if ye	9, 166/ 17
at Paul's Cross openly	burned	, and by the king's	9, 11/ 28
their heresies fully be	burned	up and fall as	9, 21/ 38
Bainham, that was late	burned	, said by Bayfield, both	9, 88/ 4
an apostate, that was	burned	about a year before	9, 88/ 5
the secular hands and	burned	, that have had any	9, 92/ 1
earth here condemned and	burned	, and in hell damned	9, 93/ 34
for that they were	burned	no sooner; and because	9, 94/ 13
heretic, well and worthily	burned	in Smithfield. These, with	9, 113/ 18
content that they were	burned	twice; and so would	9, 141/ 6
apostate which was after	burned	in Smithfield, made unto	9, 157/ 6
hell damned and there	burning	still. Now, as for	9, 93/ 35
of his neighbor's house	burning	, he would of great	9, 110/ 33
and Tewkesbury, with Brother	Burt	, and young Father Frith	9, 29/ 13
were bound for John	Burt	, and force not to	9, 90/ 14
were brought which John	Burt	, otherwise called Adrian, stole	9, 117/ 35
chirking and flying from	bush	to bush, many times	9, 159/ 35
flying from bush to	bush	, many times seem a	9, 159/ 35
hill a burden of	bushes	in his neck, for	9, 83/ 13

our time that go	busily	about to heap up	9, 41/ 14
this Pacifier goeth so	busily	abroad that there is	9, 104/ 15
goeth about his matter	busily	, and by all the	9, 159/ 19
these heretics be so	busily	walking that in every	9, 159/ 36
but went about full	busily	to betray his master	9, 160/ 15
them, for all their	business	taken thereabout, are fain	9, 5/ 4
half the labor and	business	in writing that I	9, 48/ 14
by about his other	business	, and let the matter	9, 51/ 29
by about their other	business	, I ask this Pacifier	9, 114/ 23
might such a new	business	arise against Master Chancellor	9, 126/ 29
be put unto no	business	about his acquittal? And	9, 133/ 3
put some folk to	business	, or dishonesty sometimes, without	9, 133/ 36
hath been, so little	business	in all the shires	9, 147/ 33
London, after the great	business	that was there on	9, 156/ 9
last that all that	business	, of any rising to	9, 156/ 18
which yet in the	business	fled away themselves, and	9, 156/ 31
all their much worldly	business	they had spent many	9, 169/ 24
would he be most	busy	in the time of	9, 118/ 16
the tale, bind that	busy	, troublesome man to good	9, 134/ 9
there be they so	busy	with their talking, and	9, 160/ 3
which intend hereafter to	buy	no more such again	9, 98/ 21
prelates, building of churches,	buying	of bells, and ornaments	9, 72/ 23
and take no such	byways	, he would not yet	9, 55/ 17
the Extravagant. de hereticis	ca	. Ad abolendam -- yet	9, 131/ 31
telleth of one Pacuvius	Calavius	, the Capuan, in the	9, 79/ 25
the clergy. Whereupon this	Calavius	, being a senator, and	9, 79/ 33
successors." This motion of	Calavius	was such that either	9, 81/ 13
him. "Very well," quoth	Calavius	, "whom will you now	9, 81/ 17
the seeking. So that	Calavius	, perceiving them begin in	9, 81/ 27
came at last unto	Calavius'	pageant, and those that	9, 82/ 2
as wise as a	calf	, " would, I ween, the	9, 59/ 23
well whether I may	call	them long or short	9, 8/ 36
all true Catholic people	call	very false, pestilent heresies	9, 11/ 25
saith, "How shall they	call	on whom they believe	9, 19/ 20
through. Or, because they	call	that too long, let	9, 38/ 25
the first that would	call	others thereto. And thus	9, 39/ 36
Macedonians in spite would	call	them traitors. Whereupon they	9, 42/ 18
and in despite to	call	them false traitors. Whereupon	9, 42/ 24
rude, that they cannot	call	an horse but an	9, 42/ 28
Frith, in their writing,	call	me a poet, it	9, 42/ 30
the Macedonians could not	call	a traitor but a	9, 42/ 33
so can I not	call	a fool but a	9, 42/ 34
should at the leastwise	call	Friar Barnes by the	9, 43/ 1

Why should I, then,	call	him ' Friar '	9, 43/ 8
instead of "Doctor" men	call	him heretic, so instead	9, 43/ 13
instead of "Friar" to	call	him the other name	9, 43/ 13
the heretics abhor, and	call	it but hypocrisy. Then	9, 43/ 34
evil things (for so	call	they good works of	9, 45/ 13
of penance, and so	call	they the ceremonies and	9, 45/ 14
which they rebuke and	call	naught. And I say	9, 45/ 18
all. And some they	call	naught by name, whose	9, 45/ 26
men were wont to	call	those folk suspect that	9, 46/ 29
myself, although they should	call	me Pharisee for the	9, 48/ 8
truth. For if they	call	the matter either the	9, 48/ 24
or else they cannot	call	me but partial to	9, 50/ 6
this reason they may	call	me partial to the	9, 50/ 7
rail upon merchants and	call	them usurers; nor to	9, 50/ 20
rail upon franklins and	call	them false jurors; nor	9, 50/ 21
rail upon sheriffs and	call	them raveners; nor to	9, 50/ 21
rail upon escheators and	call	them extortioners; nor upon	9, 50/ 22
upon all officers and	call	them bribers; nor upon	9, 50/ 23
nor upon gentlemen and	call	them oppressors; nor so	9, 50/ 24
forth up higher, to	call	every degree by such	9, 50/ 24
I that these brethren	call	me partial, than for	9, 50/ 35
to them, and first	call	them all that could	9, 51/ 16
both sides. For you	call	her (as I hear	9, 59/ 17
their own honor, and	call	it the honor of	9, 68/ 8
rail upon religions, and	call	all their prayer pattering	9, 69/ 24
spiritual men, which they	call	the honor of God	9, 71/ 9
them too little and	call	it enough. For if	9, 78/ 20
as easy as we	call	it, and as wealthy	9, 83/ 9
him. Howbeit, though they	call	them saved souls and	9, 88/ 7
trumpet awake them and	call	them up early, to	9, 88/ 11
the brethren would then	call	me long, and will	9, 95/ 6
that now grudge and	call	them proud for their	9, 98/ 29
great a grudge and	call	them hypocrites for their	9, 98/ 31
And also, if we	call	it no giving of	9, 104/ 30
same thing which they	call	the proud worldly countenance	9, 105/ 4
they might and would	call	a full charitable alms	9, 105/ 6
reproveth, and cease to	call	upon God for strength	9, 109/ 29
the spiritual judge may	call	a man upon his	9, 133/ 23
should upon his discretion	call	one for suspicion of	9, 134/ 21
rhetoric use commonly to	call	a wolf in a	9, 136/ 35
surely if this Pacifier	call	those assemblies confederacies, I	9, 145/ 7
now these heretics that	call	themselves evangelical brethren: some	9, 156/ 38
part therein too, and	call	those twain but both	9, 164/ 17

heresies faith, so do	call	also the new old	9, 168/ 33
-- not letting to	call	in their books that	9, 168/ 34
that is, I trow,	called	"periphrasis"), to avoid the	9, 43/ 16
praise as to be	called	indifferent, nor will in	9, 51/ 34
hypocrites; and they have	called	the others, again, proud	9, 63/ 32
them come out, he	called	suddenly to an assembly	9, 80/ 21
that he wished and	called	for death. Whereupon Death	9, 83/ 16
so ready -- "I	called	you, sir," quoth he	9, 83/ 19
Joye, or Gee, otherwise	called	Cleric, which is a	9, 117/ 32
which John Burt, otherwise	called	Adrian, stole out of	9, 117/ 35
fellow's folly might appear,	called	good and worshipful witnesses	9, 124/ 34
barber in Paternoster Row	called	Holy John, after that	9, 126/ 33
of office" (that is	called	in Latin, ex officio	9, 130/ 3
no man should be	called	, be he never so	9, 130/ 27
divers others, which being	called	by the judge, and	9, 130/ 37
taken for worshipful, being	called	in for witnesses, have	9, 131/ 14
a man shall be	called	ex officio for heresy	9, 132/ 28
not have men commonly	called	but either by accusation	9, 134/ 22
way that they be	called	I would not have	9, 134/ 25
would not have them	called	; but I would have	9, 134/ 26
I would have them	called	after such an order	9, 134/ 26
should they never be	called	." For as for accuse	9, 134/ 27
learned men as be	called	to them, and that	9, 137/ 18
And so the summa	called	Summa rosella taketh it	9, 138/ 16
he would have them	called	by such means as	9, 141/ 1
yet, when he were	called	again, would cry out	9, 164/ 14
tinker when he were	called	again and his heresies	9, 164/ 21
the tinker were thereto	called	, he would say he	9, 164/ 32
again, and thereupon were	called	again -- he might	9, 165/ 33
those opinions which himself	calleth	true Catholic faith, and	9, 11/ 24
spirituality and the temporalty	calleth	no man by no	9, 42/ 5
name that every man	calleth	all those that be	9, 43/ 14
she behind your back	calleth	you ' knave '	9, 59/ 18
of the two parties	calleth	which, nor who calleth	9, 65/ 35
calleth which, nor who	calleth	whom, by those names	9, 65/ 36
saith the one sort	calleth	the other -- nor	9, 66/ 1
mind how little he	calleth	sufficient, lest that some	9, 78/ 17
folk as this Pacifier	calleth	"discreet" for their discreet	9, 84/ 27
these men whom he	calleth	, for this point, so	9, 85/ 16
The third kind he	calleth	those which, rather than	9, 85/ 28
those whom this Pacifier	calleth	so politic would within	9, 86/ 18
a book, that he	calleth	The Mirror, against religious	9, 90/ 1
the least that he	calleth	many? For though very	9, 114/ 25

those that this Pacifier	calleth	many now, that, as	9, 131/ 30
see that the judge	calleth	him not but upon	9, 133/ 22
take them (as he	calleth	them) for patient folk	9, 143/ 9
But I suppose he	calleth	those assemblings at their	9, 144/ 24
other before also, he	calleth	upon the King's Highness	9, 155/ 13
he will, at God's	calling	to faith (by reading	9, 36/ 20
moved unto, and by	calling	upon the continuance of	9, 36/ 25
with his grace by	calling	on him and giving	9, 37/ 33
gracious prevention and first	calling	upon, I say and	9, 38/ 10
and with uncomely words,	calling	them by the name	9, 40/ 3
words of the others,	calling	them flatterers, dissimulators, and	9, 63/ 31
in one. As for	calling	the worldly honor of	9, 71/ 12
list, and there prove,	calling	me thereto, that any	9, 94/ 11
some lack in them,	calling	them very sore: in	9, 100/ 1
more remiss in the	calling	, attaching, and examining, and	9, 109/ 16
their own power, without	calling	for any assistance of	9, 138/ 2
heresy of themselves, without	calling	for any help therein	9, 151/ 15
after, at the special	calling	on of the spirituality	9, 151/ 19
they, for all Christ's	calling	upon them to wake	9, 160/ 12
and then, since the	calling	ex officio were gone	9, 164/ 9
Sygar, a bookseller of	Cambridge	which was in mine	9, 119/ 20
fool neither, till Tyndale	came	forth with his new-translated	9, 14/ 3
us. For why we	came	of him, and not	9, 16/ 16
a rush, because they	came	not near the purpose	9, 25/ 10
us. For why we	came	of him, and not	9, 33/ 22
us; for why we	came	of him, and not	9, 36/ 4
their own king and	came	into King Philip's service	9, 42/ 15
that crime that ever	came	out of Christendom. Howbeit	9, 45/ 34
and repented himself and	came	into the Church again	9, 76/ 2
and because our communication	came	sometimes to a much	9, 79/ 22
their lands; when we	came	at last unto Calavius'	9, 82/ 1
for death. Whereupon Death	came	anon readily toward him	9, 83/ 16
means unto him that	came	to their minds, while	9, 89/ 5
he hath since he	came	in the Tower written	9, 89/ 37
that offering and richesse	came	into the clergy; and	9, 90/ 36
had, ere ever he	came	with me, nuzzled up	9, 117/ 31
caused him, as he	came	wandering by my door	9, 118/ 24
of all that ever	came	in my hand for	9, 118/ 33
and heretics that ever	came	in my hands am	9, 120/ 9
on a time one	came	and showed me that	9, 122/ 1
known that the matter	came	out by him. And	9, 130/ 35
the matter ere they	came	there, and of whom	9, 132/ 37
my father's, neither, they	came	never together to convocation	9, 144/ 34

away themselves, and never	came	again after) did put	9, 156/ 32
be God, when he	came	to the fire, he	9, 157/ 7
But yet when he	came	with his company, they	9, 160/ 16
therefore at last it	came	to that point that	9, 161/ 37
thereupon sent for and	came	-- he should, by	9, 164/ 8
come and remove thy	candlestick	out of its place	9, 110/ 4
spirituality, and with the	canker	of pestilent, poisoned heresies	9, 150/ 28
and those whose corrupt	canker	no cure can heal	9, 166/ 38
cast off the incurable	cankered	parts therefrom; observed in	9, 53/ 34
like sores, scabs, and	cankers	, trouble and vex the	9, 53/ 32
had late had at	Cannae	, to kill up all	9, 80/ 11
kneel down in the	cannel	and make their prayers	9, 107/ 2
the Secrets, and the	Canon	, and all the Collects	9, 9/ 18
it pass, albeit the	cantles	that have been cut	9, 72/ 9
law Extra. de hereticis,	cap	. Ad abolendam. And that	9, 130/ 14
de hereticis li. vi.	cap	. Vt inquisitionis, par. "Prohibemus	9, 138/ 11
appeareth Clementinis de hereticis.	Capi	. Multorum querela. And after	9, 151/ 18
a writ De excommunicato	capiendo	, and so to be	9, 151/ 11
scorning that man should	captive	his understanding and subdue	9, 33/ 31
of the will, in	captiving	of his reason and	9, 35/ 17
work with God by	captiving	of his own understanding	9, 36/ 23
city of Carthage. This	Capua	was of all Italy	9, 79/ 27
one Pacuvius Calavius, the	Capuan	, in the third book	9, 79/ 25
if, like as the	Capuans	should have changed a	9, 82/ 8
these good brethren little	care	how loud they lie	9, 7/ 4
that are naught and	care	not in the spirituality	9, 69/ 18
-- many men shall	care	little for obits within	9, 74/ 5
nor yet very greatly	care	. And yet stand I	9, 120/ 28
so plain, that I	care	not what judges, what	9, 159/ 12
some shrewd turn, they	cared	not greatly what; but	9, 156/ 3
as by which the	Carmelites	claim to fetch their	9, 64/ 8
the child at the	carnal	birth of his father	9, 36/ 32
profession, and are therewith	carnal	and wretched in their	9, 49/ 14
in a church (with	carrying	away the pyx with	9, 117/ 16
net, and set the	cart	before the horse, as	9, 112/ 15
and the city of	Carthage	. This Capua was of	9, 79/ 27
spiritual begetting in this	case	, as every man that	9, 36/ 30
am come in the	case	that I can never	9, 47/ 3
were yet in that	case	damnable to his soul	9, 87/ 7
are bound in this	case	-- for appeasing of	9, 95/ 27
salvation, then in that	case	the secret advice and	9, 96/ 37
in some very special	case	, he could be content	9, 134/ 20
might in some special	case	happen to those by	9, 138/ 35

he held in such	case	was not his faith	9, 146/ 2
rise, while in such	cases	either party hath his	9, 66/ 13
he good cause to	cast	him quite off and	9, 10/ 19
now, and therewith suddenly	cast	a mist before unlearned	9, 38/ 5
pleasant oil of heretics	cast	upon my head can	9, 45/ 2
I would rather have	cast	their money into the	9, 47/ 33
whole body, cut and	cast	off the incurable cankered	9, 53/ 33
of both which now	cast	off their favor from	9, 72/ 19
proceed and prosper, that	cast	off their habits and	9, 74/ 3
if they list to	cast	and suspect some further	9, 94/ 25
all her clothes and	cast	them quite over her	9, 118/ 21
in prison, and privily	cast	away. For so said	9, 121/ 18
letter myself which was	cast	into the palace of	9, 158/ 7
and kisseth him, and	casteth	the rod in the	9, 160/ 33
Blessed Sacrament, or villainously	casting	it out), I caused	9, 117/ 18
them a seditious murmur,	casting	abroad a suspicious babbling	9, 143/ 27
by some; and then	catch	them all by the	9, 51/ 18
consonant unto the common	Catholic	faith and determinations of	9, 4/ 1
and determinations of Christ's	Catholic	Church, and are clear	9, 4/ 2
before fast in the	Catholic	faith, they never needed	9, 9/ 29
which himself calleth true	Catholic	faith, and which things	9, 11/ 24
which things all true	Catholic	people call very false	9, 11/ 25
confesseth) to this common-known	Catholic	Church: why should not	9, 18/ 33
the teaching of the	Catholic	Church, but if it	9, 27/ 20
nuns, which the whole	Catholic	Church, all this fifteen	9, 29/ 23
faith of the whole	Catholic	Church full fifteen hundred	9, 29/ 35
there will the true	Catholic	preachers say that they	9, 32/ 27
scripture hitherto but the	Catholic	Church, of whom they	9, 32/ 32
scripture, which the whole	Catholic	Church affirmeth for scripture	9, 32/ 34
will (when any good	Catholic	man provoketh them to	9, 39/ 5
this to such good	Catholic	folk as provoked them	9, 39/ 7
fast in the true	Catholic	faith, they would thus	9, 39/ 16
their errors, every good	Catholic	man that so seeth	9, 39/ 27
together against the true	Catholic	faith of Christ, that	9, 41/ 17
hitherto taught his true	Catholic	Church -- God, I	9, 41/ 18
damned heretics the whole	Catholic	Church of all Christian	9, 43/ 23
the devil the whole	Catholic	Church both temporal and	9, 44/ 19
against all the whole	Catholic	Church (both that now	9, 44/ 24
they bear to the	Catholic	church and faith, the	9, 45/ 4
now "suspected" of the	Catholic	faith. Howbeit, in that	9, 46/ 31
truth and falsehood, the	Catholic	Church and heretics, between	9, 49/ 3
the furtherance of the	Catholic	faith. The Fourteenth Chapter	9, 61/ 5
is by the whole	Catholic	Church plainly determined for	9, 86/ 7

himself for policy full	Catholic	, and yet in his	9, 86/ 30
points of the common-known	Catholic	faith, doth in his	9, 87/ 4
articles like a true	Catholic	man. For he confesseth	9, 87/ 25
wise written against the	Catholic	faith of Christ concerning	9, 90/ 4
laws of all Christ's	Catholic	Church, and the laws	9, 92/ 4
of our old, known	Catholic	faith -- as, for	9, 101/ 18
as a most virtuous	Catholic	prince, gave unto Thomas	9, 127/ 10
writing that is a	Catholic	man, saving that it	9, 130/ 22
custom that among good	Catholic	folk, yet be they	9, 158/ 21
and fastness of the	Catholic	faith; which they verily	9, 158/ 25
the negligence, of good	Catholic	men appeareth oftentimes as	9, 160/ 7
surely between the true	Catholic	folk and the false	9, 160/ 9
able to destroy the	Catholic	faith, nor to prevail	9, 160/ 27
to prevail against the	Catholic	Church; and all the	9, 160/ 28
and negligence on the	Catholic	part, and such hot	9, 160/ 36
wisdom for all good	Catholic	men to have waxen	9, 161/ 9
contrary to the common-known	Catholic	faith of the Church	9, 165/ 5
the maintenance of Christ's	Catholic	faith; and that they	9, 168/ 25
of the common- known	Catholic	Church of all Christian	9, 168/ 39
and what points the	Catholic	Church of Christ hath	9, 169/ 10
the determinations of Christ's	Catholic	Church. Now, if any	9, 169/ 14
steadfast authority of Christ's	Catholic	, known church, against all	9, 171/ 25
among good men and	Catholics	, for their slack and	9, 109/ 27
more bold, and the	Catholics	more inclinable to the	9, 155/ 28
mate and match the	Catholics	, they would not, I	9, 157/ 36
to fare between the	Catholics	and heretics at length	9, 159/ 3
five marks; and that	caught	I quickly to me	9, 119/ 31
to read. For which	cause	, they say, they will	9, 5/ 8
and I show the	cause	why; and as for	9, 7/ 6
then hath he good	cause	to cast him quite	9, 10/ 18
books; and that the	cause	why they so say	9, 23/ 18
had no necessity to	cause	every necessary truth that	9, 31/ 26
-- that God did	cause	all necessary things to	9, 32/ 2
showed you how little	cause	the brethren have to	9, 33/ 8
show me a true	cause	or an apparent cause	9, 34/ 5
cause or an apparent	cause	why, ere my will	9, 34/ 5
faith there was no	cause	to doubt, and are	9, 39/ 23
I began. And therefore,	cause	of partial favor to	9, 48/ 16
of their persons could	cause	him to forbear that	9, 55/ 21
no man hath any	cause	to con him any	9, 56/ 29
seem to have great	cause	of grudge, he reheareth	9, 56/ 39
wont to find any	cause	of great grudge. Howbeit	9, 57/ 6
haply not all without	cause	), if this maker of	9, 57/ 29

and hath so great	cause	to lament it --	9, 62/ 20
be reckoned for the	cause	of this division, and	9, 64/ 18
and great riots also,	cause	the clergy to grudge	9, 64/ 21
be no part or	cause	of this division whereof	9, 64/ 29
there be no other	cause	of variance than that	9, 67/ 12
say this is the	cause	, have need to go	9, 68/ 7
is a very cold	cause	of this new division	9, 68/ 25
world beside. But what	cause	were this that the	9, 68/ 32
no reason be the	cause	of any grudge toward	9, 69/ 12
think, one great special	cause	that God hath so	9, 69/ 16
would remain none other	cause	of this division but	9, 69/ 34
may be a good	cause	of division -- division	9, 70/ 25
realm profitable, without lawful	cause	to take any possessions	9, 84/ 22
the ordinaries in the	cause	could easily prove that	9, 89/ 3
reasonable that hath any	cause	thereby to conceive by	9, 92/ 6
now there appeareth little	cause	, considering that the king	9, 94/ 32
therefore if that thing	cause	and keep in this	9, 102/ 20
speaketh, I neither see	cause	why it should so	9, 109/ 4
fainthearted in his great	cause	of repressing of heresies	9, 109/ 20
so doth, nor showeth	cause	wherefore either much people	9, 112/ 7
I say, for this	cause	of their own false	9, 112/ 38
they punished for that	cause	, but because they were	9, 114/ 1
they punished for that	cause	-- that is to	9, 114/ 3
clergy hath for that	cause	"punished many," what number	9, 114/ 24
in is for a	cause	of a great and	9, 114/ 31
with laying for a	cause	of the grudge that	9, 115/ 33
I never did else	cause	any such thing to	9, 117/ 27
people else that any	cause	have had before me	9, 120/ 11
even in mine own	cause	be somewhat better believed	9, 120/ 31
that they have more	cause	of grief against me	9, 123/ 13
think themselves to have	cause	of grief or grudge	9, 123/ 15
importunate clamor, and the	cause	and handling examined by	9, 127/ 26
one man for that	cause	(that is to wit	9, 128/ 5
in his book any	cause	of his division to	9, 128/ 22
therefore should be most	cause	of this division, if	9, 129/ 11
the spirituality be a	cause	of almost a universal	9, 129/ 13
rather findeth fault and	cause	of grudge and division	9, 129/ 17
either. For, whatsoever the	cause	be, it is not	9, 130/ 32
spiritual law for that	cause	, then had we need	9, 132/ 30
temporal judge an open	cause	appearing, whereupon men may	9, 133/ 21
searching out of the	cause	, why it is either	9, 135/ 6
and more likely to	cause	untrue and unlawful men	9, 135/ 33
be received in a	cause	of heresy as are	9, 136/ 15

not only in a	cause	of treason, but of	9, 136/ 16
great and so vehement	cause	of rancor and malice	9, 138/ 7
appeareth, upon a great	cause	, in the avoiding of	9, 138/ 34
bold as in a	cause	of heresy to meddle	9, 139/ 30
Church. But then the	cause	he showeth to be	9, 141/ 19
For he layeth the	cause	to be for that	9, 141/ 20
be more diligent to	cause	the layman to cease	9, 142/ 15
be more diligent to	cause	the layman cease off	9, 142/ 27
made were a great	cause	of this division. And	9, 143/ 34
should be now a	cause	of this so sudden	9, 144/ 14
any such confederacy or	cause	of this late-sprung division	9, 144/ 22
to a secret, unperceived	cause	of division and grudge	9, 145/ 2
examining the intent or	cause	of his saying, or	9, 146/ 22
of his intent or	cause	or whether he would	9, 147/ 15
it were some great	cause	of all this great	9, 147/ 19
see no such universal	cause	, and least cause of	9, 147/ 23
universal cause, and least	cause	of all in this	9, 147/ 24
of men in the	cause	of heresy -- making	9, 147/ 27
all the world had	cause	to wonder and grudge	9, 147/ 30
be judges in any	cause	of heresy. The other	9, 152/ 3
spiritual men have to	cause	men abjure heresies, and	9, 152/ 5
to be judges in	cause	of heresy that are	9, 152/ 13
his wholesome counsel, no	cause	to change those judges	9, 152/ 22
to be judges in	cause	of heresy that hath	9, 152/ 25
that great desire to	cause	men abjure or to	9, 154/ 3
then he showeth no	cause	why that power of	9, 154/ 7
theirs should in any	cause	be more suspended now	9, 154/ 8
noise, both for the	cause	aforesaid and also to	9, 155/ 31
because we know our	cause	so good, bear ourselves	9, 159/ 1
of truth of his	cause	, must needs put all	9, 159/ 18
this dull sleep, would	cause	them then so to	9, 161/ 2
past; and thereby the	cause	for which the statute	9, 162/ 33
except he see the	cause	of the making changed	9, 170/ 14
us that God hath	caused	all such things to	9, 27/ 36
a necessity wherefore God	caused	all necessary things to	9, 30/ 33
those good brethren so	caused	to be blown about	9, 117/ 10
casting it out), I	caused	sometimes such things to	9, 117/ 18
perceived and known, I	caused	a servant of mine	9, 118/ 4
other order with him,	caused	him, as he came	9, 118/ 24
one or twain, and	caused	the brethren to blow	9, 121/ 29
in print), yet I	caused	mine answer to be	9, 124/ 10
they have sometimes been	caused	to abjure in causes	9, 130/ 5
accusers; and that hath	caused	much people in divers	9, 130/ 9

nor that men should	causeless	, upon such surmised and	9, 167/ 8
of them that be	causers	thereof. And though the	9, 137/ 25
the temporality, and the	causes	and occasions thereof grown	9, 55/ 11
conveniently might) extenuate the	causes	and occasions of the	9, 55/ 16
seek up and rehearse	causes	of grudge before unknown	9, 55/ 23
marvel, iwis, upon what	causes	this great grudge is	9, 58/ 11
ye may remove the	causes	and amend these matters	9, 58/ 13
men say that the	causes	be." And now, after	9, 58/ 14
is grown upon these	causes	, I marvel much myself	9, 58/ 30
given you so many	causes	of displeasure for naught	9, 59/ 6
gathereth first all the	causes	of displeasures that he	9, 60/ 8
And some allege diverse	causes	why it should be	9, 67/ 22
you, that if these	causes	which this Pacifier allegeth	9, 69/ 37
of "some say" be	causes	that might move the	9, 70/ 2
since he layeth for	causes	of this division that	9, 70/ 30
and for any such	causes	begin to slack, and	9, 109/ 16
in these mine own	causes	, I cannot very surely	9, 120/ 27
to some spiritual men's	causes	against whom there are	9, 120/ 35
desired, both for other	causes	and, among other causes	9, 124/ 16
causes and, among other	causes	, partly also for this	9, 124/ 17
well: I for these	causes	advised, and by my	9, 127/ 2
caused to abjure in	causes	of heresies -- sometimes	9, 130/ 5
evil words between you	causeth	debate on both sides	9, 59/ 16
way; which necessity sometimes	causeth	also both the temporal	9, 133/ 35
unity, but also by	causing	him to plant in	9, 61/ 3
examine them with torments,	causing	them to be bound	9, 117/ 8
if this Pacifier, to	cease	and quench this division	9, 70/ 28
not for all that	cease	; except he could provide	9, 70/ 33
that these divisions may	cease	, and that peace and	9, 95/ 34
that this division may	cease	) -- now, that all	9, 102/ 18
the prophet reproveth, and	cease	to call upon God	9, 109/ 29
cause the layman to	cease	off that saying than	9, 142/ 15
to cause the layman	cease	off his saying than	9, 142/ 27
-- and not to	cease	-- till it be	9, 151/ 29
punishment utterly changed and	cease	; that is to say	9, 155/ 3
good advertisement, and never	cease	till they bring it	9, 155/ 15
in spiritual men be	ceased	and gone -- but	9, 151/ 7
them for heresies, be	ceased	and gone. And surely	9, 152/ 6
inspired and with the	celestial	dew suddenly sprung up	9, 169/ 27
nor surplice, cope, nor	censer	, nor relic, but let	9, 51/ 31
banners, copes, crosses, and	censers	, and the Sacrament borne	9, 51/ 14
mire -- surplices, copes,	censers	, crosses, relics, Sacrament, and	9, 51/ 19
in contempt of the	censures	of Holy Church, spread	9, 161/ 19

that Hercules drew up	Cerberus	, the mastiff of hell	9, 171/ 17
that good is (saints,	ceremonies	, service of God, the	9, 44/ 27
so call they the	ceremonies	and sacraments of Christ's	9, 45/ 14
of Tyndale's there be	certain	lines left out in	9, 15/ 8
like surety and like	certain	knowledge of the word	9, 21/ 9
as great authority, as	certain	, and as sure as	9, 21/ 29
But they allude unto	certain	words of Tyndale with	9, 33/ 24
he hath found some	certain	proper invented figures in	9, 52/ 9
when he shall see	certain	letters which some of	9, 91/ 7
devised unto the Corinthians	certain	good laws and orders	9, 100/ 26
not fasting upon a	certain	day, answered me, "Fareto	9, 106/ 18
I was Chancellor, upon	certain	things that I found	9, 126/ 13
the King's Highness commanded	certain	of the greatest lords	9, 127/ 7
be so or not,	certain	it is that there	9, 140/ 21
as I am very	certainly	informed, not against me	9, 125/ 26
that as touching the	certainty	of the Church, and	9, 172/ 7
some say that Saint	Chad	was of the same	9, 146/ 6
that, having day of	challenge	appointed in which he	9, 6/ 18
go thereon. I will	challenge	no man, for any	9, 159/ 14
fast in their council	chamber	; and, setting armed men	9, 80/ 19
pray, enter into thy	chamber	and shut the door	9, 104/ 4
being put in a	chamber	to keep, and breaking	9, 121/ 3
few left out of	chance	put that proof in	9, 7/ 21
of angels. But this	chance	of such change is	9, 65/ 23
oversight, though sometimes of	chance	and of adventure: so	9, 133/ 14
which happed him of	chance	and not his fault	9, 133/ 17
time while I was	chancellor	of his duchy of	9, 49/ 18
when I was his	Chancellor	of this realm --	9, 49/ 19
house while I was	Chancellor	, I used to examine	9, 117/ 7
the Tower that the	chancellor	of London said it	9, 121/ 30
manner, as though Master	Chancellor	should rejoice and have	9, 121/ 34
that I told Master	Chancellor	this tale; and so	9, 122/ 29
it out by Master	Chancellor	to bring him among	9, 122/ 36
lay it to the	chancellor	from me, since that	9, 123/ 11
from me to Master	Chancellor	, ye shall perceive partly	9, 123/ 23
impute it unto Master	Chancellor	of London. The Thirty-eighth	9, 126/ 8
Whom when I was	Chancellor	, upon certain things that	9, 126/ 13
business arise against Master	Chancellor	that now is, as	9, 126/ 29
time arose upon the	chancellor	that was then; which	9, 126/ 30
myself, when I was	Chancellor	, upon such secret information	9, 134/ 12
of the ordinary, the	Chancellor	should from time to	9, 161/ 23
then, saving for some	change	to make it meet	9, 57/ 33
this chance of such	change	is so old that	9, 65/ 23

well, in lamenting the	change	from the old virtues	9, 65/ 25
shortly make a good	change	(for some of them	9, 82/ 12
for to make the	change	, neither could they find	9, 82/ 20
and counsel to the	change	, yet to put out	9, 96/ 32
of soul, though the	change	might be to the	9, 97/ 4
any surety of the	change	give the people occasion	9, 97/ 6
not good whereof the	change	would be worse --	9, 97/ 10
without their amendment by	change	of their heresies into	9, 123/ 18
made it worse, then	change	it from me and	9, 126/ 8
accuser: if we should	change	the spiritual law for	9, 132/ 29
had we need to	change	the temporal, too, in	9, 132/ 30
some such points as	change	it when ye will	9, 132/ 31
will, and ye shall	change	it into the worse	9, 132/ 32
of the laws a	change	. The Forty-second Chapter And	9, 137/ 10
aammering before the	change	was made. But surely	9, 139/ 6
him the grace to	change	this evil fashion and	9, 150/ 21
counsel, no cause to	change	those judges that are	9, 152/ 22
this prudent Parliament to	change	, that will I see	9, 162/ 28
need we no such	change	of the laws for	9, 163/ 27
surmised and unproved cruelty,	change	the good laws before	9, 167/ 9
part soever any such	change	shall pertain: first, that	9, 168/ 23
old, without the contrary	change	of any point of	9, 168/ 26
concerning heresies, with the	change	of laws before devised	9, 170/ 11
which would labor to	change	them be better and	9, 170/ 18
words as he hath	changed	in his translation of	9, 7/ 11
that by those words	changed	, the people should be	9, 11/ 23
shall have it soon	changed	of likelihood; and then	9, 69/ 35
the Capuans should have	changed	a senator for a	9, 82/ 8
as ye see, all	changed	. And the Church, to	9, 106/ 11
officio were left, and	changed	into another order by	9, 130/ 26
as, if they were	changed	after the fashion of	9, 150/ 7
abjuration and punishment utterly	changed	and cease; that is	9, 155/ 2
country, and there hath	changed	his name and set	9, 166/ 5
so clean turned and	changed	, that no man needed	9, 166/ 25
I found him once	changed	and in good mind	9, 167/ 30
cause of the making	changed	, or some other great	9, 170/ 14
confesseth) translated with such	changes	as he hath made	9, 11/ 21
his translation so many	changes	as need must be	9, 11/ 36
must be then many	changes	and many new devices	9, 153/ 14
that he meaneth trentals,	chantries	, obits, pardons, and pilgrimages	9, 71/ 29
and against pilgrimages, trentals,	chantries	, obits, and pardons, and	9, 72/ 24
trentals, and to found	chantries	and obits, and to	9, 72/ 30
as so murmur against	chantries	, trentals, obits, pardons, and	9, 73/ 2

thereof. For as for	chantries	, though there be many	9, 73/ 9
thing as commonly the	chantries	be, there will, I	9, 73/ 11
people to pilgrimages, pardons,	chantries	, obits, and trentals than	9, 74/ 10
things as founding of	chantries	, making of brotherhoods, and	9, 75/ 16
of laws, founding of	chantries	, making of brotherhoods, and	9, 85/ 7
that else serve some	chantry	or live upon trentals	9, 63/ 10
well garnished, and the	chapel	well hung with wax	9, 73/ 15
Christian Readers The First	Chapter	So well stand I	9, 3/ 3
not done. The Second	Chapter	Now will I begin	9, 6/ 7
they live. The Third	Chapter	Now, whereas these good	9, 7/ 27
more pain upon every	chapter	, to the intent that	9, 10/ 1
to read over any	chapter	but one, and that	9, 10/ 2
there is not one	chapter	of Tyndale's, or Barnes'	9, 10/ 6
therefore, read any one	chapter	, either at adventure or	9, 10/ 13
shall in that one	chapter	, as I am sure	9, 10/ 16
sufficient answer. The Fourth	Chapter	But now will the	9, 10/ 30
in boards. The Fifth	Chapter	Another sample of such	9, 14/ 17
made unto the first	chapter	of my third book	9, 14/ 19
so fully answered that	chapter	of Tyndale's which is	9, 14/ 26
indeed, that in that	chapter	of Tyndale's there be	9, 15/ 7
mine answer unto that	chapter	of Tyndale's chapter is	9, 15/ 20
that chapter of Tyndale's	chapter	is so goodly confuted	9, 15/ 21
or Not, put this	chapter	, "Whether the Church Were	9, 19/ 5
before the Church." Which	chapter	, to the end ye	9, 19/ 6
have ye heard Tyndale's	chapter	-- the matter whereof	9, 20/ 12
answer made unto this	chapter	. But now, to the	9, 20/ 15
mine answer unto Tyndale's	chapter	: Lo, he that readeth	9, 20/ 19
himself in the sixteenth	chapter	of Saint John's Gospel	9, 21/ 19
mine answer unto that	chapter	of Tyndale; and yet	9, 22/ 23
taketh out of Tyndale's	chapter	, waxeth even dead for	9, 23/ 28
bringeth out of Tyndale's	chapter	and fathereth it upon	9, 24/ 17
against him whose said	chapter	this preacher would with	9, 25/ 23
believe him. The Sixth	Chapter	And this preacher himself	9, 28/ 5
have in the last	chapter	of my first part	9, 28/ 9
beastly bitchery. The Seventh	Chapter	But now to return	9, 30/ 17
well defended Tyndale's said	chapter	and clearly confounded me	9, 33/ 9
special key. The Eighth	Chapter	For as for the	9, 33/ 14
second part), in the	chapter	of "The Manner and	9, 37/ 7
this point. The Ninth	Chapter	Now come I to	9, 40/ 1
hippocras made. The Tenth	Chapter	Now passing over this	9, 46/ 24
their railing. The Eleventh	Chapter	But now whereas the	9, 52/ 1
whole body. The Twelfth	Chapter	Howbeit, as touching the	9, 54/ 23
this behalf." The Thirteenth	Chapter	But now, good readers	9, 57/ 14

Catholic faith. The Fourteenth	Chapter	But forasmuch as the	9, 61/ 6
will take his first	chapter	whole. In which though	9, 61/ 23
in the very first	chapter	appear less good and	9, 61/ 27
at all. The Fifteenth	Chapter	Which division hath been	9, 63/ 20
perceiveth possible. The Sixteenth	Chapter	And another part of	9, 66/ 4
very cold. The Seventeenth	Chapter	But I wot not	9, 66/ 23
in print. The Eighteenth	Chapter	And some allege diverse	9, 67/ 21
the people. The Nineteenth	Chapter	And some laymen say	9, 71/ 3
purgatory too. The Twentieth	Chapter	And therefore they say	9, 72/ 26
spiritual men. The Twenty-first	Chapter	And forasmuch as it	9, 74/ 27
temporal too. The Twenty-second	Chapter	The second sort that	9, 77/ 1
gave them. The Twenty-third	Chapter	Yet putteth this Pacifier	9, 84/ 31
his body. The Twenty-fourth	Chapter	Howbeit, what this good	9, 87/ 11
men's too. The Twenty-fifth	Chapter	And upon all these	9, 91/ 20
speed up this one	chapter	of his. The Twenty-sixth	9, 95/ 7
of his. The Twenty-sixth	Chapter	And many other murmurs	9, 95/ 9
smoothly spoken. The Twenty-seventh	Chapter	I will not, also	9, 97/ 27
wise conclusion? The Twenty-eighth	Chapter	Now, where he most	9, 102/ 8
shrew deceived. The Twenty-ninth	Chapter	But this Pacifier, perceiving	9, 103/ 5
none other. The Thirtieth	Chapter	Another thing also which	9, 104/ 33
behind us. The Thirty-first	Chapter	Then followeth their fasting	9, 105/ 24
the spirituality. The Thirty-second	Chapter	Then preacheth this Pacifier	9, 106/ 28
prick them. The Thirty-third	Chapter	But as for all	9, 107/ 8
its place." The Thirty-fourth	Chapter	Now, where this Pacifier	9, 110/ 6
the fire. The Thirty-fifth	Chapter	Now, where this Pacifier	9, 111/ 1
do that. The Thirty-sixth	Chapter	But I suppose in	9, 116/ 28
another man. The Thirty-seventh	Chapter	But now to come	9, 120/ 34
of London. The Thirty-eighth	Chapter	Which if he do	9, 126/ 10
tale true. The Thirty-ninth	Chapter	I said before that	9, 128/ 10
I touched, his first	chapter	whole, because it hath	9, 128/ 12
gone in his first	chapter	. In which manner albeit	9, 129/ 24
his words. The Fortieth	Chapter	And verily, albeit, as	9, 129/ 28
yet in his seventh	chapter	and his eighth --	9, 129/ 31
to grow. The Forty-first	Chapter	And it appeareth (De	9, 135/ 20
li.vi., in the	chapter	"In fidei favorem") that	9, 135/ 21
heresy; and in the	chapter	"Accusatus," par. "Licit," it	9, 135/ 23
touched in the third	chapter	of the third book	9, 136/ 7
a change. The Forty-second	Chapter	And in that chapter	9, 137/ 11
Chapter And in that	chapter	there, that beginneth "Statuta	9, 137/ 12
matter alone. The Forty-third	Chapter	Nevertheless, mine intent is	9, 140/ 9
he in his first	chapter	under the name of	9, 141/ 35
temperate either. The Forty-fourth	Chapter	And yet to bring	9, 143/ 10
such confederacies. The Forty-fifth	Chapter	But what faults soever	9, 145/ 14

cometh in the eighth	chapter	, and lest besides their	9, 145/ 21
own salvation. The Forty-sixth	Chapter	For here shall ye	9, 150/ 30
before in the seventh	chapter	, it seemeth that the	9, 151/ 13
the end of this	chapter	and the other before	9, 155/ 12
punished too. The Forty-seventh	Chapter	Now, whereas this Pacifier	9, 155/ 23
speaketh of in this	chapter	, but also more made	9, 162/ 17
bring them. The Forty-eighth	Chapter	Which -- whereas he	9, 163/ 3
For in his first	chapter	he saith (as I	9, 163/ 15
corrupting farther. The Forty-ninth	Chapter	And thus, good Christian	9, 167/ 1
and increase. The Fiftieth	Chapter	Now come I to	9, 170/ 30
Tyndale, of divers whole	chapters	of his I have	9, 7/ 7
put in all his	chapters	whole whereupon any weight	9, 7/ 9
the remnant of his	chapters	, as far as I	9, 7/ 14
warning. Now, that his	chapters	be whole rehearsed in	9, 7/ 18
them in his other	chapters	, which I will pass	9, 96/ 21
yet consider these three	chapters	of his which I	9, 166/ 10
consider the seven first	chapters	and the last of	9, 172/ 10
sore controller, as to	charge	me with any great	9, 4/ 13
the naughty to the	charge	of any whole company	9, 50/ 19
true or no, the	charge	be theirs for me	9, 58/ 27
sparing of the people's	charge	, well appeared after, upon	9, 84/ 7
were laid unto his	charge	, as for to give	9, 90/ 26
that are in their	charge	, and which things are	9, 100/ 12
with least labor and	charge	be brought forth, and	9, 116/ 20
book layeth to the	charge	of the spirituality: so	9, 128/ 34
have given them in	charge	is heresy. And for	9, 135/ 2
were laid unto his	charge	: yet if the witnesses	9, 164/ 22
to the ordinary so	chargeable	that the fear thereof	9, 49/ 36
and complain of very	chargeable	offerings; but those men	9, 73/ 16
-- which vexation and	charges	the parties have thought	9, 130/ 7
to lay to their	charges	the speaking against some	9, 141/ 14
and the Spirituality; which	charitable	, mild manner they say	9, 5/ 28
of poor folk very	charitable	, appeared after, upon reasoning	9, 84/ 2
say," by good and	charitable	handling of the clergy	9, 88/ 29
of better and more	charitable	handling hath been the	9, 88/ 35
of their dealing, good	charitable	manner lacked. But verily	9, 89/ 1
law, nor omitted no	charitable	means unto him that	9, 89/ 5
what wise manner of	charitable	fashion this piteous Pacifier	9, 89/ 11
seeth his good and	charitable	mind, desire him of	9, 89/ 27
then? What good and	charitable	handling will he devise	9, 91/ 5
tell what good and	charitable	handling this Pacifier can	9, 91/ 13
lack of good and	charitable	handling lost and perished	9, 92/ 22
saith, with good and	charitable	handling have been saved	9, 92/ 32

lack of good and	charitable	handling in body and	9, 93/ 17
those that might with	charitable	handling have been in	9, 93/ 31
would call a full	charitable	alms: that is to	9, 105/ 6
I said, upon a	charitable	imagination. But for all	9, 108/ 2
that is not the	charitable	way, to put the	9, 138/ 4
they be good and	charitable	) may by their wisdom	9, 141/ 21
as you see, his	charitable	infamation of the clergy's	9, 146/ 35
had been well and	charitably	handled, they might have	9, 87/ 21
might best and most	charitably	handle him for the	9, 89/ 29
in these words how	charitably	this Pacifier meant, I	9, 111/ 9
offenders, if they will	charitably	search for the truth	9, 140/ 17
make himself better, and	charitably	somewhat either party bear	9, 166/ 30
finally, with more tender	charity	. But, now, to these	9, 56/ 14
he showeth his tender	charity	, and saith, "If all	9, 57/ 11
hath reigned between you	charity	, meekness, concord, and peace	9, 58/ 6
thereof had either such	charity	or such indifference therein	9, 61/ 10
times past hath reigned	charity	, meekness, concord, and peace	9, 61/ 33
a great breach of	charity	through all the realm	9, 63/ 22
the old fervor of	charity	so beginning to cool	9, 70/ 14
therein otherwise handled than	charity	with justice, according to	9, 92/ 3
offend, that may by	charity	be omitted and left	9, 95/ 31
of penance and of	charity	, openly abroad in company	9, 104/ 8
countenance of mildness and	charity	. And yet what charity	9, 128/ 14
charity. And yet what	charity	there is therein, when	9, 128/ 14
punished, as though their	charity	and power only did	9, 138/ 29
teach them, as of	charity	to teach us, to	9, 146/ 33
under a pretext of	charity	: then endeth he that	9, 150/ 12
it is in the	Charterhouse	, ye wot well. And	9, 103/ 16
for holy vows of	chastity	against the abominable bitchery	9, 28/ 31
persons that have vowed	chastity	, so let them confess	9, 45/ 38
their holy vows of	chastity	worse than Friar Luther's	9, 69/ 26
gifts of God, as	chastity	, liberality, patience, soberness, temperance	9, 142/ 9
that were apprentices in	Cheapside	. Which, after the thing	9, 156/ 19
good to see my	cheeks	red for shame. And	9, 5/ 16
be well chomped and	chewed	in the mouth; and	9, 97/ 18
and setteth them to	chide	together. Howbeit, his words	9, 65/ 32
two verses of their	chiding	, his words be so	9, 65/ 34
made us as the	chief	and principal of all	9, 15/ 30
himself taketh for the	chief	appeareth by the piteous	9, 65/ 11
of all Italy the	chief	city, and of the	9, 79/ 28
as it happened, the	chief	governor of the city	9, 80/ 6
their other countenance the	chief	part of their movables	9, 98/ 25
of all alms the	chief	is to see them	9, 105/ 18

first setting forth the	chief	countenance of mildness and	9, 128/ 13
here inserted before, every	child	, almost, shall be well	9, 19/ 10
no more than the	child	hath in the begetting	9, 34/ 2
no more than the	child	hath in the begetting	9, 36/ 9
faith as is the	child	at such time as	9, 36/ 13
so much as a	child	, nor hath no will	9, 36/ 16
be more than a	child	, and have the freedom	9, 36/ 18
here repeat, of the	child	at the carnal birth	9, 36/ 32
the one was a	child	and a servant of	9, 117/ 29
Joye did teach this	child	his ungracious heresy against	9, 117/ 36
Altar, which heresy this	child	afterward, being in service	9, 118/ 1
began to teach another	child	in my house, which	9, 118/ 2
stripe him like a	child	before mine household, for	9, 118/ 4
she hath beaten her	child	for his wantonness, wipeth	9, 160/ 32
church was. All this	childish	reason, ye wot well	9, 24/ 16
by his word the	children	of truth and of	9, 16/ 6
hath made us his	children	, that is to say	9, 16/ 10
is to say, the	children	of his truth; "even	9, 16/ 10
word made us the	children	of truth and of	9, 23/ 4
folk either women or	children	, with whose variance the	9, 62/ 11
a few birds always	chirking	and flying from bush	9, 159/ 34
great doubt in the	choice	(as methinketh) if he	9, 29/ 15
will, and hath the	choice	thereby put in his	9, 36/ 19
into his place by	choice	and election some good	9, 82/ 10
till it be well	chomped	and chewed in the	9, 97/ 18
if he that should	choose	have wit. And in	9, 29/ 15
such arguments and such	chop-logics	against good rules, "If	9, 100/ 36
adventure or else some	chosen	piece in which himself	9, 10/ 14
prophets of God, and	Christ	and his apostles, hath	9, 4/ 16
translating the truth of	Christ	into false Luther's heresies	9, 14/ 4
were only taught by	Christ	to his apostles, and	9, 18/ 12
them "this thing did	Christ	and his apostles say	9, 18/ 35
a preacher?" That is,	Christ	must first be preached	9, 19/ 22
it is true. And	Christ	also saith himself, John	9, 20/ 8
that the church of	Christ	hath been, is, and	9, 21/ 1
into every truth," as	Christ	saith himself in the	9, 21/ 19
rock -- our Savior	Christ	himself -- that neither	9, 21/ 31
since the Gospel of	Christ	and the words of	9, 25/ 24
telleth them "these things	Christ	hath by his own	9, 27/ 31
them "these things hath	Christ	by the pen of	9, 27/ 33
Body and Blood of	Christ	in the Holy Sacrament	9, 28/ 30
as the Gospels of	Christ	hath been written, and	9, 31/ 10
true Catholic faith of	Christ	, that himself hath ever	9, 41/ 17

Body and Blood of	Christ	. All these things, say	9, 44/ 17
the Catholic faith of	Christ	concerning the Blessed Sacrament	9, 90/ 5
the Blessed Body of	Christ	, with divers other authorities	9, 99/ 25
far off converted unto	Christ	, did with authority write	9, 100/ 20
and very Blood of	Christ	, but, as Frith teacheth	9, 101/ 30
therein the counsel of	Christ	, which saith, "Let not	9, 103/ 33
those other words of	Christ	, "Thou, when thou wilt	9, 104/ 3
very good church of	Christ	in his blessed apostles'	9, 108/ 28
fear me sore that	Christ	will kindle a fire	9, 122/ 18
that young man to	Christ	and his true faith	9, 122/ 26
betrayed the faith of	Christ	, and begun and set	9, 129/ 2
the whole church of	Christ	, whereof the making may	9, 144/ 3
unpunished, the church of	Christ	at the making of	9, 150/ 1
though the faith of	Christ	shall never be overflowed	9, 158/ 33
the whole church of	Christ	in general, have made	9, 168/ 20
the Catholic Church of	Christ	hath, beside the scripture	9, 169/ 10
faith and determinations of	Christ's	Catholic Church, and are	9, 4/ 2
unbelieved. And then had	Christ's	church in the beginning	9, 18/ 20
a great part of	Christ's	own words unbelieved. For	9, 18/ 21
them "this thing did	Christ's	evangelists and apostles write	9, 18/ 37
of Muhammad truer than	Christ's	. Lo, good readers, here	9, 20/ 11
have done honor to	Christ's	cross, and prayed unto	9, 44/ 7
ceremonies and sacraments of	Christ's	church), I answer them	9, 45/ 15
and the laws of	Christ's	church; ever keeping love	9, 54/ 1
all such now? Among	Christ's	own apostles was some	9, 68/ 13
otherwise? Not even in	Christ's	own days. For Judas	9, 68/ 28
and their ease among	Christ's	disciples, were they men	9, 68/ 30
be naught, when of	Christ's	apostles there was yet	9, 70/ 12
body, the laws of	Christ's	church observed, that the	9, 89/ 30
common laws of all	Christ's	Catholic Church, and the	9, 92/ 4
God is, according to	Christ's	promise, as verily present	9, 100/ 5
err, there are in	Christ's	church ordinary ways to	9, 100/ 9
Christian people have in	Christ's	Blessed Body and Blood	9, 122/ 11
as Judas was among	Christ's	apostles) betrayed the faith	9, 129/ 2
Mass, and rail on	Christ's	own Blessed Body and	9, 149/ 9
of hell prevail against	Christ's	church -- yet, as	9, 158/ 35
between false Judas and	Christ's	faithful apostles. For while	9, 160/ 11
while they, for all	Christ's	calling upon them to	9, 160/ 12
able to stand against	Christ's	bare word, when he	9, 160/ 20
God and peace of	Christ's	church, with rest, wealth	9, 166/ 35
to the maintenance of	Christ's	Catholic faith; and that	9, 168/ 25
to the determinations of	Christ's	Catholic Church. Now, if	9, 169/ 14
and steadfast authority of	Christ's	Catholic, known church, against	9, 171/ 25

the whole corps of	Christendom	this fifteen hundred years	9, 39/ 19
all the corps of	Christendom	hath been led out	9, 44/ 3
ever came out of	Christendom	. Howbeit, I am yet	9, 45/ 34
common laws of all	Christendom	. If he will say	9, 60/ 23
in every age since	Christendom	began, and may peradventure	9, 67/ 10
the whole clergy of	Christendom	teacheth and ordereth in	9, 99/ 31
the whole corps of	Christendom	, both temporalty and spirituality	9, 99/ 35
serve most generally through	Christendom	, whereas this device, though	9, 139/ 3
every province through all	Christendom	from the beginning were	9, 144/ 30
laws foresaw, and all	Christendom	should shortly find, how	9, 150/ 2
compared with any realm	christened	of no greater quantity	9, 53/ 12
them, upon a Corpsus	Christi	Day, would pick quarrels	9, 51/ 15
More, Knight, to the	Christian	Readers The First Chapter	9, 3/ 2
but that every good	Christian	reader will be so	9, 4/ 9
the congregation of all	Christian	people; if you mean	9, 16/ 34
undoubted truth of the	Christian	belief but if it	9, 18/ 3
taught and delivered unto	Christian	people from age to	9, 18/ 14
other sacraments ministered among	Christian	people, before any part	9, 20/ 31
church -- as all	Christian	men believe, and the	9, 21/ 13
the congregation of all	Christian	people; if you mean	9, 24/ 11
then since no good	Christian	man can doubt whither	9, 30/ 6
or thirteen hundred, among	Christian	people; yea, and as	9, 31/ 10
preserved by God among	Christian	people, but be false	9, 31/ 30
therewith. And thus, good	Christian	readers, here have I	9, 33/ 7
Catholic Church of all	Christian	people except heretics, both	9, 43/ 23
and prayed for all	Christian	souls, and been aneled	9, 44/ 10
lie; wherein every true	Christian	man will testify that	9, 45/ 16
than hath every good	Christian	man and woman --	9, 48/ 17
testifieth like a true	Christian	man (howsoever the matters	9, 52/ 16
God forbid that any	Christian	man should mean so	9, 52/ 29
hath had any other	Christian	region of the quantity	9, 53/ 10
misfortune between any two	Christian	folk, is a thing	9, 58/ 8
mean the honor that	Christian	people here in the	9, 71/ 16
such honor as good	Christian	people do, and are	9, 71/ 22
twain, and from the	Christian	faith also, and therefore	9, 72/ 20
and pray for all	Christian	souls. And therefore, as	9, 84/ 26
part of a good	Christian	man, it appeareth that	9, 86/ 17
but as a true	Christian	man verily saith as	9, 86/ 24
therefore is here among	Christian	men, where no such	9, 87/ 8
keep still the old	Christian	faith, and fall not	9, 105/ 26
can become any good	Christian	man. For first he	9, 107/ 26
man had some good	Christian	friend to whom he	9, 122/ 5
faith that all true	Christian	people have in Christ's	9, 122/ 11

and Blood, which all	Christian	folk verily, and all	9, 122/ 12
to impugn the true	Christian	faith concerning the Sacrament	9, 124/ 31
that heresy, whereby a	Christian	man becometh a false	9, 136/ 10
therefore undoubtedly the good	Christian	zeal of the prince	9, 162/ 22
far. And therefore, good	Christian	readers, would God the	9, 166/ 21
Chapter And thus, good	Christian	readers, I make an	9, 167/ 2
they will, a good	Christian	mind to the maintenance	9, 168/ 24
Catholic Church of all	Christian	people; such faith as	9, 168/ 39
common-received faith of the	Christian	people to the contrary	9, 170/ 9
satisfied. And therefore, good	Christian	readers, as for such	9, 172/ 14
living, and all good	Christian	souls departed hence and	9, 172/ 27
and greater than a	Christmas	loaf in a right	9, 72/ 10
Saint Cyprian, holy Saint	Chrysostom	, holy Saint Basil, holy	9, 29/ 5
determinations of Christ's Catholic	Church	, and are clear confutations	9, 4/ 2
I would prove the	Church	; and that, they say	9, 6/ 5
which is "Whether the	Church	Were before the Word	9, 14/ 26
the Word before the	Church	," that he should never	9, 14/ 27
that will say the	Church	was before the Gospel	9, 16/ 18
plain enough that the	Church	was not before the	9, 16/ 19
we say that the	Church	was before this word	9, 16/ 28
we mean by "the	Church	" the church of lime	9, 16/ 29
by "the Church" the	church	of lime and stone	9, 16/ 29
was before any such	church	was made. For we	9, 16/ 30
ye mean by "the	Church	" the universal church of	9, 16/ 33
the Church" the universal	church	of God, the which	9, 16/ 33
if you mean this	church	, and say how this	9, 16/ 34
and say how this	church	was before the word	9, 16/ 35
by the word this	church	was begotten. Then needs	9, 16/ 36
God was before any	church	was. Yea, but some	9, 16/ 38
will say that the	Church	was before that this	9, 17/ 1
and allowed by the	Church	, and so was the	9, 17/ 2
and so was the	Church	before his word. Yea	9, 17/ 3
was written before the	Church	was; yea, and it	9, 17/ 4
will say that the	Church	was before this word	9, 17/ 18
things, and that the	Church	did admit them to	9, 17/ 20
will say that the	Church	was before this was	9, 17/ 22
God was before any	church	was, and how the	9, 17/ 26
was ere ever the	Church	was, and the word	9, 17/ 34
written ere ever the	Church	allowed it to be	9, 17/ 35
them forth to the	Church	; and so -- by	9, 18/ 12
by tradition of the	Church	beside the scripture and	9, 18/ 13
And that if the	Church	were nothing bound to	9, 18/ 16
And then had Christ's	church	in the beginning been	9, 18/ 20

words unbelieved. For the	Church	was gathered, and the	9, 18/ 21
they give to the	Church	. And therefore, since the	9, 18/ 26
tell but by the	Church	which hath by the	9, 18/ 29
to this common-known Catholic	Church	: why should not Luther	9, 18/ 33
as well believe the	Church	in that it telleth	9, 18/ 34
they must believe the	Church	(or else believe nothing	9, 18/ 36
title Which Is the	Church	, and Whether It May	9, 19/ 4
this chapter, "Whether the	Church	Were before the Gospel	9, 19/ 5
the Gospel before the	Church	." Which chapter, to the	9, 19/ 6
there is, whether the	Church	, or congregation, be before	9, 19/ 13
the Gospel before the	Church	. Which question is as	9, 19/ 14
the Gospel before the	Church	. Paul also, Romans 9	9, 19/ 19
my Dialogue that the	Church	was before the Gospel	9, 20/ 29
showed also that the	church	of Christ hath been	9, 21/ 1
the tradition of the	Church	. Which church -- as	9, 21/ 12
of the Church. Which	church	-- as all Christian	9, 21/ 13
and shall keep the	Church	from error, "leading" it	9, 21/ 18
if he suffered the	Church	to be damnably deceived	9, 21/ 20
unwritten was before the	Church	; and by it was	9, 22/ 2
by it was the	Church	begun, gathered, and taught	9, 22/ 2
taught; and that the	Church	was before that the	9, 22/ 3
that I said the	Church	was before the Gospel	9, 22/ 11
had said that the	Church	had been before the	9, 22/ 14
that will say the	Church	was before the Gospel	9, 23/ 10
they that say the	Church	was before the Gospel	9, 23/ 13
plainly write that the	Church	was not before that	9, 23/ 15
plain enough that the	Church	was not before the	9, 23/ 32
we say that the	Church	was before this word	9, 24/ 5
we mean by "the	Church	" the church of lime	9, 24/ 6
by "the Church" the	church	of lime and stone	9, 24/ 6
was before any such	church	was made. For we	9, 24/ 7
ye mean by "the	Church	" the universal church of	9, 24/ 10
the Church" the universal	church	of God, the which	9, 24/ 10
if you mean this	church	, and say how this	9, 24/ 11
and say how this	church	was before the word	9, 24/ 12
by the word this	church	was begotten. Then needs	9, 24/ 13
God was before any	church	was. All this childish	9, 24/ 15
not precisely that the	Church	was before the Gospel	9, 24/ 22
only say that the	Church	was before the Gospel	9, 24/ 23
will say that the	Church	was before that this	9, 24/ 29
and allowed by the	Church	, and so was the	9, 24/ 30
and so was the	Church	before his word. Yea	9, 24/ 31
was written before the	Church	was; yea, and it	9, 24/ 32

his word into his	church	even yet at this	9, 25/ 31
the preaching of the	Church	, write it in the	9, 25/ 34
his word to his	church	by his apostles, and	9, 25/ 35
them that the same	church	by only which church	9, 26/ 1
church by only which	church	they now know which	9, 26/ 2
written -- the same	church	, I say, doth tell	9, 26/ 4
as well believe the	Church	in telling him which	9, 26/ 8
will say that the	Church	was before this word	9, 26/ 25
things, and that the	Church	did admit them to	9, 26/ 27
will say that the	Church	was before this was	9, 26/ 29
God was before any	church	was, and how the	9, 26/ 33
was ere ever the	Church	was, and the word	9, 27/ 2
written ere ever the	Church	allowed it to be	9, 27/ 4
teaching of the Catholic	Church	, but if it be	9, 27/ 20
them again that the	Church	was before the scripture	9, 27/ 22
of reason believe the	Church	as well when it	9, 27/ 31
was ere ever the	Church	was, and the word	9, 28/ 19
written ere ever the	Church	allowed it to be	9, 28/ 20
which the whole Catholic	Church	, all this fifteen hundred	9, 29/ 23
of the whole Catholic	Church	full fifteen hundred years	9, 29/ 35
the things that the	Church	teacheth for necessary, and	9, 31/ 3
and taught unto the	Church	by the Spirit without	9, 32/ 16
For whoso believe the	Church	will grant both, and	9, 32/ 17
whoso believe not the	Church	will deny both, as	9, 32/ 18
scripture but by the	Church	. And therefore where he	9, 32/ 20
hitherto but the Catholic	Church	, of whom they learned	9, 32/ 32
which the whole Catholic	Church	affirmeth for scripture --	9, 32/ 34
taught his true Catholic	Church	-- God, I say	9, 41/ 18
but is by the	Church	, for false teaching, forbidden	9, 43/ 6
heretics the whole Catholic	Church	of all Christian people	9, 43/ 23
and usage of the	Church	, and have set more	9, 44/ 12
devil the whole Catholic	Church	both temporal and spiritual	9, 44/ 19
all the whole Catholic	Church	(both that now is	9, 44/ 24
bear to the Catholic	church	and faith, the greater	9, 45/ 4
and sacraments of Christ's	church	), I answer them plainly	9, 45/ 15
and falsehood, the Catholic	Church	and heretics, between God	9, 49/ 3
the laws of Christ's	church	; ever keeping love and	9, 54/ 1
worldly honor of the	Church	and of spiritual men	9, 71/ 9
worldly honor of the	Church	, and of spiritual men	9, 71/ 12
honor done to the	Church	and taken as honor	9, 71/ 15
to do to the	Church	, as in building of	9, 71/ 17
bring riches to the	Church	(as to give money	9, 72/ 29
not lawful to the	Church	to have any possessions	9, 75/ 2

also expedient that the	Church	have possessions -- but	9, 75/ 4
that is in the	Church	doth great hurt, and	9, 75/ 6
pull riches from the	Church	, have inveighed against all	9, 75/ 10
bring riches to the	Church	. And because great riches	9, 75/ 11
have come to the	Church	for praying for souls	9, 75/ 12
of covetousness of the	Church	, and profiteth not the	9, 75/ 14
effect; and that the	Church	may make no laws	9, 75/ 15
not lawful that the	Church	should have any possessions	9, 75/ 31
richesse cometh into the	Church	by, should be taken	9, 75/ 33
and came into the	Church	again, and forsook and	9, 76/ 3
take all from the	Church	that they would take	9, 78/ 32
such others of the	Church	that have less than	9, 78/ 35
away riches from the	Church	, speak against all thing	9, 85/ 3
bring riches into the	Church	, therefore, he saith, though	9, 85/ 11
goods taken from the	Church	. The first, of those	9, 85/ 22
which, rather than the	Church	should have anything, let	9, 85/ 28
by the whole Catholic	Church	plainly determined for heresy	9, 86/ 7
the laws of Christ's	church	observed, that the saving	9, 89/ 30
of all Christ's Catholic	Church	, and the laws of	9, 92/ 4
bring riches into the	Church	: now cannot this Pacifier	9, 92/ 29
spiritual of the whole	Church	and temporal of this	9, 94/ 30
do to destroy the	Church	, and to have their	9, 95/ 21
be they of the	Church	or of the realm	9, 96/ 29
there are in Christ's	church	ordinary ways to reform	9, 100/ 9
assembled together with the	Church	in their council held	9, 100/ 18
them keep in the	church	in time of God's	9, 100/ 28
the laws of the	Church	, seeth well enough that	9, 105/ 33
all changed. And the	Church	, to condescend unto our	9, 106/ 11
do, to destroy the	Church	. This is a goodly	9, 107/ 33
was a very good	church	of Christ in his	9, 108/ 28
malice would destroy the	Church	and have their goods	9, 112/ 30
or sacrilege in a	church	(with carrying away the	9, 117/ 16
to come into the	church	and there make many	9, 118/ 14
is not in the	Church	to prohibit that: for	9, 138/ 20
those laws of the	Church	kept with which this	9, 139/ 14
laws of the whole	Church	may well stand together	9, 140/ 1
said laws of the	Church	against heresies wholly cruel	9, 140/ 30
-- as though the	Church	used to lay to	9, 141/ 14
these laws of the	Church	. But then the cause	9, 141/ 19
these laws of the	Church	much harm and little	9, 141/ 26
the laws of the	Church	, as though the spiritual	9, 143/ 33
usual through the whole	church	of Christ, whereof the	9, 144/ 3
opinions against that the	Church	teacheth -- nor that	9, 146/ 1

the faith of the	Church	was his faith, though	9, 146/ 3
the determination of the	Church	-- and therefore he	9, 146/ 11
is prohibited by the	Church	: anon they will drive	9, 146/ 20
is prohibited by the	Church	, anon they will drive	9, 147/ 13
always pass unpunished, the	church	of Christ at the	9, 150/ 1
it seemeth that the	Church	in time past hath	9, 151/ 13
those laws of the	Church	by which that matter	9, 153/ 16
hell prevail against Christ's	church	-- yet, as in	9, 158/ 35
prevail against the Catholic	Church	; and all the mischief	9, 160/ 28
the censures of Holy	Church	, spread their heresies about	9, 161/ 19
the laws of the	Church	. And yet was it	9, 161/ 26
pull riches from the	Church	, have not only spoken	9, 163/ 16
he believeth as the	Church	, believeth he. And when	9, 165/ 3
is asked how the	Church	believeth, he will say	9, 165/ 4
Catholic faith of the	Church	-- he will say	9, 165/ 6
not aware that the	Church	believed so; and will	9, 165/ 6
away riches from the	Church	; and therefore can that	9, 165/ 21
and peace of Christ's	church	, with rest, wealth, and	9, 166/ 35
and for the whole	church	of Christ in general	9, 168/ 20
the common- known Catholic	Church	of all Christian people	9, 168/ 39
what points the Catholic	Church	of Christ hath, beside	9, 169/ 10
determinations of Christ's Catholic	Church	. Now, if any man	9, 169/ 14
holy doctors of the	Church	write not in such	9, 169/ 16
that as concerning the	Church	, I have not fulfilled	9, 171/ 6
question, Which is the	Church	? For that is the	9, 171/ 13
of Christ's Catholic, known	church	, against all Tyndale's trifling	9, 171/ 25
have fully confuted Tyndale's	church	: so have I in	9, 172/ 5
for this world, the	church	that Friar Barnes had	9, 172/ 6
the certainty of the	Church	, and of the infallible	9, 172/ 7
there were any such	churches	made. If ye mean	9, 16/ 32
there were any such	churches	made. If ye mean	9, 24/ 9
in building of the	churches	fair and goodly, and	9, 71/ 18
and in appareling the	churches	for the use of	9, 71/ 18
to prelates, building of	churches	, buying of bells, and	9, 72/ 23
or custom, nor the	churches	of God." But now	9, 101/ 2
murderers, and robbers of	churches	, and notwithstanding also that	9, 117/ 25
Street in Saint Bride's	Churchyard	. % 1533 Cum privilegio. .	9, 172/ 33
that point, and more	circumspect	, which till they see	9, 112/ 17
look for such exact	circumspection	and sure sight to	9, 4/ 15
so that he hath	circumspectly	, for the nonce, qualified	9, 101/ 10
and wisely tempered and	circumspectly	spoken, so while they	9, 102/ 1
helped with some such	circumstances	as make the matter	9, 136/ 28
sore handled or untruly	circumvented	and punished; nor that	9, 149/ 27

them to sue by	citation	, till men see that	9, 155/ 1
ordinaries forever to sue	citations	against heretics and process	9, 153/ 36
must all the meanwhile	cite	him, suspend him, and	9, 166/ 3
with Hannibal and the	city	of Carthage. This Capua	9, 79/ 27
all Italy the chief	city	, and of the greatest	9, 79/ 28
power save only the	city	of Rome. In which	9, 79/ 29
of Rome. In which	city	so happed it that	9, 79/ 29
chief governor of the	city	for the time --	9, 80/ 6
whole people of the	city	, and there said in	9, 80/ 22
none) or in the	city	itself, either of residents	9, 116/ 12
mean crafts in the	city	, bearing the first that	9, 156/ 22
by which the Carmelites	claim	to fetch their origin	9, 64/ 8
have by their shameless	clamor	nothing gotten but rebuke	9, 127/ 21
been heard upon importunate	clamor	, and the cause and	9, 127/ 25
with that word he	clapped	his fist upon the	9, 76/ 27
perfect in every point,	clean	from all manner of	9, 4/ 19
scrape it never so	clean	. These words of mine	9, 12/ 3
my reasons were avoided	clean	with that one word	9, 12/ 9
John 15, "Ye be	clean	by reason of the	9, 19/ 38
well that I said	clean	the contrary. And therefore	9, 22/ 15
that he playeth nothing	clean	, but fareth like a	9, 22/ 20
whom he preacheth it,	clean	quailed in the travail	9, 24/ 20
together alone by themselves,	clean	out of armor, without	9, 80/ 33
reasoning, to be the	clean	contrary, and of all	9, 84/ 8
are so pure and	clean	from every spice of	9, 153/ 19
be rehearsed unto him	clean	contrary to the common-known	9, 165/ 5
all these heretics so	clean	gone and forgotten, and	9, 166/ 24
are infected were so	clean	turned and changed, that	9, 166/ 25
or regard of any	cleanness	or honesty that can	9, 30/ 13
saith that God hath	cleansed	us "by the word	9, 35/ 7
maketh them true, and	cleanseth	them from lies; as	9, 19/ 37
to the washing and	cleansing	of the soul through	9, 35/ 16
Catholic Church, and are	clear	confutations of false, blasphemous	9, 4/ 2
ye may see a	clear	proof by these words	9, 21/ 40
the one side and	clear	against the other. But	9, 49/ 5
examinations and plain and	clear	proofs, so well and	9, 127/ 20
make the matter more	clear	. Now see you well	9, 136/ 28
so lightsome and so	clear	to every man that	9, 171/ 21
that I have so	clearly	and so fully confuted	9, 10/ 8
indifferently may well and	clearly	see that they handle	9, 10/ 9
ye may the more	clearly	perceive the matter, I	9, 19/ 7
piece alone may ye	clearly	perceive that all those	9, 22/ 24
do you, good readers,	clearly	perceive and see that	9, 23/ 11

do, ye cannot but	clearly	perceive and see that	9, 23/ 24
see, Tyndale is most	clearly	confounded! But now shall	9, 26/ 14
Tyndale's said chapter and	clearly	confounded me in that	9, 33/ 10
Confutation, and ye shall	clearly	see that I neither	9, 53/ 2
and to stop up	clearly	the spring, because all	9, 67/ 18
plainly proved and so	clearly	known that it will	9, 123/ 2
that I have so	clearly	confuted Tyndale concerning that	9, 171/ 23
that they do not	cleave	to these foolish heretics	9, 39/ 29
think that the said	Clementine	was not of effect	9, 151/ 21
he bringeth in the	Clementine	and the statute by	9, 154/ 22
need were, as appeareth	Clementinis	de hereticis. Capi. Multorum	9, 151/ 18
and partial toward the	clergy	. And then they say	9, 5/ 21
the faults of the	clergy	. And in this point	9, 5/ 24
therefore being by the	clergy	condemned, and at Paul's	9, 11/ 27
writeth against the whole	clergy	, and Tyndale saith expressly	9, 43/ 29
them enemies to the	clergy	, yet they damn them	9, 43/ 36
my living by the	clergy	, to make me very	9, 47/ 13
of divers of the	clergy	for making of my	9, 47/ 26
order with which the	clergy	is specially consecrated and	9, 48/ 20
I bear to the	clergy	, whereby do these brethren	9, 49/ 7
I bore toward the	clergy	; and that as I	9, 49/ 21
I should rebuke the	clergy	, and seek out their	9, 50/ 4
should rail upon the	clergy	, and reckon up all	9, 50/ 38
have used toward the	clergy	nor toward the temporality	9, 53/ 2
and as commendable a	clergy	; though there have never	9, 53/ 13
the temporality against the	clergy	to strive, and so	9, 54/ 7
it began) against the	clergy	is a great way	9, 54/ 35
that thus by the	clergy	some say, and some	9, 56/ 3
be laid against the	clergy	(as the like in	9, 56/ 20
multitude of the whole	clergy	, and extend in substance	9, 56/ 25
faults rehearsed against the	clergy	, for which the temporality	9, 56/ 38
he would have the	clergy	mend them -- surely	9, 60/ 13
him lieth -- the	clergy	of England for use	9, 60/ 21
divers persons of the	clergy	have I divers times	9, 64/ 2
fault of the whole	clergy	. And as for the	9, 64/ 16
the temporality against the	clergy	; no more than many	9, 64/ 19
riots also, cause the	clergy	to grudge against the	9, 64/ 22
best. And verily the	clergy	is not all thing	9, 65/ 28
whole body of the	clergy	, because that some of	9, 68/ 34
conjecture that in the	clergy	there be secretly some	9, 69/ 10
and grudge against the	clergy	-- that is to	9, 70/ 3
that in the whole	clergy	, so many as are	9, 70/ 11
make all the whole	clergy	good: yet for all	9, 70/ 29

say this by the	clergy	, and some men say	9, 70/ 31
-- were all the	clergy	never so good indeed	9, 70/ 31
that some of the	clergy	be naught, and love	9, 70/ 36
thing: that all the	clergy	do use to agree	9, 71/ 32
such things as the	clergy	might win by --	9, 72/ 4
own before -- the	clergy	have not striven with	9, 72/ 6
such things all the	clergy	, both secular and religious	9, 72/ 13
some such of the	clergy	such as it is	9, 72/ 17
man that the whole	clergy	doth, but do both	9, 72/ 22
rich that all the	clergy	should for the great	9, 73/ 7
fault that all the	clergy	would have it so	9, 73/ 12
the multitude of the	clergy	, and especially the prelates	9, 73/ 29
marvel though the whole	clergy	, secular and religious, what	9, 73/ 31
at last of the	clergy	-- wherein when he	9, 76/ 24
say, to see the	clergy	put out of the	9, 76/ 32
take away from the	clergy	all that is too	9, 77/ 3
discreet" that, leaving the	clergy	sufficient, would that all	9, 78/ 14
well, beareth to the	clergy	, would leave them too	9, 78/ 20
these days against the	clergy	. Whereupon this Calavius, being	9, 79/ 32
these matters of the	clergy	. For in conclusion, after	9, 81/ 34
perused over the whole	clergy	, both religious and seculars	9, 82/ 23
any possessions of the	clergy	. For -- albeit that	9, 84/ 12
have destroyed not the	clergy	only but the king	9, 84/ 15
possessions away from the	clergy	which good and holy	9, 84/ 22
God given to the	clergy	to serve God and	9, 84/ 25
of taking from the	clergy	the abundance of their	9, 84/ 28
of offerings from the	clergy	, to withdraw therewith our	9, 85/ 33
some part of the	clergy	. And well ye wot	9, 86/ 4
loveth and favoreth the	clergy	-- which no man	9, 88/ 17
and body of the	clergy	, by making the people	9, 88/ 25
charitable handling of the	clergy	have been better reformed	9, 88/ 30
For then might the	clergy	declare their demeanor toward	9, 88/ 36
that are gone, the	clergy	would, I ween, be	9, 89/ 10
richesse came into the	clergy	; and therefore would say	9, 90/ 36
to conceive by the	clergy	such a malicious foolish	9, 92/ 6
foolish as, because the	clergy	, which hath toward many	9, 92/ 10
are none heretics the	clergy	would do wrong. Surely	9, 92/ 15
have been by the	clergy	delivered to the secular	9, 92/ 24
their minds that the	clergy	would in like wise	9, 92/ 26
about to defame the	clergy	, he doth indeed greatly	9, 93/ 2
saith that because the	clergy	hath punished them that	9, 93/ 4
see, pardie, that the	clergy	punisheth those that speak	9, 93/ 9
an opinion that the	clergy	would, if they might	9, 93/ 22

and believe that the	clergy	hath done to those	9, 93/ 28
countenance, is among the	clergy	within these few years	9, 98/ 7
things as the whole	clergy	of Christendom teacheth and	9, 99/ 31
most lamenteth that the	clergy	doth no more to	9, 102/ 9
asleep. But that the	clergy	prayeth not, that can	9, 103/ 19
is peradventure of the	clergy	himself, therefore lest he	9, 103/ 21
his own party, the	clergy	, for no laymen's pleasure	9, 103/ 28
Jean Gerson, that the	clergy	keepeth not now the	9, 105/ 29
was ordained that the	clergy	should keep a longer	9, 105/ 30
we that for the	clergy	the Lent were one	9, 106/ 23
yet farther, that the	clergy	should wear hair. He	9, 106/ 29
his conclusions upon, the	clergy	begin to spare, and	9, 109/ 15
not in all the	clergy	any man that useth	9, 110/ 12
saith that because the	clergy	so misconstrueth the minds	9, 111/ 3
fain falsely defame the	clergy	could imagine or devise	9, 111/ 13
of himself that the	clergy	hath punished many persons	9, 111/ 32
wise imagined against the	clergy	as every man that	9, 112/ 10
they loved not the	clergy	, but of malice would	9, 112/ 29
themselves. Now, if the	clergy	have therefore punished many	9, 112/ 31
abusions, and that the	clergy	have therefore misconstrued their	9, 112/ 33
they would destroy the	clergy	for their possessions (which	9, 112/ 35
to get from the	clergy	to themselves) -- if	9, 112/ 37
themselves) -- if the	clergy	did, I say, for	9, 112/ 37
that saying against the	clergy	is an intolerable defamation	9, 113/ 2
as neither if the	clergy	lost their lands should	9, 113/ 7
none such as the	clergy	needed to punish them	9, 113/ 20
virtue neither, that the	clergy	could fear that any	9, 113/ 22
but only that the	clergy	feared, that by their	9, 113/ 24
will say that the	clergy	feared lest those folk	9, 113/ 26
But then if the	clergy	feared that thing, they	9, 113/ 31
take only from the	clergy	, but, among others, from	9, 113/ 33
and apostates that the	clergy	have punished be none	9, 113/ 37
for enemies to the	clergy	, for only finding of	9, 114/ 4
and abusions of the	clergy	. And he will say	9, 114/ 5
himself saith that the	clergy	have punished many persons	9, 114/ 7
himself, that saith the	clergy	misconstrued their minds and	9, 114/ 18
he saith that the	clergy	hath for that cause	9, 114/ 24
process, and excuseth the	clergy	himself unawares, and layeth	9, 115/ 1
and abusions of the	clergy	, let this Pacifier peruse	9, 115/ 8
and abusions of the	clergy	. But now every one	9, 115/ 35
be punished by the	clergy	for the only speaking	9, 116/ 15
he said that the	clergy	loved him not, seemed	9, 127/ 3
to wit, that the	clergy	think that every man	9, 128/ 1

is there of the	clergy	that can please him	9, 128/ 15
have laid unto the	clergy	as some of the	9, 128/ 30
folk (being among the	clergy	as Judas was among	9, 129/ 1
metropolitan with all his	clergy	and people of his	9, 138/ 24
in all the whole	clergy	. For when he hath	9, 141/ 29
provincial, made by the	clergy	here, but the laws	9, 144/ 2
for them with our	clergy	that made them not	9, 144/ 6
such assemblies of the	clergy	in every province through	9, 144/ 29
and cruelty of the	clergy	, wherein if he said	9, 150/ 5
being informed by the	clergy	and also by themselves	9, 161/ 31
these faults to the	clergy's	face, besides the matter	9, 64/ 33
charitable infamation of the	clergy's	cruelty, making men ween	9, 146/ 36
or Gee, otherwise called	Cleric	, which is a priest	9, 117/ 32
meeting the priests and	clerics	(religious and other) going	9, 51/ 13
abroad than in a	cloister	take a religious man's	9, 83/ 24
stole out of their	cloister	to make them harlots	9, 117/ 35
come out of their	cloisters	every man into the	9, 107/ 1
as a spirit in	close	goeth about secretly, velut	9, 15/ 1
forth, and keep him	close	among the brethren as	9, 90/ 16
that he could keep	close	-- "Revoke it, Frith	9, 125/ 3
his rotten fruit as	close	and as comely as	9, 126/ 1
bound to keep it	close	, for they be sworn	9, 133/ 1
unto to keep them	close	upon pain of excommunication	9, 137/ 22
forth of such heresies	closely	, a man meet and	9, 126/ 22
a new web of	cloth	as to sew up	9, 11/ 33
covering, will devise them	clothes	that shall only cover	9, 78/ 29
lift up all her	clothes	and cast them quite	9, 118/ 20
waxeth even dead for	cold	. For what heat or	9, 23/ 29
the matter hot nor	cold	but if he would	9, 51/ 25
much more mild and	cold	when he speaketh aught	9, 54/ 16
it were a very	cold	excuse to a man	9, 62/ 37
to my feeling, very	cold	. The Seventeenth Chapter But	9, 66/ 22
This is a very	cold	cause of this new	9, 68/ 25
never shall), by such	cold	sloth and negligence on	9, 160/ 36
is to wit, the	Coletans	, there are in this	9, 64/ 11
and evensong) some special	Collect	, and therein pray God	9, 102/ 35
Canon, and all the	Collects	wherein mention is made	9, 9/ 18
save for themselves some	color	to say that they	9, 11/ 6
this preacher would covertly	color	in his said words	9, 30/ 19
words he voideth the	color	of his fair figure	9, 58/ 33
too -- and then	color	all his tale with	9, 59/ 36
Pacifier allegeth under the	color	of "some say" be	9, 70/ 1
then, to cover and	color	it with, he saith	9, 112/ 2

yet shall he never	come	to it. And thus	9, 10/ 27
read word of scripture,	come	as well to heaven	9, 13/ 26
had been of late	come	over. But afterward he	9, 14/ 32
to us. But to	come	more near the matter	9, 15/ 32
advise and bid another	come	unto the true faith	9, 35/ 22
help thereunto, and thereby	come	into the service of	9, 36/ 26
if it happen to	come	into his hands) write	9, 37/ 22
giving him occasion to	come	forward -- if any	9, 37/ 34
The Ninth Chapter Now	come	I to them that	9, 40/ 2
over this point, I	come	to this that these	9, 46/ 25
by twice wedding am	come	in the case that	9, 47/ 3
were more loath to	come	. And in this point	9, 49/ 28
them all that could	come	in their villainous mouths	9, 51/ 16
in time grow and	come	to it. For truth	9, 54/ 33
standing together, and would	come	step in between them	9, 57/ 16
' Some Say '	come	within our door." Now	9, 60/ 4
very forefront that shall	come	first to hand), yet	9, 61/ 26
there shall any new	come	, they may prove no	9, 68/ 16
never shall, I trust,	come	. Howbeit, that all may	9, 70/ 22
because great riches have	come	to the Church for	9, 75/ 11
God as he may	come	to heaven: then shall	9, 78/ 7
too. When it should	come	to this point, here	9, 79/ 6
nor any of them	come	out, he called suddenly	9, 80/ 21
out; and as they	come	unto hand, determine your	9, 81/ 11
in religion shall out;	come	you into religion in	9, 82/ 36
men should have done;	come	on and enter, and	9, 83/ 5
say: let this Pacifier	come	forth -- or if	9, 94/ 3
religious recluse that cannot	come	abroad, let him appear	9, 94/ 4
and therefore let him	come	forth and appear in	9, 94/ 9
peace and concord may	come	again into the world	9, 95/ 35
the lady was to	come	anymore to disciplining that	9, 101/ 24
on the Sunday to	come	and hear out their	9, 103/ 14
of this good Pacifier,	come	out of their cloisters	9, 107/ 1
of other countries that	come	hither and see both	9, 108/ 33
saving some that have	come	both out of France	9, 108/ 33
all their disease hath	come	-- those folk, I	9, 109/ 10
of Ephesus: "I will	come	and remove thy candlestick	9, 110/ 4
forgetting himself, would first	come	forth barefaced, and when	9, 111/ 28
indeed by long sufferance	come	about, as well in	9, 113/ 29
Let us now, then,	come	to those two dioceses	9, 115/ 23
an hundred. But now	come	I to the diocese	9, 116/ 6
that he speaketh of,	come	forth and here prove	9, 116/ 23
him and began to	come	again to himself, being	9, 118/ 10

his wandering about, to	come	into the church and	9, 118/ 14
now, when I can	come	to goods by such	9, 119/ 36
till yesterday, and then	come	and ask so great	9, 120/ 18
Chapter But now to	come	to some spiritual men's	9, 120/ 35
finished and happeth to	come	to mine hands, I	9, 125/ 36
must make, wheresoever they	come	, the greatest division that	9, 128/ 24
parties have thought have	come	to them by the	9, 130/ 7
indictments, what effect would	come	of them concerning heresy	9, 134/ 33
any great danger might	come	to the accusers or	9, 137/ 14
good or none could	come	, he handleth it so	9, 141/ 27
any great winning, but	come	up to their travail	9, 145/ 10
with suspicious words) and	come	to the naming of	9, 148/ 17
proof. For let him	come	forth and name any	9, 148/ 19
the arrest: we be	come	again, as in a	9, 154/ 33
to lie when they	come	home, and say that	9, 157/ 3
two or three hundred	come	fetch him, that would	9, 157/ 19
been so bold to	come	fetch him. But yet	9, 157/ 23
and wear so well	come	down that they laid	9, 157/ 30
contained: There will once	come	a day. And out	9, 158/ 12
jury, and when they	come	to the bar, he	9, 159/ 23
before the commission could	come	, and do as much	9, 161/ 28
side, what harm would	come	of his mitigations, and	9, 163/ 28
proofs, one that would	come	in and prove plainly	9, 164/ 31
shall find his devices	come	to little better effect	9, 166/ 12
many shifts whensoever they	come	-- it will little	9, 166/ 16
as they shall never	come	so far. And therefore	9, 166/ 19
as Saint Paul saith)	come	out of heaven and	9, 168/ 29
The Fiftieth Chapter Now	come	I to the last	9, 170/ 31
in his book, and	come	to the very breast	9, 171/ 12
as close and as	comely	as ever any costermonger	9, 126/ 1
after divers manners, he	cometh	at last to that	9, 23/ 2
showeth you there), he	cometh	to the point with	9, 23/ 7
therein the nearer he	cometh	to the point, the	9, 25/ 14
therefore in conclusion he	cometh	down to this: Some	9, 26/ 24
say, somewhat further and	cometh	nearer to the point	9, 27/ 11
Tyndale's reason, when he	cometh	to the point, he	9, 27/ 14
them both, that it	cometh	to such pass in	9, 39/ 2
things as any riches	cometh	into the Church by	9, 75/ 33
and yet in it	cometh	here also much augmented	9, 111/ 23
now, since no man	cometh	forth to ask any	9, 120/ 14
openly complain. Howbeit, it	cometh	in heresies sometimes to	9, 131/ 11
other. For the one	cometh	to the bar as	9, 132/ 16
happeth that a man	cometh	into a shower by	9, 133/ 13

it after. And now	cometh	he and covertly goeth	9, 142/ 6
abusions -- now he	cometh	in the eighth chapter	9, 145/ 21
whereas good Tom Truth	cometh	forth upon the other	9, 159/ 24
illumineth every man that	cometh	into this world, make	9, 171/ 20
he made for our	comfort	and succor. But yet	9, 15/ 36
good, and for the	comfort	and help of poor	9, 84/ 1
may there in time	coming	, if these heresies go	9, 70/ 19
then very likely and	coming	to the point as	9, 139/ 16
for their assemblies and	coming	together to the making	9, 144/ 12
that then they may	command	that the names of	9, 137/ 16
made against heresies, and	command	every temporal officer under	9, 155/ 19
as he would, he	commanded	them all suddenly to	9, 80/ 18
Whereupon the King's Highness	commanded	certain of the greatest	9, 127/ 7
the fulfilling of God's	commandment	and ordinance. Howbeit, what	9, 35/ 26
the king's officers at	commandment	of His Grace and	9, 89/ 22
when they were by	commandment	of the court compelled	9, 89/ 35
them tell where I	commend	pomp and pride, where	9, 49/ 11
in the so doing	commend	any man that doth	9, 96/ 34
as good and as	commendable	a clergy; though there	9, 53/ 13
good, ancient laws and	commendable	usages long continued in	9, 53/ 29
thing albeit far from	commendable	, yet with many folk	9, 158/ 22
as for dirge or	commendation	for their friends' souls	9, 9/ 24
the temporalty, but well	commended	of both. But of	9, 110/ 17
his head. Whereupon the	commissary	, worse afraid than hurt	9, 157/ 21
heresy, and in the	commissary's	hands, word was brought	9, 157/ 17
put some out of	commission	and office of justice	9, 134/ 13
the king sent his	commission	under his Great Seal	9, 157/ 26
after, I sealed a	commission	and sent it upon	9, 157/ 29
be gone before the	commission	could come, and do	9, 161/ 28
authority of the king's	commissions	, and also by statute	9, 138/ 19
to time award out	commissions	to attach such heretics	9, 161/ 24
as is the treason	committed	against any worldly man	9, 136/ 12
and more like be	committed	afresh, but if they	9, 136/ 21
his people that were	committed	unto their keeping. If	9, 142/ 21
are consonant unto the	common	Catholic faith and determinations	9, 4/ 1
and encouraged by the	common	custom of all indifferent	9, 4/ 35
of deliverance by the	common	course of their purgation	9, 49/ 34
and noyous unto the	common	weal -- as thieves	9, 53/ 25
themselves, but be the	common	laws of all Christendom	9, 60/ 23
only worse than the	common	sort of all those	9, 68/ 29
are in a mean,	common	sort of naughtiness among	9, 68/ 36
it but under his	common	figure of "some say	9, 74/ 16
justice, according to the	common	laws of all Christ's	9, 92/ 3

would wish that the	common	people should of such	9, 123/ 30
naughty. And by the	common	law of this realm	9, 132/ 6
or indictments at the	common	law. I had as	9, 134/ 24
us yet that the	common	people with a great	9, 141/ 33
saith: It is a	common	opinion among doctors that	9, 145/ 25
to stand to the	common	, well-known belief of the	9, 168/ 38
openly known among the	common	people. And Saint Paul	9, 170/ 6
well-known belief of the	common-	known Catholic Church of	9, 168/ 38
himself confesseth) to this	common-known	Catholic Church: why should	9, 18/ 33
true points of the	common-known	Catholic faith, doth in	9, 87/ 4
clean contrary to the	common-known	Catholic faith of the	9, 165/ 5
other declaration than the	common-received	faith of the Christian	9, 170/ 8
happed it that the	commonalty	were fallen in grudge	9, 79/ 30
a senator for a	commoner	, so if they should	9, 82/ 9
debate and strife do	commonly	spring upon. And therefore	9, 62/ 33
such other, more than	commonly	any temporal man doth	9, 68/ 23
there be not now	commonly	so bad men in	9, 68/ 26
a mean thing as	commonly	the chantries be, there	9, 73/ 11
as it is most	commonly	seen that among a	9, 74/ 28
they do therein, most	commonly	, is this: they take	9, 95/ 18
the people is, most	commonly	, this: that they take	9, 107/ 30
the spirituality doth, most	commonly	, nothing else but maliciously	9, 110/ 8
would not have men	commonly	called but either by	9, 134/ 22
but that it is	commonly	helped with some such	9, 136/ 27
apparel of rhetoric use	commonly	to call a wolf	9, 136/ 35
For the heretics would	commonly	be gone before the	9, 161/ 28
the nobles, and the	commons	toward the maintenance of	9, 162/ 22
length grow some great	commotion	and peril. And therefore	9, 161/ 22
Winchester among other things	communed	with Frith against his	9, 124/ 29
taketh it, titulo "Ex	communicat	.," par. iiiii. And if	9, 138/ 16
-- and because our	communication	came sometimes to a	9, 79/ 22
me to be at	communication	upon these matters of	9, 81/ 33
it fared in our	communication	by the spiritual persons	9, 83/ 30
upon them the terrible	communication	and threat that the	9, 110/ 2
soul, said in the	communication	these words, or others	9, 122/ 9
of his. In that	communication	what words were between	9, 124/ 19
tell you, in that	communication	my said lord of	9, 124/ 28
little more acquaintance and	communication	, have fallen into their	9, 156/ 4
in divers good, merry	companies	, never earnestly talking thereof	9, 79/ 11
cannot sleep, yet for	company	at the leastwise to	9, 4/ 25
folk any one honest	company	, either spiritual or temporal	9, 50/ 11
charge of any whole	company	, and rail upon merchants	9, 50/ 19
as for the third	company	, that is to wit	9, 64/ 11

did in the good	company	of angels. But this	9, 65/ 22
cried out, all the	company	, "An evil and a	9, 81/ 16
fared in such good	company	as it hath happened	9, 81/ 33
inveigle and corrupt the	company	, whom far the feeblor	9, 100/ 31
charity, openly abroad in	company	where there be no	9, 104/ 8
corrupt some of their	company	at home, and after	9, 129/ 5
have been in the	company	at the time, being	9, 131/ 12
among them for good	company	, to do some shrewd	9, 156/ 2
London, but late, a	company	that by such means	9, 157/ 10
where they fall in	company	, men use them not	9, 158/ 19
he came with his	company	, they escaped not all	9, 160/ 16
also, number for number,	compared	with any realm christened	9, 53/ 11
of this realm, and	compared	them in their minds	9, 108/ 37
yet happeth it in	comparison	very seldom but that	9, 133/ 18
thing devised first and	compassed	between them twain, perused	9, 156/ 20
for fear of pain	compel	him to renay his	9, 87/ 6
commandment of the court	compelled	, not to let but	9, 89/ 36
as an heretic nor	compelled	to abjure. Then, if	9, 146/ 12
where no such force	compelleth	him, but upon his	9, 87/ 8
should fall to naught,	compelleth	them to take this	9, 133/ 34
can use such a	compendious	kind of eloquence that	9, 9/ 3
which things peradventure the	compiler	perceived not himself, but	9, 103/ 2
day to grudge and	complain	of very chargeable offerings	9, 73/ 16
he would never since	complain	of his harms to	9, 121/ 7
not one durst openly	complain	. Howbeit, it cometh in	9, 131/ 10
them traitors. Whereupon they	complained	to King Philip, and	9, 42/ 19
yet after that, he	complained	thereupon, not against me	9, 127/ 6
Others have besides this	complained	that they have been	9, 127/ 16
of King Richard II,	complained	of heretics, and found	9, 161/ 17
the office; and the	complainer	found in his complaining	9, 127/ 28
credence to their lamentable	complaining	as it seemeth me	9, 120/ 24
complainer found in his	complaining	so very shamelessly false	9, 127/ 28
hath believed some in	complaining	upon their ordinaries, against	9, 127/ 35
upon such folk's false	complaining	to have conceived this	9, 127/ 37
every light suspicion, or	complaint	, of heresy, till that	9, 151/ 6
not upon every light	complaint	that full lightly may	9, 151/ 27
light suspicion, or every	complaint	, of heresy. Howbeit, he	9, 154/ 17
which is a light	complaint	and which is an	9, 154/ 27
judges upon many secret	complaints	made unto them, without	9, 134/ 7
fall at some reasonable	composition	with them. Let us	9, 45/ 36
well) there are, that	con	somewhat less than I	9, 3/ 11
that are learned and	con	skill, be soon perceived	9, 5/ 11
my part. For I	con	neither so much poetry	9, 42/ 31

hath any cause to	con	him any thank. For	9, 56/ 29
telleth me that both	con	good skill and hath	9, 125/ 33
reader, in mine own	conceit	, and thereby so much	9, 3/ 5
any cause thereby to	conceive	by the clergy such	9, 92/ 6
to wit, because themselves	conceive	a false suspicion against	9, 128/ 6
in their own mind	conceive	of the strength and	9, 158/ 24
beareth them in hand)	conceived	a false suspicion against	9, 111/ 15
suspicion that they have	conceived	against all those that	9, 111/ 33
they have, he saith,	conceived	a false suspicion against	9, 112/ 27
false complaining to have	conceived	this opinion that his	9, 127/ 37
a wrong suspicion falsely	conceived	in their own minds	9, 129/ 22
Who could end and	conclude	all his matter more	9, 151/ 37
purpose they prove in	conclusion	never a piece at	9, 9/ 9
honestly; and therefore in	conclusion	he cometh down to	9, 26/ 23
And yet for further	conclusion	, because I hear say	9, 38/ 22
to such pass in	conclusion	that no part of	9, 39/ 3
men's too, but in	conclusion	wasted away both twain	9, 76/ 12
the clergy. For in	conclusion	, after many faults laid	9, 81/ 34
ease. So that in	conclusion	we should be fain	9, 83/ 25
brought unto a wise	conclusion	?The Twenty-eighth Chapter Now	9, 102/ 7
undone. And therefore, for	conclusion	of this piece, my	9, 135/ 14
them for. But in	conclusion	, whatsoever he be, for	9, 168/ 12
shall, I trust, in	conclusion	be found no such	9, 168/ 13
of and groundeth his	conclusions	upon, the clergy begin	9, 109/ 14
Holy Spirit of unity,	concord	, and truth unto them	9, 41/ 20
ever keeping love and	concord	between the two principal	9, 54/ 1
between you charity, meekness,	concord	, and peace, there reigneth	9, 58/ 6
hath reigned charity, meekness,	concord	, and peace, reigneth now	9, 61/ 33
persuaded them easily to	concord	with those that they	9, 81/ 28
and that peace and	concord	may come again into	9, 95/ 35
and unlawful men to	condemn	innocents than to condemn	9, 135/ 34
condemn innocents than to	condemn	offenders. And it helpeth	9, 135/ 34
he doth not wholly	condemn	these laws of the	9, 141/ 18
sufficeth for their full	condemnation	), else standeth all the	9, 30/ 1
abjured, and their just	condemnations	, after their open examinations	9, 127/ 19
being by the clergy	condemned	, and at Paul's Cross	9, 11/ 27
been examined, considered, and	condemned	-- by such as	9, 12/ 23
but in earth here	condemned	and burned, and in	9, 93/ 34
a man shall be	condemned	and not know the	9, 137/ 24
punished if they be	condemned	. But first he would	9, 140/ 35
virtuous folk, nor for	condemning	for damned heretics the	9, 43/ 22
for records to their	condemning	that were of their	9, 136/ 22
And the Church, to	condescend	unto our infirmity, hath	9, 106/ 11

not to follow the	condition	of Aesop's ape, that	9, 3/ 8
and wretched in their	condition	, have never been favored	9, 49/ 14
wife hath this evil	condition	, and some others say	9, 58/ 16
she hath that evil	condition	, and yet other some	9, 58/ 17
she hath another evil	condition	; and so, with twenty	9, 58/ 18
if they have that	condition	, that they be so	9, 143/ 1
do use the same	conditions	still. Iwis till you	9, 58/ 30
she keepeth those evil	conditions	still and amendeth them	9, 58/ 35
saints, yet if their	conditions	be tolerable, either party	9, 166/ 29
old course, pretending by	confederacies	and worldly policies, and	9, 96/ 1
that they make great	confederacies	among them, to make	9, 143/ 15
temporalty; and by such	confederacies	, and worldly policies, and	9, 143/ 16
lay those for any	confederacies	that should be now	9, 144/ 14
by the name of	confederacies	. For but if he	9, 144/ 25
Pacifier call those assemblies	confederacies	, I would not greatly	9, 145/ 7
associate in any such	confederacies	. For I could never	9, 145/ 9
them for any such	confederacies	. The Forty-fifth Chapter But	9, 145/ 13
or against the great	confederacy	that (as many men	9, 140/ 28
them be any such	confederacy	or cause of this	9, 144/ 22
what persons that privy	confederacy	began. And in good	9, 156/ 15
greatly wish to be	confederate	with them, and their	9, 145/ 8
and talking, and finally	confederating	together? And yet all	9, 143/ 29
that book which they	confess	themselves they neither read	9, 7/ 33
then must they needs	confess	that in the construction	9, 29/ 33
chastity, so let them	confess	that themselves abhor also	9, 45/ 39
surely this will I	confess	: that if I have	9, 120/ 6
twice nay before they	confess	once yea; and yet	9, 136/ 24
solemn oath; and yet	confess	they not so simply	9, 136/ 26
questions be driven to	confess	anything that is prohibited	9, 146/ 19
interrogatories and questions to	confess	anything that is prohibited	9, 147/ 13
subtle questions induced to	confess	them; but they have	9, 148/ 28
but new which themselves	confess	in the same books	9, 168/ 35
But yet have I	confessed	the thing that truth	9, 53/ 5
oaths, and after yet	confessed	them again -- both	9, 164/ 25
well, and as himself	confesseth	) translated with such changes	9, 11/ 21
saith and Luther himself	confesseth	) to this common-known Catholic	9, 18/ 33
declareth, and Luther himself	confesseth	, and the devil himself	9, 21/ 15
Catholic man. For he	confesseth	in these words that	9, 87/ 25
his words. For he	confesseth	in his own words	9, 92/ 30
other, and he first	confesseth	nothing, and after, contrary	9, 135/ 25
a sacrament, and used	confession	, and done penance for	9, 44/ 9
yet by their own	confession	no more than match	9, 82/ 17
light receiving of such	confession	. And yet this Pacifier	9, 136/ 30

for the sacrament of	confirmation	, and aneling, and holy	9, 28/ 28
custom ratified, agreed, and	confirmed	, yet he layeth some	9, 100/ 1
not only that law	confirmed	which law this Pacifier	9, 162/ 16
affirmeth it and after	confirmeth	his affirmation by the	9, 112/ 5
so great resort and	confluence	, not only from other	9, 116/ 9
foolish handling so shamefully	confound	themselves. Howbeit, of very	9, 40/ 15
Tyndale is most clearly	confounded	! But now shall ye	9, 26/ 15
said chapter and clearly	confounded	me in that part	9, 33/ 10
his words be so	confounded	with "they" and "them	9, 65/ 33
for the maintaining or	confounding	of many great heresies	9, 33/ 12
brought to more shameful	confusion	. But now the brethren	9, 39/ 4
my preface of my	Confutation	, that I would prove	9, 6/ 4
third book of Tyndale's	Confutation	; of which answer the	9, 14/ 19
first part of Tyndale's	Confutation	overthrown Tyndale therein, he	9, 28/ 10
unto Tyndale in the	Confutation	: all the things that	9, 31/ 2
that part of my	Confutation	. And this have I	9, 33/ 10
second part of Tyndale's	Confutation	), in mockage of man's	9, 33/ 29
first part of Tyndale's	Confutation	, in the answer unto	9, 35/ 29
fourth book of Tyndale's	Confutation	(which is in the	9, 37/ 6
let them read my	Confutation	through. Or, because they	9, 38/ 24
are written for the	confutation	of their errors, every	9, 39/ 27
the parts of the	Confutation	, and ye shall clearly	9, 53/ 1
my preface before Tyndale's	Confutation	, these are my very	9, 171/ 9
mine made for the	confutation	of Tyndale; and therewith	9, 172/ 9
Church, and are clear	confutations	of false, blasphemous heresies	9, 4/ 2
and authority soil and	confute	in forty. Now, when	9, 8/ 20
my books answered and	confuted	fully in sundry of	9, 5/ 13
clearly and so fully	confuted	him that whoso read	9, 10/ 8
sundry of their sermons	confuted	; and then they cannot	9, 11/ 11
so well and substantially	confuted	. But now, because I	9, 15/ 15
chapter is so goodly	confuted	. The very formal words	9, 15/ 21
I have so clearly	confuted	Tyndale concerning that point	9, 171/ 23
others I have fully	confuted	Tyndale's church: so have	9, 172/ 4
I in that book	confuted	as for this world	9, 172/ 5
avoid and refel my	confuting	of Tyndale in those	9, 37/ 27
shall nothing avoid my	confuting	of Tyndale in that	9, 38/ 8
the which is the	congregation	of all Christian people	9, 16/ 33
long ere ever the	congregation	taught it. For you	9, 17/ 14
whether the Church, or	congregation	, be before the Gospel	9, 19/ 13
the word begeth the	congregation	, and he that begetteth	9, 19/ 18
and faith maketh the	congregation	, therefore is the word	9, 19/ 26
or Gospel before the	congregation	. And again, as the	9, 19/ 27
the which is the	congregation	of all Christian people	9, 24/ 10

long ere ever the	congregation	taught it. For you	9, 25/ 5
mind but in that	congregation	to God's honor graciously	9, 100/ 3
of rhetoric or grammatical	congruity	either, or oversight in	9, 63/ 16
men the guess and	conjecture	that in the clergy	9, 69/ 10
And as touching the	conjecture	of this Pacifier that	9, 139/ 35
were turned into some	conjunction	copulative. But whereas he	9, 67/ 4
by which their own	conscience	giveth them that they	9, 39/ 33
might as well with	conscience	have been less light	9, 74/ 21
no reason nor good	conscience	bear it that we	9, 94/ 27
that in every man's	conscience	they lied. When would	9, 131/ 19
swear that in their	conscience	they think him any	9, 132/ 1
God and his new-cleansed	conscience	, for learning and virtue	9, 169/ 36
the clergy is specially	consecrated	and dedicated unto God	9, 48/ 21
I mean, of specially	consecrated	persons -- the sacred	9, 50/ 31
ministering the sacraments and	consecrating	the Blessed Body of	9, 99/ 25
word, in that they	consent	thereto. And moreover, as	9, 19/ 31
good, and therefore from	consenting	to sin. And, John	9, 20/ 3
appear by the matter	consequently	pursuing, if the reader	9, 7/ 19
in providing for the	conservation	of the peace, rest	9, 162/ 24
even eye behold and	consider	both myself and mine	9, 3/ 6
they be reasonable men,	consider	in themselves that it	9, 8/ 14
But now, good readers,	consider	, I beseech you, that	9, 69/ 37
wisdom of the reader,	consider	what may be said	9, 97/ 20
upon it, and indifferently	consider	it, shall not fail	9, 98/ 9
hear thereof, and may	consider	the matter accordingly. And	9, 139/ 27
would have done, yet	consider	these three chapters of	9, 166/ 10
and therewith read and	consider	the seven first chapters	9, 172/ 10
it sufficeth by the	consideration	of one piece or	9, 97/ 16
made upon a good	consideration	for the indemnity of	9, 137/ 26
it seemeth that that	consideration	cannot suffice to prove	9, 137/ 28
attainted, without any farther	consideration	of his intent or	9, 147/ 15
such things as, well	considered	, shall appear their own	9, 5/ 6
Now have I then	considered	that they would peradventure	9, 9/ 38
thing had been examined,	considered	, and condemned -- by	9, 12/ 23
had in mind and	considered	, all his reason after	9, 23/ 27
life, after this thing	considered	, have all his words	9, 23/ 30
yet if it be	considered	and advised well, there	9, 61/ 26
say, when they have	considered	the spirituality of this	9, 108/ 36
therein, when it is	considered	, I suppose you see	9, 128/ 14
when it were well	considered	. But in sundry places	9, 143/ 31
there appeareth little cause,	considering	that the king our	9, 94/ 33
the other to the	consistory	; and sometimes his fetters	9, 132/ 17
as I write are	consonant	unto the common Catholic	9, 4/ 1

to his writ of	conspiracy	?This Pacifier will peradventure	9, 133/ 5
began only by the	conspiracy	of two young lads	9, 156/ 19
Upon which their false	conspiracy	disclosed, when they were	9, 162/ 8
other, the naughty then	conspire	and agree together, and	9, 54/ 9
must be when they	conspire	whole together, waxen the	9, 80/ 1
such other like, should	conspire	and gather together, and	9, 113/ 27
strong as they should	conspire	to give the adventure	9, 160/ 38
King Henry V, they	conspired	among them not only	9, 162/ 4
dregs of both sorts	conspiring	together and increasing, may	9, 54/ 3
be taken by the	constables	and bound to a	9, 118/ 25
in respect of the	constancy	and perseverance in virtue	9, 108/ 20
neither, but that George	Constantine	could steal away --	9, 118/ 35
have said that when	Constantine	was gotten away, I	9, 119/ 1
again. And as for	Constantine	himself, I could him	9, 119/ 14
of them by George	Constantine	, not only upon his	9, 121/ 19
verily, any one provincial	constitution	that he speaketh of	9, 144/ 19
of their laws and	constitutions	provincial -- this Pacifier	9, 144/ 13
the disputation whether those	constitutions	be so unreasonable as	9, 144/ 16
whether that in the	construction	and exposition of holy	9, 29/ 2
affirm that in the	construction	of the scripture they	9, 29/ 18
confess that in the	construction	of the scripture (forasmuch	9, 29/ 33
saints that so did	construe	the scripture as now	9, 29/ 21
own nature indifferent, to	construe	the mind and intent	9, 105/ 1
own inward goodness to	construe	and report it to	9, 105/ 3
it, were these words	contained	: There will once come	9, 158/ 11
Tyndale's part, with great	contempt	of mine answer before	9, 39/ 12
but without arrest, in	contempt	of the censures of	9, 161/ 19
that each of them	contend	with other upon the	9, 65/ 8
they speak ungraciously, and	contend	against the sacraments, and	9, 149/ 6
would peradventure have been	content	to take. And I	9, 8/ 27
And therefore are they	content	to find no fault	9, 15/ 12
some will not be	content	with this answer, but	9, 16/ 39
some will not be	content	with this answer, but	9, 24/ 28
and then am I	content	they say that all	9, 29/ 27
trifle, I shall be	content	, like as instead of	9, 43/ 12
against myself, I am	content	to forbear any requiting	9, 44/ 36
I could, but am	content	(as I needs must	9, 45/ 10
wherewith they be worst	content	: that is to wit	9, 45/ 20
Howbeit, I am yet	content	, for all this, to	9, 45/ 35
found those priests rather	content	to remain in the	9, 49/ 32
affection he could be	content	to help that they	9, 52/ 24
temporal men." I am	content	to let his but	9, 67/ 1
covered, let us be	content	" -- except himself that	9, 78/ 24

always find others enough	content	to enter into their	9, 83/ 32
find other men enough	content	to enter in their	9, 83/ 34
defend them I am	content	to do, if I	9, 96/ 29
good, would be well	content	to withdraw from all	9, 98/ 24
all that counsel, was	content	that men should both	9, 104/ 6
the spirituality may be	content	to take in good	9, 107/ 10
case, he could be	content	that the spiritual judge	9, 134/ 20
And now he is	content	that strait laws be	9, 140/ 32
One, that he is	content	they be sore punished	9, 140/ 34
would, I trow, be	content	that they were burned	9, 141/ 6
I ween, themselves be	content	too; for they shall	9, 141/ 7
truth. Yet is he	content	at the last, lest	9, 154/ 13
I would rather be	content	that he were gone	9, 168/ 3
no novelties, but am	content	to stand to the	9, 168/ 18
he need, for his	contentation	, to see the matter	9, 37/ 4
and that with some	contention	, too. There are of	9, 68/ 14
than to stick in	contention	, have suffered and let	9, 72/ 8
any man will be	contentious	in this matter, let	9, 101/ 1
fervor of language and	contentious	words; and finally, if	9, 128/ 26
for the people, crying	continually	to our Lord that	9, 95/ 34
and truth and verity,	continually	to devise and imagine	9, 121/ 24
by calling upon the	continuance	of God's gracious help	9, 36/ 26
God long keep and	continue	), worth yearly to my	9, 47/ 8
must this division ever	continue	still. For how could	9, 70/ 9
thus go forth and	continue	, both the spirituality from	9, 70/ 15
but that they rather	continue	still after the old	9, 95/ 36
-- and will yet	continue	still in the same	9, 96/ 15
them, but will yet	continue	still in the same	9, 98/ 1
those things kept and	continued	from the apostles' days	9, 18/ 15
they could not have	continued	in remembrance -- this	9, 32/ 3
For those things have	continued	as long in remembrance	9, 32/ 4
and commendable usages long	continued	in this noble realm	9, 53/ 29
first in opinions and	contrarious	minds, and afterward in	9, 128/ 25
sun no light; but	contrariwise	, the light of the	9, 19/ 33
God no truth; but	contrariwise	, the truth of God's	9, 19/ 36
mind no pleasure; but	contrariwise	, the worse that such	9, 45/ 3
But now this appeaser,	contrariwise	, not only doth in	9, 55/ 25
tongue. But this Pacifier,	contrariwise	, because he would have	9, 60/ 17
put forth unto the	contrary	-- any great fault	9, 4/ 4
that I use the	contrary	manner therein that Tyndale	9, 6/ 14
his pen to the	contrary	, that there is not	9, 10/ 6
I said clean the	contrary	. And therefore, good readers	9, 22/ 16
if they hoped the	contrary	, they would, I warrant	9, 39/ 35

promised and vowed the	contrary	. And then, since all	9, 46/ 2
wrong way toward the	contrary	; and that the manner	9, 55/ 6
all these things the	contrary	, but bringeth forth also	9, 55/ 26
things well perceive the	contrary	, he had if he	9, 63/ 2
to be the clean	contrary	, and of all other	9, 84/ 8
by God, and the	contrary	belief is by the	9, 86/ 7
of his mind the	contrary	. And as I will	9, 86/ 35
have died in the	contrary	belief be perished in	9, 87/ 26
in his own heart,	contrary	to the words that	9, 90/ 31
therein. Which laws to	contrary	now there appeareth little	9, 94/ 32
or arguments to the	contrary	. Surely in such things	9, 99/ 30
they have professed the	contrary	, and not letted to	9, 101/ 15
as to preach the	contrary	of our old, known	9, 101/ 18
universal custom to the	contrary	dischargeth the bond of	9, 105/ 34
think and believe the	contrary	. Letting, therefore, for this	9, 112/ 21
confesseth nothing, and after,	contrary	to his first saying	9, 135/ 26
great rumor say the	contrary	. And the thing that	9, 141/ 33
rehearsed unto him clean	contrary	to the common-known Catholic	9, 165/ 5
he use to the	contrary	none evil counsel. As	9, 167/ 18
the old, without the	contrary	change of any point	9, 168/ 26
heaven and preach a	contrary	new. Secondly, forasmuch as	9, 168/ 30
by them that the	contrary	was in the times	9, 169/ 3
such wise but the	contrary	, then whosoever is not	9, 169/ 17
true that hold therein	contrary	parts -- then, except	9, 169/ 19
Christian people to the	contrary	. But now, as touching	9, 170/ 9
also to the false,	contrived	rebuke of the whole	9, 91/ 31
bran, and largely thereupon	controlled	and reproveth. But yet	9, 3/ 28
such things so diligently	controlled	, nor such folk so	9, 11/ 2
books such a sore	controller	, as to charge me	9, 4/ 12
again, and stand in	controversy	whether it were heresy	9, 141/ 12
a meetly part and	convenient	for me to play	9, 50/ 10
living be meet and	convenient	therefor, as any prince	9, 94/ 37
in place and time	convenient	I would give mine	9, 96/ 31
of time and place	convenient	to put the defaults	9, 97/ 5
infect others, it seemeth	convenient	that he be arrested	9, 151/ 25
then he granteth it	convenient	that he should be	9, 154/ 21
world can well and	conveniently	by reason and authority	9, 8/ 19
as much as he	conveniently	might) extenuate the causes	9, 55/ 15
in this point of	conventing	ex officio, no further	9, 130/ 18
For surely if the	conventing	of heretics ex officio	9, 130/ 25
the Observants and the	Conventuals	. (For as for the	9, 64/ 10
to be too much	conversant	among her gossips, and	9, 59/ 12
time while I was	conversant	in the court, of	9, 84/ 18

nor hath no such	conversation	with heretics that they	9, 88/ 1
good exhortation toward his	conversion	again and his salvation	9, 89/ 7
diverse countries far off	converted	unto Christ, did with	9, 100/ 20
of eloquence that they	convey	and couch up together	9, 9/ 5
within short process be	conveyed	round about the realm	9, 55/ 2
and Friar Huessgen secretly	conveyed	unto him into the	9, 125/ 12
like a juggler that	conveyeth	his galls so craftily	9, 22/ 21
the judge can lawfully	convict	them, he would, I	9, 141/ 5
and openly known and	convicted	for heretics, which is	9, 45/ 30
apostates, open-known professed or	convicted	heretics. But surely my	9, 50/ 18
that they have been	convicted	and abjured, and their	9, 127/ 18
heresies were detected and	convicted	. But this law this	9, 138/ 36
pain ye set after	conviction	. Burn them twice, if	9, 166/ 17
came never together to	convocation	but at the request	9, 144/ 35
those assemblings at their	convocations	by the name of	9, 144/ 24
charity so beginning to	cool	-- it is to	9, 70/ 15
the mire, nor surplice,	cope	, nor censer, nor relic	9, 51/ 31
other) going with banners,	copes	, crosses, and censers, and	9, 51/ 14
the mire -- surplices,	copes	, censers, crosses, relics, Sacrament	9, 51/ 19
help to wipe the	copes	, and reverently take up	9, 51/ 22
turned into some conjunction	copulative	. But whereas he cannot	9, 67/ 4
let him keep one	copy	thereof with himself for	9, 14/ 14
me; and then that	copy	that I receive, I	9, 14/ 15
this matter, after the	copy	that was delivered me	9, 15/ 23
was delivered me (which	copy	I reserve and keep	9, 15/ 24
book or in the	copy	. For I think it	9, 30/ 28
to bring forth my	copy	and the man of	9, 37/ 16
Altar, I, having a	copy	thereof sent unto me	9, 123/ 27
the head with a	cord	and wrung, that he	9, 119/ 25
he devised unto the	Corinthians	certain good laws and	9, 100/ 26
if he found a	corner	of his neighbor's house	9, 110/ 33
Tyndale never a dark	corner	to creep into able	9, 171/ 22
men and women in	corners	secretly and after spread	9, 124/ 2
and some peradventure, in	corners	here and there, they	9, 157/ 2
teaching his gospel in	corners	, were secretly detected to	9, 164/ 7
unto them though the	corps	and body of the	9, 13/ 8
of all the whole	corps	of Christendom this fifteen	9, 39/ 19
hundred years all the	corps	of Christendom hath been	9, 44/ 3
wretches -- the whole	corps	of the spirituality and	9, 53/ 26
been, through the whole	corps	of Christendom, both temporality	9, 99/ 35
to wit, against the	corps	and body thereof, that	9, 108/ 8
grudge of the whole	corps	of the temporality against	9, 129/ 14
with them, upon a	Corpus	Christi Day, would pick	9, 51/ 15

in providing for the	correction	of those that were	9, 49/ 22
to their amendment and	correction	that they gave me	9, 49/ 30
afterward, by beating and	correction	, gathered his remembrance to	9, 118/ 9
go not without due	correction	. In this process, lo	9, 151/ 32
offenders go without due	correction	. Who could end and	9, 151/ 36
offenders go not without	correction	. For, now, to begin	9, 152/ 11
that in punishing and	corrections	all these persons before-rehearsed	9, 91/ 22
worldly policies, and strait	corrections	, to rule the people	9, 96/ 2
worldly policies, and strait	corrections	, to rule the people	9, 143/ 17
needs be babbling and	corrupt	whom they can: let	9, 46/ 10
penny pitcher inveigle and	corrupt	the company, whom far	9, 100/ 31
and both twain first	corrupt	some of their company	9, 129/ 5
amendable; and those whose	corrupt	canker no cure can	9, 166/ 38
be the occasion of	corrupting	and destroying the souls	9, 89/ 32
off in season for	corrupting	farther. The Forty-ninth Chapter	9, 166/ 38
of hatred nor for	corruption	of money -- that	9, 135/ 28
of hatred, nor for	corruption	of money, that it	9, 136/ 1
evil will or other	corruption	might lead the witnesses	9, 139/ 23
either pity greatly their	cost	or envy the priests	9, 73/ 26
London said it should	cost	him the best blood	9, 121/ 31
to their travail, labor,	cost	, and pain, and tarry	9, 145/ 11
comely as ever any	costermonger	covered his basket. But	9, 126/ 2
this Pacifier all his	costs	done about the proof	9, 94/ 18
that they convey and	couch	up together, with a	9, 9/ 5
first of the King's	Council	, and after, his undertreasurer	9, 49/ 16
locked fast in their	council	chamber; and, setting armed	9, 80/ 19
King's Grace and his	Council	. I mean John Frith	9, 89/ 20
His Grace and his	Council	, and so by the	9, 89/ 23
King's Grace and his	Council	, or in what place	9, 94/ 10
And if a provincial	council	err, there are in	9, 100/ 9
the Church in their	council	held at Jerusalem, did	9, 100/ 18
the king or his	Council	, but will rather of	9, 121/ 8
greatest lords of his	Council	to know how the	9, 127/ 8
the king's most honorable	Council	, and that since that	9, 127/ 27
made in a general	council	. And verily methinketh that	9, 131/ 32
judges and the King's	Council	to put some folk	9, 133/ 36
king and to his	Council	, beseeching His Grace of	9, 137/ 33
King's Highness and his	Council	look specially upon this	9, 151/ 28
King's Highness and his	Council	so specially look upon	9, 151/ 34
King's Highness and his	Council	should bring this thing	9, 151/ 39
King's Highness and his	Council	can see, for all	9, 152/ 21
King's Highness and his	Council	, and his Parliament, to	9, 155/ 13
noble prince and his	Council	disappointed, and secretly prevented	9, 162/ 10

two concerning the general	councils	, and I show the	9, 7/ 6
that is of his	counsel	deceived him, not only	9, 61/ 1
ever would give that	counsel	; nor no more hath	9, 74/ 15
man would give the	counsel	to take any man's	9, 77/ 16
he giveth such a	counsel	as he may when	9, 77/ 19
give them his discreet	counsel	too. When it should	9, 79/ 5
his good advice and	counsel	, in what wise he	9, 89/ 28
other men -- what	counsel	would this man give	9, 89/ 33
as for to give	counsel	to the ordinary to	9, 90/ 26
give his ordinary? What	counsel	would he give the	9, 90/ 39
write unto Frith and	counsel	him to stick fast	9, 91/ 10
give mine advice and	counsel	to the change, yet	9, 96/ 32
the secret advice and	counsel	may become every man	9, 96/ 38
was, before his goodly	counsel	so by this pretty	9, 98/ 17
they follow therein the	counsel	of Christ, which saith	9, 103/ 33
God, for all that	counsel	, was content that men	9, 104/ 6
give good princes evil	counsel	for to take it	9, 104/ 28
according to his good	counsel	, and admit his wholesome	9, 107/ 14
house, which uttered his	counsel	. And upon that point	9, 118/ 3
to keep the king's	counsel	and their own), shall	9, 133/ 2
my poor advice and	counsel	shall be that for	9, 135/ 15
good folk of their	counsel	in doing of their	9, 136/ 20
that were of their	counsel	and partners to the	9, 136/ 23
for all his wholesome	counsel	, no cause to change	9, 152/ 22
law. And when his	counsel	talketh with him, and	9, 159/ 9
and openly delivered his	counsel	his tinder box, with	9, 159/ 28
the contrary none evil	counsel	. As touching heretics, I	9, 167/ 18
I be bold to	counsel	every man to whose	9, 168/ 22
him, by my poor	counsel	, pray God inspire himself	9, 169/ 30
question, ask advice and	counsel	of those whom himself	9, 169/ 35
after the same worldly	countenance	, as they do now	9, 96/ 16
and the same worldly	countenance	, as they do now	9, 98/ 2
first, as for worldly	countenance	, is among the clergy	9, 98/ 7
the residue of the	countenance	, I dare be bold	9, 98/ 22
from all their other	countenance	the chief part of	9, 98/ 25
them proud for their	countenance	would then find as	9, 98/ 30
name of proud worldly	countenance	-- if men were	9, 104/ 35
call the proud worldly	countenance	, they might and would	9, 105/ 5
setting forth the chief	countenance	of mildness and charity	9, 128/ 13
oration is but a	counterfeited	figure of rhetoric, as	9, 62/ 35
that were in diverse	countries	far off converted unto	9, 100/ 20
But strangers of other	countries	that come hither and	9, 108/ 32
spirituality of their own	countries	, have said that our	9, 108/ 39

in, and swallowed whole	countries	up, and made many	9, 158/ 30
service against their own	country	; with whom when the	9, 42/ 16
left their own native	country	, but did also fight	9, 42/ 21
last in some whole	country	scant any one good	9, 70/ 21
the custom of the	country	may either to the	9, 106/ 3
far off into another	country	, and there hath changed	9, 166/ 5
diocese, either in the	county	of Essex (for as	9, 116/ 11
man is in his	county	; and himself lieth sometimes	9, 132/ 8
peaceable folk in the	county	but if it were	9, 134/ 11
too feeble in what	county	soever they be strongest	9, 157/ 35
-- all the whole	county	knoweth it -- the	9, 159/ 11
to give the people	courage	and boldness to resist	9, 12/ 28
be so full of	courage	that, were the fiends	9, 40/ 36
lightness, in such a	courage	and boldness that they	9, 156/ 33
grown unto such number,	courage	, and boldness that afterward	9, 162/ 3
these heretics into such	courage	and surety as the	9, 163/ 1
deliverance by the common	course	of their purgation. And	9, 49/ 34
still after the old	course	, pretending by confederacies and	9, 96/ 1
was conversant in the	court	, of all the nobility	9, 84/ 18
by commandment of the	court	compelled, not to let	9, 89/ 36
thereof, either in the	court	or elsewhere, appeared very	9, 115/ 30
officers of the spiritual	court	; for they have known	9, 130/ 8
both in the one	court	and in the other	9, 132/ 20
an officer of the	court	thereto, without any peril	9, 134/ 30
evidently in the same	court	, and in the same	9, 135/ 31
lesson. Then if the	court	will appoint an officer	9, 164/ 12
officer of a temporal	court	may give information for	9, 164/ 13
nor in no more	courteous	manner. And over this	9, 5/ 19
so useth he of	courtesy	, if he cannot sleep	9, 4/ 25
unchecked. Which kind of	courtesy	if I should show	9, 4/ 27
but of their own	courtesy	, undeserved on my part	9, 42/ 31
say that for that	courtesy	no man hath any	9, 56/ 29
taken in the spiritual	courts	"of office" (that is	9, 130/ 2
the more because a	cousin	of his, a barber	9, 126/ 32
clothes that shall only	cover	them and not keep	9, 78/ 29
his visor apace, and	cover	his visage to walk	9, 111/ 30
showed himself, then, to	cover	and color it with	9, 112/ 2
folly thereof, though he	cover	his rotten fruit as	9, 126/ 1
and wherewith to be	covered	, let us be content	9, 78/ 23
as ever any costermonger	covered	his basket. But this	9, 126/ 2
Paul speaketh but of	covering	, will devise them clothes	9, 78/ 29
which this preacher would	covertly	color in his said	9, 30/ 18
doth allude. And he	covertly	layeth, as ye see	9, 34/ 8

now cometh he and	covertly	goeth about to make	9, 142/ 6
of God, and rather	covet	to have rule over	9, 68/ 9
of. And that some	covet	their bodily ease and	9, 68/ 22
folk be naught, that	covetous	folk be naught, that	9, 50/ 14
others, again, proud persons,	covetous	, vainglorious, and lovers of	9, 63/ 33
room that by their	covetous	and cruel dealing have	9, 80/ 25
that be proud nor	covetous	, nor have any love	9, 152/ 2
that are proud or	covetous	, or have love to	9, 152/ 13
of pardons riseth of	covetousness	of the Church, and	9, 75/ 14
only of man for	covetousness	, singularity, or some other	9, 75/ 26
great diligence that pride,	covetousness	, nor worldly love be	9, 151/ 31
of pride or of	covetousness	, or any love at	9, 152/ 26
no spice of pride,	covetousness	, nor love toward the	9, 153/ 6
every spice of pride,	covetousness	, and worldly love. And	9, 153/ 20
in this fear and	cowardice	of faint heart that	9, 109/ 36
in sight upon their	cowls	; and then shall it	9, 107/ 4
that I use but	craft	and fraud against Tyndale	9, 5/ 34
find the means by	craft	to get his adversary	9, 6/ 19
you. For now, his	craft	opened and declared unto	9, 22/ 19
find the means by	craft	to sever and set	9, 54/ 6
default of himself or	craft	of some subtle shrew	9, 111/ 11
wretched heretics should by	craft	and sophisms be suffered	9, 149/ 29
all his trust in	craft	) goeth about his matter	9, 159/ 18
conveyeth his galls so	craftily	that all the table	9, 22/ 21
many of the mean	crafts	in the city, bearing	9, 156/ 22
last therefrom, after great	crakes	made of Tyndale's part	9, 39/ 11
peradventure, for all the	crakes	, not one heretic of	9, 157/ 22
reason: "He that hath	created	thee without thee, doth	9, 38/ 20
he gave unto no	creature	living in the earth	9, 15/ 32
principal of all his	creatures	. For he gave unto	9, 15/ 30
ruler of all his	creatures	, the which he made	9, 15/ 35
no such deformed, evil-favored	creatures	as men imagine them	9, 40/ 26
were worthy much more	credence	if I had written	9, 5/ 23
ready to give hasty	credence	to other folk or	9, 8/ 1
knoweth but by the	credence	that they give to	9, 18/ 25
service of faith, by	credence	and assent given unto	9, 35/ 18
that would win him	credence	. But believe the husband	9, 59/ 32
simplicity, some of light-giving	credence	, and some of a	9, 67/ 25
ordained full faith and	credence	to be given to	9, 94/ 31
have given so much	credence	to their lamentable complaining	9, 120/ 24
because of the firm	credence	that he therein hath	9, 168/ 10
not be light of	credence	in the believing either	9, 169/ 21
that were not so	credible	as he took them	9, 168/ 11

good piece of the	Creed	, too. Then the Mass	9, 9/ 16
a dark corner to	creep	into able to hide	9, 171/ 22
the hearing whereof they	cried	out, all the company	9, 81/ 16
wot well, the worst	crime	that can be; and	9, 45/ 31
worst kind of that	crime	that ever came out	9, 45/ 33
time than concerning the	crime	of heresy. For I	9, 130/ 19
accounted as great a	crime	as is the treason	9, 136/ 11
detestation of such odious	crimes	, but also for the	9, 136/ 18
condemned, and at Paul's	Cross	openly burned, and by	9, 11/ 27
done honor to Christ's	cross	, and prayed unto saints	9, 44/ 7
going with banners, copes,	crosses	, and censers, and the	9, 51/ 14
-- surplices, copes, censers,	crosses	, relics, Sacrament, and all	9, 51/ 19
reverently take up the	crosses	, the relics, and the	9, 51/ 22
and favor; nor the	crow	that accounted her own	9, 3/ 10
mind proud, envious, and	cruel	. And he bade me	9, 40/ 27
by their covetous and	cruel	dealing have well showed	9, 80/ 25
marvelous lies, of much	cruel	tormenting that heretics had	9, 119/ 18
rejoice and have a	cruel	desire of the man's	9, 121/ 34
so sore and so	cruel	as this book of	9, 127/ 23
all wholly to be	cruel	and unreasonable, for I	9, 140/ 11
into the handling of	cruel	judges, it might happen	9, 140/ 18
Church against heresies wholly	cruel	and unreasonable, but so	9, 140/ 30
evil judge and a	cruel	should do by those	9, 141/ 30
sorest and the most	cruel	, heinous point, in sundry	9, 147/ 25
were so malicious and	cruel	but that they would	9, 148/ 23
that he prove their	cruel	, wrongful dealing otherwise than	9, 152/ 20
spirituality have left their	cruel	desire of abjuring and	9, 154/ 15
the while they be	cruel	they should judge light	9, 154/ 35
so fierce and so	cruel	as this Pacifier speaketh	9, 163/ 20
so sore and so	cruel	that they will not	9, 165/ 23
so fierce and so	cruel	should be his judges	9, 165/ 39
handled that thing so	cruelly	that all the world	9, 147/ 29
and use themselves therein	cruelly	-- I dare be	9, 163/ 7
opinion of malice and	cruelty	. But his mild mind	9, 122/ 37
of those laws toward	cruelty	, as he doth in	9, 144/ 9
infamation of the clergy's	cruelty	, making men ween it	9, 146/ 36
thus much mishandling and	cruelty	of the clergy, wherein	9, 150/ 5
therefore as for such	cruelty	and mishandling of innocents	9, 163/ 23
such surmised and unproved	cruelty	, change the good laws	9, 167/ 9
lie there and piteously	cry	in pain. By this	9, 85/ 36
were called again, would	cry	out upon that. And	9, 164/ 15
his tale to God,	crying	out, O good Lord	9, 32/ 9
an hideous exclamation, and	crying	out upon my fleshliness	9, 33/ 33

and for the people,	crying	continually to our Lord	9, 95/ 33
knave ' and '	cuckold	.' And iwis such	9, 59/ 18
Saint Bride's Churchyard. % 1533	Cum	privilegio. .	9, 172/ 36
liberality, patience, soberness, temperance,	cunning	, and such others, yet	9, 142/ 10
patience, soberness, temperance, and	cunning	too. For I am	9, 143/ 1
may peradventure have much	cunning	, too; but surely either	9, 143/ 6
there is no great	cunning	in the making of	9, 144/ 9
Pacifier keep no more	cunning	in his breast than	9, 148/ 5
in his book (as	cunning	as he weeneth it	9, 148/ 6
taught by some old	cunning	weaver in Wycliffe's "Wicket	9, 163/ 33
praises of their own	cunning	, and say that besides	9, 169/ 23
their prelates and their	curates	, and to priests and	9, 71/ 23
of all them to	cure	such as may be	9, 53/ 32
whose corrupt canker no	cure	can heal, cut off	9, 166/ 38
such as may be	cured	, and for health of	9, 53/ 33
if he be so	curious	as to seek for	9, 67/ 7
I will not be	curious	about the searching out	9, 135/ 6
a very shrewd, fell,	cursed	mind. And when I	9, 40/ 31
the fiends never so	cursed	, if they thought them	9, 40/ 37
I hear say) '	cursed	quean ' and '	9, 59/ 17
encouraged by the common	custom	of all indifferent readers	9, 4/ 35
by long usage and	custom	ratified, agreed, and confirmed	9, 99/ 36
no such guise or	custom	, nor the churches of	9, 101/ 2
enough that the universal	custom	to the contrary dischargeth	9, 105/ 33
the breach whereby the	custom	grew. For as for	9, 106/ 2
as for fasting, the	custom	of the country may	9, 106/ 2
made therefor -- the	custom	, I say, may do	9, 106/ 5
almost to grow in	custom	that among good Catholic	9, 158/ 20
of the whole body,	cut	and cast off the	9, 53/ 33
cantles that have been	cut	off have been somewhat	9, 72/ 9
fellows, let them draw	cut	between them. For surely	9, 121/ 32
but that he could	cut	off one knave's ear	9, 160/ 19
no cure can heal,	cut	off in season for	9, 166/ 38
Reverend Father in God	Cuthbert	, now bishop of Durham	9, 158/ 7
Saint Jerome, holy Saint	Cyprian	, holy Saint Chrysostom, holy	9, 29/ 5
Saint Basil, holy Saint	Cyril	, and the three Gregorys	9, 29/ 6
saith to the Hebrews, "	Dabo	leges meas, " etc. "I	9, 17/ 7
saith to the Hebrews, "	Dabo	leges meas, " etc. "I	9, 24/ 36
many more variances growing	daily	, in divers times and	9, 64/ 20
poor, plain priests also	daily	do take upon them	9, 99/ 24
that so much they	daily	pray as some of	9, 103/ 12
this that every man	daily	heareth -- that there	9, 110/ 12
brethren have made, and	daily	yet make, by me	9, 117/ 4

times more harm happen	daily	to folk as innocent	9, 132/ 24
long for, but also	daily	look for; and would	9, 158/ 14
have, unto these delicate,	dainty	folk that can away	9, 9/ 26
the clergy, yet they	damn	them all to the	9, 43/ 37
the doing; and so	damn	they to the devil	9, 44/ 19
as Tyndale saith) and	damnable	dreams of men (as	9, 31/ 7
false belief and great,	damnable	sin in the doing	9, 44/ 18
hold it much more	damnable	in a spiritual person	9, 48/ 28
that inevitable necessity of	damnable	, deadly sin, it were	9, 77/ 34
yet in that case	damnable	to his soul, and	9, 87/ 7
of very good reason	damnable	to his body. The	9, 87/ 10
in adultery through such	damnable	passions. And by the	9, 149/ 1
that all these blasphemous,	damnable	heretics shall be spared	9, 149/ 11
spared, for such desperate,	damnable	passions? If that way	9, 149/ 12
the Church to be	damnable	deceived in taking the	9, 21/ 21
believe, neither, that the	damned	spirits have all their	9, 41/ 1
and of division, the	damned	devil of hell, which	9, 41/ 25
nor for condemning for	damned	heretics the whole Catholic	9, 43/ 22
burned, and in hell	damned	and there burning still	9, 93/ 34
me, saving that the	danger	of escapes is to	9, 49/ 36
the senate in his	danger	, and then by some	9, 80/ 3
but the peril and	danger	that they then presently	9, 80/ 9
fallen again in the	danger	and peril of relapse	9, 127/ 24
see that any great	danger	might come to the	9, 137/ 14
might be saved from	danger	by another way, and	9, 137/ 30
avoiding of the great	danger	that might in some	9, 138/ 34
people which be so	dangerous	, as well to spiritual	9, 95/ 28
person. This is a	dangerous	law, and more likely	9, 135/ 33
the book. For I	dare	be bold to say	9, 10/ 4
there are whereupon they	dare	not be so bold	9, 11/ 15
any of their favorers	dare	deny, and will affirm	9, 29/ 17
of filthy beastliness, I	dare	be bold to say	9, 30/ 11
he read out, I	dare	boldly promise that he	9, 37/ 10
his sermon touch, then	dare	I be bound to	9, 37/ 28
to the end, I	dare	be bold to warrant	9, 38/ 31
could deserve. But I	dare	take God and them	9, 47/ 31
naught in both. I	dare	be bold to say	9, 50/ 14
quothe he, "if ye	dare	put yourselves in my	9, 80/ 13
thereon, ye would, I	dare	say, do first. For	9, 81/ 2
with heretics that they	dare	well and plainly put	9, 88/ 1
them, this Pacifier, I	dare	say, shall not need	9, 90/ 27
can devise; but I	dare	say that there is	9, 91/ 13
so far. And this	dare	I be bold to	9, 94/ 22

over this realm, I	dare	boldly say this hundred	9, 95/ 1
of the countenance, I	dare	be bold to warrant	9, 98/ 22
glory to God: so	dare	I boldly say that	9, 104/ 11
pay them. And now	dare	I say that if	9, 120/ 22
so well that I	dare	well say they falsely	9, 121/ 35
thoroughly knew them, I	dare	say he would less	9, 127/ 34
will not, or peradventure	dare	not, be openly known	9, 130/ 35
of the party, nor	dare	, peradventure, for his ears	9, 131/ 4
were one, and therefore	dare	not swear that in	9, 131/ 35
the trust. And I	dare	say the ordinaries be	9, 133/ 32
that none of them	dare	be known to speak	9, 134/ 6
tale is somewhat shameless,	dare	I say; and somewhat	9, 142/ 34
be reformed -- I	dare	say that the spiritual	9, 149/ 16
therein cruelly -- I	dare	be bound to warrant	9, 163/ 7
to the reader the	dark	writing of him that	9, 8/ 24
because they would be	dark	and have their false	9, 9/ 1
maketh mine own more	dark	and less perceived. And	9, 15/ 11
as the air is	dark	of itself, and receiveth	9, 19/ 28
men's hearts of themselves	dark	with lies and receive	9, 19/ 29
And moreover, as the	dark	air giveth the sun	9, 19/ 32
a while in the	dark	, where, for lack of	9, 26/ 19
labor to make so	dark	, that by their wills	9, 171/ 15
serpent out of his	dark	den, and as the	9, 171/ 16
leave Tyndale never a	dark	corner to creep into	9, 171/ 22
syllable out. For such	darkness	use they purposely, and	9, 6/ 34
and purgeth it from	darkness	: even so the lying	9, 19/ 34
shall walk in this	darkness	of malice and division	9, 96/ 19
were one that, having	day	of challenge appointed in	9, 6/ 18
his adversary before the	day	into his own hands	9, 6/ 20
diet that at the	day	, he bringeth him forth	9, 6/ 21
it was many a	day	after man was made	9, 16/ 31
it was many a	day	after man was made	9, 24/ 8
even yet at this	day	by his own mouth	9, 25/ 31
is not at this	day	, nor shall be while	9, 47/ 6
my living at this	day	of any other, I	9, 47/ 21
upon a Corpus Christi	Day	, would pick quarrels to	9, 51/ 15
it now at this	day	much what after such	9, 68/ 4
some such at this	day	, now, as I pray	9, 68/ 15
not their better any	day	this forty years, and	9, 68/ 19
need much at this	day	to grudge and complain	9, 73/ 16
there are at this	day	holy saints in heaven	9, 78/ 9
he broke upon a	day	suddenly to the senate	9, 80/ 6
Savior at the general	Day	of Doom. But in	9, 88/ 13

be done in a	day	. Whether should he let	9, 90/ 10
could and would every	day	. But this Pacifier, that	9, 105/ 32
at all at this	day	while we dine at	9, 106/ 7
fasting upon a certain	day	, answered me, "Fareto sould	9, 106/ 18
and in many a	day	neither said matins nor	9, 113/ 12
honestly treated him one	day	or twain in mine	9, 126/ 17
had so fair a	day	-- as a man	9, 133/ 11
I never saw the	day	yet but that I	9, 133/ 28
there on a May	Day	, in the morning, by	9, 156/ 9
boldness, and openly, by	day	, they ensembled themselves together	9, 157/ 11
will once come a	day	. And out of question	9, 158/ 12
out of question that	day	they not only long	9, 158/ 13
realm unto our own	days	; in all which time	9, 13/ 13
the evangelists in those	days	, how should we do	9, 17/ 29
we do in these	days	, the which bring forth	9, 17/ 30
continued from the apostles'	days	unto our own time	9, 18/ 16
all folk before Moses'	days	been left at liberty	9, 18/ 18
the evangelists in those	days	, how should we do	9, 26/ 36
we do in these	days	, the which bring forth	9, 26/ 37
the evangelists in those	days	, how should we do	9, 28/ 15
we do in these	days	, the which bring forth	9, 28/ 15
apostles left in their	days	naught unwritten. Which point	9, 28/ 24
the evangelists in those	days	, how should we do	9, 30/ 23
we do in these	days	, the which bring forth	9, 30/ 23
the evangelists in those	days	, how should we do	9, 30/ 29
we do in these	days	, in which we bring	9, 30/ 30
the evangelists in those	days	, how should we do	9, 32/ 11
we do in these	days	, the which bring forth	9, 32/ 11
been from the apostles'	days	hitherto, both temporal and	9, 44/ 25
realm now in these	days	, without great heaviness and	9, 61/ 31
even in Christ's own	days	. For Judas, that was	9, 68/ 28
is here at these	days	against the clergy. Whereupon	9, 79/ 32
dear friends, these many	days	much desired -- that	9, 80/ 23
for tender heart two	days	after, when she talked	9, 101/ 25
and besides the natural	days	, to devise us new	9, 106/ 14
to devise us new	days	ex fictione juris, that	9, 106/ 15
in his blessed apostles'	days	, and yet were there	9, 108/ 29
about four or five	days	, and never had either	9, 119/ 21
But as for my	days	, as far as I	9, 144/ 33
if they tarry forty	days	, the king's laws to	9, 151/ 10
still in rest three	days	. For in all places	9, 157/ 37
head so dulled or	dazed	in his brain but	9, 119/ 8
light, where his eyes	dazed	: so shall I, with	9, 171/ 18

Tyndale's chapter, waxeth even	dead	for cold. For what	9, 23/ 29
travail and utterly borne	dead	; while they against whom	9, 24/ 21
that his reason is	dead	, as I say it	9, 24/ 25
there are now three	dead	) that ever I perceived	9, 84/ 20
that he fell down	dead	in a swoon! And	9, 119/ 26
and after in a	dead	sleep -- the traitor	9, 160/ 13
no man might without	deadly	sin keep any abundance	9, 77/ 32
inevitable necessity of damnable,	deadly	sin, it were lawful	9, 77/ 34
after, stretch a great	deal	further than the goods	9, 77/ 20
shall do a great	deal	the better if it	9, 79/ 4
good folk a great	deal	much more harm: yet	9, 117/ 24
heresies and their spiteful	dealing	, but if I should	9, 51/ 9
man rebuked their villainous	dealing	, and would step unto	9, 51/ 20
their covetous and cruel	dealing	have well showed themselves	9, 80/ 25
which part of their	dealing	, good charitable manner lacked	9, 89/ 1
mind and very tender	dealing	in such matters is	9, 123/ 1
and partly by the	dealing	of some other such	9, 123/ 24
men, and of uncharitable	dealing	, is a very false	9, 148/ 12
outrageous deeds in the	dealing	and mishandling of men	9, 152/ 17
prove their cruel, wrongful	dealing	otherwise than by "some	9, 152/ 20
priests that so be	dealt	withall have been wont	9, 57/ 5
things toward her not	dealt	very well nor like	9, 59/ 8
he was too easily	dealt	with, and had wrong	9, 127/ 30
father to our most	dear	sovereign lord the king	9, 73/ 23
thing that ye have,	dear	friends, these many days	9, 80/ 23
sedition, and trouble, and	dearth	, and death, in this	9, 135/ 13
all without any man's	death	or stroke." At this	9, 80/ 34
wished and called for	death	. Whereupon Death came anon	9, 83/ 16
called for death. Whereupon	Death	came anon readily toward	9, 83/ 16
will abide unto the	death	; what advice will this	9, 91/ 4
desire of the man's	death	-- I know him	9, 121/ 35
trouble, and dearth, and	death	, in this realm many	9, 135/ 13
been aneled in their	deathbed	, and have taken their	9, 44/ 11
now anger, and malice,	debate	, division, and strife. Which	9, 58/ 7
words between you causeth	debate	on both sides. For	9, 59/ 16
to be lamented that	debate	and strife should be	9, 62/ 5
thing as matter of	debate	and strife do commonly	9, 62/ 33
they would) be at	debate	and division with the	9, 68/ 34
the payment of their	debts	, to make restitutions for	9, 72/ 32
the payment of their	debts	, or to restitution of	9, 74/ 11
book of his third	decade	, that treateth of the	9, 79/ 26
to have the faith	decay	, and more harm grow	9, 167/ 12
or, after his master's	decease	, a doctor; and that	9, 164/ 2

default, through persuasion and	deceit	of the ghostly enemy	9, 75/ 28
of light, should so	deceive	this good man, and	9, 88/ 20
which those heretics first	deceive	men and women in	9, 124/ 2
Church to be damnably	deceived	in taking the word	9, 21/ 21
is of his counsel	deceived	him, not only in	9, 61/ 1
by some subtle shrew	deceived	. The Twenty-ninth Chapter But	9, 103/ 4
and keep for my	declaration	), therein be these words	9, 15/ 24
readers, a plain, open	declaration	as, in my mind	9, 87/ 24
there needed none other	declaration	than the common-received faith	9, 170/ 8
they will labor for	declarations	of heresy, which, as	9, 170/ 2
do? For while I	declare	and show their writing	9, 41/ 33
partial, and plainly to	declare	himself to be full	9, 49/ 5
unto them; which I	declare	always that I would	9, 53/ 20
will, but if he	declare	it the better, mislike	9, 63/ 13
deeds of his own,	declare	of his mind the	9, 86/ 34
then might the clergy	declare	their demeanor toward that	9, 88/ 36
part he must first	declare	whether he mean in	9, 99/ 4
more indifferently, and had	declared	and made open to	9, 5/ 24
have in my Dialogue	declared	, if the men were	9, 13/ 33
his craft opened and	declared	unto you, ye shall	9, 22/ 19
that he had somewhat	declared	his mind how little	9, 78/ 17
showeth, and Saint Augustine	declareth	, and Luther himself confesseth	9, 21/ 14
they boast it, he	declareth	and expressly testifieth like	9, 52/ 16
spiritual men -- himself	declareth	soon after that he	9, 71/ 29
these points -- himself	declareth	that he believeth the	9, 86/ 21
good readers, this Pacifier	declareth	that he would have	9, 151/ 33
And verily in this	declination	of the world --	9, 70/ 13
Statuta quedam," it is	decreed	that if the bishop	9, 137/ 13
witnesses it is there	decreed	that the bishop or	9, 137/ 20
is specially consecrated and	dedicated	unto God. But whereas	9, 48/ 21
pry upon every man's	deed	so narrowly as to	9, 67/ 33
think it a good	deed	to see them punished	9, 95/ 23
as ready, in a	deed	of its own nature	9, 105/ 1
think it a good	deed	to see them punished	9, 111/ 6
partly by his own	deed	, and partly by the	9, 123/ 23
I warrant you the	deed	shall show itself that	9, 148/ 20
wrongs, or to the	deeds	of alms and mercy	9, 74/ 12
some other words or	deeds	of his own, declare	9, 86/ 34
to do other good	deeds	for themselves and for	9, 95/ 33
doing of their evil	deeds	, those that are done	9, 136/ 20
some of their outrageous	deeds	in the dealing and	9, 152/ 17
it not over-lightly sink	deep	down into the breast	9, 97/ 18
himself thereby in another,	deeper	peril. Others have besides	9, 127/ 15

to the woman full	deeply	that his intent were	9, 59/ 27
that whoso be so	deeply	grounded in malice, to	9, 167/ 36
clergy is an intolerable	defamation	but if that be	9, 113/ 2
in going about to	defame	the clergy, he doth	9, 93/ 2
he doth indeed greatly	defame	the people, when he	9, 93/ 3
that would fain falsely	defame	the clergy could imagine	9, 111/ 12
goeth about ungodly to	defame	, do earnestly pray God	9, 150/ 20
and make them be	defamed	among good men and	9, 109/ 26
book wherein it more	defameth	the spirituality than in	9, 92/ 19
in this one it	defameth	in manner all the	9, 92/ 20
again that he still	defameth	the people of a	9, 93/ 25
heresy that he here	defameth	them of, than he	9, 152/ 18
them. And as for	defaming	them with the abuse	9, 144/ 8
lay people have found	default	, as well at priests	9, 66/ 25
great multitude have found	default	as well at priests	9, 67/ 6
that through grace find	default	only at the abusio	9, 75/ 22
or some other suchlike	default	, through persuasion and deceit	9, 75/ 27
that they that find	default	at such abusio	9, 95/ 19
will pretend that no	default	is in them, but	9, 96/ 14
will pretend that no	default	is in them, but	9, 98/ 1
that they that find	default	at abusio	9, 107/ 30
all them that find	default	at their disorder and	9, 110/ 10
or oversight, either by	default	of himself or craft	9, 111/ 10
against them for finding	default	at their misorder and	9, 112/ 28
division, and that every	default	that is in any	9, 129/ 12
us for every light	default	. This process were a	9, 146/ 24
us for every light	default	. When he hath proved	9, 150/ 15
convenient to put the	defaults	of the laws abroad	9, 97/ 5
rather speaketh of their	defaults	than ours; wherein I	9, 103/ 23
in these matters to	defend	Tyndale's part. It were	9, 10/ 33
such wise also to	defend	those things as they	9, 11/ 5
would with these words	defend	. For since the Gospel	9, 25/ 23
can in no wise	defend	Tyndale's reason, he would	9, 27/ 7
then because he cannot	defend	Tyndale and avoid mine	9, 27/ 12
But this will evil	defend	them, when Barnes writeth	9, 43/ 28
or of the realm;	defend	them I am content	9, 96/ 29
behalf, to save and	defend	the accusers and witnesses	9, 137/ 34
as he would not	defend	his heresy and stubbornly	9, 149/ 37
that it hath well	defended	Tyndale's said chapter and	9, 33/ 9
as stiffly as he	defended	it foolishly, secretly between	9, 124/ 32
but for that he	defendeth	opinatively his error. And	9, 145/ 26
all that, in the	defending	of those matters with	9, 40/ 14
except only in the	defense	of such English words	9, 7/ 10

against me for Tyndale's	defense	than those with which	9, 26/ 14
forswear and abjure the	defense	and maintenance of that	9, 30/ 15
which is entitled "The	Defense	of the Second Reason	9, 38/ 26
aid or any manner	defense	, where you shall have	9, 80/ 33
abroad in audience by	defense	of those heresies in	9, 124/ 3
for a while both	defense	of mine own faults	9, 172/ 18
devils be no such	deformed	, evil-favored creatures as men	9, 40/ 26
higher, to call every	degree	by such odious names	9, 50/ 25
sort. And of all	degrees	especially, for my part	9, 50/ 27
have first made many	delays	, and afterward, being examined	9, 131/ 15
I have, unto these	delicate	, dainty folk that can	9, 9/ 26
-- yet hath it	delighted	either himself or some	9, 64/ 30
and lovers of worldly	delights	, and such other. Of	9, 63/ 33
bishop is bound to	deliver	them, and all good	9, 86/ 15
necessity been driven to	deliver	them to the secular	9, 92/ 12
saving for hope of	deliverance	by the common course	9, 49/ 34
them fain of their	deliverance	-- else were they	9, 49/ 37
the copy that was	delivered	me (which copy I	9, 15/ 23
writing -- taught and	delivered	unto Christian people from	9, 18/ 14
to be brought and	delivered	unto the ordinary by	9, 89/ 19
as I said, and	delivered	unto the ordinary. Now	9, 89/ 25
been by their ordinaries	delivered	for their obstinacy in	9, 92/ 1
been by the clergy	delivered	to the secular hands	9, 92/ 24
of, I remember none	delivered	to the secular hands	9, 93/ 38
in fifteen years; nor	delivered	into the secular hands	9, 115/ 12
but of truth, he	delivered	it not unto him	9, 125/ 8
-- I by indenture	delivered	him to his ordinary	9, 126/ 23
-- then is he	delivered	; and yet he payeth	9, 132/ 10
him that except he	delivered	the priest and let	9, 157/ 18
worse afraid than hurt,	delivered	out the priest; whom	9, 157/ 21
was sworn), and openly	delivered	his counsel his tinder	9, 159/ 28
that they that were	delivered	to the secular hands	9, 162/ 18
every session of jail	delivery	, every leet through the	9, 135/ 1
pass, I would now	demand	of him how he	9, 112/ 23
the clergy declare their	demeanor	toward that man, and	9, 88/ 36
if for the wrongful	demeanor	of one bishop or	9, 115/ 2
the party by some	demeanor	of himself giveth occasion	9, 133/ 18
is of such evil	demeanor	among his neighbors that	9, 134/ 4
to turn it into	demonium	meridianum, that every man	9, 15/ 4
out of his dark	den	, and as the poets	9, 171/ 16
Tyndale, George Joye, and	Denck	, Bainham, Bayfield, Hitton, and	9, 29/ 12
whereas it cannot be	denied	, they say, that they	9, 40/ 6
himself had, first had	denied	their heresies upon their	9, 164/ 24

plain heresy, yet he	denieth	not to be wise	9, 85/ 31
them is bound to	denounce	or accuse them, and	9, 86/ 11
such as shall be	denounced	and ex officio brought	9, 89/ 13
Which thing himself cannot	deny	, and is fain to	9, 22/ 12
of their favorers dare	deny	, and will affirm that	9, 29/ 17
this preacher yet cannot	deny	but kept have such	9, 31/ 8
not the Church will	deny	both, as this preacher	9, 32/ 18
let not boldly to	deny	for scripture, because in	9, 33/ 2
But, now, whereas they	deny	purgatory, this is, as	9, 85/ 32
and little die and	depart	, God in like wise	9, 83/ 26
all good Christian souls	departed	hence and yet not	9, 172/ 27
seest that God's truth	dependeth	not of man. It	9, 20/ 5
not to let but	depose	the truth -- that	9, 89/ 36
know and will also	depose	the truth, and he	9, 131/ 1
or accusers anything to	depose	or do in the	9, 139/ 24
well appeared, by the	depositions	of divers others being	9, 131/ 18
as long as a	depriving	forever, since there shall	9, 154/ 10
have the laws in	derision	under which they live	9, 97/ 7
high, and so immediately	derived	of God, that the	9, 96/ 11
high, and so immediately	derived	from God, that the	9, 97/ 31
high, and so immediately	derived	of God, that the	9, 99/ 1
little and little he	descendeth	thereto by the expounding	9, 22/ 32
that I have here	described	you. And then --	9, 166/ 13
I did or could	deserve	. But I dare take	9, 47/ 31
which to him that	deserveth	it not, happeth seldom	9, 132/ 21
more thanks than he	deserveth	, I will that all	9, 167/ 35
but, far above my	deserving	, have had it only	9, 47/ 18
own apostles was some	desire	of prelacy, and that	9, 68/ 13
good and charitable mind,	desire	him of his good	9, 89/ 27
where there be no	desire	of vainglory, but that	9, 104/ 9
to the people than	desire	to punishment, they judge	9, 114/ 16
and have a cruel	desire	of the man's death	9, 121/ 34
the prelates will never	desire	to live longer than	9, 128/ 8
infected with the said	desire	and affection to have	9, 142/ 12
no heretic, for their	desire	was to know the	9, 146/ 8
be so great a	desire	in some spiritual men	9, 146/ 14
men have so great	desire	to have men abjured	9, 147/ 9
tale of their great	desire	of men's shame or	9, 148/ 10
is so great a	desire	in spiritual men to	9, 151/ 1
of heresy, till that	desire	of punishment in spiritual	9, 151/ 7
for heresy till the	desire	that spiritual men have	9, 152/ 5
is so infected with	desire	and affection to have	9, 153/ 2
men have that great	desire	to cause men abjure	9, 154/ 2

have left their cruel	desire	of abjuring and punishing	9, 154/ 15
have left their great	desire	to abjure and punish	9, 166/ 2
matter. For if I	desired	a man to give	9, 34/ 23
I would never have	desired	it, nor never have	9, 34/ 31
these many days much	desired	-- that ye might	9, 80/ 23
-- which he sore	desired	, both for other causes	9, 124/ 16
mind of theirs of	desiring	men's abjuration and punishment	9, 155/ 2
is yet in such	despair	to be able to	9, 22/ 10
open evils of such	desperate	, naughty wretches were not	9, 56/ 19
such as are very	desperate	, devilish wretches in both	9, 108/ 27
and repressed many such	desperate	wretches as else had	9, 117/ 22
be spared, for such	desperate	, damnable passions? If that	9, 149/ 12
things before-rehearsed, and to	despise	them, and yet they	9, 75/ 19
himself also, and horribly	despise	the Holy Housel, and	9, 149/ 8
in manner disdained and	despised	others that have not	9, 63/ 28
in manner, disdained and	despised	others that have not	9, 65/ 18
spoken against them and	despised	them -- and then	9, 92/ 36
those holy things and	despised	the things themselves, the	9, 93/ 6
heresy, but have also	despised	pilgrimages and purgatory and	9, 163/ 17
by sore words he	despised	and inveighed against pilgrimages	9, 165/ 17
and faithful things, and	despiseth	true points of the	9, 87/ 3
execrable heresies and their	despiteful	dealing, but if I	9, 51/ 9
of the faith, and	despoiling	of the spirituality, but	9, 162/ 6
it and help to	destroy	it, for the love	9, 42/ 22
that they do to	destroy	the Church, and to	9, 95/ 21
that they do, to	destroy	the Church. This is	9, 107/ 33
but of malice would	destroy	the Church and have	9, 112/ 30
imagined that they would	destroy	the clergy for their	9, 112/ 34
might make him there	destroy	himself; and then might	9, 126/ 28
never be able to	destroy	the Catholic faith, nor	9, 160/ 26
souls perish and be	destroyed	by; of which poisoned	9, 4/ 6
when they would have	destroyed	not the clergy only	9, 84/ 14
in soul and body	destroyed	; since they might, as	9, 88/ 28
that the one were	destroyed	, and the other saved	9, 167/ 20
in many places it	destroyeth	their heresies. And yet	9, 33/ 2
occasion of corrupting and	destroying	the souls of other	9, 89/ 32
grow the loss and	destruction	of many light persons'	9, 113/ 25
made nocents, to the	destruction	of themselves and others	9, 132/ 25
spirituality, but also the	destruction	of the king and	9, 162/ 6
to tarry to the	destruction	of others. Finally, as	9, 168/ 4
information they have had	detected	unto them for very	9, 109/ 11
never so many men	detected	, but if some man	9, 130/ 28
whose means heresies were	detected	and convicted. But this	9, 138/ 36

as are suspected or	detected	of heresy. And therefore	9, 145/ 18
in corners, were secretly	detected	to his ordinary, and	9, 164/ 7
submit him to the	determination	of the Church --	9, 146/ 11
common Catholic faith and	determinations	of Christ's Catholic Church	9, 4/ 1
of faith, to the	determinations	of Christ's Catholic Church	9, 169/ 14
they come unto hand,	determine	your pleasure of their	9, 81/ 11
whole Catholic Church plainly	determined	for heresy; and since	9, 86/ 7
And the laws have	determined	who shall be taken	9, 149/ 23
that point is not	determined	, or that the holy	9, 169/ 16
of the prince, and	detestation	of such odious crimes	9, 136/ 17
a better. But his	device	peradventure though it would	9, 138/ 38
through Christendom, whereas this	device	, though it might serve	9, 139/ 3
begin with his first	device	, that none be suffered	9, 152/ 12
and then serveth that	device	of naught. And on	9, 152/ 23
the peril of his	device	, to temper his device	9, 154/ 14
device, to temper his	device	in such wise that	9, 154/ 14
reform them after his	device	. But yet, since which	9, 154/ 25
by this Pacifier's good	device	, heretics may go unarrested	9, 155/ 9
he should, by the	device	of this Pacifier, for	9, 164/ 8
them, yet by the	device	of this Pacifier, all	9, 164/ 26
discreets make us many	devices	, and ever the more	9, 79/ 7
of such manner of	devices	-- but within this	9, 79/ 10
have been at such	devices	in divers good, merry	9, 79/ 11
now, and many new	devices	for their lands; when	9, 82/ 1
hath proved those evil	devices	good, and those false	9, 150/ 16
think that his two	devices	will serve sufficiently for	9, 152/ 7
changes and many new	devices	of laws for the	9, 153/ 15
surety as the goodly	devices	of this Pacifier could	9, 163/ 1
and sequel of his	devices	do more than manifestly	9, 163/ 30
ye shall find his	devices	come to little better	9, 166/ 12
himself confesseth, and the	devil	himself saith not nay	9, 21/ 15
do service to the	devil	. And therefore I showed	9, 21/ 24
the hellhounds that the	devil	hath in his kennel	9, 21/ 32
in heaven and the	devil	lieth in hell never	9, 21/ 34
man, or by the	devil	. If he say by	9, 31/ 20
either by man or	devil	: yet since God is	9, 31/ 32
mighty as man and	devil	both, it followeth, ye	9, 31/ 33
he doth upon the	devil	himself. % For (as divers	9, 40/ 19
he did upon the	devil	. For in good faith	9, 41/ 7
of division, the damned	devil	of hell, which so	9, 41/ 25
them all to the	devil	-- both themselves and	9, 43/ 37
in service of the	devil	-- because they have	9, 44/ 6
damn they to the	devil	the whole Catholic Church	9, 44/ 19

between God and the	devil	, to be partial, and	9, 49/ 4
perfectness of living, the	devil	bring so many to	9, 65/ 30
foolish apes that the	devil	hath to tumble before	9, 69/ 4
subtle sleights of the	devil	, and some others of	9, 103/ 1
his ghostly enemy the	devil	might make him there	9, 126/ 28
fall some by the	devil's	means into some great	9, 65/ 21
so sure of their	devilish	doctrine that they refuse	9, 39/ 25
as are very desperate,	devilish	wretches in both, as	9, 108/ 27
labor about such a	devilish	work; and, wishing that	9, 122/ 4
and there answer those	devilish	arguments openly with which	9, 124/ 1
I hear say, the	devilish	books of Wycliffe, Zwingli	9, 125/ 11
told me that the	devils	be no such deformed	9, 40/ 25
that neither heretics nor	devils	can anything do but	9, 160/ 24
my poor wit could	devise	. First, when they were	9, 9/ 28
that he so doth,	devise	to bring in all	9, 56/ 31
that any man could	devise	to say; and among	9, 58/ 20
can find out or	devise	, and divers of them	9, 60/ 8
for this Pacifier to	devise	the means. So that	9, 70/ 24
not so well will	devise	them a diet as	9, 78/ 27
but of covering, will	devise	them clothes that shall	9, 78/ 29
charitable handling will he	devise	to save his body	9, 91/ 6
handling this Pacifier can	devise	; but I dare say	9, 91/ 13
lawful order and form,	devise	for the spiritual weal	9, 100/ 11
the natural days, to	devise	us new days ex	9, 106/ 14
clergy could imagine or	devise	. For here he saith	9, 111/ 13
and verity, continually to	devise	and imagine lies of	9, 121/ 24
of this Pacifier could	devise	) as to be angry	9, 144/ 6
fool that list may	devise	and lay the like	9, 144/ 10
the like ungracious policy	devise	now these heretics that	9, 156/ 37
or folly than diligently	devised	of wily falsehood or	9, 4/ 30
could this preacher have	devised	worse to bring forth	9, 26/ 13
he had yet farther	devised	how it would please	9, 78/ 39
my hands, I have	devised	a way whereby ye	9, 80/ 14
thing that can be	devised	can never lack a	9, 100/ 16
laws that they there	devised	and promulgated among the	9, 100/ 19
by himself, when he	devised	unto the Corinthians certain	9, 100/ 25
beginning were instituted and	devised	, much more good might	9, 144/ 31
Which, after the thing	devised	first and compassed between	9, 156/ 20
change of laws before	devised	for the repression of	9, 170/ 11
as thin as Galen	deviseth	for him that hath	9, 78/ 27
sore and uncharitable, and	deviseth	, as he thinketh, a	9, 138/ 37
the remedy that he	deviseth	for the surety of	9, 139/ 28
special ways whereby he	deviseth	that the King's Highness	9, 151/ 38

but for that in	devising	what way they should	9, 83/ 35
than to do their	devoir	to reform the priest	9, 142/ 28
his audience, which of	devotion	wrote as much as	9, 37/ 19
they bear, both of	devotion	and very bounden duty	9, 71/ 24
by the good, faithful	devotion	of virtuous temporal princes	9, 73/ 20
and riches letteth greatly	devotion	-- so much that	9, 74/ 33
make them fall in	devotion	and enter into religion	9, 83/ 29
in heaven, have of	devotion	toward God given to	9, 84/ 25
do it for any	devotion	: as was Sir Thomas	9, 113/ 11
to keep in men's	devotions	toward trentals and toward	9, 73/ 37
holy princes and other	devout	, virtuous people, of whom	9, 84/ 23
men both discreet and	devout	that gave them. The	9, 84/ 29
and required by very	devout	, religious folk to take	9, 118/ 23
painted process with his	devout	prayer full holily, and	9, 150/ 12
and with the celestial	dew	suddenly sprung up divines	9, 169/ 27
a place of my	Dialogue	, in the 100th leaf	9, 11/ 30
I have in my	Dialogue	declared, if the men	9, 13/ 33
I said in my	Dialogue	that the Church was	9, 20/ 29
showed in my said	dialogue	-- and yet the	9, 21/ 25
I say in my	Dialogue	that man may with	9, 33/ 25
about to write, my	Dialogue	; and that was, ye	9, 47/ 22
own part, look my	Dialogue	, my Supplication of Souls	9, 52/ 36
third book of my	Dialogue	; where since they may	9, 136/ 7
second book of my	Dialogue	, whereupon Tyndale made all	9, 172/ 11
eat rat's bane and	die	by poison, but if	9, 12/ 33
to kill himself than	die	. But now falleth he	9, 12/ 35
of these when they	die	(if they wax not	9, 68/ 17
they little and little	die	and depart, God in	9, 83/ 26
if he happed to	die	or be hanged somewhere	9, 121/ 15
all in idolatry, and	died	in service of the	9, 44/ 6
all those that have	died	in the contrary belief	9, 87/ 26
there keep him and	diet	him with such a	9, 6/ 21
with such a thin	diet	that at the day	9, 6/ 21
will devise them a	diet	as thin as Galen	9, 78/ 27
tell some reason of	difference	. Howbeit, rather than to	9, 43/ 10
And as for the	difference	in goodness between them	9, 108/ 31
to show you some	difference	and diversity between his	9, 129/ 33
oftentimes as great a	difference	as between frost and	9, 160/ 8
of the labor and	diligence	that in the reforming	9, 53/ 19
the matter. Wherein if	diligence	be by the judges	9, 139/ 25
to see with great	diligence	that pride, covetousness, nor	9, 151/ 30
time taken, and much	diligence	used therein -- we	9, 156/ 17
importunate pressing and the	diligence	, or rather the negligence	9, 160/ 6

the multitude, be more	diligent	to induce the people	9, 72/ 28
same, had not been	diligent	in the time of	9, 139/ 12
they will be more	diligent	to cause the layman	9, 142/ 15
he saith, be more	diligent	to cause the layman	9, 142/ 27
out and inquire by	diligent	examination in what wise	9, 156/ 14
to wax warm and	diligent	in the matter that	9, 161/ 3
oversight or folly than	diligently	devised of wily falsehood	9, 4/ 30
are such things so	diligently	controlled, nor such folk	9, 11/ 2
either party endeavor themselves	diligently	to repress and keep	9, 53/ 30
prince and the realm,	diligently	reform and amend in	9, 166/ 36
hearing, did write it	diminute	and mangled for lack	9, 37/ 20
this day while we	dine	at noon. For the	9, 106/ 8
feast and an evil-dressed	dinner	. For in their only	9, 46/ 18
of late in Lincoln	Diocese	; and in London here	9, 94/ 1
punished almost in every	diocese	. For else he plain	9, 114/ 37
Lincoln: as great a	diocese	as it is, and	9, 115/ 25
there were in that	diocese	about twelve or fourteen	9, 115/ 28
come I to the	diocese	of London, in which	9, 116/ 6
marvel, since unto this	diocese	there is so great	9, 116/ 8
been punished in this	diocese	, either in the county	9, 116/ 11
and people of his	diocese	fell into heresy, it	9, 138/ 25
are both in one	diocese	, his "some spiritual men	9, 147/ 36
one place of the	diocese	of London, but late	9, 157/ 9
And in that same	diocese	also, when there was	9, 157/ 16
place of the same	diocese	also, they have made	9, 157/ 25
to shire and from	diocese	to diocese. Whereof the	9, 161/ 20
and from diocese to	diocese	. Whereof the realm feared	9, 161/ 20
by name all the	dioceses	of England and Wales	9, 115/ 8
in all the other	dioceses	have been punished were	9, 115/ 15
come to those two	dioceses	of London and Lincoln	9, 115/ 23
be naught, but indifferently	directed	and pointed toward the	9, 54/ 21
litany. % And as for	dirge	or commendation for their	9, 9/ 24
the Sacrament in the	dirt	again -- were not	9, 51/ 32
prince and his Council	disappointed	, and secretly prevented, and	9, 162/ 10
to know, judge, and	discern	the word of God	9, 21/ 17
faith, and for the	discerning	thereof from all new	9, 168/ 37
bond or to the	discharge	and interpretation of the	9, 106/ 4
law, though peradventure it	discharged	not them that first	9, 106/ 1
came to the contrary	dischargeth	the bond of that	9, 105/ 34
he was but Frith's	disciple	and scholar, was yet	9, 164/ 4
friars, and their fond	disciples	) -- if they make	9, 39/ 25
see well that their	disciples	will never have half	9, 46/ 16
And now would their	disciples	that I should not	9, 51/ 8

their ease among Christ's	disciples	, were they men or	9, 68/ 30
temporalty from the other	disciples	may fall so far	9, 70/ 17
to come anymore to	disciplining	that wept even for	9, 101/ 25
Good Friday with the	disciplining	rod beaten her hard	9, 101/ 27
beside, have their persons	disclosed	unto the party. And	9, 139/ 33
which their false conspiracy	disclosed	, when they were by	9, 162/ 9
oft, both in the	disclosing	of felonies and, sometimes	9, 131/ 7
pain of excommunication, for	disclosing	that secret without their	9, 137/ 23
error and lying, of	discord	and of division, the	9, 41/ 24
temperate and thereby more	discreet	than I; and but	9, 54/ 18
piteous Pacifier be not "	discreet	, " but yet they have	9, 75/ 36
for folk wise and	discreet	. But by what right	9, 77/ 6
Pacifier accounteth them for "	discreet	" that, leaving the clergy	9, 78/ 13
that some of his	discreet	folk would indiscreetly misconstrue	9, 78/ 18
seemeth that yet his	discreet	folk should not under	9, 78/ 31
as he taketh them,	discreet	persons of themselves, because	9, 79/ 2
to give them his	discreet	counsel too. When it	9, 79/ 5
as this Pacifier calleth "	discreet	" for their discreet invention	9, 84/ 27
calleth "discreet" for their	discreet	invention of taking from	9, 84/ 27
to see them so	discreet	as were those men	9, 84/ 29
were those men both	discreet	and devout that gave	9, 84/ 29
please him that his	discreets	should order the remnant	9, 79/ 1
peradventure himself and his	discreets	make us many devices	9, 79/ 7
therein the gift of	discretion	to know it; and	9, 18/ 31
that have age and	discretion	, useth not to finish	9, 38/ 16
lack good order and	discretion	, which is the mother	9, 74/ 31
sufficient -- yet their	discretion	shall do a great	9, 79/ 4
have, he saith, good "	discretion	. " % The third kind he	9, 85/ 26
too, such as their	discretion	will allow. And then	9, 132/ 13
judge should upon his	discretion	call one for suspicion	9, 134/ 21
offense; and that the	discretion	of the judges spiritual	9, 140/ 14
they have in manner	disdained	and despised others that	9, 63/ 28
they have, in manner,	disdained	and despised others that	9, 65/ 18
thought that all their	disease	hath come -- those	9, 109/ 10
folk to business, or	dishonesty	sometimes, without either jury	9, 133/ 37
both enfeeble and also	dishonor	the realm. Now, as	9, 98/ 33
resist their prince and	disobey	their prelates, and give	9, 12/ 28
against the abusion or	disorder	of such things as	9, 91/ 26
at such abusions and	disorder	love no priests; and	9, 95/ 19
default at abusions and	disorder	of the spirituality, love	9, 107/ 31
find default at their	disorder	and abusions: the untruth	9, 110/ 10
the temporalty any warm,	displeasant	word, but have forborne	9, 53/ 3
my writing, without any	displeasant	word used either toward	9, 54/ 12

must they do or	displease	God; and so doth	9, 72/ 1
among the spirituality, so	displeased	and angry against the	9, 108/ 7
but even the very	displeasure	of God. Now God	9, 16/ 8
the leastwise take no	displeasure	with us though we	9, 28/ 2
unto the party whose	displeasure	he would assuage and	9, 55/ 24
ye know that the	displeasure	and grudge that your	9, 58/ 28
so many causes of	displeasure	for naught. For I	9, 59/ 6
though she do you	displeasure	. And sometimes evil words	9, 59/ 15
division, and of this	displeasure	and grudge of the	9, 64/ 18
fain would, without the	displeasure	of God and peril	9, 91/ 18
he bear the party	displeasure	: this is very well	9, 133/ 24
able to avenge their	displeasure	in the night; and	9, 156/ 34
heretics, whereby to the	displeasure	of God and provoking	9, 167/ 10
all the causes of	displeasures	that he can find	9, 60/ 8
if they were so	disposed	; and then had I	9, 133/ 27
of mine own natural	disposition	, without any special, peculiar	9, 48/ 11
this Pacifier seemeth to	dispraise	under the name of	9, 104/ 34
so evil bear the	dispraise	of his open, known	9, 143/ 3
temporalty shall not be	dispraised	for me. For I	9, 108/ 18
his book seem a	disputation	between the boy and	9, 125/ 28
For, setting aside the	disputation	whether those constitutions be	9, 144/ 16
shall we need to	dispute	this matter? But good	9, 17/ 28
shall we need to	dispute	this matter? But good	9, 26/ 35
I will not much	dispute	with them longer upon	9, 48/ 6
them to reason or	dispute	thereagainst, but obey it	9, 100/ 35
said lord is, to	dispute	with any such as	9, 125/ 30
had some question, and	disputed	, as it were, a	9, 64/ 6
believing either the one	disputer	or the other, though	9, 169/ 22
as would fain with	disputing	against good order be	9, 100/ 29
at so sore a	dissension	and "division," as he	9, 54/ 27
is that murmur and	dissension	(God knoweth how it	9, 54/ 34
as willingly to sow	dissension	, but that, as meseemeth	9, 55/ 5
about, by sowing of	dissension	and emboldening of heretics	9, 150/ 25
sect and of policy	dissimule	it for a season	9, 69/ 29
forth Tyndale's reason, and	dissimuled	mine answer that I	9, 26/ 18
others, calling them flatterers,	dissimulers	, and hypocrites; and they	9, 63/ 31
themselves either that he	dissimuleth	for the while and	9, 52/ 21
me; and yet he	dissimuleth	that, and feigning himself	9, 125/ 23
their tongues and so	distempereth	their brains that they	9, 41/ 26
place fore-remembered, by the	distinction	that Tyndale hath learned	9, 38/ 1
and feeling faith (which	distinction	divers of the brethren	9, 38/ 3
wind away with this	distinction	shall nothing avoid my	9, 38/ 7
place. For if his	distinction	be true, yet upon	9, 38/ 9

say that the same	distinction	of historical faith and	9, 38/ 23
the same gay, golden	distinction	of historical faith and	9, 38/ 32
now Melanchthon -- this	distinction	, I say, so made	9, 38/ 35
thereof than the long	disuse	can suffer us now	9, 144/ 32
that they hear sometimes	divers	parts of my books	9, 5/ 13
as for Tyndale, of	divers	whole chapters of his	9, 7/ 7
boast that they hear	divers	parts of my book	9, 11/ 10
our Lady and other	divers	points which were only	9, 18/ 11
he hath expounded after	divers	manners, he cometh at	9, 23/ 2
feeling faith (which distinction	divers	of the brethren and	9, 38/ 3
my book) answer as	divers	of them have done	9, 39/ 6
devil himself. % For (as	divers	doctors hold opinion) the	9, 40/ 21
writeth, and telleth also	divers	whom he talketh with	9, 47/ 25
in ready money of	divers	of the clergy for	9, 47/ 26
out or devise, and	divers	of them such as	9, 60/ 9
of before, as are	divers	of those which he	9, 60/ 10
a man may by	divers	things well perceive the	9, 63/ 1
some particular variance among	divers	persons of the clergy	9, 64/ 1
the clergy have I	divers	times heard -- as	9, 64/ 2
variances growing daily, in	divers	times and places, with	9, 64/ 20
the spirituality, but in	divers	places by the good	9, 73/ 20
at such devices in	divers	good, merry companies, never	9, 79/ 11
talking, have I heard	divers	, both in hand with	9, 79/ 14
somewhat varied, so in	divers	others we were agreed	9, 82/ 19
the said articles, yet	divers	others have said that	9, 87/ 20
authority now to do	divers	things by the grant	9, 99/ 10
Body of Christ, with	divers	other authorities besides. But	9, 99/ 25
spiritual things, as be	divers	of those laws which	9, 99/ 32
both before and in	divers	places after appeareth, the	9, 102/ 14
and some of them	divers	other fasts besides, and	9, 106/ 26
in Smithfield. These, with	divers	such others as have	9, 113/ 18
yet make, by me.	Divers	of them have said	9, 117/ 6
And I was from	divers	good, holy places advertised	9, 118/ 12
I hear say, to	divers	, that he was bound	9, 119/ 23
much as that have	divers	of the good brethren	9, 120/ 4
by the examination of	divers	heretics whom I had	9, 126/ 14
been by reason of	divers	suits that have been	9, 130/ 2
caused much people in	divers	parties of this realm	9, 130/ 10
give the names of	divers	others, which being called	9, 130/ 36
by the depositions of	divers	others being with them	9, 131/ 18
this piteous Pacifier in	divers	places of his book	9, 143/ 13
here and there in	divers	places, sometimes with a	9, 143/ 19
this division. And then	divers	of the laws that	9, 144/ 1

in the spirituality than	divers	of those faults which	9, 145/ 5
strangers -- for which	divers	of the apprentices and	9, 156/ 11
of serving men of	divers	lords' houses, and some	9, 156/ 26
some one thing, in	diverse	fashions, in more places	9, 8/ 29
and so, with twenty	diverse	"some say"s of	9, 58/ 18
have greatly been inquired.	Diverse	opinions upon powers, authorities	9, 66/ 11
Chapter And some allege	diverse	causes why it should	9, 67/ 22
only the apostles being	diverse	, assembled together with the	9, 100/ 17
Gentiles that were in	diverse	countries far off converted	9, 100/ 20
in every shire a	diverse	name; and some peradventure	9, 157/ 1
division hath risen by	diversities	of opinions that have	9, 66/ 5
you some difference and	diversity	between his mind and	9, 129/ 34
hath more than sufficient,	divide	it among such others	9, 78/ 35
of all the whole	divided	into ten could never	9, 13/ 23
upon his high, solemn	divination	wherein he prophesieth that	9, 97/ 28
therefore, in good faith,	divine	what he should mean	9, 63/ 4
good people, in the	divine	service; and especially would	9, 118/ 15
dew suddenly sprung up	divines	, as lusty, fresh, and	9, 169/ 27
made a doctor of	divinity	by the university. But	9, 43/ 3
that their books of	divinity	were worth never so	9, 169/ 25
the book of The	Division	between the Temporalty and	9, 5/ 27
of discord and of	division	, the damned devil of	9, 41/ 24
which writeth of the	division	between the spirituality and	9, 42/ 5
the book of The	Division	between the Spirituality and	9, 52/ 5
indifferent book of the	Division	neither is more mild	9, 52/ 34
this other book, of	Division	, nor yet a more	9, 54/ 14
sore a dissension and "	division	," as he saith, that	9, 54/ 28
this pacifier of this	division	will say that this	9, 57/ 24
of the book of	Division	would take upon him	9, 57/ 29
indifferent, mild book of	Division	, and for an entry	9, 58/ 2
anger, and malice, debate,	division	, and strife. Which thing	9, 58/ 7
in his book of	Division	than this "Some Say	9, 60/ 6
his matter more toward	division	than unity, but also	9, 61/ 2
reigneth now envy, pride,	division	, and strife; and that	9, 61/ 34
The Fifteenth Chapter Which	division	hath been so universal	9, 63/ 21
the cause of this	division	, and of this displeasure	9, 64/ 18
or cause of this	division	whereof he maketh his	9, 64/ 30
the matter of this	division	that he taketh in	9, 64/ 33
another part of this	division	hath risen by diversities	9, 66/ 5
had by any such	division	risen within this realm	9, 66/ 15
whereof he maketh his	division	. And therefore this piece	9, 66/ 21
there is a great	division	between the spirituality and	9, 66/ 27
beginning he said that	division	reigneth now between spiritual	9, 66/ 30

the noise of this	division	should spring and go	9, 67/ 16
before in which this	division	was never dreamed on	9, 68/ 6
the beginning of this	division	? Or be they all	9, 68/ 12
set thereto, than this	division	hath anything been spoken	9, 68/ 21
cause of this new	division	, to say that there	9, 68/ 25
be at debate and	division	with the whole body	9, 68/ 34
for a proof of	division	. And among wise men	9, 69/ 9
other cause of this	division	but because they serve	9, 69/ 34
temporalty to be in	division	and grudge against the	9, 70/ 2
-- then should this	division	not have so late	9, 70/ 6
world lasteth must this	division	ever continue still. For	9, 70/ 8
a good cause of	division	-- division may be	9, 70/ 25
cause of division --	division	may be, by sometimes	9, 70/ 25
cease and quench this	division	, could find the means	9, 70/ 28
for causes of this	division	that some men say	9, 70/ 30
never so well, this	division	, by his own tale	9, 70/ 32
should, in lamenting of	division	, put forth a book	9, 70/ 35
and murmur and at	division	with the senate; as	9, 79/ 31
or speech of any	division	between the spirituality and	9, 93/ 36
darkness of malice and	division	, as they have done	9, 96/ 19
and pray, that this	division	may cease) -- now	9, 102/ 18
and keep in this	division	, it must have been	9, 102/ 21
whether they take this	division	to be so great	9, 102/ 26
the pacification of this	division	in all such manner	9, 102/ 30
the pacification of this	division	, then must they peradventure	9, 102/ 33
were in grudge and	division	already against that one	9, 110/ 29
manner universal grudge and	division	now of late (as	9, 114/ 32
any universal grudge or	division	against any part of	9, 115/ 21
a lamentable book of	division	, that may, to pacify	9, 116/ 1
that his book of	Division	showeth -- that is	9, 128/ 1
any cause of his	division	to be found in	9, 128/ 22
they come, the greatest	division	that can be: first	9, 128/ 25
most cause of this	division	, if there be such	9, 129/ 11
there be such a	division	, and that every default	9, 129/ 11
of almost a universal	division	and grudge of the	9, 129/ 13
cause of grudge and	division	in the spirituality for	9, 129/ 17
occasion of the said	division	hath been by reason	9, 130/ 1
either to set some	division	or else to fill	9, 140/ 5
book, to appease this	division	with, allegeth against them	9, 143/ 14
great cause of this	division	. And then divers of	9, 143/ 34
a late grudge and	division	were a very far-fetched	9, 144/ 15
cause of this late-sprung	division	? But I suppose he	9, 144/ 23
secret, unperceived cause of	division	and grudge against them	9, 145/ 2

this great grudge and	division	which he saith that	9, 147/ 20
this piteous book of	Division	himself saith. For in	9, 163/ 14
I mean, of this	division	; wherein I have nothing	9, 167/ 3
of the book of	Division	, because he professeth these	9, 168/ 5
themselves. And upon these	divisions	some laymen have in	9, 66/ 8
our Lord that these	divisions	may cease, and that	9, 95/ 34
books and lament such	divisions	, with laying for a	9, 115/ 32
by the name of "	Doctor	," because he was authorized	9, 43/ 2
authorized and made a	doctor	of divinity by the	9, 43/ 3
no more than a	doctor	?" But unto this I	9, 43/ 9
like as instead of "	Doctor	" men call him heretic	9, 43/ 13
his master's decease, a	doctor	; and that were such	9, 164/ 2
purpose, if this Pacifier's	doctoring	were a good proof	9, 146/ 26
the other old holy	doctors	and fathers of the	9, 29/ 8
have the old holy	doctors	on their side, let	9, 29/ 18
the old holy, gracious	doctors	and saints, or these	9, 30/ 4
but that these new	doctors	, Luther, Lambert, Tyndale, Huessgen	9, 30/ 8
part than (as some	doctors	say) he doth upon	9, 40/ 19
himself. % For (as divers	doctors	hold opinion) the fiends	9, 40/ 21
a common opinion among	doctors	that none is an	9, 145/ 25
matters, that serve for	doctors	, to such a poor	9, 165/ 8
matter than all the	doctors	in the town. Yet	9, 165/ 15
of the old holy	doctors	and saints, by whose	9, 169/ 8
or that the holy	doctors	of the Church write	9, 169/ 16
true, then were the	doctrine	of Muhammad truer than	9, 20/ 11
fathers of the faithful	doctrine	, on the one side	9, 29/ 9
sure of their devilish	doctrine	that they refuse to	9, 39/ 26
both by their holy	doctrine	and example of living	9, 170/ 22
and of the infallible	doctrine	thereof, whoso read and	9, 172/ 8
and intent of the	doer	to the better part	9, 105/ 2
the authors and very	doers	in the making and	9, 162/ 25
at Westminster at the	doles	, of whom, as far	9, 104/ 21
the general Day of	Doom	. But in good faith	9, 88/ 13
' come within our	door	." Now of very truth	9, 60/ 4
chamber and shut the	door	, and pray to thy	9, 104/ 4
came wandering by my	door	, to be taken by	9, 118/ 24
of the King's Highness	doth	touch and turn up	9, 19/ 2
of his heresies, he	doth	in his book against	9, 19/ 3
see that this preacher	doth	in this point but	9, 23/ 24
same church, I say,	doth	tell them that the	9, 26/ 4
remain unwritten as he	doth	and must believe it	9, 26/ 9
indeed. For that way	doth	none use but these	9, 32/ 29
whom they learned it,	doth	affirm the same. But	9, 32/ 32

seemeth that this preacher	doth	allude. And he covertly	9, 34/ 7
Saint Paul, as Tyndale	doth	; but he layeth the	9, 34/ 10
word of the promise"	doth	all the work in	9, 35/ 2
this sample that Tyndale	doth	there put, and that	9, 36/ 31
and that this preacher	doth	here repeat, of the	9, 36/ 32
created thee without thee,	doth	not justify thee without	9, 38/ 20
some doctors say) he	doth	upon the devil himself	9, 40/ 19
appeaser, contrariwise, not only	doth	in all these things	9, 55/ 25
say that he so	doth	, devise to bring in	9, 56/ 31
women, look on them,	doth	translate them into English	9, 60/ 18
by God's grace he	doth	), then hath some other	9, 60/ 39
with every man that	doth	not to the very	9, 68/ 1
commonly any temporal man	doth	. This is a very	9, 68/ 24
displease God; and so	doth	every good layman agree	9, 72/ 1
that the whole clergy	doth	, but do both speak	9, 72/ 22
is in the Church	doth	great hurt, and induceth	9, 75/ 6
say that great abundance	doth	let and in manner	9, 77/ 22
than he saith he	doth	, but if himself should	9, 86/ 33
the common-known Catholic faith,	doth	in his heart secretly	9, 87/ 4
defame the clergy, he	doth	indeed greatly defame the	9, 93/ 2
lechery, as Friar Luther	doth	, and Friar Lambert, and	9, 93/ 13
commend any man that	doth	. For if the law	9, 96/ 35
things as the spirituality	doth	or saith that is	9, 101/ 4
against penance, as Tyndale	doth	, that is as loath	9, 101/ 23
those words. For now	doth	all his tale amount	9, 102/ 3
lamenteth that the clergy	doth	no more to appease	9, 102/ 9
that what one man	doth	in secretness, another cannot	9, 103/ 6
what thy right hand	doth	"; as I might in	9, 104/ 2
the labor that he	doth	taketh not away the	9, 105/ 15
which thing the spirituality	doth	, as I suppose --	9, 105/ 26
and some whole religion	doth	. But yet saith this	9, 106/ 32
this Pacifier that it	doth	not appear that they	9, 106/ 32
all that the spirituality	doth	to the appeasing of	9, 107/ 29
surmiseth that the spirituality	doth	, most commonly, nothing else	9, 110/ 8
that much people so	doth	, nor showeth cause wherefore	9, 112/ 7
so evil as himself	doth	. For if they judge	9, 114/ 14
wrong, as this Pacifier	doth	himself, that saith the	9, 114/ 17
some say"s he	doth	. Howbeit, what faith my	9, 120/ 25
if he do, he	doth	it not alone. For	9, 126/ 11
some cannot, and none	doth	, if he should put	9, 135/ 8
manifest tokens that he	doth	it not of lightness	9, 135/ 28
he showeth why he	doth	not wholly condemn these	9, 141/ 18
as some say he	doth	, and yet I trust	9, 143/ 22

yet I trust he	doth	not) what more odious	9, 143/ 22
toward cruelty, as he	doth	in his book --	9, 144/ 9
at the last as	doth	the tender mother which	9, 160/ 31
and I trust so	doth	this Pacifier too, and	9, 167/ 17
others, then should I	double	in length all my	9, 4/ 32
now falleth he in	double	folly; for first, his	9, 12/ 36
in their necks the	double	slander of that from	9, 109/ 19
part have been here (	double	and treble, I trow	9, 116/ 17
his hanging at his	doublet	, wherein the poor man	9, 119/ 30
pulled it from his	doublet	, and put it in	9, 119/ 32
put that proof in	doubt	, yet have the brethren	9, 7/ 22
yet is there, I	doubt	not, of those folk	9, 13/ 15
are Tyndale's words: Another	doubt	there is, whether the	9, 19/ 13
fain to frame the	doubt	and make the objection	9, 22/ 13
two sorts, no great	doubt	in the choice (as	9, 29/ 14
good Christian man can	doubt	whither part is the	9, 30/ 6
good man can there	doubt	(ye see well) but	9, 30/ 7
a very frenzy to	doubt	. But, now, they that	9, 39/ 21
was no cause to	doubt	, and are fallen to	9, 39/ 23
taken anything. For I	doubt	not but that there	9, 78/ 8
should have named, I	doubt	not but those that	9, 89/ 2
therefore he shall, I	doubt	not, be brought, as	9, 89/ 24
-- since I nothing	doubt	in my mind but	9, 100/ 2
not in so much	doubt	of myself but that	9, 120/ 28
Saxony. And also the	doubt	that this Pacifier putteth	9, 139/ 19
be proved again, I	doubt	it not, whensoever this	9, 148/ 14
there were also a	doubt	that he would flee	9, 151/ 24
put us out of	doubt	that there shall it	9, 152/ 33
besides all that, a	doubt	that he would flee	9, 154/ 20
to effect. I little	doubt	but that if the	9, 155/ 16
Highness do as I	doubt	not but His Highness	9, 155/ 16
still and putteth no	doubt	in the matter. But	9, 159/ 16
of hands: I nothing	doubt	of good men's good	9, 160/ 39
they have, as I	doubt	not but they will	9, 168/ 24
I shall then, I	doubt	not, make other folk	9, 172/ 1
his work -- I	doubt	not but he that	9, 172/ 12
and tolerable, I nothing	doubted	nor do but that	9, 4/ 9
thing of itself, not	doubted	before -- let him	9, 169/ 20
both, as no man	doubteth	but there was a	9, 108/ 28
I suppose no man	doubteth	but that by one	9, 115/ 18
I suppose no man	doubteth	but that in the	9, 135/ 5
folly fallen first into	doubting	of the truth, and	9, 9/ 32
before us than anything	drag	behind us. The Thirty-first	9, 105/ 22

the feebler reason may	draw	to the worse part	9, 100/ 32
his fellows, let them	draw	cut between them. For	9, 121/ 32
But I trust to	draw	the serpent out of	9, 171/ 16
he goeth farther and	draweth	nearer to the matter	9, 24/ 26
pot. Let them be	drawn	out; and as they	9, 81/ 11
thereupon out was there	drawn	a name, at the	9, 81/ 15
and then tremble for	dread	where there is no	9, 109/ 29
peril, and for any	dread	of men (which, if	9, 109/ 30
and put them in	dread	with fear of infamy	9, 129/ 20
the bishop or inquirers	dread	that the accusers and	9, 137/ 31
put their officers in	dread	from doing of their	9, 155/ 32
him, and leave his	dream	unchecked. Which kind of	9, 4/ 27
this division was never	dreamed	on. And therefore they	9, 68/ 6
Tyndale saith) and damnable	dreams	of men (as Barnes	9, 31/ 7
and temporality, lest the	dregs	of both sorts conspiring	9, 54/ 3
poets feign that Hercules	drew	up Cerberus, the mastiff	9, 171/ 17
they lack no wily	drifts	in such wise also	9, 11/ 4
wealth, in meat and	drink	and such other, more	9, 68/ 23
saith, "Having meat and	drink	and wherewith to be	9, 78/ 23
in scripture -- they	drive	us of necessity to	9, 27/ 21
warning now, that they	drive	it off no longer	9, 120/ 17
Church: anon they will	drive	him to abjure, or	9, 146/ 20
Church, anon they will	drive	him to abjure, or	9, 147/ 14
arresting them, and to	drive	the ordinaries forever to	9, 153/ 36
answer, after the time	driven	forth in furnishing of	9, 27/ 13
have of necessity been	driven	to deliver them to	9, 92/ 11
are other folk sometimes	driven	of necessity to speak	9, 123/ 33
guilty, and so be	driven	to a purgation without	9, 130/ 16
interrogatories and questions be	driven	to confess anything that	9, 146/ 19
if he can be	driven	by interrogatories and questions	9, 147/ 12
shame of the world,	drowned	himself in a well	9, 127/ 1
was chancellor of his	duchy	of Lancaster, and when	9, 49/ 19
in the repressing and	due	punishment of them. And	9, 129/ 8
offenders go not without	due	correction. In this process	9, 151/ 32
willful offenders go without	due	correction. Who could end	9, 151/ 36
their invasion: then, after	due	punishment done upon many	9, 162/ 12
only kings, or only	dukes	, or only lords, or	9, 110/ 20
men out of this	dull	sleep, would cause them	9, 161/ 2
of his head so	dulled	or dazed in his	9, 119/ 8
had been in Almaine	duly	followed in the beginning	9, 139/ 8
sky their foul, filthy	dunghill	of all old and	9, 41/ 15
Cuthbert, now bishop of	Durham	and at that time	9, 158/ 8
as he list, I	durst	be bold to swear	9, 59/ 33

forty years, and I	durst	go a good way	9, 68/ 19
the poor. And I	durst	again be bold to	9, 98/ 28
and yet not one	durst	openly complain. Howbeit, it	9, 131/ 10
yet but that I	durst	as well trust the	9, 133/ 28
-- which is of	duty	bound to give honor	9, 48/ 18
have ever accounted my	duty	to forbear all such	9, 50/ 28
think that every man's	duty	toward God is so	9, 67/ 31
devotion and very bounden	duty	, to the holy sacrament	9, 71/ 24
party do fully their	duty	, yet I suppose in	9, 105/ 20
that they forbear their	duty	for fear of false	9, 109/ 21
necessary point of their	duty	so negligent, whether God	9, 145/ 1
brought unto the hearer's	ear	and from the ear	9, 35/ 13
ear and from the	ear	to the heart; as	9, 35/ 13
given them in their	ear	, much more, I trow	9, 98/ 18
the good not give	ear	to the bad folk	9, 100/ 14
whom he would give	ear	, that might withdraw him	9, 122/ 6
cut off one knave's	ear	; nor all the wretches	9, 160/ 19
and call them up	early	, to rise and record	9, 88/ 12
neither, all thing so	early	begun nor fully so	9, 103/ 15
and in some morning	early	, like good, thriving husbands	9, 158/ 16
in among the most	earnest	matters, fancies and sports	9, 170/ 34
good, merry companies, never	earnestly	talking thereof (for as	9, 79/ 12
ungodly to defame, do	earnestly	pray God for him	9, 150/ 20
eyes to see and	ears	to hear, how the	9, 17/ 25
eyes to see and	ears	to hear, how the	9, 26/ 32
bound to stop his	ears	and hear them not	9, 56/ 6
sound in the readers'	ears	to be such as	9, 56/ 23
in all the people's	ears	to mitigate their hatred	9, 110/ 31
dare, peradventure, for his	ears	. And this find we	9, 131/ 4
creature living in the	earth	but only to us	9, 15/ 32
hath here ordained in	earth	: the two great orders	9, 50/ 30
been saved, but in	earth	here condemned and burned	9, 93/ 34
is mine own, for	ease	and shortening of the	9, 8/ 34
and labor as much	ease	as my poor wit	9, 9/ 28
some covet their bodily	ease	and worldly wealth, in	9, 68/ 22
their bellies and their	ease	among Christ's disciples, were	9, 68/ 30
and some love their	ease	, and some serve God	9, 70/ 5
naught, and love their	ease	and their wealth, and	9, 70/ 36
religious man's life for	ease	. So that in conclusion	9, 83/ 24
sitteth not at his	ease	. But now tell the	9, 119/ 17
he may be soon	eased	of any further labor	9, 10/ 18
as I may most	easily	seem to soil, and	9, 5/ 32
and stay, persuaded them	easily	to concord with those	9, 81/ 28

in the cause could	easily	prove that they had	9, 89/ 3
and the truth most	easily	tried: let this Pacifier	9, 116/ 21
that he was too	easily	dealt with, and had	9, 127/ 30
part of keeping of	Easter	, was no heretic, and	9, 146/ 5
and then is it	easy	, ye wot well, to	9, 6/ 23
goeth now, be very	easy	to find out so	9, 82/ 33
as wealthy, and as	easy	, and as glorious as	9, 82/ 34
there have a good,	easy	life and a wealthy	9, 83/ 7
to it. But as	easy	as we call it	9, 83/ 9
our words, if that	easy	life and wealthy that	9, 83/ 21
own good nature, been	easy	to believe some such	9, 116/ 30
For that was as	easy	a way, ye wot	9, 125/ 19
that this is more	easy	to wish than likely	9, 166/ 26
without bread than to	eat	with my meat the	9, 12/ 17
for hunger as to	eat	rat's bane and die	9, 12/ 33
will be bound to	eat	it though the book	9, 14/ 16
and yet hath it	eaten	many places in, and	9, 158/ 30
in my belly by	eating	of flesh without bread	9, 12/ 16
I see not in	effect	any men more long	9, 9/ 7
hearts indeed and in	effect	. Thus may ye see	9, 17/ 11
this point whereupon the	effect	of all their whole	9, 21/ 37
hearts indeed and in	effect	. Thus may ye see	9, 25/ 2
And therein is, in	effect	, the question also no	9, 29/ 1
grown and given, in	effect	, all by the spirituality	9, 55/ 12
the same words, in	effect	, with which he beginneth	9, 58/ 1
pilgrimages be of no	effect	; and that the Church	9, 75/ 15
bring their malice to	effect	. And therefore have they	9, 95/ 24
or others of like	effect	: "For if that Frith	9, 122/ 10
way all of one	effect	. And as for presentments	9, 134/ 31
presentments and indictments, what	effect	would come of them	9, 134/ 32
Clementine was not of	effect	in the king's law	9, 151/ 21
they bring it to	effect	. I little doubt but	9, 155/ 15
come to little better	effect	than after this fashion	9, 166/ 12
The whole sum and	effect	, therefore, of my mind	9, 167/ 13
be supplied the more	effectually	by the judges, to	9, 139/ 22
they say that this	eight	hundred years all the	9, 44/ 3
for God's part this	eight	hundred years past, by	9, 44/ 21
than the age of	eight	hundred years -- I	9, 168/ 36
least, as all mine	eight	books amounteth. For like	9, 172/ 3
abroad in print. The	Eighteenth	Chapter And some allege	9, 67/ 21
very special key. The	Eighth	Chapter For as for	9, 33/ 14
seventh chapter and his	eighth	-- which twain treat	9, 129/ 31
he cometh in the	eighth	chapter, and lest besides	9, 145/ 21

the seventh, and the	eighth	-- and ye shall	9, 166/ 11
whether the father be	elder	than the son or	9, 19/ 15
son or the son	elder	than his father. For	9, 19/ 16
and Order of Our	Election	, " beginning, if he list	9, 37/ 8
they left off their	election	, and let the new-chosen	9, 81/ 29
place by choice and	election	some good temporal man	9, 82/ 10
the Mass, about the	elevation	. And if he spied	9, 118/ 17
in their railing. The	Eleventh	Chapter But now whereas	9, 52/ 1
fetch their origin from	Elijah	and Elisha. And some	9, 64/ 9
origin from Elijah and	Elisha	. And some question hath	9, 64/ 9
a compendious kind of	eloquence	that they convey and	9, 9/ 4
found in any man's	else	before -- that is	9, 4/ 17
and fully answered or	else	that they take him	9, 5/ 37
either at adventure or	else	some chosen piece in	9, 10/ 14
said wonderfully well, or	else	Friar Barnes either --	9, 10/ 16
their mother tongue. For	else	had it been wrong	9, 13/ 11
were begotten -- or	else	how should we be	9, 16/ 22
we were begotten; or	else	how could the word	9, 17/ 16
believe the Church (or	else	believe nothing) in that	9, 18/ 36
were begotten -- or	else	how should we be	9, 23/ 35
we were begotten; or	else	how could the word	9, 25/ 7
if he will, or	else	will we not believe	9, 28/ 4
the one side; or	else	, on the other side	9, 29/ 9
for their full condemnation),	else	standeth all the question	9, 30/ 1
in scripture, because that	else	they could not have	9, 32/ 3
he so should; or	else	I would never have	9, 34/ 30
of God, nor nothing	else	but a bare, graceless	9, 35/ 5
worker with God, or	else	whereto should any man	9, 35/ 21
or whether he will	else	reject God's good and	9, 36/ 27
had it, too. Or	else	I shall make him	9, 37/ 17
he mend and turn,	else	God leaveth finally his	9, 38/ 18
against the other. But	else	, as for any partial	9, 49/ 7
of their deliverance --	else	were they likely to	9, 49/ 37
they got thence, or	else	to tarry there as	9, 50/ 1
to their shame, or	else	they cannot call me	9, 50/ 5
so served them, or	else	go by about his	9, 51/ 29
as they do, or	else	that, believe he never	9, 52/ 22
while they study nothing	else	but the one to	9, 54/ 9
the other's faults; or	else	(as he will say	9, 57/ 26
meet for their persons,	else	he would begin holily	9, 58/ 1
either by forgetfulness or	else	by the plain figure	9, 58/ 34
very greatly encumbered; or	else	the lay brethren that	9, 62/ 13
troubled with their strife:	else	, besides these, there falleth	9, 62/ 15

or inheritance, or that	else	serve some chantry or	9, 63/ 9
no small matter --	else	, as for his rules	9, 63/ 15
I trow, no man	else	for the time of	9, 66/ 19
said unto him, or	else	he believed them not	9, 74/ 18
not mislike it or	else	for shame they would	9, 81/ 14
him ex officio, or	else	for lack of an	9, 90/ 7
get him overseas; or	else	take sureties bound for	9, 90/ 12
the ordinary thus? Or	else	to keep him in	9, 90/ 21
their opinions himself --	else	is it not only	9, 91/ 30
Pacifier nor any man	else	can bring forth any	9, 91/ 33
was either relapsed or	else	did of obstinacy stand	9, 92/ 37
goeth much abroad, for	else	he could not surely	9, 94/ 7
given them himself or	else	they be very presumptuous	9, 99/ 19
wine and bread, or	else	, as Tyndale jesteth, starch	9, 101/ 31
gospel) -- other strangers	else	, I say, when they	9, 108/ 36
doth, most commonly, nothing	else	but maliciously misconstrue the	9, 110/ 8
for the season, or	else	, of a good mind	9, 112/ 20
in every diocese. For	else	he plain reproveth his	9, 114/ 37
such desperate wretches as	else	had not failed to	9, 117/ 22
keeping, I never did	else	cause any such thing	9, 117/ 27
could steal away --	else	had never any of	9, 118/ 36
any kind of people	else	that any cause have	9, 120/ 11
therein too, and that	else	he would never have	9, 121/ 6
either Frith himself or	else	some other false, foolish	9, 121/ 27
tower of lies. Or	else	, which were not impossible	9, 122/ 33
Frith or any man	else	would wittingly take a	9, 123/ 9
it than any man	else	, maketh his new book	9, 125/ 25
himself and every man	else	knoweth well for mine	9, 126/ 4
in the other; or	else	instead of one harm	9, 132/ 20
of the peace, which	else	, for much money, I	9, 134/ 14
to do it; or	else	many times it would	9, 138/ 31
set some division or	else	to fill up the	9, 140/ 5
or "many say"; or	else	that he perceive well	9, 170/ 16
hand, without remitting over	elsewhere	, or labor of further	9, 8/ 31
in the court or	elsewhere	, appeared very glad that	9, 115/ 30
sowing of dissension and	emboldening	of heretics, to infect	9, 150/ 26
toward those two most	eminent	orders that God hath	9, 50/ 29
the spirituality, it was	enacted	by Parliament that ordinaries	9, 151/ 19
told you) bolded and	encouraged	by the common custom	9, 4/ 35
see to the further	encouraging	of heretics what another	9, 150/ 31
by such means, each	encouraging	other, took such heart	9, 157/ 10
is not very greatly	encumbered	; or else the lay	9, 62/ 12
free will, by good	endeavor	of himself, be a	9, 33/ 26

in mockage of man's	endeavor	toward the belief, and	9, 33/ 30
all occasion and all	endeavor	of man toward the	9, 34/ 33
free will, and all	endeavor	of man toward the	9, 35/ 34
the matter of man's	endeavor	toward the attaining of	9, 37/ 31
prove that the willing	endeavor	of man in following	9, 38/ 11
noble realm, either party	endeavor	themselves diligently to repress	9, 53/ 30
advise every good man	endeavor	himself to keep well	9, 170/ 12
him therefor, and much	endeavored	myself in many things	9, 34/ 24
pretext of charity: then	endeth	he that painted process	9, 150/ 12
mean by that increase	ending	in "priests" after all	9, 63/ 5
to such an ungracious	ending	. And undoubtedly, if the	9, 139/ 10
for heart-burning abide and	endure	to read it up	9, 38/ 30
war, some of their	enemies	fled from their own	9, 42/ 15
them to make them	enemies	to the clergy, yet	9, 43/ 36
and reckoned them for	enemies	to the clergy, for	9, 114/ 4
had as lief his	enemy	were let alone with	9, 57/ 21
deceit of the ghostly	enemy	. Here is, good readers	9, 75/ 28
bishop's prison, his ghostly	enemy	the devil might make	9, 126/ 27
wist was of his	enemy's	hand once poisoned, though	9, 12/ 2
that thereby they both	enfeeble	and also dishonor the	9, 98/ 33
themselves; and I rather	enforce	it and strengthen it	9, 6/ 28
this preacher underpropped and	enforced	with interpreting of the	9, 34/ 17
I have in all	England	besides such lands and	9, 47/ 5
as this realm of	England	hath had hitherto, God	9, 53/ 9
-- the clergy of	England	for use of the	9, 60/ 22
bold to say that	England	had not their better	9, 68/ 19
I thank God, in	England	yet, nor never shall	9, 70/ 22
within the realm of	England	now. Moreover -- since	9, 78/ 12
all the dioceses of	England	and Wales therewith, and	9, 115/ 9
it might serve in	England	, might not have served	9, 139/ 4
all the shires of	England	and Wales, both about	9, 147/ 34
the defense of such	English	words as he hath	9, 7/ 10
it been wrong with	English	people from the faith	9, 13/ 12
am sure that every	English	man and woman that	9, 13/ 14
of the scripture in	English	. And yet is there	9, 13/ 15
of the scripture in	English	be a thing so	9, 13/ 17
ten could never read	English	yet, and many now	9, 13/ 24
should be in the	English	tongue. And albeit that	9, 13/ 29
veritatis"; that is in	English	, "He hath willingly begotten	9, 22/ 35
doth translate them into	English	; whereas Jean Gerson would	9, 60/ 19
not in any open	English	book to ransack and	9, 140/ 6
some there can) read	English	, and being instructed and	9, 163/ 32
read but even in	English	books shall in many	9, 169/ 5

truth." Howbeit, the preacher	Englisheth	it thus: "He made	9, 22/ 37
or of resorters thereto,	Englishmen	or strangers -- since	9, 116/ 13
I known that have	engrossed	into their hands much	9, 76/ 9
in the epistle, "Voluntarie	enim	genuit nos verbo veritatis	9, 15/ 27
of Saint James, "Voluntarie	enim	genuit nos verbo veritatis	9, 22/ 34
bishop or inquirers may	enjoin	such as they have	9, 137/ 21
as the spiritual judge	enjoineth	to the other. For	9, 132/ 15
these affections with notable	enormity	, then till he prove	9, 152/ 15
you, of Tyndale's books	enough	by which they may	9, 7/ 23
psalms think they long	enough	without the litany. % And	9, 9/ 22
he make it short	enough	. Howbeit, if he list	9, 10/ 21
Gospel. It is plain	enough	that the Church was	9, 16/ 19
then it is plain	enough	that the word was	9, 16/ 30
matter? It is plain	enough	to all men that	9, 17/ 25
he is with shame	enough	fain to forget that	9, 22/ 11
saith: It is plain	enough	that the Church was	9, 23/ 32
then it is plain	enough	that the word was	9, 24/ 7
preacher perceiveth it well	enough	himself. And therefore after	9, 26/ 16
matter? It is plain	enough	to all men that	9, 26/ 32
ye know them well	enough	-- their nature is	9, 42/ 27
he may soon find	enough	, not only in priests	9, 67/ 8
and agree together well	enough	. But yet happeth it	9, 67/ 14
little and call it	enough	. For if this Pacifier	9, 78/ 21
that themselves wist well	enough	what grudge the people	9, 80/ 7
be the while safe	enough	, thereas they escape not	9, 81/ 3
might have also found	enough	of those that would	9, 82/ 27
not always find others	enough	content to enter into	9, 83/ 32
always find other men	enough	content to enter in	9, 83/ 34
saith, they know well	enough	that all these things	9, 85/ 10
others may be good	enough	, and have grace enough	9, 85/ 19
enough, and have grace	enough	too, though not so	9, 85/ 19
I am scant short	enough	-- let us go	9, 95/ 7
the Church, seeth well	enough	that the universal custom	9, 105/ 33
is punished anywhere is	enough	for a matter of	9, 115/ 36
his remembrance was good	enough	, save that it went	9, 118/ 28
that he was strong	enough	to break the stocks	9, 119/ 5
that he was light	enough	to leap the walls	9, 119/ 7
that he had wit	enough	when he was once	9, 119/ 9
that I had youth	enough	left me to wear	9, 119/ 10
that he knoweth well	enough	that the answer was	9, 125/ 22
every man hath experience	enough	that ye shall seldom	9, 134/ 29
they shall be safe	enough	, I warrant you, then	9, 141/ 7
that it is not	enough	to prove that a	9, 145/ 34

be saved harmless well	enough	and offenders punished too	9, 155/ 22
or to be strong	enough	to bear it out	9, 156/ 35
they think not far	enough	. For as the sea	9, 158/ 28
I ween, do well	enough	, if he use to	9, 167/ 18
are now more than	enough	. Wherefore, that all such	9, 172/ 22
judges, to inquire and	ensearch	by their wisdoms whether	9, 139/ 22
openly, by day, they	enssembled	themselves together, to the	9, 157/ 11
of hell, which so	entangleth	their tongues and so	9, 41/ 25
a broad gate to	enter	, if they might find	9, 54/ 5
any other man should	enter	in unto them nor	9, 80/ 20
done; come on and	enter	, and do but even	9, 83/ 5
fall in devotion and	enter	into religion, and so	9, 83/ 29
others enough content to	enter	into their possessions, though	9, 83/ 33
men enough content to	enter	in their religions, but	9, 83/ 34
when thou wilt pray,	enter	into thy chamber and	9, 104/ 3
by their holy vows	entered	into religion) he handleth	9, 65/ 4
of his accusers, to	entitle	him to his writ	9, 133/ 4
seventh book, which is	entitled	"The Defense of the	9, 38/ 26
Division, and for an	entry	into his matter, first	9, 58/ 3
heretics, to infect and	envenom	with a grudge and	9, 150/ 26
be in mind proud,	envious	, and cruel. And he	9, 40/ 27
and peace, reigneth now	envy	, pride, division, and strife	9, 61/ 34
men's souls, besides the	envy	that they bear to	9, 73/ 5
greatly their cost or	envy	the priests that profit	9, 73/ 26
greatly to grudge or	envy	them for any such	9, 145/ 13
unto the bishop of	Ephesus	: "I will come and	9, 110/ 4
it followeth in the	epistle	, "Voluntarie enim genuit nos	9, 15/ 26
for example, the selfsame	Epistle	of Saint James which	9, 32/ 36
that sermon upon; which	epistle	Friar Luther and Friar	9, 33/ 1
I can somewhat with	equal	judgment and an even	9, 3/ 6
of theirs, be so	equal	and indifferent that in	9, 43/ 19
as for virtue --	equal	virtue -- I hold	9, 48/ 29
though the thing be	equal	, they be not both	9, 48/ 32
they be not both	equally	bound thereto. And therefore	9, 48/ 32
from such indifference and	equity	as ought and must	9, 153/ 4
as it pleased him;	ergo	he did not beget	9, 34/ 15
as it pleased him;	ergo	he gave it me	9, 34/ 28
and Whether It May	Err	or Not, put this	9, 19/ 5
if a provincial council	err	, there are in Christ's	9, 100/ 9
that a man may	err	and merit thereby --	9, 145/ 29
Abbot Joachim, which nevertheless	erred	, for he was ready	9, 146/ 10
for that only he	erreth	, but for that he	9, 145/ 26
And therefore he that	erreth	of simplicity may in	9, 145/ 27

-- and yet he	erreth	; but that is to	9, 145/ 33
ware, besides the bold	erroneous	talking that is now	9, 11/ 9
keep the Church from	error	, "leading" it "into every	9, 21/ 18
heretics the spirit of	error	and lying, of discord	9, 41/ 24
he defendeth opinatively his	error	. And therefore he that	9, 145/ 27
heresies but furnisheth his	errors	also with pretense of	9, 8/ 22
the confutation of their	errors	, every good Catholic man	9, 39/ 27
which would be long	erst	, I ween) could yet	9, 164/ 19
showed in his most	erudite	, famous book against Luther	9, 21/ 26
far in wit and	erudition	above me, that in	9, 3/ 14
should by mine oversight	escape	me could by the	9, 3/ 24
any brother think to	escape	and avoid my proof	9, 37/ 35
safe enough, thereas they	escape	not from you. But	9, 81/ 3
much of his happy	escape	-- yet if he	9, 121/ 15
I rather thought negligently	escaped	them of oversight or	9, 4/ 30
to say that he	escaped	not at all, but	9, 121/ 17
with his company, they	escaped	not all scot- free	9, 160/ 16
that the danger of	escapes	is to the ordinary	9, 49/ 36
nor to rail upon	escheators	and call them extortioners	9, 50/ 22
purposely, and Tyndale in	especial	, that except I took	9, 6/ 35
the things that we	especially	lay against him whose	9, 25/ 22
And of all degrees	especially	, for my part, I	9, 50/ 27
amended, and every man	especially	labor to mend himself	9, 53/ 21
of the clergy, and	especially	the prelates, get, every	9, 73/ 29
body and soul --	especially	when he shall see	9, 91/ 6
of before (whereby he	especially	meaneth, as both before	9, 102/ 13
he did well; and	especially	if he would use	9, 110/ 27
the divine service; and	especially	would he be most	9, 118/ 15
for heresy -- and	especially	now, this time --	9, 135/ 16
point specially which most	especially	, as the sorest and	9, 147/ 24
the temporalty either; and	especially	not only such but	9, 153/ 12
of his apostles. And	especially	must we also stand	9, 169/ 13
in the county of	Essex	(for as for in	9, 116/ 11
except only London and	Essex	, and those are both	9, 147/ 35
new Titus and Timothy	established	each in his own	9, 90/ 18
point that I most	esteem	. For of all the	9, 6/ 8
priests; and therefore they	esteem	that they do of	9, 95/ 20
priests; and therefore they	esteem	that they do it	9, 107/ 32
I not so much	esteem	as to vouchsafe to	9, 170/ 33
many nor so much	esteemed	that ever the temporalty	9, 62/ 14
warm sun (the very,	eternal	, only-begotten Son of his	9, 170/ 26
only-begotten Son of his	eternal	Father) to spread his	9, 170/ 27
not marvel though these	evangelical	brethren think my works	9, 9/ 12

evangelist of all this	evangelical	brotherhood that will set	9, 10/ 5
had weened that his	evangelical	father Tyndale had said	9, 10/ 15
heretics that call themselves	evangelical	brethren: some pot-headed apostles	9, 156/ 38
good with the best	evangelist	of all this evangelical	9, 10/ 5
been written by the	evangelists	in those days, how	9, 17/ 29
this thing did Christ's	evangelists	and apostles write"? Now	9, 18/ 37
that the apostles and	evangelists	have written -- the	9, 26/ 3
been written by the	evangelists	in those days, how	9, 26/ 36
been written by the	evangelists	in those days, how	9, 28/ 14
bound to believe, the	evangelists	and apostles left in	9, 28/ 24
that the apostles and	evangelists	had written all things	9, 30/ 20
been written by the	evangelists	in those days, how	9, 30/ 22
been written by the	evangelists	in those days, how	9, 30/ 29
been written by the	evangelists	in those days, how	9, 32/ 10
both matins, Mass, and	evensong	) some special Collect, and	9, 102/ 35
say in Lent their	evensong	before noon, and besides	9, 106/ 13
at the least have	evensong	in the Lenten fast	9, 106/ 15
send the soul into	everlasting	fire) -- if (which	9, 109/ 34
lewd heresies began, have	evermore	abhorred and held for	9, 29/ 24
that is regenerated were	evermore	as far from all	9, 36/ 11
observed in the doing	evermore	such order and fashion	9, 53/ 34
with you now and	evermore	, amen." The end of	9, 98/ 5
misorder and abusions, yet	evermore	this word "many" must	9, 114/ 28
trust they should) have	evermore	the worst, yet very	9, 161/ 7
their grandfathers also, taken	evermore	for heresy. And also	9, 169/ 4
works too long. For	everything	think they too long	9, 9/ 13
truth of scripture, and	everything	necessary for them to	9, 13/ 6
he may boldly tell	everything	for true that any	9, 66/ 3
meaning none harm, ween	everything	were well meant that	9, 97/ 25
their whole authority in	everything	that they may now	9, 99/ 6
here and there but	everywhere	noted -- as he	9, 54/ 29
a sessions, and none	evidence	given openly at the	9, 132/ 34
the indicters may have	evidence	given them apart, or	9, 132/ 36
to forge him false	evidence	, maketh means to the	9, 159/ 21
him, and all his	evidence	unsorted. And one wist	9, 159/ 26
of his box of	evidence	; for that had he	9, 159/ 29
proved by plain and	evident	scripture: the King's Highness	9, 18/ 4
and yet it appeareth	evidently	in the same court	9, 135/ 31
opinions, and from thinking	evil	good, and therefore from	9, 20/ 3
speak he never so	evil	of any, he can	9, 42/ 6
proper ways of uttering	evil	matter in good words	9, 42/ 10
find good names for	evil	things; but even as	9, 42/ 33
vices. But this will	evil	defend them, when Barnes	9, 43/ 28

at their pleasure, as	evil	and as villainous as	9, 44/ 35
and say they speak	evil	but of evil things	9, 45/ 12
speak evil but of	evil	things (for so call	9, 45/ 12
should themselves with their	evil	belief be let alone	9, 52/ 25
either sort found openly	evil	, and naught, and noyous	9, 53/ 24
and keep under those	evil	and ungracious folk, that	9, 53/ 31
he wrote of any	evil	intent, since no man	9, 56/ 12
have used to have	evil	language, and either against	9, 57/ 9
the wife hath this	evil	condition, and some others	9, 58/ 16
that she hath that	evil	condition, and yet other	9, 58/ 17
that she hath another	evil	condition; and so, with	9, 58/ 18
that she keepeth those	evil	conditions still and amendeth	9, 58/ 35
you displeasure. And sometimes	evil	words between you causeth	9, 59/ 16
not all thing so	evil	as he maketh it	9, 65/ 28
begin a noise of	evil	will and malice. And	9, 67/ 23
all the company, "An	evil	and a naughty man	9, 81/ 16
match them that are	evil	and naughty secular priests	9, 82/ 28
such as purposely say	evil	and openly speak heresy	9, 85/ 1
is, as methinketh, an	evil	policy: for withdrawing of	9, 85/ 33
their ordinaries had with	evil	and uncharitable handling been	9, 88/ 26
he say well or	evil	. And, finally, for that	9, 97/ 13
more shrewd store of	evil	stuff therein than the	9, 97/ 23
places after appeareth, the	evil	and uncharitable handling of	9, 102/ 14
now give good princes	evil	counsel for to take	9, 104/ 28
lay the faults of	evil	temporal folk here to	9, 108/ 12
the false slander of	evil	men and heretics that	9, 109/ 24
to the amending: though	evil	folk and malicious would	9, 110/ 25
these words are as	evil	and as maliciously written	9, 111/ 11
to wit, for the	evil	and false suspicion that	9, 111/ 33
they see such an	evil	tale proved true will	9, 112/ 18
such manner folk as	evil	priests and apostates that	9, 113/ 37
judge they not so	evil	as himself doth. For	9, 114/ 14
I spoke them any	evil	word for the matter	9, 119/ 12
man is of such	evil	demeanor among his neighbors	9, 134/ 4
the testimony of known	evil	persons to be received	9, 136/ 5
the proof. For since	evil	folk use not to	9, 136/ 19
in doing of their	evil	deeds, those that are	9, 136/ 20
whether any suspicion of	evil	will or other corruption	9, 139/ 23
the other side, the	evil	judges may do by	9, 141/ 23
abuse of which none	evil	judge may do harm	9, 141/ 25
showed what hurt an	evil	judge and a cruel	9, 141/ 30
the spirituality for an	evil	suspicion and a false	9, 142/ 1
any layman report any	evil	of a priest, though	9, 142/ 14

so affectionate unto every	evil	priest that they can	9, 143/ 2
that they can so	evil	bear the dispraise of	9, 143/ 3
there is nothing so	evil	but that some may	9, 147/ 2
he hath proved those	evil	devices good, and those	9, 150/ 16
grace to change this	evil	fashion and this very	9, 150/ 21
to the contrary none	evil	counsel. As touching heretics	9, 167/ 18
thenceforth not as an	evil	man or an abject	9, 167/ 32
good temporal men be	evil-content	with such as are	9, 108/ 3
the spirituality be as	evil-content	as they: yet I	9, 108/ 4
other -- but that	evil-disposed	people might begin against	9, 143/ 26
poor feast and an	evil-dressed	dinner. For in their	9, 46/ 18
be no such deformed,	evil-favored	creatures as men imagine	9, 40/ 26
one that was so	evilly	and so uncharitably handled	9, 88/ 34
those great, horrible, open	evils	of such desperate, naughty	9, 56/ 19
to look for such	exact	circumspection and sure sight	9, 4/ 15
not -- accumulate and	exaggerate	the griefs, and by	9, 55/ 18
of them have thereby	exalted	themselves in their own	9, 63/ 26
of living, they have	exalted	themselves in their own	9, 65/ 16
worldly honor of priests	exalted	and preferred; and therefore	9, 142/ 13
worldly honor of priests	exalted	that he is, through	9, 153/ 3
Pacifier might have the	examination	of that matter. It	9, 121/ 11
those heresies in their	examination	openly. And also, if	9, 124/ 4
by him (by the	examination	of divers heretics whom	9, 126/ 14
and Wales, both about	examination	and punishment of heretics	9, 147/ 34
and inquire by diligent	examination	in what wise and	9, 156/ 15
condemnations, after their open	examinations	and plain and clear	9, 127/ 19
Chancellor, I used to	examine	them with torments, causing	9, 117/ 7
the thing had been	examined	, considered, and condemned --	9, 12/ 23
the cause and handling	examined	by the greatest lords	9, 127/ 26
by the judge, and	examined	as witnesses against their	9, 130/ 37
delays, and afterward, being	examined	on their oaths, have	9, 131/ 15
the calling, attaching, and	examining	, and of the further	9, 109/ 17
hold him attainted, without	examining	the intent or cause	9, 146/ 21
a beginning; whereof for	example	I shall remember you	9, 11/ 18
proved therein; as, for	example	, the perpetual virginity of	9, 18/ 10
for none. As, for	example	, the selfsame Epistle of	9, 32/ 35
I wrote, take none	example	thereof; and every man	9, 52/ 7
I shall, for an	example	of handling, touch by	9, 61/ 20
of God and good	example	of the people, as	9, 67/ 28
faith -- as, for	example	, that there were no	9, 101/ 19
amendment of himself and	example	of such others. Another	9, 118/ 5
and he putteth this	example	. If a simple, unlearned	9, 145/ 30
their holy doctrine and	example	of living, some of	9, 170/ 23

many men so far	excel	and pass me in	9, 3/ 20
his be so far	excellent	as the brethren boast	9, 52/ 14
and highest, and most	excellent	authority that they have	9, 99/ 18
this Pacifier putteth in	exceptions	to be laid by	9, 139/ 19
gladly would have been	exchanged	for the prelates (for	9, 82/ 25
me with an hideous	exclamation	, and crying out upon	9, 33/ 32
And then he would	exclude	all such witnesses as	9, 141/ 2
grace, but yet that	excludeth	not, ye wot well	9, 85/ 18
in this realm be	excommunicate	: for they by authority	9, 138/ 18
close upon pain of	excommunication	, for disclosing that secret	9, 137/ 23
heretics and process of	excommunication	; but will have, he	9, 153/ 37
by a writ De	excommunicato	capiendo, and so to	9, 151/ 10
held for a thing	excusable	, though the reader in	9, 4/ 21
master, made a reasonable	excuse	. For when they were	9, 42/ 14
then the good brethren	excuse	them and say that	9, 43/ 25
honesty. Now, if they	excuse	themselves and say they	9, 45/ 12
also, that by that	excuse	of theirs they make	9, 45/ 19
theirs they make mine	excuse	too, in the thing	9, 45/ 19
also if they will	excuse	themselves and say that	9, 45/ 23
further that by this	excuse	of theirs, they must	9, 45/ 28
theirs, they must needs	excuse	me too, when I	9, 45/ 29
were a very cold	excuse	to a man learned	9, 62/ 37
Frith would make none	excuse	by policy, but say	9, 91/ 1
cannot this Pacifier thus	excuse	his words. For he	9, 92/ 30
that will be none	excuse	to spiritual rulers before	9, 142/ 19
well, pardon and hold	excused	such tolerable oversight in	9, 4/ 36
faultless, nor I never	excused	their faults. And if	9, 49/ 9
man might be held	excused	that would say he	9, 149/ 34
But, now, to these	excuses	, some other men answer	9, 56/ 15
his own process, and	excuseth	the clergy himself unawares	9, 115/ 1
be understood where ignorance	excuseth	. Then it seemeth that	9, 145/ 34
not speak against their	execrable	heresies and their despiteful	9, 51/ 9
assist the spirituality in	executing	of the laws, even	9, 155/ 18
or grudge put in	execution	, in the time of	9, 144/ 20
apprentices and journeymen suffered	execution	of treason, by an	9, 156/ 12
their minds, and they	exercise	his law written in	9, 17/ 11
their minds, and they	exercise	his law written in	9, 25/ 1
one of late at	Exeter	, and one of late	9, 94/ 1
to the ordinary to	exhort	Frith to leave them	9, 90/ 26
in providing for good	exhortation	toward his conversion again	9, 89/ 7
things by manner of	exhortation	to the amending: though	9, 110/ 24
is lawful and also	expedient	that the Church have	9, 75/ 4
might, whether it were	expedient	so to be; and	9, 79/ 20

that it is right	expedient	that strait laws be	9, 140/ 12
it will be right	expedient	that the King's Highness	9, 151/ 28
without any peril of	expenses	; and then were this	9, 134/ 31
seen it proved by	experience	that in some of	9, 72/ 2
them. Myself have good	experience	of them. For the	9, 117/ 3
this Pacifier had by	experience	known the troth of	9, 120/ 22
the people, by good	experience	, so plainly proved and	9, 123/ 2
whereof I have had	experience	many a time and	9, 131/ 6
heresy, every man hath	experience	enough that ye shall	9, 134/ 28
at last to that	exposition	by which he expoundeth	9, 23/ 2
in the construction and	exposition	of holy scripture we	9, 29/ 2
twain should in the	exposition	of holy scripture be	9, 30/ 2
and saints, by whose	expositions	we see what points	9, 169/ 9
This text may be	expounded	after this manner: He	9, 15/ 28
after that he hath	expounded	after divers manners, he	9, 23/ 1
exposition by which he	expoundeth	those words in this	9, 23/ 3
-- which Tyndale there	expoundeth	"by the word of	9, 35/ 8
descendeth thereto by the	expounding	of these words of	9, 22/ 33
by their manner of	expounding	these words of Saint	9, 35/ 31
see what points are	expressed	in the scripture, and	9, 169/ 9
feared, as the statute	expresseth	, that thereof would at	9, 161/ 21
clergy, and Tyndale saith	expressly	that of them all	9, 43/ 29
it, he declareth and	expressly	testifieth like a true	9, 52/ 16
particularly their houses. In	expugnation	whereof, being as they	9, 80/ 30
the whole clergy, and	extend	in substance unto every	9, 56/ 25
as he conveniently might)	extenuate	the causes and occasions	9, 55/ 16
and witnesses from the	extort	power of them that	9, 137/ 35
escheators and call them	extortioners	; nor upon all officers	9, 50/ 22
is by the law	Extra	. de hereticis, cap. Ad	9, 130/ 14
of heresy, it appeareth	Extra	. de hereticis li. vi	9, 138/ 11
be alleged in the	Extravagant	. de hereticis ca. Ad	9, 131/ 31
be also in right	extreme	necessity. Now, in good	9, 72/ 34
sometimes, too, in right	extreme	necessity: for my part	9, 74/ 13
abjured, or have the	extreme	punishment for heresy, as	9, 146/ 15
abjured, or to have	extreme	punishment for heresy, that	9, 147/ 9
with other. And those	extreme	vices which neither the	9, 166/ 31
judgment and an even	eye	behold and consider both	9, 3/ 6
list with an even	eye	to look upon it	9, 98/ 8
hath ever a special	eye	to see that they	9, 145/ 16
respect and a sure	eye	to provide that neither	9, 149/ 26
me could by the	eyes	of all other men	9, 3/ 24
be short, and the	eyes	of their souls very	9, 7/ 31
all men that hath	eyes	to see and ears	9, 17/ 25

all men that hath	eyes	to see and ears	9, 26/ 32
mist before unlearned men's	eyes	, and make them a-dazed	9, 38/ 6
gaily in the brethren's	eyes	, let them read my	9, 38/ 24
his wantonness, wipeth his	eyes	and kisseth him, and	9, 160/ 33
every man that any	eyes	hath, that if the	9, 163/ 19
the light, where his	eyes	dazed: so shall I	9, 171/ 18
were made justices of	eyre	. Now, if it will	9, 153/ 9
as Aesop telleth a	fable	of a poor old	9, 83/ 11
them at the first	face	. But they allude unto	9, 33/ 24
the other about the	face	-- and then go	9, 57/ 19
faults to the clergy's	face	, besides the matter of	9, 64/ 33
as at the first	face	seemed very good, and	9, 84/ 1
therein his own open	face	without any visor of	9, 142/ 31
have made a great	face	and said that though	9, 157/ 26
lay them to their	faces	, and write some work	9, 50/ 5
special reproach show their	faces	among other folk. And	9, 109/ 1
Pacifier hath, of some	facility	of his own good	9, 116/ 30
some of his other	faculty	gather and stand about	9, 165/ 10
good piece of a	faggot	, besides that they lie	9, 132/ 17
man's legs than the	faggot	on the other's shoulder	9, 132/ 18
and policy lay on	faggots	and gunpowder to put	9, 110/ 34
kindle a fire of	faggots	for him, and make	9, 122/ 19
consider it, shall not	fail	to perceive. And so	9, 98/ 9
heretics, God will not	fail	to make fall in	9, 109/ 18
faith, he will not	fail	to make fall upon	9, 110/ 1
penance also if he	fail	thereof. Which thing why	9, 131/ 25
ever all such folk	fail	. And therefore -- since	9, 155/ 7
once up, would not	fail	to fall in with	9, 156/ 29
not too weak, not	fail	to find it, and	9, 158/ 15
amendment he will not	fail	to serve at the	9, 160/ 31
this Pacifier could not	fail	, if they were followed	9, 163/ 2
as else had not	failed	to have gone further	9, 117/ 23
business taken thereabout, are	fain	to put for faults	9, 5/ 5
is with shame enough	fain	to forget that I	9, 22/ 11
cannot deny, and is	fain	to frame the doubt	9, 22/ 13
were peradventure spied, and	fain	would he therefore have	9, 26/ 22
he would at last	fain	shake off the question	9, 27/ 7
you, that he would	fain	, if he could prove	9, 28/ 7
but because they would	fain	it were truth whether	9, 39/ 30
fear thereof maketh them	fain	of their deliverance --	9, 49/ 37
away both twain, and	fain	to find a place	9, 76/ 12
own, would then very	fain	, save for hanging, rob	9, 76/ 37
high thanks, would forthwith	fain	have been upon them	9, 80/ 36

conclusion we should be	fain	either to put worse	9, 83/ 25
favor that every man	fain	would, without the displeasure	9, 91/ 17
lest such as would	fain	with disputing against good	9, 100/ 28
of them have been	fain	to ride another way	9, 104/ 23
our infirmity, hath been	fain	therefore to say in	9, 106/ 12
our own part be	fain	that the Lent were	9, 106/ 22
as anyone that would	fain	falsely defame the clergy	9, 111/ 12
penance, the preacher is	fain	to rehearse their opinions	9, 123/ 37
that they would as	fain	avoid it too, if	9, 133/ 33
the favor that they	fain	would. For though they	9, 149/ 19
that be would very	fain	there were, and while	9, 162/ 31
their persons; and very	fain	would I that the	9, 167/ 20
those folk which would	fainest	find my faults cannot	9, 5/ 2
bringeth him forth feeble,	faint	, and famished, and almost	9, 6/ 22
fear and cowardice of	faint	heart that, for any	9, 109/ 36
part, and the more	faint	and feeble in the	9, 155/ 29
hearts (God be thanked)	faint	and wear so well	9, 157/ 30
when they wax so	fainthearted	in his great cause	9, 109/ 20
mine in every place	faintly	and falsely too; and	9, 6/ 15
this preacher, though somewhat	faintly	since he seeth it	9, 36/ 1
look upon a very	fair	woman that hath a	9, 40/ 29
the fiends be like	fair	shrewd women if there	9, 40/ 34
they thought them like	fair	women they would never	9, 40/ 37
that I speak them	fair	. But then they say	9, 42/ 3
use his words in	fair	manner, and speak to	9, 42/ 7
I fallen on a	fair	figure unawares (that is	9, 43/ 15
lay people; but, as	fair	as they flatter them	9, 43/ 36
if they speak me	fair	; nor, using themselves toward	9, 44/ 38
that in words as	fair	and as mild as	9, 46/ 13
they might have a	fair	gap and a broad	9, 54/ 5
thank. For under his	fair	figure of "some say	9, 56/ 30
them forth under the	fair	figure of "some say	9, 58/ 24
the color of his	fair	figure of "some say	9, 58/ 33
building of the churches	fair	and goodly, and in	9, 71/ 18
an accuser let him	fair	go? If he would	9, 90/ 8
meant that they see	fair	set out to the	9, 97/ 25
he hath had so	fair	a day -- as	9, 133/ 11
were so, under his	fair	figure of lamentation "and	9, 146/ 36
new gospellers, with no	fairer	words nor in no	9, 5/ 18
make him a much	fairer	offer: because he may	9, 37/ 17
that I speak no	fairer	unto these holy prophets	9, 43/ 19
folk as they do,	fairer	words will I not	9, 44/ 39
her own birds the	fairest	of all the fowls	9, 3/ 10

unto the common Catholic	faith	and determinations of Christ's	9, 4/ 1
fast in the Catholic	faith	, they never needed to	9, 9/ 29
himself calleth true Catholic	faith	, and which things all	9, 11/ 24
English people from the	faith	first brought into this	9, 13/ 12
answer. For in good	faith	, I had myself thought	9, 14/ 25
age; and so, the	faith	and belief of those	9, 18/ 15
was gathered, and the	faith	believed, before any part	9, 18/ 22
must be before the	faith	of the believer. And	9, 19/ 24
word is before the	faith	, and faith maketh the	9, 19/ 25
before the faith, and	faith	maketh the congregation, therefore	9, 19/ 26
written; and that the	faith	was taught, and men	9, 20/ 30
-- that the right	faith	which Adam had, and	9, 20/ 34
as in the same	faith	succeeded him long ere	9, 20/ 35
for good works against	faith	alone, and for holy	9, 28/ 31
saving for the undoubted	faith	of the whole Catholic	9, 29/ 35
toward the attaining of	faith	. Against which saying of	9, 33/ 27
into the service of	faith	, answereth me with an	9, 33/ 32
in the working of	faith	in my soul, no	9, 34/ 2
toward the getting of	faith	, by which we be	9, 34/ 34
of the soul by	faith	; and that the water	9, 35/ 3
the points of the	faith	be learned, be signs	9, 35/ 11
into the service of	faith	, by credence and assent	9, 35/ 18
unto the word of	faith	-- in which, whatsoever	9, 35/ 19
come unto the true	faith	? -- so may God	9, 35/ 23
toward the attaining of	faith	, is the authority of	9, 35/ 35
in the working of	faith	in my soul, no	9, 36/ 8
to beget him by	faith	as is the child	9, 36/ 13
at God's calling to	faith	(by reading, preaching, miracle	9, 36/ 20
into the service of	faith	; or whether he will	9, 36/ 27
of the gift of	faith	-- if the man	9, 36/ 29
toward the attaining of	faith	by walking on with	9, 37/ 32
against me, of historical	faith	and feeling faith (which	9, 38/ 2
historical faith and feeling	faith	(which distinction divers of	9, 38/ 3
every manner kind of	faith	, and procureth the progress	9, 38/ 13
same distinction of historical	faith	and feeling faith glittereth	9, 38/ 23
historical faith and feeling	faith	glittereth now so gaily	9, 38/ 23
golden distinction of historical	faith	and feeling faith, found	9, 38/ 32
historical faith and feeling	faith	, found first by Philipp	9, 38/ 32
in the true Catholic	faith	, they would thus have	9, 39/ 16
and search whether the	faith	of all the holy	9, 39/ 18
are fled from the	faith	of all them of	9, 39/ 22
all them of whose	faith	there was no cause	9, 39/ 23
are fallen to the	faith	of a few faithless	9, 39/ 23

learning, fall willfully from	faith	to false heresy, showeth	9, 40/ 17
devil. For in good	faith	, God hath, as it	9, 41/ 8
against the true Catholic	faith	of Christ, that himself	9, 41/ 17
to preach the true	faith	, sent down his own	9, 41/ 19
they." And in good	faith	, like those good folk	9, 42/ 29
the Catholic church and	faith	, the greater pleasure (as	9, 45/ 5
is only of the	faith	, let them forbear instead	9, 46/ 3
from the matter of	faith	, they furnish out their	9, 46/ 5
suspected" of the Catholic	faith	. Howbeit, in that suspicion	9, 46/ 31
my books. In good	faith	, I will not say	9, 47/ 28
to wit, the true	faith	and false heresies --	9, 48/ 36
But yet in good	faith	, good sister, since ye	9, 58/ 28
furtherance of the Catholic	faith	. The Fourteenth Chapter But	9, 61/ 5
say. And in good	faith	, as for myself, I	9, 62/ 36
cannot, therefore, in good	faith	, divine what he should	9, 63/ 4
this great fall of	faith	, the old fervor of	9, 70/ 14
and from the Christian	faith	also, and therefore agree	9, 72/ 20
necessity. Now, in good	faith	, for aught that I	9, 73/ 1
is. And in good	faith	, I never yet perceived	9, 73/ 24
according to the right	faith	, think that he believeth	9, 87/ 1
of the common-known Catholic	faith	, doth in his heart	9, 87/ 4
him to renay his	faith	, which were yet in	9, 87/ 7
Doom. But in good	faith	, this one thing am	9, 88/ 14
that hateth also the	faith	-- some of these	9, 88/ 18
written against the Catholic	faith	of Christ concerning the	9, 90/ 4
those heresies be very	faith	, by which he will	9, 91/ 3
realm have ordained full	faith	and credence to be	9, 94/ 31
our old, known Catholic	faith	-- as, for example	9, 101/ 18
I suppose in good	faith	that the spirituality goeth	9, 105/ 21
still the old Christian	faith	, and fall not unto	9, 105/ 26
and maintaining of his	faith	that they forbear their	9, 109/ 21
of his lantern of	faith	, he will not fail	9, 110/ 1
I suppose in good	faith	that this Pacifier hath	9, 116/ 29
could him in good	faith	good thank. For never	9, 119/ 15
himself neither, in good	faith	. But, now, when I	9, 119/ 35
he doth. Howbeit, what	faith	my words will have	9, 120/ 26
that ever talk of	faith	and Spirit and truth	9, 121/ 23
laboring to quench the	faith	that all true Christian	9, 122/ 11
and put out that	faith	. And, over that, if	9, 122/ 16
Christ and his true	faith	again, and thereby to	9, 122/ 26
heresies into the true	faith	again, is impossible to	9, 123/ 19
impugn the true Christian	faith	concerning the Sacrament of	9, 124/ 31
fall to a false	faith	in heart, their words	9, 127/ 32

I think, in good	faith	, that the prelates will	9, 128/ 7
Christ's apostles) betrayed the	faith	of Christ, and begun	9, 129/ 2
I am in good	faith	loath to meddle with	9, 130/ 20
they. For in good	faith	, I never saw the	9, 133/ 28
increased and multiplied, the	faith	be undone; and after	9, 135/ 11
in favor of the	faith	shall stand, as well	9, 135/ 29
to have subverted the	faith	in this realm here	9, 139/ 17
for zeal of the	faith	, and of a love	9, 140/ 23
speaking against some false	faith	; or at the leastwise	9, 141/ 15
preacheth haply against the	faith	, and he believeth it	9, 145/ 32
case was not his	faith	, but the faith of	9, 146/ 3
his faith, but the	faith	of the Church was	9, 146/ 3
the Church was his	faith	, though haply he were	9, 146/ 3
that against all the	faith	most could rail and	9, 149/ 13
and feeble in the	faith	. But I know this	9, 155/ 29
began. And in good	faith	-- after great time	9, 156/ 16
fastness of the Catholic	faith	; which they verily think	9, 158/ 25
again: so, though the	faith	of Christ shall never	9, 158/ 33
to destroy the Catholic	faith	, nor to prevail against	9, 160/ 27
the abolition of the	faith	, and despoiling of the	9, 162/ 5
the maintenance of the	faith	, and their high wisdom	9, 162/ 23
and known the true	faith	before, as pilgrimage, purgatory	9, 164/ 34
to the common-known Catholic	faith	of the Church --	9, 165/ 6
likely to have the	faith	decay, and more harm	9, 167/ 11
maintenance of Christ's Catholic	faith	; and that they therein	9, 168/ 25
and truth falsehood, and	faith	heresies and heresies faith	9, 168/ 32
faith heresies and heresies	faith	, so do call also	9, 168/ 33
in their books that	faith	but new which themselves	9, 168/ 34
taking of the old	faith	, and for the discerning	9, 168/ 37
all Christian people; such	faith	as by yourselves, and	9, 169/ 1
perceiving of the old	faith	from new, stand to	9, 169/ 7
in this matter of	faith	, to the determinations of	9, 169/ 13
I say for the	faith	itself, because I hear	9, 170/ 1
declaration than the common-received	faith	of the Christian people	9, 170/ 9
of them planted the	faith	and some of them	9, 170/ 23
Paul saith, give his	faith	strength and increase. The	9, 170/ 29
and fathers of the	faithful	doctrine, on the one	9, 29/ 8
places by the good,	faithful	devotion of virtuous temporal	9, 73/ 20
inveigheth against good and	faithful	things, and despiseth true	9, 87/ 3
seemeth to me so	faithful	, and that therefore I	9, 88/ 15
false Judas and Christ's	faithful	apostles. For while they	9, 160/ 11
faith of a few	faithless	folk (false apostates, wild	9, 39/ 24
the silly soul a	fall	. And yet when Tyndale	9, 6/ 24

this, he taketh the	fall	himself. But every man	9, 6/ 25
where he fortuneth to	fall	in reading have at	9, 8/ 30
and giveth himself a	fall	-- and in his	9, 20/ 27
be done to God,	fall	in unfaithfulness, and with	9, 21/ 23
be burned up and	fall	as flat to ashes	9, 21/ 39
them taketh a fouler	fall	than Tyndale, in that	9, 22/ 27
having wit and learning,	fall	willfully from faith to	9, 40/ 17
they had before their	fall	. But surely if they	9, 41/ 4
for all this, to	fall	at some reasonable composition	9, 45/ 35
instead of reasoning to	fall	to railing upon other	9, 46/ 3
when it mishappeth to	fall	between a man and	9, 58/ 10
be lamented if variance	fall	between secular priests than	9, 62/ 26
see strife and variance	fall	between any secular priests	9, 62/ 30
pity to see it	fall	between those priests that	9, 62/ 30
as a man may	fall	in and yet be	9, 63/ 18
virtuous folk, there may	fall	some by the devil's	9, 65/ 21
spy that fault and	fall	at variance, of great	9, 67/ 33
and by this great	fall	of faith, the old	9, 70/ 14
the other disciples may	fall	so far down, down	9, 70/ 17
with the Romans and	fall	into the party of	9, 80/ 13
others, and make them	fall	in devotion and enter	9, 83/ 28
if they refuse or	fall	in relapse, the bishop	9, 86/ 14
of the brethren let	fall	of late, and lost	9, 91/ 7
as an incident to	fall	in my way, wherein	9, 97/ 15
prelates in this realm	fall	thereto and preach the	9, 101/ 33
old Christian faith, and	fall	not unto these new	9, 105/ 27
Lenten fast before we	fall	to meat. And yet	9, 106/ 16
not fail to make	fall	in their necks the	9, 109/ 18
will then make them	fall	into the more slander	9, 109/ 22
And further if they	fall	into the folly that	9, 109/ 28
Lord forbid) any bishop	fall	in this fear and	9, 109/ 36
not fail to make	fall	upon them the terrible	9, 110/ 1
old fancies began to	fall	again in his head	9, 118/ 12
shall. For when they	fall	to a false faith	9, 127/ 32
necessity, lest all should	fall	to naught, compelleth them	9, 133/ 34
whensoever this Pacifier will	fall	from that babbling of	9, 148/ 15
well ye wot, men	fall	in adultery through such	9, 149/ 1
ire and anger, men	fall	into manslaughter. And by	9, 149/ 2
same passion also, men	fall	into heresy, and sometimes	9, 149/ 4
sometimes, ye wot well,	fall	in a plain frenzy	9, 149/ 5
for heresy, but some	fall	in among them for	9, 156/ 2
would not fail to	fall	in with them and	9, 156/ 29
in places where they	fall	in company, men use	9, 158/ 18

here and there sometime	fallen	in a little slumber	9, 4/ 23
by their own folly	fallen	first into doubting of	9, 9/ 32
to doubt, and are	fallen	to the faith of	9, 39/ 23
opinion) the fiends be	fallen	from grace, and therefore	9, 40/ 21
Lo, there have I	fallen	on a fair figure	9, 43/ 15
I glad to be	fallen	, and purpose never to	9, 46/ 32
wherein when he was	fallen	, he waxed so warm	9, 76/ 24
that the commonalty were	fallen	in grudge and murmur	9, 79/ 30
many, were so far	fallen	from God as to	9, 101/ 17
realm is so far	fallen	in the grudge and	9, 109/ 3
after that he had	fallen	into the frantic heresies	9, 118/ 6
gotten away, I was	fallen	for anger in a	9, 119/ 2
this Pacifier maketh them,	fallen	again in the danger	9, 127/ 23
acquaintance and communication, have	fallen	into their heresies also	9, 156/ 5
than die. But now	falleth	he in double folly	9, 12/ 36
the same stock, and	falleth	into the same puddle	9, 22/ 28
else, besides these, there	falleth	no variance lightly between	9, 62/ 16
been offended, but it	falleth	of necessity between priests	9, 62/ 17
it -- when it	falleth	between religious and religious	9, 62/ 21
strife that variance which	falleth	between secular priests, than	9, 65/ 2
priests, than that that	falleth	between those that besides	9, 65/ 3
pride, many a man	falleth	to treason. And by	9, 149/ 3
out of religion and	falling	to theft and murder	9, 49/ 25
up, now down, now	falling	by sin and now	9, 108/ 24
are clear confutations of	false	, blasphemous heresies by Tyndale	9, 4/ 3
town may write more	false	heresies in one leaf	9, 8/ 18
Tyndale not only teacheth	false	heresies but furnisheth his	9, 8/ 21
dark and have their	false	follies pass and repass	9, 9/ 1
the leaning toward a	false	belief, they be very	9, 9/ 33
one or twain. Tyndale's	false	translation of the New	9, 11/ 20
Catholic people call very	false	, pestilent heresies. This translation	9, 11/ 25
did appertain unto, that	false	, poisoned translation was forbidden	9, 12/ 25
truth of Christ into	false	Luther's heresies. And yet	9, 14/ 4
and sisters of the	false	fraternity -- and to	9, 15/ 17
hearts from lies, from	false	opinions, and from thinking	9, 20/ 2
heretics, that they say	false	in that they preach	9, 25/ 28
any necessary truths, but	false	inventions of Satan (as	9, 31/ 6
say that they be	false	, and that yet God	9, 31/ 22
Christian people, but be	false	things, and have all	9, 31/ 31
done in keeping of	false	things, God could as	9, 31/ 34
them indeed, but some	false	glosses that they give	9, 32/ 26
together were true or	false	. For that were a	9, 39/ 20
a few faithless folk (	false	apostates, wild wedded monks	9, 39/ 24

their opinions plainly proved	false	, and their archheretics plainly	9, 39/ 34
willfully from faith to	false	heresy, showeth his wrath	9, 40/ 17
all old and new	false	, stinking heresies, gathered up	9, 41/ 15
despite to call them	false	traitors. Whereupon King Philip	9, 42/ 24
by the Church, for	false	teaching, forbidden to teach	9, 43/ 6
Barnes, both be very	false	belief and great, damnable	9, 44/ 18
of truth, if their	false	heresies were true, not	9, 44/ 22
the best) revoke their	false	heresies; nor will not	9, 46/ 7
the true faith and	false	heresies -- then am	9, 48/ 36
franklins and call them	false	jurors; nor to rail	9, 50/ 21
they be very plain	false	indeed. But now the	9, 55/ 29
before. And some things	false	also; whereof because the	9, 58/ 22
foolish to say all	false	, that would win him	9, 59/ 32
and some of them	false	, too -- and then	9, 59/ 36
be plainly and openly	false	. By all which manner	9, 60/ 37
not naught, nor all	false	(for a very fool	9, 61/ 24
all naught and all	false	, even in the very	9, 61/ 25
abroad in books so	false	a tale himself against	9, 74/ 24
foolish bill and a	false	put into a parliament	9, 84/ 16
but also to the	false	, contrived rebuke of the	9, 91/ 31
This is a goodly	false	surmise, grounded, as I	9, 108/ 1
of such other folk's	false	suspicion springing upon such	9, 109/ 13
duty for fear of	false	slanderous words, God will	9, 109/ 22
For instead of the	false	slander of evil men	9, 109/ 24
in hand) conceived a	false	suspicion against all those	9, 111/ 15
since it is very	false	. And in these words	9, 111/ 21
for the evil and	false	suspicion that they have	9, 111/ 33
he saith, conceived a	false	suspicion against them for	9, 112/ 27
cause of their own	false	, imagined suspicion, punish those	9, 112/ 38
least his words appear	false	, every man knoweth that	9, 113/ 6
truth of such a	false	heretic's tale. And now	9, 121/ 13
or else some other	false	, foolish brethren of his	9, 121/ 28
men, but also writeth	false	lies and heresies against	9, 123/ 6
Frith had written a	false	, foolish treatise against the	9, 123/ 26
matter thereof is so	false	. And therefore when the	9, 125/ 35
able to perceive the	false	folly thereof, though he	9, 125/ 37
complaining so very shamelessly	false	that he hath been	9, 127/ 29
they fall to a	false	faith in heart, their	9, 127/ 32
seemeth upon such folk's	false	complaining to have conceived	9, 127/ 36
because themselves conceive a	false	suspicion against him), it	9, 128/ 6
Pacifier prove that same	false	tale true. The Thirty-ninth	9, 128/ 9
Christian man becometh a	false	traitor to God, is	9, 136/ 10
seemeth good, and swear	false	where he seemeth to	9, 137/ 5

the speaking against some	false	faith; or at the	9, 141/ 15
evil suspicion and a	false	of their own imagination	9, 142/ 1
believe for true every	false	, feigned tale with which	9, 146/ 33
is there nothing so	false	but some may hap	9, 147/ 3
there is nothing so	false	but some man may	9, 147/ 4
man say anything so	false	but some man under	9, 147/ 5
dealing, is a very	false	, feigned tale; and so	9, 148/ 12
point and spice a	false	tale with suspicious words	9, 148/ 16
punished; nor that wily,	false	, wretched heretics should by	9, 149/ 28
devices good, and those	false	lies true, then let	9, 150/ 16
the trouble of all	false	indictments if no man	9, 153/ 27
wily shrew beginneth a	false	action, and asketh from	9, 159/ 6
and by all the	false	means he may, maketh	9, 159/ 19
fellow to forge him	false	evidence, maketh means to	9, 159/ 21
Catholic folk and the	false	heretics, it fareth also	9, 160/ 9
as it fared between	false	Judas and Christ's faithful	9, 160/ 10
realm. Upon which their	false	conspiracy disclosed, when they	9, 162/ 8
to speak and affirm	false	heresies were for any	9, 163/ 22
himself, teach boldly the	false	part, and there brag	9, 165/ 14
say" say some things	false	themselves; nor that men	9, 167/ 8
diligently devised of wily	falsehood	or malice -- if	9, 4/ 31
their part and the	falsehood	of their heresies, if	9, 40/ 12
bound between truth and	falsehood	, the Catholic Church and	9, 49/ 3
like as they make	falsehood	truth and truth falsehood	9, 168/ 32
falsehood truth and truth	falsehood	, and faith heresies and	9, 168/ 32
good things, and not	falsehoods	but truths. And if	9, 31/ 21
every place faintly and	falsely	too; and leaveth out	9, 6/ 15
handle their matter so	falsely	, and yet so foolishly	9, 10/ 10
part, in that they	falsely	persuade unto themselves either	9, 52/ 21
believe the while full	falsely	. But whatsoever some men	9, 86/ 31
anyone that would fain	falsely	defame the clergy could	9, 111/ 12
dare well say they	falsely	belie him therein. Howbeit	9, 121/ 36
fear of infamy, and	falsely	beareth them in hand	9, 129/ 20
for a wrong suspicion	falsely	conceived in their own	9, 129/ 22
that Friar Barnes had	falsely	framed here also --	9, 172/ 6
of the gloss and	fame	of indifference, though he	9, 103/ 27
to inquire of what	fame	and behavior the man	9, 132/ 7
pastime, by way of	familiar	talking, have I heard	9, 79/ 14
forth feeble, faint, and	famished	, and almost hunger-starven, and	9, 6/ 22
Highness, in his most	famous	book of Assertion of	9, 18/ 4
in his most erudite,	famous	book against Luther, out	9, 21/ 27
most noble prince of	famous	memory King Henry VII	9, 73/ 22
the time of the	famous	prince King Henry IV	9, 84/ 12

of the prince of	famous	memory King Henry IV	9, 139/ 12
of the prince of	famous	memory King Henry V	9, 161/ 15
time of the said	famous	prince King Henry V	9, 162/ 4
about abroad, his old	fancies	began to fall again	9, 118/ 11
the most earnest matters,	fancies	and sports and merry	9, 170/ 35
so beauteous and so	far	passing in all goodly	9, 3/ 9
perceive very many so	far	in wit and erudition	9, 3/ 14
so many men so	far	excel and pass me	9, 3/ 20
I was never so	far	overseen as either to	9, 3/ 22
of his chapters, as	far	as I have gone	9, 7/ 14
they cannot see so	far	as to perceive that	9, 7/ 32
the reading is so	far	from tedious that they	9, 8/ 7
it, of which people	far	more than four parts	9, 13/ 22
yet be in a	far	other mind: yet for	9, 13/ 31
that sermon, for as	far	as pertain to this	9, 15/ 23
that sermon go so	far	wide from the point	9, 22/ 25
regenerated were evermore as	far	from all work of	9, 36/ 12
him to see how	far	the matter goeth; which	9, 37/ 10
man, ween you, very	far	overseen and worthy to	9, 44/ 32
to my knowledge; but,	far	above my deserving, have	9, 47/ 17
purgation. And yet, as	far	as my poor wit	9, 49/ 35
which I am so	far	from finding the like	9, 52/ 10
my books be very	far	under his, they may	9, 52/ 13
if his be so	far	excellent as the brethren	9, 52/ 14
a more indifferent, as	far	as I can see	9, 54/ 15
trust in God very	far	from so. And yet	9, 54/ 31
yet not fully so	far	but that it may	9, 54/ 31
of his handling is	far	from such indifference as	9, 55/ 7
was there never, as	far	as I read or	9, 64/ 13
priests as religious, so	far	forth that it is	9, 66/ 26
disciples may fall so	far	down, down, down, down	9, 70/ 17
for his forthcoming? Thus	far	yet, as I suppose	9, 90/ 24
them that have so	far	mistaken themselves in those	9, 93/ 4
people would be so	far	unreasonable as therefore to	9, 93/ 6
he hath said so	far	. And this dare I	9, 94/ 21
such as were so	far	against the law of	9, 96/ 35
is not now very	far	behind. And verily, for	9, 98/ 12
and usurp many things	far	above all good reason	9, 99/ 20
were in diverse countries	far	off converted unto Christ	9, 100/ 20
corrupt the company, whom	far	the feebler reason may	9, 100/ 31
whole many, were so	far	fallen from God as	9, 101/ 17
myself to go very	far	abroad, and yet I	9, 104/ 19
doles, of whom, as	far	as ever I heard	9, 104/ 22

this realm is so	far	fallen in the grudge	9, 109/ 3
they say not so	far	as he saith --	9, 114/ 8
either right or wrong,	far	the most part have	9, 116/ 17
my house -- so	far	forth that one Sygar	9, 119/ 19
this is a thing	far	unlikely: that either Frith	9, 123/ 9
it were not so	far	unlikely as it would	9, 123/ 21
be gone now so	far	. For your books of	9, 125/ 5
they punished. And thus	far	hath he gone in	9, 129/ 24
for my days, as	far	as I have heard	9, 144/ 33
is, through such pride,	far	from such indifference and	9, 153/ 3
heresy; and would, as	far	as I perceive, have	9, 154/ 24
look once therefor (as	far	as they be yet	9, 158/ 4
unchecked. Which thing albeit	far	from commendable, yet with	9, 158/ 22
But they think not	far	enough. For as the	9, 158/ 28
say and do so	far	as he were afraid	9, 165/ 37
he is run out	far	off into another country	9, 166/ 5
shall never come so	far	. And therefore, good Christian	9, 166/ 20
stories five times as	far	before that. We must	9, 169/ 6
him truth. And thus	far	I say for the	9, 170/ 1
division were a very	far-fetched	invention. For, setting aside	9, 144/ 15
the same. And herein	fare	they much like as	9, 51/ 12
and appoint them their	fare	and their apparel too	9, 78/ 25
it may happen to	fare	between the Catholics and	9, 159/ 3
this fashion, hath it	fared	in such good company	9, 81/ 33
places. Now, as it	fared	in our communication by	9, 83/ 30
the spiritual persons, so	fared	it, in a manner	9, 83/ 31
much like as it	fared	between false Judas and	9, 160/ 10
the purpose. And he	fareth	therein as if there	9, 6/ 17
playeth nothing clean, but	fareth	like a juggler that	9, 22/ 20
at length as it	fareth	sometimes in a suit	9, 159/ 4
the false heretics, it	fareth	also much like as	9, 160/ 10
certain day, answered me, "	Fareto	sould te laymen fasten	9, 106/ 19
godly, mild and gentle	fashion	used by him, whosoever	9, 5/ 26
it of his own	fashion	for his own advantage	9, 27/ 9
spiritual sentence after this	fashion	: how beetle-blind is fleshly	9, 33/ 34
than for such ill	fashion	indifferent. And over this	9, 50/ 35
such a vile, villainous	fashion	that it would make	9, 51/ 4
and such an indifferent	fashion	, as they find used	9, 52/ 4
evermore such order and	fashion	as may stand and	9, 53/ 35
with perusing, after this	fashion	, of a few, there	9, 81/ 20
not all after this	fashion	, hath it fared in	9, 81/ 32
in such a large	fashion	laid forth by them	9, 82/ 3
religion on the other	fashion	, and it were said	9, 83/ 3

wise manner of charitable	fashion	this piteous Pacifier would	9, 89/ 11
were changed after the	fashion	of his book, would	9, 150/ 8
to change this evil	fashion	and this very sore	9, 150/ 21
surely muchwhat after this	fashion	in many places play	9, 159/ 33
effect than after this	fashion	that I have here	9, 166/ 13
one thing, in diverse	fashions	, in more places than	9, 8/ 29
of one point very	fast	and sure -- that	9, 3/ 32
when they were before	fast	in the Catholic faith	9, 9/ 29
Which point is so	fast	and sure pitched upon	9, 21/ 30
bawl they, never so	fast	), be able to wrest	9, 21/ 35
if when they were	fast	in the true Catholic	9, 39/ 16
the religious people do	fast	and pray but for	9, 69/ 32
to keep and hold	fast	the trentals, because of	9, 73/ 34
suddenly to be locked	fast	in their council chamber	9, 80/ 18
ordinary to keep Frith	fast	. But, now, when his	9, 90/ 25
counsel him to stick	fast	, and Tyndale showeth him	9, 91/ 10
left, but also to	fast	, pray, wear the hair	9, 95/ 32
and wear hair, and	fast	, and pray, that this	9, 102/ 17
that is to wit,	fast	, and pray, wear hair	9, 103/ 9
almost no man any	fast	at all at this	9, 106/ 7
noon. For the very	fast	was of old, as	9, 106/ 8
evensong in the Lenten	fast	before we fall to	9, 106/ 16
begin, God wot, to	fast	full little for our	9, 106/ 20
it from themselves as	fast	, and send it to	9, 106/ 24
that men should hold	fast	and keep, there are	9, 108/ 21
stocks mended and locked	fast	, that the prisoner steal	9, 119/ 13
these ungracious heresies, as	fast	and as fervently for	9, 129/ 3
not pass unpunished, as	fast	as, both in the	9, 155/ 11
blessed brethren never so	fast	, they feel full well	9, 157/ 34
it were otherwise, then	fasted	almost no man any	9, 106/ 7
Fareto sould te laymen	fasten	? Let te priester fasten	9, 106/ 19
fasten? Let te priester	fasten	" -- so we begin	9, 106/ 19
bid the priester go	fasten	. And where ourselves would	9, 106/ 21
against watching and praying,	fasting	and willful poverty; and	9, 43/ 32
pattering, and all their	fasting	folly, and all their	9, 69/ 25
wearing of hair, and	fasting	, and praying for peace	9, 102/ 26
to tarry so long	fasting	, as on the Sunday	9, 103/ 13
Chapter Then followeth their	fasting	, which thing the spirituality	9, 105/ 25
grew. For as for	fasting	, the custom of the	9, 106/ 2
him lately for not	fasting	upon a certain day	9, 106/ 18
of the strength and	fastness	of the Catholic faith	9, 158/ 25
of them divers other	fasts	besides, and they be	9, 106/ 26
weened that his evangelical	father	Tyndale had said wonderfully	9, 10/ 15

solve as whether the	father	be elder than the	9, 19/ 15
son elder than his	father	. For the whole scripture	9, 19/ 16
17, "Sanctify them, O	Father	, through thy truth. And	9, 20/ 4
to man, from the	father	to the son, by	9, 20/ 37
Brother Burt, and young	Father	Frith. There would be	9, 29/ 13
begetting of his own	father	. For, saith Paul, it	9, 34/ 3
by sample of the	father	and the son --	9, 35/ 37
the begetting of his	father	. And of truth, Tyndale	9, 36/ 9
nature to beget his	father	. But now, on the	9, 36/ 14
the begetting of his	father	, the son be not	9, 36/ 16
carnal birth of his	father	, much less like the	9, 36/ 33
such other like. And	Father	Alphonse, the Spanish friar	9, 40/ 25
and some by my	father	(whose soul our Lord	9, 47/ 10
brethren (as their holy	father	writeth, and telleth also	9, 47/ 24
memory King Henry VII,	father	to our most dear	9, 73/ 23
and pray to thy	Father	privily." But likewise as	9, 104/ 5
own house, whom his	father	had, ere ever he	9, 117/ 30
of the Right Reverend	Father	my lord bishop of	9, 121/ 2
time, the Right Reverend	Father	my lord bishop of	9, 124/ 13
of the Right Reverend	Father	in God Cuthbert, now	9, 158/ 7
himself a good ghostly	father	, and shrive him of	9, 169/ 33
Son of his eternal	Father	) to spread his beams	9, 170/ 27
to answer good young	Father	Frith. Now, good readers	9, 171/ 29
good part of my	father's	, neither, they came never	9, 144/ 34
of Tyndale's chapter and	fathereth	it upon Saint James	9, 24/ 18
own place, of very	fatherly	favor toward the young	9, 124/ 15
the people, with a	fatherly	pity to them that	9, 140/ 24
old holy doctors and	fathers	of the faithful doctrine	9, 29/ 8
both themselves and their	fathers	, and their grandfathers, and	9, 44/ 1
brethren, believing their holy	fathers	, think, as some of	9, 48/ 3
bear the name of	fathers	unto the people --	9, 80/ 27
forasmuch as these new	fathers	of these new brethren	9, 168/ 31
by yourselves, and your	fathers	, and your grandfathers, you	9, 169/ 1
the times of their	fathers	, and their grandfathers also	9, 169/ 3
contrary -- any great	fault	and intolerable should they	9, 4/ 4
find for the special	fault	that they be too	9, 4/ 33
first for a great	fault	that my writing is	9, 5/ 7
they find a great	fault	that I handle Tyndale	9, 5/ 17
content to find no	fault	at the leaving out	9, 15/ 12
own, and find no	fault	therewith. And thus, good	9, 33/ 6
where they find the	fault	that I handle these	9, 41/ 32
brethren that find the	fault	with me that I	9, 43/ 18
them they find no	fault	at all for their	9, 43/ 20

the brethren find the	fault	with me if I	9, 46/ 12
and some find this	fault	with them, and some	9, 56/ 3
for a great, notable	fault	of the whole clergy	9, 64/ 16
as to spy that	fault	and fall at variance	9, 67/ 33
both. And yet this	fault	that this Pacifier assigneth	9, 69/ 20
and means of another	fault	. For if these heresies	9, 69/ 23
good man find great	fault	that all the clergy	9, 73/ 12
of a great, intolerable	fault	-- that is to	9, 93/ 26
this Pacifier findeth a	fault	, and rehearseth out of	9, 105/ 28
all those that find	fault	at their disorder and	9, 111/ 4
all those that find	fault	at their disorder and	9, 111/ 16
all those that find	fault	in their disorder and	9, 111/ 34
he proveth this abominable	fault	that he layeth here	9, 112/ 23
and layeth no little	fault	in the temporalty, if	9, 115/ 2
open war. And this	fault	of these heresies he	9, 128/ 29
no piece of this	fault	unto the spirituality; but	9, 129/ 16
spirituality; but rather findeth	fault	and cause of grudge	9, 129/ 17
saith, find now the	fault	. For though it be	9, 131/ 30
chance and not his	fault	therein, yet happeth it	9, 133/ 17
find so great a	fault	that such witnesses should	9, 136/ 14
been somewhat a greater	fault	in the spirituality than	9, 145/ 5
party could find any	fault	in other; and all	9, 166/ 23
I to the last	fault	that the brethren find	9, 170/ 31
as to the last	fault	that they find, which	9, 171/ 5
that they were all	faultless	, nor I never excused	9, 49/ 9
neither party to be	faultless	. But then, which is	9, 53/ 6
vexation if he were	faultless	? For amends the law	9, 133/ 8
or hope that such	faults	as in my writing	9, 3/ 23
by; of which poisoned	faults	mine adversaries' books be	9, 4/ 6
then, as for other	faults	of less weight and	9, 4/ 8
from all manner of	faults	-- but hath always	9, 4/ 20
winking at their tolerable	faults	, and such as I	9, 4/ 29
would add all those	faults	to their others, then	9, 4/ 31
would faintest find my	faults	cannot yet happen on	9, 5/ 2
fain to put for	faults	in my writing such	9, 5/ 5
shall appear their own	faults	for the finding. For	9, 5/ 6
to the people the	faults	of the clergy. And	9, 5/ 24
in finding so many	faults	in that book which	9, 7/ 33
things these words: The	faults	be so many in	9, 11/ 31
with lying, while the	faults	of some they lewdly	9, 46/ 6
I never excused their	faults	. And if ever I	9, 49/ 9
and seek out their	faults	, and lay them to	9, 50/ 4
not to lay the	faults	of the naughty to	9, 50/ 18

reckon up all their	faults	. For that part hath	9, 50/ 38
in special either the	faults	of the one or	9, 53/ 4
always been naught; whose	faults	have ever been their	9, 53/ 15
look upon his own	faults	than upon other men's	9, 53/ 23
words in rehearsing the	faults	of the spirituality be	9, 54/ 19
for hatred of their	faults	, no favor of their	9, 55/ 21
all this, some such	faults	more as, if they	9, 55/ 27
of the great open	faults	that many priests be	9, 55/ 32
most part of such	faults	as he speaketh of	9, 55/ 36
he telleth indifferently the	faults	as well of the	9, 56/ 8
indifference in telling the	faults	of the temporalty too	9, 56/ 36
great heap of shrewd	faults	rehearsed against the clergy	9, 56/ 37
he rehearseth also some	faults	of the temporalty too	9, 57/ 1
the one the other's	faults	; or else (as he	9, 57/ 26
say) telleth them their	faults	both: if it so	9, 57/ 27
if among all these	faults	so mildly rehearsed against	9, 59/ 3
matter, with rehearsing her	faults	more than ever her	9, 59/ 35
telleth a man his	faults	, useth to tell it	9, 60/ 14
same figure lay like	faults	in the temporalty concerning	9, 60/ 27
shall he make two	faults	for one. For if	9, 60/ 31
yet besides all the	faults	that he bringeth in	9, 60/ 34
And as for the	faults	of some particular parties	9, 64/ 16
favorable, to lay these	faults	to the clergy's face	9, 64/ 32
as to seek for	faults	, he may soon find	9, 67/ 8
in conclusion, after many	faults	laid against the spirituality	9, 81/ 35
those that found the	faults	in the body at	9, 82/ 2
though he leave the	faults	of us lay people	9, 103/ 27
do not lay the	faults	of naughty spiritual persons	9, 108/ 10
so should lay the	faults	of evil temporal folk	9, 108/ 12
as he toucheth the	faults	of the temporalty, such	9, 110/ 14
in like wise the	faults	of the spirituality; and	9, 110/ 16
that one part, whose	faults	and vices all his	9, 110/ 29
for only finding of	faults	at the disorder and	9, 114/ 5
very well rehearse his	faults	himself and speak and	9, 118/ 30
yet among all these	faults	, I see him find	9, 128/ 19
apostasy; but all the	faults	be assigned in them	9, 128/ 20
that do those other	faults	which under the figure	9, 128/ 33
And yet, as great	faults	as these be, and	9, 129/ 9
Pacifier findeth now these	faults	, and also to make	9, 139/ 14
than divers of those	faults	which under his figure	9, 145/ 5
Forty-fifth Chapter But what	faults	soever this Pacifier find	9, 145/ 15
some such things for	faults	as, if they were	9, 150/ 7
ways that lay the	faults	of the bad to	9, 167/ 6

defense of mine own	faults	and finding of other	9, 172/ 18
to amend our own	faults	and live well --	9, 172/ 25
all goodly feature and	favor	; nor the crow that	9, 3/ 9
feared of such heretical	favor	, as they should be	9, 11/ 3
all that bear them	favor	find out among them	9, 29/ 19
honesty that can with	favor	vouchsafe to read their	9, 30/ 13
and goodness and special	favor	toward me. And verily	9, 47/ 19
therefore, cause of partial	favor	to the priests' persons	9, 48/ 16
as for any partial	favor	that I bear to	9, 49/ 7
known what manner of	favor	I bore toward the	9, 49/ 20
my hand so little	favor	that there was no	9, 49/ 26
and, of their own	favor	to themselves, misconstrue the	9, 52/ 28
of their faults, no	favor	of their persons could	9, 55/ 21
than any forbearing or	favor	. For since he saw	9, 56/ 17
any laymen bearing their	favor	some to the one	9, 66/ 16
now cast off their	favor	from both twain, and	9, 72/ 19
for lack of such	favor	and pity as himself	9, 78/ 19
yet therewith increase his	favor	with the people besides	9, 80/ 5
to show him great	favor	upon good tokens of	9, 90/ 28
can show him the	favor	that every man fain	9, 91/ 17
place, of very fatherly	favor	toward the young man's	9, 124/ 15
then his witness in	favor	of the faith shall	9, 135/ 29
felony; not only in	favor	of the prince, and	9, 136/ 17
for they have the	favor	and help of temporal	9, 138/ 30
show them all the	favor	they could; but sometimes	9, 149/ 18
cannot show all the	favor	that they fain would	9, 149/ 19
them with very great	favor	always, and sometimes, to	9, 163/ 10
me), if all the	favor	and pity that I	9, 167/ 23
good mind and a	favorable	, to lay these faults	9, 64/ 32
many heretics been overmuch	favorable	, have of necessity been	9, 92/ 11
this Pacifier not so	favorable	toward folk suspected of	9, 153/ 34
and use them more	favorably	against them that be	9, 140/ 15
condition, have never been	favored	by me. When I	9, 49/ 14
have in time past	favored	the one party, and	9, 66/ 8
the chapter "In fidei	favorem	") that they that be	9, 135/ 21
if any of their	favorers	dare deny, and will	9, 29/ 17
heart he loveth and	favoreth	the clergy -- which	9, 88/ 16
yet against all this	fear	this one thing recomforted	9, 3/ 30
leave me unanswered for	fear	. Howbeit, though they be	9, 11/ 13
well see that I	fear	not the judgment of	9, 15/ 18
women they would never	fear	to adventure upon them	9, 40/ 38
so chargeable that the	fear	thereof maketh them fain	9, 49/ 36
his best friends to	fear	that he greatly forced	9, 61/ 4

-- few men, I	fear	me, need much at	9, 73/ 15
senators in that sudden	fear	agreed to put him	9, 80/ 16
they would answer, I	fear	me, that they be	9, 83/ 1
paynims that would for	fear	of pain compel him	9, 87/ 6
order -- yet I	fear	me there would, as	9, 89/ 15
and suspect some further	fear	of the like --	9, 94/ 25
whom if, for any	fear	of such other folk's	9, 109/ 12
forbear their duty for	fear	of false slanderous words	9, 109/ 21
and heretics that they	fear	in the pursuing, God	9, 109/ 25
poison) would forget the	fear	-- God (which, when	9, 109/ 33
bishop fall in this	fear	and cowardice of faint	9, 109/ 36
that, for any worldly	fear	, they suffer to be	9, 109/ 37
to punish them for	fear	that they should get	9, 113/ 20
that the clergy could	fear	that any men of	9, 113/ 22
show him that I	fear	me sore that Christ	9, 122/ 18
lamentable tales than I	fear	me that he hath	9, 127/ 35
them in dread with	fear	of infamy, and falsely	9, 129/ 20
but well, yet I	fear	me some wily shrew	9, 129/ 26
such negligence hath, I	fear	me, sore offended, knoweth	9, 145/ 3
the punishment whereof the	fear	is ordained to refrain	9, 148/ 36
be punished. But I	fear	me very sore that	9, 152/ 9
aforesaid and also to	fear	the ordinaries therewith, and	9, 155/ 31
for himself, answereth again, "	Fear	ye not for that	9, 159/ 11
-- it will little	fear	them what pain ye	9, 166/ 16
nor such folk so	feared	of such heretical favor	9, 11/ 3
it is to be	feared	at length that if	9, 70/ 15
only that the clergy	feared	, that by their means	9, 113/ 24
say that the clergy	feared	lest those folk, and	9, 113/ 26
then if the clergy	feared	that thing, they feared	9, 113/ 31
feared that thing, they	feared	for more than themselves	9, 113/ 31
talked with him; and	feared	that if he were	9, 126/ 26
then; which thing I	feared	in Thomas Philips somewhat	9, 126/ 31
that they have not	feared	to flock together --	9, 156/ 1
diocese. Whereof the realm	feared	, as the statute expresseth	9, 161/ 21
and spoken to thereof,	fearing	the shame of the	9, 127/ 1
find but a poor	feast	and an evil-dressed dinner	9, 46/ 17
give the adventure by	feat	of hands: I nothing	9, 160/ 39
babbling not worth a	feather	all together, when it	9, 143/ 30
passing in all goodly	feature	and favor; nor the	9, 3/ 9
he bringeth him forth	feeble	, faint, and famished, and	9, 6/ 22
I tell you, so	feeble	in this point whereupon	9, 21/ 36
he was neither so	feeble	for lack of meat	9, 119/ 4
the more faint and	feeble	in the faith. But	9, 155/ 29

that they be too	feeble	in what county soever	9, 157/ 34
the more appeareth the	feebleness	of their part and	9, 40/ 11
company, whom far the	feebler	reason may draw to	9, 100/ 31
every fool, almost, may	feel	the man's folly. For	9, 13/ 4
never so fast, they	feel	full well themselves that	9, 157/ 34
of historical faith and	feeling	faith (which distinction divers	9, 38/ 2
of historical faith and	feeling	faith glittereth now so	9, 38/ 23
of historical faith and	feeling	faith, found first by	9, 38/ 32
his is, to my	feeling	, very cold. The Seventeenth	9, 66/ 22
all the lands and	fees	that I have in	9, 47/ 4
besides such lands and	fees	as I have of	9, 47/ 5
purchased myself; and some	fees	have I of some	9, 47/ 11
of any such yearly	fees	as I have to	9, 47/ 20
yet he payeth his	fees	ere he go. And	9, 132/ 11
he saith, of policy	feign	themselves heretics, and yet	9, 86/ 28
man may much better	feign	himself for policy full	9, 86/ 30
Pacifier can wink and	feign	himself asleep. But that	9, 103/ 18
among unlearned people, and	feign	simplicity and say they	9, 149/ 30
and as the poets	feign	that Hercules drew up	9, 171/ 17
for true every false,	feigned	tale with which any	9, 146/ 34
is a very false,	feigned	tale; and so hath	9, 148/ 12
I verily trust he	feigneth	not therein, but as	9, 86/ 23
he dissimuleth that, and	feigning	himself not to know	9, 125/ 23
not see how he	fell	, he waxed yet half	9, 26/ 20
hath a very shrewd,	fell	, cursed mind. And when	9, 40/ 30
whom when the Macedonians	fell	sometimes at words (as	9, 42/ 17
lamentable than if it	fell	between as many priests	9, 62/ 22
aforehand. And as they	fell	in talking of the	9, 76/ 23
that his own protection	fell	out of his sleeve	9, 76/ 29
into the frantic heresies,	fell	soon after into plain	9, 118/ 7
and wrung, that he	fell	down dead in a	9, 119/ 26
people of his diocese	fell	into heresy, it would	9, 138/ 25
to wake and pray,	fell	first in a slumber	9, 160/ 13
but to ground they	fell	forthwith, upright upon their	9, 160/ 21
But when the poor	fellow	saw him, the lean	9, 83/ 18
that the young, foolish	fellow	should bestow such labor	9, 122/ 3
with rewards, findeth a	fellow	to forge him false	9, 159/ 21
lord, longing that the	fellow's	folly might appear, called	9, 124/ 34
Philip answered them, "Good	fellows	, I pray you be	9, 42/ 25
the hand like good	fellows	, and agree together well	9, 67/ 14
Frith lied or his	fellows	, let them draw cut	9, 121/ 32
Frith and all his	fellows	, with all the friends	9, 122/ 14
to a few lewd	fellows	and women in the	9, 157/ 31

friends, some with good	fellowship	, some with rewards, findeth	9, 159/ 20
in the disclosing of	felonies	and, sometimes, of much	9, 131/ 7
the leaving out of	felony	, sacrilege, and murder is	9, 56/ 16
of other more single	felony	; not only in favor	9, 136/ 17
heresy, treason, murder, or	felony	; but also, by his	9, 137/ 2
be neither for no	felony	arrested nor indicted neither	9, 153/ 28
of this realm that	felt	it have forgotten it	9, 66/ 17
the one half, and	felt	their opinions himself --	9, 91/ 30
as they would be	fenced	with their servants and	9, 80/ 31
all they could never	feoff	me with one penny	9, 47/ 32
board, with such a	fervent	zeal that his own	9, 76/ 28
may be heard, so	fervent	and importunate in putting	9, 160/ 4
part, and such hot,	fervent	labor of the heretics	9, 160/ 37
as fast and as	fervently	for their part as	9, 129/ 3
of faith, the old	fervor	of charity so beginning	9, 70/ 14
minds, and afterward in	fervor	of language and contentious	9, 128/ 26
the Carmelites claim to	fetch	their origin from Elijah	9, 64/ 8
or three hundred come	fetch	him, that would pluck	9, 157/ 19
so bold to come	fetch	him. But yet that	9, 157/ 23
and accurse him, and	fetch	him in by the	9, 166/ 4
consistory; and sometimes his	fetters	weigh a good piece	9, 132/ 17
as are with very	few	men aught regarded; and	9, 4/ 14
line -- and very	few	, I am sure, of	9, 7/ 8
one word or some	few	left out of chance	9, 7/ 21
here; for in these	few	words it appeareth meetly	9, 37/ 2
the faith of a	few	faithless folk (false apostates	9, 39/ 23
of them such as	few	lay people unlearned --	9, 60/ 9
unlearned -- yea, and	few	of the learned, too	9, 60/ 9
men see that very	few	parts thereof had either	9, 61/ 10
so noised. A very	few	folk may soon begin	9, 67/ 23
so great that very	few	folk serve him as	9, 67/ 32
the blast of a	few	men's mouths. Howbeit, there	9, 69/ 6
hung with wax --	few	men, I fear me	9, 73/ 15
this fashion, of a	few	, there was none that	9, 81/ 20
match the good, as	few	as some folk would	9, 82/ 31
the clergy within these	few	years not a little	9, 98/ 7
and oversight of some	few	forced in a manner	9, 98/ 16
and keep, there are	few	or none good in	9, 108/ 22
many? For though very	few	be over many to	9, 114/ 26
yet were not so	few	likely to have made	9, 115/ 16
the thing that some	few	told him for very	9, 116/ 33
the lies are neither	few	nor small that many	9, 117/ 4
heretics before that right	few	were accused, or peradventure	9, 130/ 30

to understand, that very	few	men had meddled with	9, 146/ 30
yet of truth so	few	that he seemeth in	9, 147/ 37
those same some so	few	, yet is there some	9, 148/ 3
it touched yet very	few	, and hath proved it	9, 150/ 6
some say" of as	few	; and findeth some such	9, 150/ 6
places for a very	few	make a very great	9, 150/ 9
yet be they too	few	for all the realm	9, 153/ 9
for the matter, because	few	temporal men be sufficiently	9, 153/ 15
be they never so	few	. I remember many times	9, 156/ 7
the wite to a	few	lewd fellows and women	9, 157/ 31
For like as a	few	birds always chirking and	9, 159/ 34
almost every boat, as	few	as they be, a	9, 160/ 2
there were within these	few	years past; and thereby	9, 162/ 33
which time, or ten	fewer	, all this gear is	9, 66/ 20
may be, by sometimes	fewer	naught, made sometimes somewhat	9, 70/ 26
have more thieves than	fewer	. For, now, if a	9, 132/ 33
us new days ex	fictione	juris, that we should	9, 106/ 15
in the chapter "In	fidei	favorem") that they that	9, 135/ 21
to win the whole	field	. For whereas I said	9, 21/ 42
secretly prevented, and the	field	taken up before, in	9, 162/ 10
right image of a	fiend	, I should no more	9, 40/ 28
doctors hold opinion) the	fiends	be fallen from grace	9, 40/ 21
I believe that the	fiends	be like fair shrewd	9, 40/ 34
courage that, were the	fiends	never so cursed, if	9, 40/ 37
spiritual judges were so	fierce	and so cruel as	9, 163/ 20
where spiritual men so	fierce	and so cruel should	9, 165/ 39
Catholic Church, all this	fifteen	hundred years before these	9, 29/ 23
whole Catholic Church full	fifteen	hundred years together against	9, 29/ 35
corps of Christendom this	fifteen	hundred years together were	9, 39/ 19
them, not five in	fifteen	years; nor delivered into	9, 115/ 12
presented, not five in	fifteen	years. But this I	9, 135/ 7
work at all. The	Fifteenth	Chapter Which division hath	9, 63/ 20
there be not the	fifteenth	part of so many	9, 162/ 30
bound in boards. The	Fifth	Chapter Another sample of	9, 14/ 17
the Parliament, in the	fifth	year of King Richard	9, 161/ 17
strength and increase. The	Fiftieth	Chapter Now come I	9, 170/ 30
the sum of full	fifty	pounds. And thereof have	9, 47/ 9
country, but did also	fight	against it and help	9, 42/ 21
they were about to	fight	, and would with that	9, 57/ 17
shall not need to	fight	therefor, or assault particularly	9, 80/ 29
scripture -- with a	figure	of apostrophe, and turning	9, 32/ 8
fallen on a fair	figure	unawares (that is, I	9, 43/ 15
them in with a	figure	of "some say": to	9, 56/ 28

For under his fair	figure	of "some say," he	9, 56/ 30
forth under the fair	figure	of "some say." And	9, 58/ 24
color of his fair	figure	of "some say," either	9, 58/ 33
else by the plain	figure	of folly. For when	9, 58/ 34
might with the same	figure	lay like faults in	9, 60/ 26
is but a counterfeited	figure	of rhetoric, as some	9, 62/ 35
but under his common	figure	of "some say." But	9, 74/ 16
with their wily invented	figure	of "some say," under	9, 88/ 22
here said under the	figure	of "some say," by	9, 88/ 29
in these words the	figure	of "some say" will	9, 111/ 22
as I said, this	figure	will not serve him	9, 111/ 25
it begin, use a	figure	of "some say," and	9, 116/ 2
faults which under the	figure	of "some say" this	9, 128/ 33
faults which under his	figure	of "some say" this	9, 145/ 6
so, under his fair	figure	of lamentation "and great	9, 146/ 37
men believe under his	figure	of "some say" that	9, 163/ 6
good) and under a	figure	of "some say" say	9, 167/ 7
some certain proper invented	figures	in that book, in	9, 52/ 9
men whom by such	figures	and such holy pretexts	9, 150/ 19
division or else to	fill	up the leaf. And	9, 140/ 5
so much as a	fillip	on the forehead. And	9, 118/ 37
shameful and full of	filthy	beastliness, I dare be	9, 30/ 11
the sky their foul,	filthy	dunhill of all old	9, 41/ 15
of the Altar. But	finally	they say further yet	9, 6/ 3
turn, else God leaveth	finally	his own good-begun work	9, 38/ 18
and most odious. Or,	finally	, if for hatred of	9, 55/ 20
with more indifference, nor,	finally	, with more tender charity	9, 56/ 14
obits, and pardons, and	finally	purgatory too. The Twentieth	9, 72/ 25
well or evil. And,	finally	, for that the touching	9, 97/ 13
unto lewd liberty: he	finally	, besides the reasons that	9, 100/ 33
-- when I perceived,	finally	, the person such that	9, 126/ 19
and contentious words; and	finally	, if it go forth	9, 128/ 27
rounding, and talking, and	finally	confederating together? And yet	9, 143/ 29
the destruction of others.	Finally	, as for the author	9, 168/ 5
intolerable should they none	find	, of such manner sort	9, 4/ 5
in which the brethren	find	for the special fault	9, 4/ 33
writing as men may	find	some in any man's	9, 4/ 37
folk which would faintest	find	my faults cannot yet	9, 5/ 2
the finding. For they	find	first for a great	9, 5/ 7
And over this, they	find	a great fault that	9, 5/ 17
either for that they	find	him in their own	9, 5/ 37
with his adversary, would	find	the means by craft	9, 6/ 19
will, and he shall	find	that of Friar Barnes	9, 7/ 5

neither read nor can	find	in their heart to	9, 7/ 34
he begin. But I	find	some men, again, to	9, 8/ 7
am sure he shall,	find	his holy prophet plainly	9, 10/ 17
read on further to	find	it: then shall himself	9, 10/ 25
required my friend to	find	the means, if he	9, 14/ 30
are they content to	find	no fault at the	9, 15/ 12
was made. For we	find	that it was many	9, 16/ 31
was made. For we	find	that it was many	9, 24/ 8
that bear them favor	find	out among them all	9, 29/ 20
brethren (I say) now	find	out, among them all	9, 29/ 25
cannot among them all	find	out so much as	9, 29/ 30
Saint James' own, and	find	no fault therewith. And	9, 33/ 5
that he shall there	find	such things as, against	9, 37/ 11
warrant that they shall	find	the same gay, golden	9, 38/ 31
them that they shall	find	their opinions plainly proved	9, 39/ 34
I might any such	find	-- he said he	9, 40/ 32
he said he could	find	four or five; but	9, 40/ 33
read my books shall	find	it so true, and	9, 41/ 28
And therefore, where they	find	the fault that I	9, 41/ 32
rhetoric, neither, as to	find	good names for evil	9, 42/ 32
these good brethren that	find	the fault with me	9, 43/ 18
that in them they	find	no fault at all	9, 43/ 20
then let the brethren	find	the fault with me	9, 46/ 12
wherein they should then	find	but a poor feast	9, 46/ 17
nor the other. I	find	not yet such plenty	9, 50/ 8
names as men might	find	some of that sort	9, 50/ 25
indifferent fashion, as they	find	used by him that	9, 52/ 4
enter, if they might	find	the means by craft	9, 54/ 6
some say, and some	find	this fault with them	9, 56/ 3
with them, and some	find	that -- and though	9, 56/ 4
have been wont to	find	any cause of great	9, 57/ 5
displeasures that he can	find	out or devise, and	9, 60/ 8
faults, he may soon	find	enough, not only in	9, 67/ 8
if he search well,	find	some in himself too	9, 67/ 11
how could this Pacifier	find	the means that in	9, 70/ 10
quench this division, could	find	the means to make	9, 70/ 29
ween, no good man	find	great fault that all	9, 73/ 12
be that through grace	find	default only at the	9, 75/ 22
twain, and fain to	find	a place to hide	9, 76/ 12
keep them from prison	find	some other shift. Of	9, 76/ 13
ween they should not)	find	yet a great sum	9, 78/ 37
hard a thing to	find	out the better new	9, 81/ 26
they could not lightly	find	a worse) -- yet	9, 82/ 14

change, neither could they	find	their better nor their	9, 82/ 20
be very easy to	find	out so many. But	9, 82/ 33
we might not always	find	others enough content to	9, 83/ 32
we could not always	find	other men enough content	9, 83/ 33
In these words I	find	again, good readers, a	9, 87/ 23
myself for surety, and	find	him other twain besides	9, 94/ 15
it that they that	find	default at such abusions	9, 95/ 19
warrant that I can	find	-- of those that	9, 98/ 22
their countenance would then	find	as great a grudge	9, 98/ 30
it that they that	find	default at abusions and	9, 107/ 30
of all them that	find	default at their disorder	9, 110/ 10
of all those that	find	fault at their disorder	9, 111/ 4
against all those that	find	fault at their disorder	9, 111/ 15
against all those that	find	fault in their disorder	9, 111/ 34
of all the remnant	find	punished for heresy four	9, 115/ 11
any meddling with me,	find	himself so sore grieved	9, 120/ 12
great good hereafter, to	find	out the truth of	9, 121/ 13
such that I could	find	no troth neither in	9, 126/ 20
faults, I see him	find	none with them that	9, 128/ 19
profession still. Nor I	find	not in his book	9, 128/ 21
his ears. And this	find	we not only in	9, 131/ 5
that, as he saith,	find	now the fault. For	9, 131/ 30
lie still till he	find	them is sometimes as	9, 132/ 14
that ye shall seldom	find	any man that will	9, 134/ 29
then why should we	find	so great a fault	9, 136/ 13
will be hard to	find	any one spiritual man	9, 142/ 11
it be hard to	find	any one but that	9, 142/ 24
faults soever this Pacifier	find	in the spirituality, yet	9, 145/ 15
strange a book to	find	, and so hard to	9, 146/ 30
wrong. And he shall	find	, whomsoever he will name	9, 148/ 25
all Christendom should shortly	find	, how little fruit would	9, 150/ 2
I ween, both to	find	such and to be	9, 152/ 29
be marvelous hard to	find	any one of them	9, 152/ 34
will be hard to	find	any one spiritual man	9, 153/ 1
he saith, hard to	find	any one, it will	9, 153/ 7
twice as hard to	find	twain; and yet be	9, 153/ 8
be so hard to	find	any one such in	9, 153/ 10
be somewhat ado to	find	many such in the	9, 153/ 12
weak, not fail to	find	it, and in some	9, 158/ 15
a man shall always	find	some; and there be	9, 160/ 2
whereas men can neither	find	him nor yet wot	9, 166/ 6
-- and ye shall	find	his devices come to	9, 166/ 12
that neither party could	find	any fault in other	9, 166/ 23

wit and his learning	find	a better way than	9, 168/ 16
fault that the brethren	find	in my books. For	9, 170/ 31
believe that the brethren	find	any mirth in my	9, 171/ 2
last fault that they	find	, which I was about	9, 171/ 5
thus will do shall	find	himself fully satisfied. And	9, 172/ 12
they wait on the	finder	and do him service	9, 105/ 17
in writing. For he	findeth	many proper ways of	9, 42/ 9
heresies. But this Pacifier	findeth	a fault, and rehearseth	9, 105/ 28
he can, when he	findeth	himself that he sitteth	9, 119/ 17
the spirituality; but rather	findeth	fault and cause of	9, 129/ 17
with which this Pacifier	findeth	now these faults, and	9, 139/ 14
of as few; and	findeth	some such things for	9, 150/ 7
Sir John "Some Say"	findeth	. Lo, thus he saith	9, 150/ 32
fellowship, some with rewards,	findeth	a fellow to forge	9, 159/ 21
own faults for the	finding	. For they find first	9, 5/ 6
to perceive that in	finding	so many faults in	9, 7/ 32
am so far from	finding	the like of myself	9, 52/ 10
wit, the right honest	finding	and good bringing up	9, 105/ 7
more it maketh the	finding	of servants none alms	9, 105/ 16
suspicion against them for	finding	default at their disorder	9, 112/ 28
the clergy, for only	finding	of faults at the	9, 114/ 5
mine own faults and	finding	of other men's in	9, 172/ 18
point them with his	finger	, and might as well	9, 148/ 1
discretion, useth not to	finish	and fulfill it without	9, 38/ 16
made them. And thus	finish	I this matter concerning	9, 170/ 19
book shall hereafter be	finished	and happeth to come	9, 125/ 36
the soul into everlasting	fire	) -- if (which our	9, 109/ 34
to put out the	fire	. The Thirty-fifth Chapter Now	9, 110/ 34
Christ will kindle a	fire	of faggots for him	9, 122/ 19
for ever into the	fire	of hell." Now, in	9, 122/ 21
getteth him to the	fire	and shaketh his hat	9, 133/ 12
he came to the	fire	, he found none very	9, 157/ 7
as between frost and	fire	. And surely between the	9, 160/ 8
the rod in the	fire	. Howbeit, if ever it	9, 160/ 34
himself because of the	firm	credence that he therein	9, 168/ 10
ye wot well, Simon	Fish	when he made the	9, 75/ 38
zeal still that Simon	Fish	had when he was	9, 76/ 7
before the proof and	fish	before the net, and	9, 112/ 15
word he clapped his	fist	upon the board, with	9, 76/ 28
brevity, four follies and	five	lies in less than	9, 9/ 6
could find four or	five	; but I cannot believe	9, 40/ 33
within these four or	five	years -- for before	9, 79/ 9
within this four or	five	years, I have been	9, 79/ 11

advanced for good, but	five	for that one rejected	9, 81/ 21
heresy four persons in	five	years, and in the	9, 115/ 11
part of them, not	five	in fifteen years; nor	9, 115/ 12
house about four or	five	days, and never had	9, 119/ 21
had (as he said)	five	marks; and that caught	9, 119/ 31
as Frith is, for	five	such books as that	9, 125/ 30
very seldom presented, not	five	in fifteen years. But	9, 135/ 7
the same by stories	five	times as far before	9, 169/ 6
sifted to the uttermost	flake	of bran, and largely	9, 3/ 28
out of France and	Flanders	, and have here been	9, 108/ 34
up and fall as	flat	to ashes as it	9, 21/ 39
as fair as they	flatter	them to make them	9, 43/ 36
the others, calling them	flatterers	, dissimulators, and hypocrites; and	9, 63/ 31
now, they that are	fled	from the faith of	9, 39/ 22
some of their enemies	fled	from their own king	9, 42/ 15
yet in the business	fled	away themselves, and never	9, 156/ 31
resist it, and so	flee	from the getting of	9, 36/ 28
that from which they	flee	. For when they wax	9, 109/ 19
means by which they	flee	from the less. For	9, 109/ 23
doubt that he would	flee	and not appear, whereby	9, 151/ 25
doubt that he would	flee	, whereby he might infect	9, 154/ 20
men's living. For thereby	fleeing	from the matter of	9, 46/ 4
by W. Rastell in	Fleet	Street in Saint Bride's	9, 172/ 32
belly by eating of	flesh	without bread than to	9, 12/ 16
crying out upon my	fleshliness	and folly, foameth out	9, 33/ 33
fashion: how beetle-blind is	fleshly	reason! The will hath	9, 34/ 1
all the fowls that	flew	. But like as some	9, 3/ 11
only upon his first	flight	out of my keeping	9, 121/ 19
tinder box, with his	flint	and his matches, instead	9, 159/ 29
have not feared to	flock	together -- not all	9, 156/ 1
and for a while	flowered	, and were accounted thrifty	9, 76/ 10
birds always chirking and	flying	from bush to bush	9, 159/ 35
my fleshliness and folly,	foameth	out his high spiritual	9, 33/ 33
I see that those	folk	which would faintest find	9, 5/ 2
with any of these	folk	; but I rehearse their	9, 6/ 27
hasty credence to other	folk	or of malice to	9, 8/ 2
unto these delicate, dainty	folk	that can away with	9, 9/ 26
diligently controlled, nor such	folk	so feared of such	9, 11/ 3
doubt not, of those	folk	many a good, saved	9, 13/ 16
both, and very virtuous	folk	also, both have been	9, 13/ 30
the judgment of indifferent	folk	-- I shall put	9, 15/ 18
put abroad, that all	folk	may see, those words	9, 15/ 19
-- then had all	folk	before Moses' days been	9, 18/ 18

not plain out, that	folk	should ween that of	9, 28/ 23
to such good Catholic	folk	as provoked them thereto	9, 39/ 7
of a few faithless	folk	(false apostates, wild wedded	9, 39/ 24
truth, God upon such	folk	as, having wit and	9, 40/ 16
it seemeth, from these	folk	taken away the best	9, 41/ 8
that I handle these	folk	so foul -- how	9, 41/ 33
faith, like those good	folk	am I. For though	9, 42/ 29
honorable, good, and virtuous	folk	, nor for condemning for	9, 43/ 22
themselves toward all other	folk	as they do, fairer	9, 44/ 38
the worse that such	folk	write of me for	9, 45/ 4
witness of all good	folk	that know them. Secondly	9, 45/ 27
wont to call those	folk	suspect that were suspect	9, 46/ 29
rebuke as abominable, vicious	folk	any one honest company	9, 50/ 11
to say that proud	folk	be naught, that covetous	9, 50/ 14
be naught, that covetous	folk	be naught, that lecherous	9, 50/ 15
be naught, that lecherous	folk	be naught; and to	9, 50/ 15
those evil and ungracious	folk	, that like sores, scabs	9, 53/ 31
this toward all good	folk	hath not this other	9, 54/ 14
between any two Christian	folk	, is a thing much	9, 58/ 8
tell them that some	folk	say the wife hath	9, 58/ 16
boasteth, but some good	folk	also take it at	9, 61/ 12
of his. And lest	folk	should think that I	9, 61/ 22
both the parties, religious	folk	, than between those that	9, 62/ 7
say that many religious	folk	be priests. And they	9, 62/ 8
many priests be religious	folk	. And some say, therefore	9, 62/ 10
mean here by "religious"	folk	either women or children	9, 62/ 11
among many good, virtuous	folk	, there may fall some	9, 65/ 21
reigned most when religious	folk	lived best. And verily	9, 65/ 27
it, if the religious	folk	live now so holily	9, 65/ 29
noised. A very few	folk	may soon begin a	9, 67/ 23
great that very few	folk	serve him as they	9, 67/ 32
this Pacifier alloweth for	folk	wise and discreet. But	9, 77/ 6
some of his discreet	folk	would indiscreetly misconstrue that	9, 78/ 18
that yet his discreet	folk	should not under the	9, 78/ 31
after all the spiritual	folk	sufficiently provided for, then	9, 78/ 38
as few as some	folk	would have them seem	9, 82/ 32
them, "Lo, sirs, these	folk	that are in religion	9, 82/ 35
and help of poor	folk	very charitable, appeared after	9, 84/ 2
I to see some	folk	now so much and	9, 84/ 10
therefore, as for such	folk	as this Pacifier calleth	9, 84/ 26
put three kinds of	folk	that would have the	9, 85/ 21
well that these politic	folk	might impugn in general	9, 86/ 1
undoubtedly say that those	folk	be saved souls and	9, 88/ 3

God these same some	folk	, that so have said	9, 88/ 32
would that such good	folk	should see, as of	9, 97/ 24
did, even the selfsame	folk	that now grudge and	9, 98/ 29
are such as good	folk	may soon perceive them	9, 100/ 13
ear to the bad	folk	and froward, that against	9, 100/ 15
myself so many poor	folk	at Westminster at the	9, 104/ 21
friars. And verily, religious	folk	use, I trow, both	9, 106/ 25
admitteth neither nother, in	folk	of the perfection that	9, 107/ 23
with whom the good	folk	of the spirituality be	9, 108/ 4
faults of evil temporal	folk	here to the rebuke	9, 108/ 13
their faces among other	folk	. And therefore, that the	9, 109/ 2
hath come -- those	folk	, I say, of whom	9, 109/ 10
that part among all	folk	say many shrewd things	9, 110/ 24
the amending; though evil	folk	and malicious would have	9, 110/ 25
yet would no good	folk	and indifferent think that	9, 110/ 26
possessions (which those other	folk	that spoke against their	9, 112/ 35
it likely that such	folk	as they were should	9, 113/ 10
clergy feared lest those	folk	, and many such other	9, 113/ 27
it never shall, those	folk	would not take only	9, 113/ 33
that though such manner	folk	as evil priests and	9, 113/ 37
and make some good	folk	ween that right were	9, 116/ 4
think that many other	folk	said and knew the	9, 116/ 32
done to many good	folk	a great deal much	9, 117/ 24
by very devout, religious	folk	to take some other	9, 118/ 23
among which sort of	folk	I trust I may	9, 120/ 30
Blood, which all Christian	folk	verily, and all good	9, 122/ 12
verily, and all good	folk	fruitfully, receive in the	9, 122/ 12
great many such manner	folk	as Frith is, which	9, 123/ 5
since that all such	folk	reckon in themselves that	9, 123/ 12
doing, therefore are other	folk	sometimes driven of necessity	9, 123/ 33
likely to do many	folk	much harm -- I	9, 126/ 22
And such have these	folk	ever been found and	9, 127/ 31
priests and naughty religious	folk	(being among the clergy	9, 129/ 1
part as naughty lay	folk	for theirs; and both	9, 129/ 4
at the time, being	folk	of good substance and	9, 131/ 13
lied. When would these	folk	become an heretic's accuser	9, 131/ 20
he giveth all other	folk	occasion to take him	9, 132/ 4
harm happen daily to	folk	as innocent as they	9, 132/ 24
himself giveth occasion that	folk	have him so suspected	9, 133/ 19
Council to put some	folk	to business, or dishonesty	9, 133/ 36
with good, poor, peaceable	folk	in the county but	9, 134/ 11
For as for accuse	folk	openly for heresy, every	9, 134/ 28
proof. For since evil	folk	use not to make	9, 136/ 19

not to make good	folk	of their counsel in	9, 136/ 20
doing. Which kind of	folk	will not let to	9, 136/ 24
would grow thereof if	folk	would follow his invention	9, 137/ 9
calleth them) for patient	folk	or for temperate either	9, 143/ 9
like to some other	folk	when he will. Now	9, 144/ 11
special, and before any	folk	indifferent offer himself to	9, 148/ 18
innocents or plain, simple	folk	should be for any	9, 149/ 26
not so favorable toward	folk	suspected of heresy as	9, 153/ 34
of abjuring and punishing	folk	for heresy, they should	9, 154/ 16
be suffered to arrest	folk	for every light suspicion	9, 154/ 17
have power to arrest	folk	for suspicion of heresy	9, 154/ 23
ere ever all such	folk	fail. And therefore --	9, 155/ 7
intend unhappiness, to make	folk	ween they were very	9, 156/ 7
that among good Catholic	folk	, yet be they suffered	9, 158/ 21
commendable, yet with many	folk	it happeth upon a	9, 158/ 23
so negligent are good	folk	sometimes, when the known	9, 159/ 30
between the true Catholic	folk	and the false heretics	9, 160/ 9
being then by some	folk	maintained, and by many	9, 161/ 39
and almost by all	folk	forslothed, the peril was	9, 162/ 1
untrue, both other good	folk	can testify and his	9, 163/ 25
manner of man as	folk	should of reason reckon	9, 168/ 14
the least, that those	folk	which would labor to	9, 170/ 17
doubt not, make other	folk	perceive that all my	9, 172/ 1
us; and that all	folk	, spiritual and temporal, in	9, 172/ 26
so ambitious of such	folk's	praise as to be	9, 51/ 33
fear of such other	folk's	false suspicion springing upon	9, 109/ 13
he seemeth upon such	folk's	false complaining to have	9, 127/ 36
too. Then since these	folks	say that these things	9, 31/ 16
and have their false	follies	pass and repass all	9, 9/ 1
a wonderful brevity, four	follies	and five lies in	9, 9/ 6
see proved very frantic	follies	-- after this done	9, 171/ 28
I use not to	follow	the condition of Aesop's	9, 3/ 7
these words that hereafter	follow	: Now it followeth in	9, 15/ 25
all his words that	follow	, wherein he saith: It	9, 23/ 31
motions added also thereto),	follow	the Spirit, and walk	9, 36/ 22
the like matter to	follow	them. And yet though	9, 52/ 12
answer again that they	follow	therein the counsel of	9, 103/ 33
thereof if folk would	follow	his invention and make	9, 137/ 9
light or heavy must	follow	the arresting of the	9, 154/ 32
forbid any man to	follow	him. But this will	9, 168/ 21
himself to believe and	follow	the thing that may	9, 169/ 31
And of this hath	followed	that some of them	9, 63/ 30
he would forthwith have	followed	, and not stand still	9, 127/ 13

if his mind were	followed	in this matter, it	9, 130/ 23
been in Almaine duly	followed	in the beginning, the	9, 139/ 8
if his way were	followed	, it would be any	9, 155/ 10
fail, if they were	followed	, to bring them. The	9, 163/ 2
hereafter follow: Now it	followeth	in the epistle, "Voluntarie	9, 15/ 26
him. And then it	followeth	that the word of	9, 19/ 23
hath kept them, then	followeth	it at the least	9, 31/ 22
them hitherto. And thereof	followeth	it also that he	9, 31/ 26
and devil both, it	followeth	, ye see well, that	9, 31/ 33
The Thirty-first Chapter Then	followeth	their fasting, which thing	9, 105/ 25
endeavor of man in	following	, helpeth to the attaining	9, 38/ 11
his heart to the	following	of that frantic heresy	9, 122/ 7
them of oversight or	folly	than diligently devised of	9, 4/ 30
be by their own	folly	fallen first into doubting	9, 9/ 32
falleth he in double	folly	; for first, his proper	9, 12/ 36
may feel the man's	folly	. For the people may	9, 13/ 4
plain and open the	folly	of that wise word	9, 14/ 11
upon my fleshliness and	folly	, foameth out his high	9, 33/ 33
the plain figure of	folly	. For when he saith	9, 58/ 34
and all their fasting	folly	, and all their holy	9, 69/ 25
they fall into the	folly	that the prophet reproveth	9, 109/ 28
longing that the fellow's	folly	might appear, called good	9, 124/ 34
to perceive the false	folly	thereof, though he cover	9, 125/ 37
can pull that malicious	folly	out of his poisoned	9, 168/ 2
and friars, and their	fond	disciples) -- if they	9, 39/ 25
can never lack a	fond	, froward argument. And therefore	9, 100/ 16
pleasure to see how	fondly	he juggleth before you	9, 22/ 18
for lack of spiritual	food	except the scripture be	9, 13/ 1
prophet plainly proved a	fool	, he may be soon	9, 10/ 17
affirm that, then every	fool	, almost, may feel the	9, 13/ 3
man say; no, nor	fool	neither, till Tyndale came	9, 14/ 3
answer therein proved a	fool	, he goeth, as ye	9, 25/ 13
I not call a	fool	but a fool, nor	9, 42/ 34
a fool but a	fool	, nor an heretic but	9, 42/ 34
make her such a	fool	as to believe that	9, 59/ 34
false (for a very	fool	were he that would	9, 61/ 24
that, a proud, unlearned	fool	. But as I was	9, 124/ 27
that lie. For every	fool	that list may devise	9, 144/ 10
that such an unlearned	fool	shall among such others	9, 165/ 13
them. For the most	foolish	heretic in a town	9, 8/ 17
is very frivolous and	foolish	. And therefore this preacher	9, 27/ 10
not cleave to these	foolish	heretics for anything that	9, 39/ 29
those matters with such	foolish	handling so shamefully confound	9, 40/ 14

as none is so	foolish	to say all false	9, 59/ 31
some of the most	foolish	apes that the devil	9, 69/ 3
too, there was a	foolish	bill and a false	9, 84/ 16
clergy such a malicious	foolish	suspicion as this Pacifier	9, 92/ 7
so malicious and so	foolish	as, because the clergy	9, 92/ 10
else some other false,	foolish	brethren of his sect	9, 121/ 28
hear that the young,	foolish	fellow should bestow such	9, 122/ 3
had written a false,	foolish	treatise against the Blessed	9, 123/ 26
ordinaries be not so	foolish	neither but that they	9, 133/ 32
and somewhat is it	foolish	, too, since he saith	9, 142/ 34
falsely, and yet so	foolishly	therewith, that no man	9, 10/ 10
as he defended it	foolishly	, secretly between them twain	9, 124/ 33
their archheretics plainly proved	fools	. For if they hoped	9, 39/ 35
name of heretics and	fools	, and so use them	9, 40/ 4
and saints very blasphemous	fools	, they should ween that	9, 42/ 2
for the speech of	fools	, is not to be	9, 69/ 8
keep," lest some stubborn	fools	would peradventure be bold	9, 100/ 23
were as good to	forbear	meat and starve for	9, 12/ 32
I am content to	forbear	any requiting thereof, and	9, 44/ 36
so patiently as to	forbear	to let them hear	9, 45/ 7
the faith, let them	forbear	instead of reasoning to	9, 46/ 3
accounted my duty to	forbear	all such manner of	9, 50/ 28
could cause him to	forbear	that, yet would he	9, 55/ 22
that, yet would he	forbear	at the leastwise to	9, 55/ 22
that is to wit,	forbear	such things as he	9, 102/ 12
holy writers appeareth, to	forbear	their meal till night	9, 106/ 9
his faith that they	forbear	their duty for fear	9, 109/ 21
matter, I shall not	forbear	to show you some	9, 129/ 33
to make others also	forbear	the like for any	9, 148/ 38
the spirituality that he	forbareth	to speak anything of	9, 55/ 32
of wiliness than any	forbearing	or favor. For since	9, 56/ 17
man's mind. For God	forbid	that any Christian man	9, 52/ 29
if (which our Lord	forbid	) any bishop fall in	9, 109/ 35
many men; which God	forbid	were true. For if	9, 128/ 4
it should (as God	forbid	it should, and I	9, 160/ 35
neither can nor will	forbid	any man to follow	9, 168/ 21
inventions of uttering their	forbidden	ware, besides the bold	9, 11/ 8
king's gracious proclamation openly	forbidden	, I wrote in a	9, 11/ 29
false, poisoned translation was	forbidden	the people -- it	9, 12/ 26
Church, for false teaching,	forbidden	to teach. But then	9, 43/ 6
occasion of the heretics'	forbidden	books), I sent for	9, 126/ 16
but upon his peril	forbiddeth	him, of very good	9, 87/ 9
with his authority; and	forbidding	them to reason or	9, 100/ 34

overthrown Tyndale therein, he	forbore	to affirm it forth	9, 28/ 11
though my name be	forborne	; and then they wish	9, 5/ 14
displeasant word, but have	forborne	to touch in special	9, 53/ 3
my reasons of little	force	. For they boast much	9, 5/ 12
that it shall not	force	greatly which one, throughout	9, 10/ 2
somewhat less shall little	force	for the matter. For	9, 31/ 13
men, where no such	force	compelleth him, but upon	9, 87/ 8
for John Burt, and	force	not to forfeit their	9, 90/ 14
away from them by	force	-- I cannot say	9, 113/ 28
fear that he greatly	forced	not for the furtherance	9, 61/ 5
oversight of some few	forced	in a manner against	9, 98/ 16
would have them all	fordone	, have an inward hatred	9, 73/ 4
proof, in the place	fore-remembered	, by the distinction that	9, 37/ 35
with Frith against his	fore-remembered	heresy that he so	9, 124/ 30
a sudden brayed, but	fore-studied	and penned; whereof the	9, 14/ 35
gloriously forth in the	forefront	of his battle --	9, 21/ 41
even in the very	forefront	that shall come first	9, 61/ 26
a fillip on the	forehead	. And some have said	9, 118/ 37
making of the laws	foresaw	, and all Christendom should	9, 150/ 2
of them and well	foresee	what they do in	9, 61/ 15
should put them all	forever	out of his protection	9, 76/ 27
power of the bishop	forever	, of arresting them, and	9, 153/ 35
to drive the ordinaries	forever	to sue citations against	9, 153/ 36
long as a depriving	forever	, since there shall never	9, 154/ 10
and force not to	forfeit	their bond for brotherhood	9, 90/ 14
the secular hands should	forfeit	both goods and lands	9, 162/ 19
findeth a fellow to	forge	him false evidence, maketh	9, 159/ 21
shame enough fain to	forget	that I said the	9, 22/ 11
many men in plenty	forget	God, which in penury	9, 77/ 24
all their poison) would	forget	the fear -- God	9, 109/ 33
some say," either by	forgetfulness	or else by the	9, 58/ 34
a visor, and yet,	forgetting	himself, would first come	9, 111/ 27
that felt it have	forgotten	it, if any such	9, 66/ 17
so clean gone and	forgotten	, and all those that	9, 166/ 24
make but a bare	form	of arguing if it	9, 34/ 22
a lawful order and	form	, devise for the spiritual	9, 100/ 11
woman kneeling at a	form	, if her head hung	9, 118/ 18
fruitfully, receive in the	form	of bread: he shall	9, 122/ 13
goodly confuted. The very	formal	words, lo, good readers	9, 15/ 22
the matter so long	forslothed	, that at length, in	9, 158/ 3
almost by all folk	forslothed	, the peril was so	9, 162/ 1
the Church again, and	forsook	and forswore all the	9, 76/ 3
and say, "But yet,	forsooth	, your wife hath not	9, 59/ 5

them till they first	forswear	and abjure the defense	9, 30/ 14
I be bound to	forswear	this land and live	9, 37/ 29
again, and forsook and	forswore	all the whole hill	9, 76/ 3
they would rather be	forsworn	than of the truth	9, 131/ 21
heretics themselves, and first	forsworn	also; so that yet	9, 164/ 28
his sureties for his	forthcoming	? Thus far yet, as	9, 90/ 23
prove them with his	forthcoming	again. Would God this	9, 121/ 10
him high thanks, would	forthwith	fain have been upon	9, 80/ 36
he were, he would	forthwith	have followed, and not	9, 127/ 13
to ground they fell	forthwith	, upright upon their backs	9, 160/ 22
subdue such seditious heresies	forthwith	, at the first springing	9, 162/ 15
to live well; and	forthwith	, to begin well, get	9, 169/ 33
of his words. The	Fortieth	Chapter And verily, albeit	9, 129/ 28
within less than this	fortnight	, tell unto another near	9, 117/ 12
if such thing should	fortune	, as I trust it	9, 113/ 32
every place where he	fortuneth	to fall in reading	9, 8/ 30
soil and confute in	forty	. Now, when that Tyndale	9, 8/ 20
better any day this	forty	years, and I durst	9, 68/ 19
then, if they tarry	forty	days, the king's laws	9, 151/ 9
to bring them. The	Forty-eighth	Chapter Which -- whereas	9, 163/ 3
any such confederacies. The	Forty-fifth	Chapter But what faults	9, 145/ 14
good to grow. The	Forty-first	Chapter And it appeareth	9, 135/ 20
for temperate either. The	Forty-fourth	Chapter And yet to	9, 143/ 10
for corrupting farther. The	Forty-ninth	Chapter And thus, good	9, 167/ 1
laws a change. The	Forty-second	Chapter And in that	9, 137/ 11
offenders punished too. The	Forty-seventh	Chapter Now, whereas this	9, 155/ 23
their own salvation. The	Forty-sixth	Chapter For here shall	9, 150/ 30
that matter alone. The	Forty-third	Chapter Nevertheless, mine intent	9, 140/ 9
him occasion to come	forward	-- if any brother	9, 37/ 34
if some gear go	forward	, wear away quite, by	9, 69/ 22
may grow and go	forward	, as they begin to	9, 69/ 27
if these heresies go	forward	, among twelve spiritual, or	9, 70/ 19
to the sky their	foul	, filthy dunghill of all	9, 41/ 15
handle these folk so	foul	-- how could I	9, 41/ 33
periphrasis"), to avoid the	foul	name of apostate. But	9, 43/ 16
if they spoke me	foul	. For all shall be	9, 45/ 1
harm done him or	foul	word spoken him while	9, 119/ 22
of them taketh a	fouler	fall than Tyndale, in	9, 22/ 27
never, I ween, been	found	in any man's else	9, 4/ 17
faith and feeling faith,	found	first by Philipp Schwarzerdt	9, 38/ 32
And in this point	found	I their ordinaries so	9, 49/ 29
thanks therefor. And I	found	those priests rather content	9, 49/ 32
For surely he hath	found	some certain proper invented	9, 52/ 8

as they now be,	found	to mine hand already	9, 52/ 11
are in either sort	found	openly evil, and naught	9, 53/ 24
at every sessions openly	found	some. And yet the	9, 55/ 35
so were that one	found	two men standing together	9, 57/ 15
happeth, good readers, he	found	a man that were	9, 57/ 28
the lay people have	found	default, as well at	9, 66/ 25
the great multitude have	found	default as well at	9, 67/ 6
twenty temporal either, be	found	at last in some	9, 70/ 20
to trentals, and to	found	chantries and obits, and	9, 72/ 30
of their old, yet	found	they it so hard	9, 81/ 25
pageant, and those that	found	the faults in the	9, 82/ 2
though we might have	found	out some that both	9, 82/ 24
we might have also	found	enough of those that	9, 82/ 27
yet had I never	found	in all my time	9, 84/ 17
go beg if they	found	them not, but sent	9, 105/ 10
wise as, if he	found	a corner of his	9, 110/ 32
of snakes was so	found	out and broken. For	9, 115/ 31
stick by them, I	found	out and repressed many	9, 117/ 22
certain things that I	found	out by him (by	9, 126/ 14
office; and the complainer	found	in his complaining so	9, 127/ 28
these folk ever been	found	and ever shall. For	9, 127/ 31
his division to be	found	in the sowing and	9, 128/ 22
ordinary what they have	found	. And also if a	9, 138/ 24
surety that could be	found	them beside, have their	9, 139/ 33
spiritual men may be	found	that have right many	9, 142/ 8
been already proved and	found	, in those that have	9, 148/ 13
went soonest to have	found	them, there this Pacifier	9, 152/ 32
before there should be	found	good judges for them	9, 153/ 22
to the fire, he	found	none very ready to	9, 157/ 7
complained of heretics, and	found	great harm grow that	9, 161/ 18
at the last be	found	that would offer himself	9, 164/ 20
say: that I never	found	any yet but had	9, 167/ 29
yet after that I	found	him once changed and	9, 167/ 30
trust, in conclusion be	found	no such manner of	9, 168/ 13
tell us for a	foundation	of all their abominable	9, 18/ 1
turn up the very	foundation	and great part of	9, 19/ 2
such other things as	founding	of chantries, making of	9, 75/ 16
pilgrimages, making of laws,	founding	of chantries, making of	9, 85/ 7
out of which the	fountain	of that same good	9, 76/ 4
with a wonderful brevity,	four	follies and five lies	9, 9/ 5
people far more than	four	parts of all the	9, 13/ 23
said he could find	four	or five; but I	9, 40/ 33
have been within these	four	or five years --	9, 79/ 9

-- but within this	four	or five years, I	9, 79/ 10
find punished for heresy	four	persons in five years	9, 115/ 11
in mine house about	four	or five days, and	9, 119/ 21
diocese about twelve or	fourteen	abjured in one town	9, 115/ 28
the Catholic faith. The	Fourteenth	Chapter But forasmuch as	9, 61/ 6
a sufficient answer. The	Fourth	Chapter But now will	9, 10/ 30
him read in my	fourth	book of Tyndale's Confutation	9, 37/ 6
myself less than the	fourth	part, even of shrewdness	9, 120/ 21
fairest of all the	fowls	that flew. But like	9, 3/ 10
of goodness as the	frailty	of our nature suffereth	9, 108/ 23
and is fain to	frame	the doubt and make	9, 22/ 13
Friar Barnes had falsely	framed	here also -- whereof	9, 172/ 6
the question, as Tyndale	frameth	it of his own	9, 27/ 9
come both out of	France	and Flanders, and have	9, 108/ 34
the order of Saint	Francis	between the Observants and	9, 64/ 10
nor to rail upon	franklins	and call them false	9, 50/ 20
had fallen into the	frantic	heresies, fell soon after	9, 118/ 6
the following of that	frantic	heresy, wherewith he were	9, 122/ 7
shall see proved very	frantic	follies -- after this	9, 171/ 28
sisters of the false	fraternity	-- and to the	9, 15/ 17
use but craft and	fraud	against Tyndale. For as	9, 5/ 34
he had parted a	fray	, and pacified the parties	9, 57/ 20
man may with his	free	will, by good endeavor	9, 33/ 26
all the work of	free	will, and all endeavor	9, 35/ 34
spiritual men might have	free	liberty in that behalf	9, 91/ 24
if they might, have	free	liberty in like manner	9, 93/ 22
escaped not all scot-	free	; nor Peter well awaked	9, 160/ 17
child, and have the	freedom	of his own will	9, 36/ 19
it were a very	frenzy	to doubt. But, now	9, 39/ 21
after into plain, open	frenzy	besides. And albeit that	9, 118/ 7
fall in a plain	frenzy	too. And in their	9, 149/ 5
up divines, as lusty,	fresh	, and green as after	9, 169/ 28
Tyndale. For as for	Friar	Barnes, I perceive by	9, 5/ 35
of Tyndale's, or of	Friar	Barnes' either, but that	9, 6/ 13
shall find that of	Friar	Barnes I have left	9, 7/ 5
wonderfully well, or else	Friar	Barnes either -- when	9, 10/ 16
and Tyndale both, and	Friar	Barnes too, and all	9, 27/ 29
sermon upon; which epistle	Friar	Luther and Friar Barnes	9, 33/ 1
epistle Friar Luther and	Friar	Barnes both let not	9, 33/ 1
-- which, like as	Friar	Huessgen hath named himself	9, 38/ 33
Father Alphonse, the Spanish	friar	, told me that the	9, 40/ 25
at the leastwise call	Friar	Barnes by the name	9, 43/ 1
then, call him '	Friar	' still, while he	9, 43/ 8

now no longer a	friar	no more than a	9, 43/ 9
heretic, so instead of "	Friar	" to call him the	9, 43/ 13
hath Tyndale played and	Friar	Barnes both already, and	9, 51/ 1
books and Frith's and	Friar	Barnes' began to go	9, 64/ 27
of chastity worse than	Friar	Luther's lechery -- if	9, 69/ 26
and incestuous lechery, as	Friar	Luther doth, and Friar	9, 93/ 13
Friar Luther doth, and	Friar	Lambert, and Friar Huessgen	9, 93/ 14
and Friar Lambert, and	Friar	Huessgen and Otho the	9, 93/ 14
of Wycliffe, Zwingli, and	Friar	Huessgen secretly conveyed unto	9, 125/ 12
books, and Frith's, and	Friar	Barnes', were now become	9, 164/ 1
Luther, Tyndale, Frith, or	Friar	Barnes, but also if	9, 168/ 28
world, the church that	Friar	Barnes had falsely framed	9, 172/ 6
the abominable bitchery of	friars	that wed nuns, and	9, 28/ 32
for wedding of monks,	friars	, and nuns, which the	9, 29/ 22
new wedded monks and	friars	, graceless apostates, and heretics	9, 30/ 5
wild wedded monks and	friars	, and their fond disciples	9, 39/ 24
sharply rebuke wedding of	friars	and nuns; which thing	9, 45/ 21
bitcherly marriages of monks,	friars	, and nuns, and of	9, 46/ 1
send it to the	friars	. And verily, religious folk	9, 106/ 24
priest had on Good	Friday	with the disciplining rod	9, 101/ 26
though he saw his	friend	after scrape it never	9, 12/ 3
was said unto a	friend	of mine in great	9, 14/ 22
therein, I required my	friend	to find the means	9, 14/ 30
as have such a	friend	step in between to	9, 57/ 22
myself nor advise no	friend	of mine to do	9, 97/ 11
that a right worshipful	friend	of mine did of	9, 117/ 11
tell unto another near	friend	of mine that he	9, 117/ 13
his acquaintance and my	friend	, to whom he said	9, 120/ 2
had some good Christian	friend	to whom he would	9, 122/ 5
I would some good	friend	of his should show	9, 122/ 18
man and my very	friend	. Howbeit, because it were	9, 167/ 33
might make his best	friends	to fear that he	9, 61/ 4
that ye have, dear	friends	, these many days much	9, 80/ 23
their servants and their	friends	, yourselves might stand in	9, 80/ 31
fellows, with all the	friends	that are of their	9, 122/ 15
he may, maketh him	friends	, some with good fellowship	9, 159/ 20
or commendation for their	friends'	souls, all that service	9, 9/ 24
Sandwich and sail into	Friesland	-- would this Pacifier	9, 90/ 20
Burt, and young Father	Frith	. There would be now	9, 29/ 13
I handle Tyndale and	Frith	and Barnes ungoodly and	9, 40/ 2
on Tyndale, Barnes, and	Frith	, and those other heretics	9, 41/ 6
For though Tyndale and	Frith	, in their writing, call	9, 42/ 30
Council. I mean John	Frith	. For he is in	9, 89/ 20

to appear again, which	Frith	were likely to break	9, 90/ 12
new Paul, this apostle	Frith	, take shipping at Sandwich	9, 90/ 19
the ordinary to keep	Frith	fast. But, now, when	9, 90/ 25
the ordinary to exhort	Frith	to leave them, this	9, 90/ 27
give the ordinary if	Frith	would make none excuse	9, 90/ 39
George Joye write unto	Frith	and counsel him to	9, 91/ 9
of Christ, but, as	Frith	teacheth, nothing but wine	9, 101/ 30
a pleasure hath either	Frith	himself or else some	9, 121/ 27
his body. Now, whether	Frith	lied or his fellows	9, 121/ 32
and showed me that	Frith	labored so sore that	9, 122/ 1
effect: "For if that	Frith	, " quoth I, "sweat in	9, 122/ 10
I am sure that	Frith	and all his fellows	9, 122/ 14
And, over that, if	Frith	labor about the quenching	9, 122/ 16
which were not impossible,	Frith	, if he heard the	9, 122/ 34
such manner folk as	Frith	is, which not only	9, 123/ 5
far unlikely: that either	Frith	or any man else	9, 123/ 9
would haply seem that	Frith	would turn that tale	9, 123/ 22
understand that after that	Frith	had written a false	9, 123/ 25
of Winchester sent for	Frith	unto his own place	9, 124/ 14
wise, and ween that	Frith	were wise (which be	9, 124/ 21
am sure, have taken	Frith	ever after for such	9, 124/ 24
other things communed with	Frith	against his fore-remembered heresy	9, 124/ 29
the Altar. And when	Frith	there stood in his	9, 124/ 32
because His Lordship perceived	Frith	loath to have it	9, 124/ 36
close -- "Revoke it,	Frith	, " quoth His Lordship, "ye	9, 125/ 3
with any such as	Frith	is, for five such	9, 125/ 30
readers, see: that as	Frith	taketh mine answer from	9, 126/ 3
such a one as	Frith	writeth resorted to him	9, 164/ 3
only by Luther, Tyndale,	Frith	, or Friar Barnes, but	9, 168/ 28
answer good young Father	Frith	. Now, good readers, whoso	9, 171/ 29
since Tyndale's books and	Frith's	and Friar Barnes' began	9, 64/ 27
hands at adventure (because	Frith's	book was not put	9, 124/ 9
and Tyndale's books, and	Frith's	, and Friar Barnes', were	9, 164/ 1
though he was but	Frith's	disciple and scholar, was	9, 164/ 4
own advantage, is very	frivolous	and foolish. And therefore	9, 27/ 10
a difference as between	frost	and fire. And surely	9, 160/ 8
the bad folk and	froward	, that against the best	9, 100/ 15
never lack a fond,	froward	argument. And therefore not	9, 100/ 16
peradventure be bold with	froward	arguments and reasoning to	9, 100/ 23
that they show their	frowardness	therein very plainly, while	9, 39/ 31
he cover his rotten	fruit	as close and as	9, 126/ 1
shortly find, how little	fruit	would grow thereof. And	9, 150/ 3
good readers, a specially	fruitful	piece of three manner	9, 75/ 29

and all good folk	fruitfully	, receive in the form	9, 122/ 13
all his matter more	fruitfully	? But, now, the special	9, 151/ 37
not to finish and	fulfill	it without man; but	9, 38/ 17
that I have not	fulfilled	my promise. For I	9, 6/ 3
Church, I have not	fulfilled	my promise, I shall	9, 171/ 7
that I have not	fulfilled	this promise -- if	9, 171/ 30
my promise is not	fulfilled	-- I cannot let	9, 171/ 35
that ablution, for the	fulfilling	of God's commandment and	9, 35/ 26
mine adversaries' books be	full	. Now, then, as for	9, 4/ 7
point undoubtedly they see	full	well themselves that they	9, 6/ 11
the whole Catholic Church	full	fifteen hundred years together	9, 29/ 35
alone sufficeth for their	full	condemnation), else standeth all	9, 30/ 1
is so shameful and	full	of filthy beastliness, I	9, 30/ 11
For they be so	full	of courage that, were	9, 40/ 36
living the sum of	full	fifty pounds. And thereof	9, 47/ 8
declare himself to be	full	and whole upon the	9, 49/ 5
swear to the woman	full	deeply that his intent	9, 59/ 27
grow now and prosper	full	prettily in some places	9, 69/ 28
the wine, and so	full	of good zeal, that	9, 76/ 25
have well showed themselves	full	unmeet to bear the	9, 80/ 26
heretics, and yet believe	full	truly, for all that	9, 86/ 29
feign himself for policy	full	Catholic, and yet in	9, 86/ 30
heart believe the while	full	falsely. But whatsoever some	9, 86/ 31
plainly put him in	full	trust. For if he	9, 88/ 2
lie still and sleep	full	soundly; and sleep shall	9, 88/ 10
the realm swarm very	full	ere ever they were	9, 89/ 16
this realm have ordained	full	faith and credence to	9, 94/ 31
and would call a	full	charitable alms: that is	9, 105/ 6
God wot, to fast	full	little for our own	9, 106/ 20
there even then many	full	very naught and stark	9, 108/ 29
were likely to swarm	full	of heretics before that	9, 130/ 29
God be thanked, hitherto	full	well. And therefore this	9, 140/ 3
with his devout prayer	full	holily, and saith, This	9, 150/ 13
that the realm is	full	of heretics, more than	9, 151/ 4
every light complaint that	full	lightly may be untrue	9, 151/ 27
that the realm is	full	of heretics more than	9, 155/ 25
so fast, they feel	full	well themselves that they	9, 157/ 34
slumbered, but went about	full	busily to betray his	9, 160/ 14
by thereupon, by the	full	Parliament, not only that	9, 162/ 16
man may sometimes say	full	sooth in game. And	9, 170/ 36
books answered and confuted	fully	in sundry of some	9, 5/ 14
own minds well and	fully	answered or else that	9, 5/ 37
so clearly and so	fully	confuted him that whoso	9, 10/ 8

that I had so	fully	answered that chapter of	9, 14/ 25
point, all their heresies	fully	be burned up and	9, 21/ 38
with this not yet	fully	satisfied, then hath he	9, 37/ 3
I am not yet	fully	so virtuous but that	9, 48/ 10
so. And yet not	fully	so far but that	9, 54/ 31
But I wot not	fully	by what occasion it	9, 66/ 24
But whereas he cannot	fully	tell by what occasion	9, 67/ 5
so early begun nor	fully	so long in doing	9, 103/ 16
though neither party do	fully	their duty, yet I	9, 105/ 20
he were not then	fully	advised of it. And	9, 146/ 4
that point I have	fully	performed and more; that	9, 172/ 2
the others I have	fully	confuted Tyndale's church: so	9, 172/ 4
do shall find himself	fully	satisfied. And therefore, good	9, 172/ 13
matter of faith, they	furnish	out their process with	9, 46/ 5
so set forth and	furnished	by the learning and	9, 39/ 1
teacheth false heresies but	furnisheth	his errors also with	9, 8/ 22
time driven forth in	furnishing	of Tyndale's reason, when	9, 27/ 13
But then say they	further	, that such places of	9, 5/ 10
But finally they say	further	yet, that I have	9, 6/ 3
elsewhere, or labor of	further	seeking for it, as	9, 8/ 32
soon eased of any	further	labor. For then hath	9, 10/ 18
so will read on	further	to find it: then	9, 10/ 25
goeth, as ye see,	further	than Tyndale went. But	9, 25/ 13
himself to go the	further	from reason. For what	9, 25/ 15
as I say, somewhat	further	and cometh nearer to	9, 27/ 11
ordinance. Howbeit, what I	further	answer Tyndale to these	9, 35/ 27
thee." And yet for	further	conclusion, because I hear	9, 38/ 22
nor I mean no	further	but for the matters	9, 40/ 9
naught. And I say	further	, also, that by that	9, 45/ 18
them. Secondly, I say	further	that by this excuse	9, 45/ 28
And yet say they	further	, that he telleth indifferently	9, 56/ 8
stretch a great deal	further	than the goods or	9, 77/ 20
with one little wrench	further	, to take in like	9, 77/ 37
cast and suspect some	further	fear of the like	9, 94/ 25
-- let us go	further	and speed up this	9, 95/ 7
examining, and of the	further	ordering of heretics, God	9, 109/ 17
and remiss handling. And	further	if they fall into	9, 109/ 28
failed to have gone	further	abroad and to have	9, 117/ 23
brethren to blow it	further	about, that word was	9, 121/ 29
convening ex officio, no	further	speak at this time	9, 130/ 18
ye see to the	further	encouraging of heretics what	9, 150/ 31
so will it also,	further	, if neither bishop nor	9, 153/ 25
forced not for the	furtherance	of the Catholic faith	9, 61/ 5

for the advantage and	furtherance	of them that intend	9, 156/ 6
may serve for the	furtherance	of their purpose, that	9, 160/ 5
I have not letted	furthermore	to say the thing	9, 53/ 7
shall, they say, till	Gabriel's	trumpet awake them and	9, 88/ 11
faith glittereth now so	gaily	in the brethren's eyes	9, 38/ 24
diet as thin as	Galen	deviseth for him that	9, 78/ 27
juggler that conveyeth his	galls	so craftily that all	9, 22/ 21
say full sooth in	game	. And one that is	9, 170/ 36
might have a fair	gap	and a broad gate	9, 54/ 5
that good zeal, that	gape	after the spoil of	9, 76/ 35
work therefor in your	garden	lest he should by	9, 105/ 14
a tree in my	garden	, and there piteously beaten	9, 117/ 8
a tree in my	garden	, and thereto too piteously	9, 119/ 24
the shrines be well	garnished	, and the chapel well	9, 73/ 14
gap and a broad	gate	to enter, if they	9, 54/ 5
armed men at the	gate	to see that neither	9, 80/ 19
with heresies, nor the	gates	of hell prevail against	9, 158/ 34
I marvel whereof they	gather	it. Myself am, pardie	9, 47/ 2
I cannot very well	gather	of his words here	9, 87/ 17
like, should conspire and	gather	together, and pull all	9, 113/ 27
they had intended to	gather	together by night and	9, 162/ 11
of his other faculty	gather	and stand about, and	9, 165/ 10
For the Church was	gathered	, and the faith believed	9, 18/ 22
was the Church begun,	gathered	, and taught; and that	9, 22/ 2
too, as may be	gathered	of old, ancient writings	9, 31/ 11
new false, stinking heresies,	gathered	up together against the	9, 41/ 16
to God's honor graciously	gathered	together, the good assistance	9, 100/ 4
by beating and correction,	gathered	his remembrance to him	9, 118/ 9
his wife. For he	gathereth	first all the causes	9, 60/ 7
of those which he	gathereth	out of Jean Gerson	9, 60/ 11
any great loss by	gathering	together of many such	9, 4/ 13
a suspicious babbling, of	gathering	, and assembling, and rounding	9, 143/ 28
his creatures. For he	gave	unto us wit and	9, 15/ 31
reason, the which he	gave	unto no creature living	9, 15/ 31
it." Behold how God	gave	it them at the	9, 17/ 9
it." Behold how God	gave	it them at the	9, 24/ 38
surely as ever he	gave	his word to his	9, 25/ 35
thus: "This man willingly	gave	me this thing, and	9, 34/ 27
pleased him; ergo he	gave	it me not after	9, 34/ 28
and correction that they	gave	me great thanks therefor	9, 49/ 30
of Beggars. But God	gave	him such grace afterward	9, 76/ 1
discreet and devout that	gave	them. The Twenty-third Chapter	9, 84/ 30
most virtuous Catholic prince,	gave	unto Thomas Philips such	9, 127/ 10

and he that first	gave	information also; and yet	9, 131/ 2
shall find the same	gay	, golden distinction of historical	9, 38/ 31
and give them overly	gay	gowns or light-colored liveries	9, 57/ 3
have given her overly	gay	gear and too much	9, 59/ 13
as for all that	gay	reported tale that some	9, 147/ 7
have taken in this	gear	since I began. And	9, 48/ 14
given her overly gay	gear	and too much money	9, 59/ 13
you mend all this	gear	for your part, I	9, 59/ 14
ten fewer, all this	gear	is begun whereof he	9, 66/ 20
a while, if some	gear	go forward, wear away	9, 69/ 22
upon George Joye, or	Gee	, otherwise called Cleric, which	9, 117/ 32
or two concerning the	general	councils, and I show	9, 7/ 6
folk might impugn in	general	the affection of giving	9, 86/ 2
our Savior at the	general	Day of Doom. But	9, 88/ 13
law made in a	general	council. And verily methinketh	9, 131/ 32
church of Christ in	general	, have made those provisions	9, 168/ 20
that babbling of a	generality	(wherein he may point	9, 148/ 16
it might serve most	generally	through Christendom, whereas this	9, 139/ 2
if in the spiritual	generation	the man that is	9, 36/ 11
side, if in the	generation	at the begetting of	9, 36/ 15
speak to each man	genteelly	. I cannot say nay	9, 42/ 7
and promulgated among the	Gentiles	that were in diverse	9, 100/ 19
and godly, mild and	gentle	fashion used by him	9, 5/ 26
so abuse his good,	gentle	nature and simplicity, as	9, 88/ 20
them bribers; nor upon	gentlemen	and call them oppressors	9, 50/ 23
only lords, or only	gentlemen	, or only men of	9, 110/ 21
the epistle, "Voluntarie enim	genuit	nos verbo veritatis." This	9, 15/ 27
Saint James, "Voluntarie enim	genuit	nos verbo veritatis"; that	9, 22/ 34
and Zwingli, Schwarzerdt, Tyndale,	George	Joye, and Denck, Bainham	9, 29/ 11
letters both Tyndale and	George	Joye write unto Frith	9, 91/ 9
him to attend upon	George	Joye, or Gee, otherwise	9, 117/ 32
make them harlots. This	George	Joye did teach this	9, 117/ 36
sure, neither, but that	George	Constantine could steal away	9, 118/ 35
some of them by	George	Constantine, not only upon	9, 121/ 19
gathereth out of Jean	Gerson	. If he say that	9, 60/ 11
that he meant as	Gerson	did -- that he	9, 60/ 12
and so did Jean	Gerson	himself when he wrote	9, 60/ 15
into English; whereas Jean	Gerson	would not that a	9, 60/ 19
rehearseth out of Jean	Gerson	, that the clergy keepeth	9, 105/ 29
means by craft to	get	his adversary before the	9, 6/ 19
in this behalf." "Now	get	you hence as wise	9, 59/ 23
' Some Say,'	get	you shortly hence. For	9, 60/ 2
but for vainglory, to	get	themselves laud and praise	9, 71/ 2

and especially the prelates,	get	, every man among them	9, 73/ 29
I, that nothing can	get	by them, beseech God	9, 73/ 37
yet, for all that,	get	them to go to	9, 83/ 8
likely to break and	get	him overseas; or else	9, 90/ 12
with those words to	get	from the clergy to	9, 112/ 37
fear that they should	get	from them any part	9, 113/ 20
thing very hard to	get	them well in again	9, 124/ 6
well he could never	get	it. And at the	9, 125/ 21
other twelve acquitted, go	get	him home and be	9, 133/ 11
talk, etc., and so	get	them home again. And	9, 145/ 11
brotherhood. But whether they	get	any or none, they	9, 157/ 3
forthwith, to begin well,	get	himself a good ghostly	9, 169/ 33
-- as a man	getteth	him to the fire	9, 133/ 12
means to the sheriff,	getteth	a partial panel, laboreth	9, 159/ 22
of man toward the	getting	of faith, by which	9, 34/ 34
so flee from the	getting	of the gift of	9, 36/ 28
say to this good	ghostly	pacifier. For spoke he	9, 59/ 24
risen into such a	ghostly	pride that they have	9, 63/ 28
risen into such a	ghostly	pride that they have	9, 65/ 17
means into some great	ghostly	pride, as Lucifer did	9, 65/ 22
and deceit of the	ghostly	enemy. Here is, good	9, 75/ 28
the bishop's prison, his	ghostly	enemy the devil might	9, 126/ 27
get himself a good	ghostly	father, and shrive him	9, 169/ 33
of God therein the	gift	of discretion to know	9, 18/ 31
and since that that	gift	is given (as Saint	9, 18/ 32
Paul, it is the	gift	of God, and not	9, 34/ 4
the getting of the	gift	of faith -- if	9, 36/ 29
unto them, with the	gift	of speech and understanding	9, 41/ 21
I have of the	gift	of the king's most	9, 47/ 5
of the king's gracious	gift	, I have not one	9, 47/ 16
them to keep their	gifts	of nature still, as	9, 40/ 23
have all their natural	gifts	as whole and as	9, 41/ 2
great virtues and great	gifts	of God, as chastity	9, 142/ 9
among many other great	gifts	of God, patience, soberness	9, 142/ 36
ye wot well, to	give	the silly soul a	9, 6/ 24
I so do, I	give	the reader warning. Now	9, 7/ 17
of lightness ready to	give	hasty credence to other	9, 8/ 1
his own wit, to	give	the people courage and	9, 12/ 27
disobey their prelates, and	give	them no better staff	9, 12/ 29
then could not we	give	him none occasion to	9, 16/ 15
meas," etc. "I will	give	my laws," saith God	9, 17/ 8
the credence that they	give	to the Church. And	9, 18/ 26
heart of man can	give	the word of God	9, 19/ 35

meas," etc. "I will	give	my laws, saith God	9, 24/ 36
at his liberty to	give	his word into his	9, 25/ 31
false glosses that they	give	the scripture indeed --	9, 32/ 26
then could not we	give	him none occasion to	9, 33/ 21
desired a man to	give	me a thing, and	9, 34/ 23
intent that he should	give	it me, and that	9, 34/ 25
both pleased him to	give	it me and also	9, 34/ 29
then could not we	give	him none occasion to	9, 36/ 3
any requiting thereof, and	give	them no worse words	9, 44/ 37
words will I not	give	them than if they	9, 44/ 39
I needs must) to	give	them therein the mastery	9, 45/ 10
of duty bound to	give	honor and reverence unto	9, 48/ 18
my poor wit could	give	me, saving that the	9, 49/ 35
the priests over-familiarly, and	give	them overly gay gowns	9, 57/ 2
the Church (as to	give	money to trentals, and	9, 72/ 29
one that ever would	give	that counsel; nor no	9, 74/ 14
if any man would	give	the counsel to take	9, 77/ 16
it like him to	give	them his discreet counsel	9, 79/ 5
counsel would this man	give	him? First, if no	9, 89/ 33
advising every man to	give	none of them nothing	9, 90/ 2
charge, as for to	give	counsel to the ordinary	9, 90/ 26
would here this Pacifier	give	his ordinary? What counsel	9, 90/ 38
What counsel would he	give	the ordinary if Frith	9, 90/ 39
advice will this Pacifier	give	the bishop then? What	9, 91/ 5
wrong was done, shall	give	this Pacifier all his	9, 94/ 18
though no man would	give	him nothing, it were	9, 94/ 20
avoid all things that	give	occasion to the people	9, 95/ 30
pray, wear the hair,	give	alms, and to do	9, 95/ 32
time convenient I would	give	mine advice and counsel	9, 96/ 31
surety of the change	give	the people occasion to	9, 97/ 7
piece or twain to	give	men an occasion to	9, 97/ 16
should the good not	give	ear to the bad	9, 100/ 14
that is to say,	give	alms, and wear hair	9, 102/ 17
pray, wear hair, and	give	alms. For, he saith	9, 103/ 9
not that they do	give	alms, I might answer	9, 103/ 32
should both pray and	give	to the needy, and	9, 104/ 7
may have occasion to	give	therefor laud and glory	9, 104/ 10
secretly and openly, too,	give	no little alms in	9, 104/ 13
them that would now	give	good princes evil counsel	9, 104/ 28
the lands whereof they	give	it, other good men	9, 104/ 31
will you have them	give	alms? For they have	9, 104/ 32
as if you would	give	a poor man some	9, 105/ 12
so long -- I	give	them all plain peremptory	9, 120/ 16

to whom he would	give	ear, that might withdraw	9, 122/ 6
as indeed I have,	give	out some to such	9, 124/ 11
many a man will	give	unto a judge secret	9, 130/ 33
yet shall he sometimes	give	the names of divers	9, 130/ 36
God for him, to	give	him the grace to	9, 150/ 20
they should conspire to	give	the adventure by feat	9, 160/ 39
a temporal court may	give	information for the king	9, 164/ 13
as Saint Paul saith,	give	his faith strength and	9, 170/ 29
trust, without great length	given	the good brotherhood a	9, 10/ 29
that that gift is	given	(as Saint Augustine saith	9, 18/ 32
by credence and assent	given	unto the word of	9, 35/ 18
said that name was	given	to serve for the	9, 43/ 4
against these heretics, have	given	me much more than	9, 47/ 30
occasions thereof grown and	given	, in effect, all by	9, 55/ 12
your wife hath not	given	you so many causes	9, 59/ 6
gossips, and you have	given	her overly gay gear	9, 59/ 13
of devotion toward God	given	to the clergy to	9, 84/ 25
and credence to be	given	to them therein. Which	9, 94/ 31
pretty printed book privily	given	them in their ear	9, 98/ 18
that authority to be	given	them immediately by God	9, 99/ 9
that it is immediately	given	them of God --	9, 99/ 16
have, either God hath	given	them himself or else	9, 99/ 19
alms, is there none	given	, troweth he, by the	9, 103/ 30
is in the spirituality	given	anything in alms. I	9, 104/ 18
that good princes have	given	them. But as I	9, 104/ 26
other good men have	given	them -- whereof will	9, 104/ 31
any stripe or stroke	given	them, so much as	9, 118/ 36
he would not have	given	so much credence to	9, 120/ 23
sessions, and none evidence	given	openly at the bar	9, 132/ 35
indicters may have evidence	given	them apart, or have	9, 132/ 36
that the jury have	given	them in charge is	9, 135/ 2
that he therein hath	given	to some that were	9, 168/ 11
as the dark air	giveth	the sun no light	9, 19/ 32
believeth it, testifieth, and	giveth	witness in his heart	9, 20/ 8
wrestleth all alone and	giveth	himself a fall --	9, 20/ 26
words -- yet he	giveth	his audience a proper	9, 28/ 12
which their own conscience	giveth	them that they shall	9, 39/ 33
other had it: he	giveth	such a counsel as	9, 77/ 19
of behavior whereby he	giveth	all other folk occasion	9, 132/ 4
For amends the law	giveth	him none against any	9, 133/ 9
some demeanor of himself	giveth	occasion that folk have	9, 133/ 19
that I see, he	giveth	a good thing and	9, 144/ 27
calling on him and	giving	him occasion to come	9, 37/ 34

held his hand from	giving	of some sorer stroke	9, 69/ 16
the people -- and	giving	him high thanks, would	9, 80/ 35
general the affection of	giving	anything in alms. For	9, 86/ 2
spirituality there is both	giving	of great alms and	9, 102/ 25
we call it no	giving	of alms by them	9, 104/ 30
might withdraw him from	giving	and inclining all his	9, 122/ 7
I now much more	glad	and bold when I	9, 5/ 1
I heard of. Howbeit,	glad	would I have been	9, 8/ 12
that suspicion am I	glad	to be fallen, and	9, 46/ 32
stroke." At this word	glad	was all the people	9, 80/ 35
Which I am very	glad	to hear; and for	9, 86/ 22
I ween, be yet	glad	to hear in what	9, 89/ 10
or elsewhere, appeared very	glad	that such a bed	9, 115/ 30
as I would be	glad	to take more labor	9, 122/ 24
I have been so	glad	thereof that I have	9, 167/ 31
that both might and	gladly	would have been exchanged	9, 82/ 25
they be true, yet	gladly	he will not, or	9, 130/ 34
the spiritual judges would	gladly	see every man, and	9, 149/ 17
man, and therein would	gladly	show them all the	9, 149/ 17
and maketh a pretty	glance	thereat, in those words	9, 28/ 13
faith and feeling faith	glittereth	now so gaily in	9, 38/ 23
as easy, and as	glorious	as some say to	9, 82/ 34
he hath set so	gloriously	forth in the forefront	9, 21/ 41
therefore have lost their	glory	; yet God hath suffered	9, 40/ 22
give therefor laud and	glory	to God: so dare	9, 104/ 10
grace and there for	glory	, pray to God for	9, 172/ 30
any winning of the	gloss	and fame of indifference	9, 103/ 26
indeed, but some false	glosses	that they give the	9, 32/ 26
pomp and pride and	gluttony	as against watching and	9, 43/ 32
at our sloth and	gluttony	that are lay people	9, 103/ 17
old to begin to	go	to school, and shall	9, 13/ 24
But yet we may	go	more near you, and	9, 15/ 36
words of that sermon	go	so far wide from	9, 22/ 25
he proveth himself to	go	the further from reason	9, 25/ 15
of our time that	go	busily about to heap	9, 41/ 14
served them, or else	go	by about his other	9, 51/ 29
man (howsoever the matters	go	between the temporality and	9, 52/ 17
for one that would	go	about the purpose that	9, 54/ 26
face -- and then	go	forth and say that	9, 57/ 19
take upon him to	go	and reconcile them again	9, 57/ 30
this holy prologue made,	go	forth and tell them	9, 58/ 15
Friar Barnes' began to	go	abroad. And yet --	9, 64/ 27
noise should spring and	go	abroad. In the beginning	9, 66/ 29

division should spring and	go	abroad. For he, to	9, 67/ 16
cause, have need to	go	seek some other. . . . but	9, 68/ 7
years, and I durst	go	a good way above	9, 68/ 19
while, if some gear	go	forward, wear away quite	9, 69/ 22
say, may grow and	go	forward, as they begin	9, 69/ 27
that if it thus	go	forth and continue, both	9, 70/ 15
coming, if these heresies	go	forward, among twelve spiritual	9, 70/ 19
obtain pardons, and to	go	upon pilgrimages, and such	9, 72/ 30
himself that loveth them	go	farther therein and appoint	9, 78/ 25
that, get them to	go	to it. But as	9, 83/ 8
accuser let him fair	go	? If he would he	9, 90/ 8
yet if he will	go	from his own words	9, 93/ 16
shall in this point	go	yet a little nearer	9, 93/ 30
enough -- let us	go	further and speed up	9, 95/ 7
not much myself to	go	very far abroad, and	9, 104/ 19
great part of them,	go	beg if they found	9, 105/ 9
but bid the priester	go	fasten. And where ourselves	9, 106/ 21
not have suffered him	go	if it would have	9, 119/ 3
yet very loath to	go	to the bishop's prison	9, 127/ 4
and finally, if it	go	forth long, in plain	9, 128/ 27
his fees ere he	go	. And if he be	9, 132/ 11
by other twelve acquitted,	go	get him home and	9, 133/ 10
sent away lightly, to	go	teach their heresies and	9, 149/ 31
yet that willful offenders	go	not without due correction	9, 151/ 32
nor yet willful offenders	go	without due correction. Who	9, 151/ 36
wit, that willful offenders	go	not without correction. For	9, 152/ 11
good device, heretics may	go	unarrested -- I cannot	9, 155/ 9
bear it out and	go	farther. And the like	9, 156/ 36
priest and let him	go	, he should within two	9, 157/ 18
arbiters, what twelve men	go	thereon. I will challenge	9, 159/ 13
at my next leisure	go	farther in his book	9, 171/ 11
I say, before I	go	farther with Tyndale, I	9, 171/ 28
I not (I thank	God	), good reader, in mine	9, 3/ 4
except the prophets of	God	, and Christ and his	9, 4/ 16
we may say that	God	willingly begot us by	9, 15/ 33
Saint James saith that	God	hath begotten us through	9, 16/ 2
are made true by	God	, through his word. And	9, 16/ 4
no other but liars,	God	of his infinite goodness	9, 16/ 5
the very displeasure of	God	. Now God, of his	9, 16/ 8
displeasure of God. Now	God	, of his merciful goodness	9, 16/ 9
Saint James saith that	God	begot us through the	9, 16/ 20
we were begotten. If	God	begot us through the	9, 16/ 23
the universal church of	God	, the which is the	9, 16/ 33

that the word of	God	was before any church	9, 16/ 37
it was written by	God	our Savior before the	9, 17/ 5
give my laws," saith	God	, "into their hearts, and	9, 17/ 8
write it." Behold how	God	gave it them at	9, 17/ 9
that at the beginning	God	wrote his laws in	9, 17/ 12
that the word of	God	was taught to them	9, 17/ 14
how the word of	God	was before any church	9, 17/ 26
how the word of	God	was written before it	9, 17/ 27
that the word of	God	is part written in	9, 18/ 7
since the word of	God	is as strong unwritten	9, 18/ 27
of the Spirit of	God	therein the gift of	9, 18/ 31
give the word of	God	no truth; but contrariwise	9, 19/ 35
by the word of	God	unwritten. And I said	9, 20/ 33
by the word of	God	unwritten; and so went	9, 20/ 36
that this word of	God	unwritten is of as	9, 20/ 39
is the word of	God	written. I showed also	9, 20/ 40
taught and instructed by	God	and his Holy Spirit	9, 21/ 2
taketh its authority of	God	that speaketh it --	9, 21/ 7
of the word of	God	unwritten as there is	9, 21/ 10
of the word of	God	written, since ye know	9, 21/ 10
be the word of	God	, but by the tradition	9, 21/ 11
the blessed Spirit of	God	hath inwardly taught, teacheth	9, 21/ 16
discern the word of	God	from the word of	9, 21/ 17
for the word of	God	; whereby it should instead	9, 21/ 22
to be done to	God	, fall in unfaithfulness, and	9, 21/ 23
that the word of	God	unwritten is of as	9, 21/ 28
hitherto could, nor while	God	liveth in heaven and	9, 21/ 33
and the word of	God	unwritten was before the	9, 22/ 1
all the words of	God	that he would have	9, 22/ 6
and the word of	God	unwritten; whereof himself knoweth	9, 22/ 15
in this wise: that "	God	hath willingly by his	9, 23/ 3
Saint James saith that	God	begot us through the	9, 23/ 33
we were begotten. If	God	begot us through the	9, 23/ 36
the universal church of	God	, the which is the	9, 24/ 10
that the word of	God	was before any church	9, 24/ 14
it was written by	God	our Savior before the	9, 24/ 33
give my laws, saith	God	, into their hearts, and	9, 24/ 36
write it." Behold how	God	gave it them at	9, 24/ 37
that at the beginning	God	wrote his laws in	9, 25/ 3
that the word of	God	was taught to them	9, 25/ 5
and the words of	God	that are now written	9, 25/ 24
written in books; since	God	is at his liberty	9, 25/ 30
have the word of	God	in them that the	9, 26/ 3

that the words of	God	which God will have	9, 26/ 4
words of God which	God	will have us believe	9, 26/ 4
be those words of	God	that yet remain unwritten	9, 26/ 9
which the words of	God	are written. And therefore	9, 26/ 10
how the word of	God	was before any church	9, 26/ 33
how the word of	God	was written before it	9, 26/ 34
that no word of	God	is now to be	9, 27/ 19
scripture prove us that	God	hath caused all such	9, 27/ 36
written all things that	God	bindeth us to believe	9, 30/ 20
was a necessity wherefore	God	caused all necessary things	9, 30/ 33
kept and preserved by	God	, or by man, or	9, 31/ 20
If he say by	God	, then be they of	9, 31/ 20
false, and that yet	God	hath kept them, then	9, 31/ 22
not been preserved by	God	among Christian people, but	9, 31/ 30
or devil: yet since	God	is as strong and	9, 31/ 32
keeping of false things,	God	could as well do	9, 31/ 34
before him -- that	God	did cause all necessary	9, 32/ 1
turning his tale to	God	, crying out, O good	9, 32/ 9
in the word of	God	unwritten and taught unto	9, 32/ 15
be a worker with	God	toward the attaining of	9, 33/ 27
is the gift of	God	, and not of us	9, 34/ 4
here in hand -- "	God	hath willingly begotten us	9, 34/ 11
willingly," and argueth thus: "	God	begot us ' willingly	9, 34/ 14
is none instrument of	God	, nor nothing else but	9, 35/ 5
Saint James saith that	God	hath cleansed us "by	9, 35/ 6
never a word of	God	were true but only	9, 35/ 9
truth, the word of	God	that a preacher preacheth	9, 35/ 10
that sacrament. And as	God	useth the one token	9, 35/ 15
a willing worker with	God	, or else whereto should	9, 35/ 21
faith? -- so may	God	use the other token	9, 35/ 23
at such time as	God	goeth about to beget	9, 36/ 12
walk and work with	God	by captiving of his	9, 36/ 23
by walking on with	God	willingly after that God	9, 37/ 32
God willingly after that	God	hath prevented him with	9, 37/ 32
and with man, which	God	first began in man	9, 38/ 14
mend and turn, else	God	leaveth finally his own	9, 38/ 18
Howbeit, of very truth,	God	upon such folk as	9, 40/ 16
lost their glory; yet	God	hath suffered them to	9, 40/ 22
as I said before,	God	hath on Tyndale, Barnes	9, 41/ 5
For in good faith,	God	hath, as it seemeth	9, 41/ 8
Babylon for themselves against	God	had such a stop	9, 41/ 11
another said: surely so	God	upon these heretics of	9, 41/ 13
true Catholic Church --	God	, I say, which when	9, 41/ 18

abominable heretics and against	God	and his sacraments and	9, 42/ 1
the right way from	God	, and have lived all	9, 44/ 5
saints, ceremonies, service of	God	, the very sacraments and	9, 44/ 27
such as have unto	God	promised and vowed the	9, 46/ 2
good health I pray	God	long keep and continue	9, 47/ 7
But I dare take	God	and them also to	9, 47/ 31
for my thanks of	God	, that is their better	9, 48/ 1
consecrated and dedicated unto	God	. But whereas the brethren	9, 48/ 21
much less indifferent. For	God	keep me from being	9, 48/ 37
Church and heretics, between	God	and the devil, to	9, 49/ 4
most eminent orders that	God	hath here ordained in	9, 50/ 29
But I trust in	God	that in that point	9, 52/ 27
good man's mind. For	God	forbid that any Christian	9, 52/ 29
England hath had hitherto,	God	be thanked, as good	9, 53/ 9
realm, the scripture of	God	, and the laws of	9, 53/ 36
Howbeit, I trust in	God	very far from so	9, 54/ 31
that murmur and dissension (	God	knoweth how it began	9, 54/ 34
by the grace of	God	agree, I will tell	9, 58/ 13
to the honor of	God	and good example of	9, 67/ 28
every man's duty toward	God	is so great that	9, 67/ 31
it the honor of	God	, and rather covet to	9, 68/ 9
now, as I pray	God	that when there shall	9, 68/ 16
And that some serve	God	for a worldly laud	9, 69/ 1
the pure love of	God	. That same some that	9, 69/ 2
some very naught before	God	, whom yet in the	9, 69/ 11
great special cause that	God	hath so long held	9, 69/ 16
Pacifier assigneth, of serving	God	for laud, is, I	9, 69/ 21
but because they serve	God	for laud, ye shall	9, 69/ 35
because they serve not	God	as they should do	9, 70/ 4
ease, and some serve	God	of vainglory, for laud	9, 70/ 5
is not, I thank	God	, in England yet, nor	9, 70/ 22
good indeed, and served	God	never so well, this	9, 70/ 32
all that, and serve	God	but for vainglory, to	9, 71/ 1
call the honor of	God	, and in such things	9, 71/ 9
men, the honor of	God	-- I wot ne'er	9, 71/ 13
as honor done to	God	-- he seemeth to	9, 71/ 16
they do or displease	God	; and so doth every	9, 72/ 1
get by them, beseech	God	to keep in men's	9, 73/ 37
my part, I thank	God	, I never heard yet	9, 74/ 14
strangleth the love of	God	. And therefore they think	9, 75/ 7
they be ordained of	God	, and that the disorder	9, 75/ 26
Supplication of Beggars. But	God	gave him such grace	9, 76/ 1
at the worst. And	God	sendeth some of them	9, 76/ 8

and yet is now,	God	be thanked, his own	9, 76/ 18
strangleth, the love of	God	. And these that thus	9, 77/ 5
strangle the love of	God	: that is many times	9, 77/ 23
men in plenty forget	God	, which in penury run	9, 77/ 24
whom the love of	God	is neither letted nor	9, 77/ 27
strangle the love of	God	-- then were the	9, 77/ 31
letted him to love	God	. For that is, ye	9, 78/ 3
much may so love	God	as he may come	9, 78/ 7
they say, to love	God	-- it had been	9, 78/ 16
as yet I thank	God	that of this matter	9, 79/ 13
little die and depart,	God	in like wise little	9, 83/ 26
have of devotion toward	God	given to the clergy	9, 84/ 25
the clergy to serve	God	and pray for all	9, 84/ 25
open truths revealed by	God	, and the contrary belief	9, 86/ 6
part, as help me	God	, I verily trust he	9, 86/ 23
and body saved. Would	God	these same some folk	9, 88/ 32
without the displeasure of	God	and peril of their	9, 91/ 18
so immediately derived of	God	, that the people are	9, 96/ 11
against the law of	God	that it were not	9, 96/ 36
so immediately derived from	God	, that the people are	9, 97/ 31
so immediately derived of	God	, that the people are	9, 99/ 1
given them immediately by	God	; but have authority now	9, 99/ 9
immediately given them of	God	-- then hath this	9, 99/ 17
that they have, either	God	hath given them himself	9, 99/ 19
of the Spirit of	God	is, according to Christ's	9, 100/ 5
to the Spirit of	God	necessary for you to	9, 100/ 22
nor the churches of	God	." But now will this	9, 101/ 2
and so immediate of	God	, that the people are	9, 101/ 7
so far fallen from	God	as to preach the	9, 101/ 17
Collect, and therein pray	God	that it may please	9, 102/ 35
privily." But likewise as	God	, for all that counsel	9, 104/ 5
laud and glory to	God	: so dare I boldly	9, 104/ 11
now do. And would	God	, as Saint Paul saith	9, 105/ 31
-- so we begin,	God	wot, to fast full	9, 106/ 20
between them and us,	God	knoweth the better and	9, 108/ 31
of appeasing: I pray	God	that some of the	9, 109/ 7
further ordering of heretics,	God	will not fail to	9, 109/ 18
of false slanderous words,	God	will then make them	9, 109/ 22
fear in the pursuing,	God	will send them a	9, 109/ 25
cease to call upon	God	for strength, and then	9, 109/ 29
forget the fear --	God	(which, when he hath	9, 109/ 33
preach the word of	God	but that, as he	9, 110/ 13
as well. And verily,	God	be thanked, I hear	9, 118/ 31

heresy, as help me	God	, saving, as I said	9, 118/ 34
I not, I thank	God	, the richer of one	9, 120/ 9
his forthcoming again. Would	God	this Pacifier might have	9, 121/ 11
For so help me	God	, and none otherwise, but	9, 122/ 23
punished many men; which	God	forbid were true. For	9, 128/ 4
albeit I trust in	God	the man meant himself	9, 129/ 25
through the stroke of	God	revenging their malice and	9, 135/ 12
a false traitor to	God	, is in all laws	9, 136/ 10
these matters of heresy,	God	be thanked, hitherto full	9, 140/ 2
but I trust in	God	it is not so	9, 140/ 20
and great gifts of	God	, as chastity, liberality, patience	9, 142/ 9
to spiritual rulers before	God	, when he shall ask	9, 142/ 20
other great gifts of	God	, patience, soberness, temperance, and	9, 142/ 36
duty so negligent, whether	God	suffer to grow to	9, 145/ 1
and grudge against them,	God	, whom their such negligence	9, 145/ 3
defame, do earnestly pray	God	for him, to give	9, 150/ 20
way. And they pray	God	heartily to be more	9, 150/ 22
self. But, blessed be	God	, when he came to	9, 157/ 7
it made their hearts (	God	be thanked) faint and	9, 157/ 30
Right Reverend Father in	God	Cuthbert, now bishop of	9, 158/ 7
own at length, though	God	for our sin suffer	9, 160/ 29
ever it should (as	God	forbid it should, and	9, 160/ 35
aid and help of	God	, but that the presence	9, 161/ 1
good Christian readers, would	God	the world were such	9, 166/ 21
to the honor of	God	and peace of Christ's	9, 166/ 35
to the displeasure of	God	and provoking of his	9, 167/ 10
by the Spirit of	God	and tradition of his	9, 169/ 11
my poor counsel, pray	God	inspire himself to believe	9, 169/ 30
whom himself thinketh, between	God	and his new-cleansed conscience	9, 169/ 36
words: Now shall I (	God	willing) at my next	9, 171/ 11
-- I beseech Almighty	God	to grant us; and	9, 172/ 26
for glory, pray to	God	for us all. Amen	9, 172/ 30
school, and shall with	God's	grace, though they never	9, 13/ 25
liberty to leave all	God's	words unbelieved. And then	9, 18/ 19
all their truth of	God's	word, in that they	9, 19/ 30
contrariwise, the truth of	God's	word is of herself	9, 19/ 36
thus thou seest that	God's	truth dependeth not of	9, 20/ 5
which will not believe	God's	word but if he	9, 21/ 5
believe it written; since	God's	word taketh its authority	9, 21/ 6
the Gospel was in	God's	mind, nor before it	9, 23/ 16
make men ween that	God's	word were of none	9, 23/ 20
the Gospel, nor before	God's	word, but only say	9, 24/ 22
before the Gospel and	God's	word was put in	9, 24/ 23

is to wit, that	God's	word was ere ever	9, 25/ 20
to be taken for	God's	word by the teaching	9, 27/ 19
before that any of	God's	words were written therein	9, 27/ 23
the right understanding of	God's	word already written. And	9, 28/ 35
and saith they were	God's	words -- all those	9, 31/ 3
therefore they be not	God's	words nor any necessary	9, 31/ 5
for the fulfilling of	God's	commandment and ordinance. Howbeit	9, 35/ 26
whether he will, at	God's	calling to faith (by	9, 36/ 20
upon the continuance of	God's	gracious help thereunto, and	9, 36/ 26
he will else reject	God's	good and gracious motion	9, 36/ 27
be true, yet upon	God's	gracious prevention and first	9, 38/ 9
began in man by	God's	own prevention without man	9, 38/ 15
not one man for	God's	part this eight hundred	9, 44/ 21
well himself (as by	God's	grace he doth), then	9, 60/ 39
for the use of	God's	service honorably. And then	9, 71/ 19
in that congregation to	God's	honor graciously gathered together	9, 100/ 3
church in time of	God's	service, lest such as	9, 100/ 28
of the goodness that	God's	benefits unto man requireth	9, 108/ 19
anything do but by	God's	special sufferance; and that	9, 160/ 24
sample the goodly and	godly	, mild and gentle fashion	9, 5/ 25
holy profession of their	godly	state of living. Then	9, 71/ 26
a spirit in close	goeth	about secretly, velut negotium	9, 15/ 1
perceiveth; and therefore he	goeth	farther and draweth nearer	9, 24/ 26
proved a fool, he	goeth	, as ye see, further	9, 25/ 13
And therefore this preacher	goeth	, as I say, somewhat	9, 27/ 10
truth the thing that	goeth	nearer to their purpose	9, 35/ 33
such time as God	goeth	about to beget him	9, 36/ 12
time as his grandfather	goeth	about by nature to	9, 36/ 14
how far the matter	goeth	; which if he read	9, 37/ 10
Pacifier, as some say,	goeth	yet worse to work	9, 60/ 5
of pride. But then	goeth	he forth and setteth	9, 65/ 32
ween, as the world	goeth	now, be very easy	9, 82/ 33
likelihood some such as	goeth	much abroad, for else	9, 94/ 6
that since this Pacifier	goeth	so busily abroad that	9, 104/ 15
faith that the spirituality	goeth	in that point, which	9, 105/ 21
upon that misimagined surmise,	goeth	on farther and saith	9, 111/ 3
cometh he and covertly	goeth	about to make men	9, 142/ 6
such holy pretexts he	goeth	about ungodly to defame	9, 150/ 19
therewith, yet his book	goeth	about, by sowing of	9, 150/ 25
hope, the good man	goeth	him home, and there	9, 159/ 15
his trust in craft)	goeth	about his matter busily	9, 159/ 18
officio were gone, home	goeth	the tinker again merrily	9, 164/ 10
one; and so home	goeth	the tinker again. Then	9, 164/ 17

so that yet home	goeth	the tinker again. Now	9, 164/ 29
find the same gay,	golden	distinction of historical faith	9, 38/ 31
far as I have	gone	, have I put in	9, 7/ 14
is a great way	gone	onward in its unhappy	9, 54/ 35
of them that are	gone	, the clergy would, I	9, 89/ 10
not in some things	gone	about overmuch to appease	9, 109/ 8
not failed to have	gone	further abroad and to	9, 117/ 23
you cannot, ye be	gone	now so far. For	9, 125/ 5
and hath begun and	gone	on a great way	9, 125/ 13
thus far hath he	gone	in his first chapter	9, 129/ 24
matter had not there	gone	out at length to	9, 139/ 9
men be ceased and	gone	-- but that they	9, 151/ 8
heresies, be ceased and	gone	. And surely I think	9, 152/ 6
heretics would commonly be	gone	before the commission could	9, 161/ 28
calling ex officio were	gone	, home goeth the tinker	9, 164/ 10
these heretics so clean	gone	and forgotten, and all	9, 166/ 24
content that he were	gone	in time than over-long	9, 168/ 3
leaveth finally his own	good-begun	work unfinished. And therefore	9, 38/ 18
far passing in all	goodly	feature and favor; nor	9, 3/ 9
for a sample the	goodly	and godly, mild and	9, 5/ 25
Tyndale's chapter is so	goodly	confuted. The very formal	9, 15/ 21
were not this a	goodly	way? Surely, for my	9, 51/ 32
not used such a	goodly	, mild manner, and such	9, 52/ 3
the churches fair and	goodly	, and in appareling the	9, 71/ 18
wear was, before his	goodly	counsel so by this	9, 98/ 17
Church. This is a	goodly	false surmise, grounded, as	9, 108/ 1
to goods by such	goodly	ways, it is no	9, 119/ 36
of heretics what another	goodly	"some say" this good	9, 150/ 32
and surety as the	goodly	devices of this Pacifier	9, 163/ 1
God of his infinite	goodness	hath made us by	9, 16/ 6
God, of his merciful	goodness	, by his holy word	9, 16/ 9
by name, whose special	goodness	shall have record and	9, 45/ 27
own singular bounty and	goodness	and special favor toward	9, 47/ 19
of their own inward	goodness	to construe and report	9, 105/ 3
in respect of the	goodness	that God's benefits unto	9, 108/ 19
in such kind of	goodness	as the frailty of	9, 108/ 23
for the difference in	goodness	between them and us	9, 108/ 31
by their wisdom and	goodness	moderate and temper the	9, 141/ 22
himself will of his	goodness	specially now vouchsafe as	9, 170/ 25
hands much other men's	goods	, and for a while	9, 76/ 10
any man's land or	goods	from him, pretending that	9, 77/ 17
deal further than the	goods	or possessions of only	9, 77/ 21
that would have the	goods	taken from the Church	9, 85/ 22

and to have their	goods	and possessions themselves; and	9, 95/ 21
Church and have their	goods	and possessions themselves. Now	9, 112/ 30
I can come to	goods	by such goodly ways	9, 119/ 36
others too, both in	goods	, body, and soul. And	9, 132/ 26
hands should forfeit both	goods	and lands; and that	9, 162/ 19
Church was before the	Gospel	. It is plain enough	9, 16/ 18
Church Were before the	Gospel	, or the Gospel before	9, 19/ 6
the Gospel, or the	Gospel	before the Church." Which	9, 19/ 6
congregation, be before the	Gospel	, or the Gospel before	9, 19/ 14
the Gospel, or the	Gospel	before the Church. Which	9, 19/ 14
begotten, then is the	Gospel	before the Church. Paul	9, 19/ 19
is the word or	Gospel	before the congregation. And	9, 19/ 26
Church was before the	Gospel	was written; and that	9, 20/ 29
chapter of Saint John's	Gospel	. Which he did not	9, 21/ 20
I said that the	Gospel	and the word of	9, 22/ 1
was before that the	Gospel	that now is written	9, 22/ 3
any part of the	Gospel	was written; for as	9, 22/ 4
for all the whole	Gospel	-- that is to	9, 22/ 5
Church was before the	Gospel	written. Which thing himself	9, 22/ 12
had been before the	Gospel	and the word of	9, 22/ 14
Church was before the	Gospel	. But now do you	9, 23/ 10
Church was before the	Gospel	written -- do both	9, 23/ 13
not before that the	Gospel	was in God's mind	9, 23/ 16
Church was before the	Gospel	, nor before God's word	9, 24/ 22
Church was before the	Gospel	and God's word was	9, 24/ 23
defend. For since the	Gospel	of Christ and the	9, 25/ 24
bringing in of Luther's	gospel	) -- other strangers else	9, 108/ 35
about and teaching his	gospel	in corners, were secretly	9, 164/ 6
Barnes, their two new	gospellers	, with no fairer words	9, 5/ 18
as long as the	Gospels	of Christ hath been	9, 31/ 10
much conversant among her	gossips	, and you have given	9, 59/ 12
waxen better ere they	got	thence, or else to	9, 50/ 1
Howbeit, soon after, he	got	mine answer, I cannot	9, 125/ 9
that when Constantine was	gotten	away, I was fallen	9, 119/ 1
then have I not	gotten	the one half by	9, 120/ 7
is impossible to be	gotten	. But for the point	9, 123/ 20
their shameless clamor nothing	gotten	but rebuke and shame	9, 127/ 21
it happed, the chief	governor	of the city for	9, 80/ 6
except there be some	governors	. And therefore two things	9, 81/ 7
and all good temporal	governors	are then bound to	9, 86/ 16
things as any spiritual	governors	, after a lawful order	9, 100/ 10
give them overly gay	gowns	or light-colored liveries, and	9, 57/ 3
and shall with God's	grace	, though they never read	9, 13/ 25

toward the infusion of	grace	, or washing of the	9, 35/ 4
prevented him with his	grace	by calling on him	9, 37/ 33
progress and increase of	grace	to the perfecting of	9, 38/ 13
fiends be fallen from	grace	, and therefore have lost	9, 40/ 22
the king's most noble	Grace	, is not at this	9, 47/ 6
special, peculiar help of	grace	thereto, I am both	9, 48/ 12
sin and lack of	grace	, in time grow and	9, 54/ 32
thereby then by the	grace	of God agree, I	9, 58/ 13
himself (as by God's	grace	he doth), then hath	9, 60/ 39
there be that through	grace	find default only at	9, 75/ 22
God gave him such	grace	afterward that he was	9, 76/ 1
provided, shall inspire his	grace	into the breasts of	9, 83/ 28
better and have more	grace	, but yet that excludeth	9, 85/ 18
good enough, and have	grace	enough too, though not	9, 85/ 19
means of the King's	Grace	and his Council. I	9, 89/ 20
at commandment of His	Grace	and his Council, and	9, 89/ 22
to take him to	grace	, neither; nor to show	9, 90/ 28
person, before the King's	Grace	and his Council, or	9, 94/ 10
a new light of	grace	into the world, and	9, 96/ 7
-- the light of	grace	that is spoken of	9, 96/ 17
past, the light of	grace	that is spoken of	9, 98/ 3
the light of the	grace	that this gracious Pacifier	9, 98/ 11
that the light of	grace	that he spoke of	9, 98/ 36
the light of his	grace	that he spoke of	9, 99/ 14
that the light of	grace	will not appear as	9, 101/ 5
that the light of	grace	will never appear as	9, 102/ 4
now rising again by	grace	, the temporalty is good	9, 108/ 25
reported to the King's	Grace	, His Highness, as a	9, 127/ 9
his Council, beseeching His	Grace	of help in that	9, 137/ 33
to give him the	grace	to change this evil	9, 150/ 21
shall I, with the	grace	of that light which	9, 171/ 18
write may have the	grace	to write well or	9, 172/ 23
of pain, may for	grace	every party pray for	9, 172/ 28
heaven, both here for	grace	and there for glory	9, 172/ 30
wedded monks and friars,	graceless	apostates, and heretics. And	9, 30/ 5
else but a bare,	graceless	token, because Saint James	9, 35/ 5
and by the king's	gracious	proclamation openly forbidden, I	9, 11/ 29
-- the old holy,	gracious	doctors and saints, or	9, 30/ 4
the continuance of God's	gracious	help thereunto, and thereby	9, 36/ 26
reject God's good and	gracious	motion and resist it	9, 36/ 28
true, yet upon God's	gracious	prevention and first calling	9, 38/ 9
have of the king's	gracious	gift, I have not	9, 47/ 16
the grace that this	gracious	Pacifier spoke of before	9, 98/ 11

congregation to God's honor	graciously	gathered together, the good	9, 100/ 3
a good master in	grammar	to read. Thirdly, that	9, 148/ 9
rules of rhetoric or	grammatical	congruity either, or oversight	9, 63/ 15
such time as his	grandfather	goeth about by nature	9, 36/ 13
their fathers, and their	grandfathers	, and their grandfathers' great-	9, 44/ 1
and their grandfathers' great-	grandfathers	too. For they say	9, 44/ 2
your fathers, and your	grandfathers	, you have known to	9, 169/ 1
their fathers, and their	grandfathers	also, taken evermore for	9, 169/ 3
their grandfathers, and their	grandfathers'	great- grandfathers too. For	9, 44/ 1
word, we must needs	grant	that he that begot	9, 16/ 24
Then needs must we	grant	that the word of	9, 16/ 37
therefore must we needs	grant	that the word of	9, 17/ 13
word, we must needs	grant	that he that begot	9, 24/ 1
Then needs must we	grant	that the word of	9, 24/ 14
therefore must we needs	grant	that the word of	9, 25/ 4
believe the Church will	grant	both, and whoso believe	9, 32/ 17
divers things by the	grant	of kings and princes	9, 99/ 10
beseech Almighty God to	grant	us; and that all	9, 172/ 26
not had one groat	granted	me since I first	9, 47/ 21
that ever any king	granted	them the authority that	9, 99/ 22
of heresy. Howbeit, he	granteth	that where one is	9, 154/ 18
infect others: then he	granteth	it convenient that he	9, 154/ 21
no purgatory; and that	granting	of pardons riseth of	9, 75/ 13
for souls in purgatory,	granting	of pardons, pilgrimages, making	9, 85/ 5
men; and by those	grants	have such right in	9, 99/ 11
have by the like	grants	in theirs. And therefore	9, 99/ 12
it went about in	grazing	till it was beaten	9, 118/ 28
grandfathers, and their grandfathers'	great-	grandfathers too. For they	9, 44/ 1
church and faith, the	greater	pleasure (as for mine	9, 45/ 5
realm christened of no	greater	quantity, as good and	9, 53/ 12
than a bridecake, and	greater	than a Christmas loaf	9, 72/ 10
import and signify some	greater	number, pardie, than one	9, 114/ 29
mind been somewhat a	greater	fault in the spirituality	9, 145/ 4
in Basel. And the	greater	hope have they because	9, 158/ 18
true, were of the	greatest	weight; and telleth them	9, 55/ 27
city, and of the	greatest	power save only the	9, 79/ 29
of truth. For the	greatest	, and highest, and most	9, 99/ 18
commanded certain of the	greatest	lords of his Council	9, 127/ 8
handling examined by the	greatest	lords temporal of the	9, 127/ 26
wheresoever they come, the	greatest	division that can be	9, 128/ 24
by all together. But	greatly	can I not marvel	9, 9/ 12
it shall not force	greatly	which one, throughout all	9, 10/ 3
answer the brethren boast	greatly	and say that I	9, 14/ 20

Temporality: I am not	greatly	blameworthy therein. For his	9, 52/ 6
And many good neighbors	greatly	marvel, iwis, upon what	9, 58/ 11
to fear that he	greatly	forced not for the	9, 61/ 4
temporality is not very	greatly	encumbered; or else the	9, 62/ 12
whereby the people have	greatly	been inquieted. Diverse opinions	9, 66/ 9
we should either pity	greatly	their cost or envy	9, 73/ 26
honor and riches letteth	greatly	devotion -- so much	9, 74/ 33
clergy, he doth indeed	greatly	defame the people, when	9, 93/ 3
people; and that is	greatly	to be lamented, and	9, 96/ 3
thereof, that they should	greatly	need to be appeased	9, 108/ 9
say, nor yet very	greatly	care. And yet stand	9, 120/ 28
But there shall not	greatly	need such a bishop	9, 125/ 29
confederacies, I would not	greatly	wish to be confederate	9, 145/ 8
therefore men need not	greatly	to grudge or envy	9, 145/ 12
turn, they cared not	greatly	what; but afterward, with	9, 156/ 3
that, of late very	greatly	increased; and so more	9, 162/ 35
the three Gregorys of	Greece	, holy saints all three	9, 29/ 7
as lusty, fresh, and	green	as after any shower	9, 169/ 28
three, and holy Saint	Gregory	the pope, with all	9, 29/ 7
Cyril, and the three	Gregorys	of Greece, holy saints	9, 29/ 6
breach whereby the custom	grew	. For as for fasting	9, 106/ 2
in time, before they	grew	to so many. And	9, 161/ 11
have more cause of	grief	against me than him	9, 123/ 13
to have cause of	grief	or grudge against me	9, 123/ 15
or to any man's	grief	or grudge put in	9, 144/ 20
accumulate and exaggerate the	griefs	, and by all the	9, 55/ 19
he might, make the	griefs	appear many, great, and	9, 55/ 20
but the one to	grieve	the other, the naughty	9, 54/ 9
find himself so sore	grieved	with anything that I	9, 120/ 13
temporality should be most	grieved	with and grudge at	9, 129/ 10
which in my writing	grieveth	this blessed brotherhood a	9, 41/ 30
the matter sore and	grievous	: that -- whereas they	9, 42/ 20
our souls than so	grievously	to punish us for	9, 146/ 24
our souls than so	grievously	to punish us for	9, 150/ 15
I have not one	groat	by the means of	9, 47/ 16
have not had one	groat	granted me since I	9, 47/ 21
the richer of one	groat	, and yet have they	9, 120/ 10
ye seek," but to	ground	they fell forthwith, upright	9, 160/ 21
with an untrue surmise	grounded	upon imagination, and after	9, 107/ 19
a goodly false surmise,	grounded	, as I said, upon	9, 108/ 1
their so saying be	grounded	but upon imagination and	9, 114/ 12
whoso be so deeply	grounded	in malice, to the	9, 167/ 36
Pacifier speaketh of and	groundeth	his conclusions upon, the	9, 109/ 14

may little and little	grow	too strong for both	9, 54/ 4
of grace, in time	grow	and come to it	9, 54/ 33
heresies, I say, may	grow	and go forward, as	9, 69/ 27
as they begin to	grow	now and prosper full	9, 69/ 27
by their means might	grow	the loss and destruction	9, 113/ 24
think were good to	grow	. The Forty-first Chapter And	9, 135/ 19
and less good would	grow	thereof if folk would	9, 137/ 8
whether God suffer to	grow	to a secret, unperceived	9, 145/ 1
how little fruit would	grow	thereof. And when this	9, 150/ 3
it beginneth almost to	grow	in custom that among	9, 158/ 20
part should hap to	grow	so strong as they	9, 160/ 38
and found great harm	grow	that they were not	9, 161/ 18
thereof would at length	grow	some great commotion and	9, 161/ 21
decay, and more harm	grow	thereon than any man	9, 167/ 12
manner of increase and	growing	of this man's oration	9, 62/ 34
than many more variances	growing	daily, in divers times	9, 64/ 20
the piteous increase and	growing	of his lamentable oration	9, 65/ 12
causes and occasions thereof	grown	and given, in effect	9, 55/ 12
this great grudge is	grown	. And therefore, to the	9, 58/ 12
hath to you is	grown	upon these causes, I	9, 58/ 29
man maketh it, and	grown	to so great as	9, 64/ 26
oversight of the senate	grown	into an unbridled liberty	9, 79/ 35
saith) sprung up and	grown	between the spirituality and	9, 114/ 33
yet hath there not	grown	any universal grudge or	9, 115/ 21
I be so suddenly	grown	to so great substance	9, 119/ 37
more good might have	grown	thereof than the long	9, 144/ 31
that the heretics were	grown	unto such number, courage	9, 162/ 3
the temporality is in	grudge	against the spirituality, not	9, 54/ 28
appease any murmur and	grudge	of the lay people	9, 55/ 8
his process, that the	grudge	is borne by the	9, 55/ 10
assuage, and appease a	grudge	would (as much as	9, 55/ 15
and occasions of the	grudge	. But and if he	9, 55/ 16
and rehearse causes of	grudge	before unknown unto the	9, 55/ 23
and therefore bear a	grudge	unto) the main multitude	9, 56/ 24
have great cause of	grudge	, he rehearseth also some	9, 56/ 39
any cause of great	grudge	. Howbeit, yet in one	9, 57/ 6
what causes this great	grudge	is grown. And therefore	9, 58/ 12
that the displeasure and	grudge	that your husband hath	9, 58/ 29
of this displeasure and	grudge	of the temporality against	9, 64/ 19
cause the clergy to	grudge	against the temporality. And	9, 64/ 22
were, then must this	grudge	of ours against them	9, 64/ 24
the cause of any	grudge	toward the spirituality, wherein	9, 69/ 12
be in division and	grudge	against the clergy --	9, 70/ 3

at this day to	grudge	and complain of very	9, 73/ 16
commonalty were fallen in	grudge	and murmur and at	9, 79/ 30
wist well enough what	grudge	the people had to	9, 80/ 8
into this murmur and	grudge	, they should anon bring	9, 96/ 6
without argument, resistance, or	grudge	, and that they will	9, 97/ 33
selfsame folk that now	grudge	and call them proud	9, 98/ 29
find as great a	grudge	and call them hypocrites	9, 98/ 31
teachings observed, without resistance,	grudge	, or arguments to the	9, 99/ 30
reverence, and without resistance,	grudge	, or arguments, to receive	9, 100/ 8
temporalty that they should	grudge	and say shrewdly by	9, 108/ 14
far fallen in the	grudge	and indignation of the	9, 109/ 3
his audience were in	grudge	and division already against	9, 110/ 29
and in manner universal	grudge	and division now of	9, 114/ 32
would bear a universal	grudge	against all the remnant	9, 115/ 4
so great a universal	grudge	as this Pacifier speaketh	9, 115/ 17
not grown any universal	grudge	or division against any	9, 115/ 21
a cause of the	grudge	that many persons were	9, 115/ 33
may, to pacify the	grudge	ere it begin, use	9, 116/ 1
cause of grief or	grudge	against me nor him	9, 123/ 15
most grieved with and	grudge	at, and therefore should	9, 129/ 10
a universal division and	grudge	of the whole corps	9, 129/ 14
fault and cause of	grudge	and division in the	9, 129/ 17
so sudden a late	grudge	and division were a	9, 144/ 15
any man's grief or	grudge	put in execution, in	9, 144/ 20
cause of division and	grudge	against them, God, whom	9, 145/ 2
need not greatly to	grudge	or envy them for	9, 145/ 12
of all this great	grudge	and division which he	9, 147/ 20
cause to wonder and	grudge	thereat. But when all	9, 147/ 30
and envenom with a	grudge	and hatred against the	9, 150/ 27
many other murmurs and	grudges	besides these that be	9, 95/ 10
spiritual men, knowing these	grudges	and murmurations among the	9, 95/ 13
His other murmurs and	grudges	that he saith he	9, 96/ 20
more to appease these	grudges	of the temporalty toward	9, 102/ 10
without arguments, resistance, or	grudging	against them; or that	9, 96/ 13
without arguments, resistance, or	grudging	against them: in this	9, 99/ 3
without arguments, resistance, or	grudging	. . . -- so that he	9, 101/ 9
may every man well	guess	that I have no	9, 47/ 12
great thing spoken by	guess	, because among many good	9, 65/ 20
among wise men the	guess	and conjecture that in	9, 69/ 10
but upon imagination and	guessing	at the secrets of	9, 114/ 13
and well and honestly	guided	. In which point, though	9, 105/ 19
be suspected and not	guilty	, and so be driven	9, 130/ 16
which cannot be proved	guilty	in heresy, and yet	9, 131/ 34

heretics. But surely my	guise	is not to lay	9, 50/ 18
we have no such	guise	or custom, nor the	9, 101/ 2
lay on faggots and	gunpowder	to put out the	9, 110/ 34
that cast off their	habits	and walk out and	9, 74/ 4
fast, pray, wear the	hair	, give alms, and to	9, 95/ 32
give alms, and wear	hair	, and fast, and pray	9, 102/ 17
alms and wearing of	hair	, and fasting, and praying	9, 102/ 25
fast, and pray, wear	hair	, and give alms. For	9, 103/ 9
the clergy should wear	hair	. He is surely somewhat	9, 106/ 30
wear their shirts of	hair	in sight upon their	9, 107/ 3
for their shirts of	hair	in this way were	9, 107/ 5
fell, he waxed yet	half	weary thereof at last	9, 26/ 21
disciples will never have	half	the lust to look	9, 46/ 16
for money to take	half	the labor and business	9, 48/ 13
ere they had perused	half	, as much as they	9, 81/ 24
more than the one	half	, and felt their opinions	9, 91/ 29
not gotten the one	half	by right. And yet	9, 120/ 7
he had been either	half	so good as I	9, 127/ 11
would he were, or	half	so wise as himself	9, 127/ 12
they will not serve	half	so sufficiently for the	9, 152/ 9
say that more than	half	of every shire is	9, 157/ 4
have taken it in	hand	as could have done	9, 3/ 16
reading have at his	hand	, without remitting over elsewhere	9, 8/ 31
he there hath in	hand	. And therein the labor	9, 8/ 33
was of his enemy's	hand	once poisoned, though he	9, 12/ 2
will bear them in	hand	that it is no	9, 17/ 31
we be now in	hand	, and therein thus he	9, 23/ 8
will bear them in	hand	that it is no	9, 26/ 38
will bear them in	hand	that it is no	9, 28/ 17
will bear them in	hand	that it is no	9, 30/ 25
they bear us in	hand	that it is no	9, 30/ 31
will bear them in	hand	that it is no	9, 32/ 12
will bear them in	hand	it is no scripture	9, 32/ 23
he hath here in	hand	-- "God hath willingly	9, 34/ 11
put in his own	hand	, whether he will, at	9, 36/ 20
murder, had at my	hand	so little favor that	9, 49/ 26
be, found to mine	hand	already, hard were it	9, 52/ 11
we be now in	hand	-- that is to	9, 52/ 31
and bear them in	hand	they were about to	9, 57/ 17
prettily back with his	hand	, and all to buffet	9, 57/ 18
shall come first to	hand	), yet if it be	9, 61/ 26
such things all in	hand	at once, that ever	9, 64/ 14
that he taketh in	hand	to treat of. Now	9, 64/ 34

each other by the	hand	like good fellows, and	9, 67/ 13
so long held his	hand	from giving of some	9, 69/ 16
heard divers, both in	hand	with prelates and secular	9, 79/ 15
as they come unto	hand	, determine your pleasure of	9, 81/ 11
words that his own	hand	wrote; but, after the	9, 90/ 32
too, and out of	hand	bestow the one, and	9, 98/ 26
and with their own	hand	yearly bestow the other	9, 98/ 27
Let not thy left	hand	see what thy right	9, 104/ 1
see what thy right	hand	doth"; as I might	9, 104/ 1
himself beareth them in	hand	) conceived a false suspicion	9, 111/ 15
is here next at	hand	, whereby the proofs of	9, 116/ 19
ever came in my	hand	for heresy, as help	9, 118/ 33
falsely beareth them in	hand	that they have punished	9, 129/ 21
had the matter in	hand	were neither such as	9, 148/ 21
they spoke with in	hand	that they had secretly	9, 156/ 23
the night be at	hand	; and when they were	9, 156/ 28
will bear other in	hand	that this point or	9, 169/ 15
great fault that I	handle	Tyndale and Barnes, their	9, 5/ 17
clearly see that they	handle	their matter so falsely	9, 10/ 9
them that say I	handle	Tyndale and Frith and	9, 40/ 2
the fault that I	handle	these folk so foul	9, 41/ 32
hard for me to	handle	it in such wise	9, 41/ 36
one. For if he	handle	them as truly as	9, 60/ 32
Pacifier would have them	handle	other heretics hereafter, such	9, 89/ 12
best and most charitably	handle	him for the saving	9, 89/ 29
and seen the judges	handle	them with very great	9, 163/ 9
to see the matter	handled	somewhat more at length	9, 37/ 4
been well and charitably	handled	, they might have been	9, 87/ 21
evilly and so uncharitably	handled	that the lack of	9, 88/ 34
or been therein otherwise	handled	than charity with justice	9, 92/ 3
nor, howsoever he have	handled	it, wise will it	9, 125/ 34
been untruly and unjustly	handled	; and this have they	9, 127/ 17
judges in this realm	handled	that thing so cruelly	9, 147/ 29
any slight offense sore	handled	or untruly circumvented and	9, 149/ 27
negligently might it be	handled	, and the matter so	9, 158/ 2
as truly as he	handleth	these -- then shall	9, 60/ 32
entered into religion) he	handleth	here in such wise	9, 65/ 5
none could come, he	handleth	it so that he	9, 141/ 27
matters with such foolish	handling	so shamefully confound themselves	9, 40/ 14
the manner of his	handling	-- to tell you	9, 54/ 24
the manner of his	handling	is far from such	9, 55/ 7
by the spirituality. Which	handling	is not, as meseemeth	9, 55/ 12
by his manner of	handling	, sound in the readers'	9, 56/ 23

all which manner of	handling	it appeareth that if	9, 60/ 38
for an example of	handling	, touch by the way	9, 61/ 20
say that with good	handling	they might have been	9, 87/ 28
with evil and uncharitable	handling	been the occasion that	9, 88/ 27
by good and charitable	handling	of the clergy have	9, 88/ 30
better and more charitable	handling	hath been the loss	9, 88/ 35
What good and charitable	handling	will he devise to	9, 91/ 5
what good and charitable	handling	this Pacifier can devise	9, 91/ 13
of good and charitable	handling	lost and perished in	9, 92/ 22
with good and charitable	handling	have been saved, be	9, 92/ 33
of good and charitable	handling	in body and soul	9, 93/ 18
that might with charitable	handling	have been in body	9, 93/ 31
the evil and uncharitable	handling	of heretics; whereof the	9, 102/ 14
their slack and remiss	handling	. And further if they	9, 109/ 27
and the cause and	handling	examined by the greatest	9, 127/ 26
the spirituality for over-sore	handling	of them that are	9, 129/ 18
be put into the	handling	of cruel judges, it	9, 140/ 18
ween, with his heinous	handling	, that the spiritual judges	9, 147/ 28
day into his own	hands	, and there keep him	9, 6/ 20
it in our own	hands	: this heard I never	9, 14/ 2
to come into his	hands	) write his own words	9, 37/ 22
with them, into whose	hands	they were more loath	9, 49/ 27
up also both his	hands	holily, and would therewith	9, 59/ 26
have engrossed into their	hands	much other men's goods	9, 76/ 9
any abundance in his	hands	. And then if, to	9, 77/ 33
put yourselves in my	hands	, I have devised a	9, 80/ 14
peaceably brought into your	hands	; and that in such	9, 80/ 28
the matter in their	hands	, nor in providing for	9, 89/ 6
obstinacy in the secular	hands	and burned, that have	9, 92/ 1
them to the secular	hands	and therein have done	9, 92/ 12
delivered to the secular	hands	; and that therefore the	9, 92/ 25
delivered to the secular	hands	but Sir Thomas Hitton	9, 93/ 38
hard upon her lily-white	hands	-- whoso would, I	9, 101/ 27
delivered into the secular	hands	, in the most part	9, 115/ 13
ever came in my	hands	am I not, I	9, 120/ 9
run abroad in men's	hands	. For as I have	9, 123/ 29
abroad into every man's	hands	at adventure (because Frith's	9, 124/ 9
abroad in many men's	hands	; and that so long	9, 125/ 6
to come to mine	hands	, I trust to make	9, 125/ 36
out of the ordinary's	hands	. Howbeit, as many as	9, 157/ 13
and in the commissary's	hands	, word was brought him	9, 157/ 17
adventure by feat of	hands	: I nothing doubt of	9, 160/ 39
delivered to the secular	hands	should forfeit both goods	9, 162/ 19

to die or be	hanged	somewhere thereas no man	9, 121/ 15
weight of his matter	hangeth	, except only in the	9, 7/ 10
all their whole heresies	hangeth	(for but if they	9, 21/ 37
that upon his speed	hangeth	all their hope! I	9, 91/ 12
very fain, save for	hanging	, rob spiritual and temporal	9, 76/ 37
little purse of his	hanging	at his doublet, wherein	9, 119/ 30
the Romans' war with	Hannibal	and the city of	9, 79/ 26
into the party of	Hannibal	. "Howbeit," quoth he, "if	9, 80/ 13
scripture," verily if it	hap	(as it happeth often	9, 32/ 23
he that is regenerated	hap	to be more than	9, 36/ 18
some truth they might	hap	to hear whereupon they	9, 121/ 37
surely though sometimes it	hap	that a man be	9, 133/ 15
but that some may	hap	to do it, so	9, 147/ 2
false but some may	hap	to say it. And	9, 147/ 3
but some man may	hap	to say it, so	9, 147/ 5
pretext of pacifying may	hap	to repeat and report	9, 147/ 6
without punishment, it might	hap	to punish innocents more	9, 153/ 32
time, so might it	hap	here too. And verily	9, 158/ 4
the heretics' part should	hap	to grow so strong	9, 160/ 38
even now, some parts	haply	there are whereupon they	9, 11/ 15
therein (which I shall	haply	make you to mark	9, 23/ 6
hath been written, and	haply	somewhat before, too, as	9, 31/ 11
their villainous mouths, and	haply	say true by some	9, 51/ 17
with his wife (and	haply	not all without cause	9, 57/ 28
saying, though he might	haply	in some of them	9, 59/ 1
apparel too, some others	haply	that love them not	9, 78/ 26
unlikely as it would	haply	seem that Frith would	9, 123/ 22
his bishop, that preacheth	haply	against the faith, and	9, 145/ 31
was his faith, though	haply	he were not then	9, 146/ 4
be ordered before. And	haply	if any such men	9, 153/ 17
am, it may better	haply	become him merrily to	9, 170/ 37
upon him. But so	happed	it then that as	9, 76/ 19
In which city so	happed	it that the commonalty	9, 79/ 30
-- being, as it	happed	, the chief governor of	9, 80/ 5
company as it hath	happed	me to be at	9, 81/ 33
-- yet if he	happed	to die or be	9, 121/ 15
his book before. Now	happed	it that upon a	9, 124/ 13
of some likelihood which	happed	him of chance and	9, 133/ 17
my faults cannot yet	happen	on them, but after	9, 5/ 3
mine seen (if it	happen	to come into his	9, 37/ 22
much more if it	happen	in the temporal man	9, 48/ 30
these things, howsoever they	happen	to vary among themselves	9, 71/ 33
shall, I trust, never	happen	) all the prelates in	9, 101/ 32

and he might thereupon	happen	to report it again	9, 122/ 31
ten times more harm	happen	daily to folk as	9, 132/ 24
every matter may it	happen	that he that seemeth	9, 137/ 4
in some special case	happen	to those by whose	9, 138/ 35
cruel judges, it might	happen	that they should many	9, 140/ 19
their malice they might	happen	to punish them also	9, 145/ 22
adversaries -- it may	happen	to fare between the	9, 159/ 3
now if it should	happen	him to say and	9, 165/ 37
men among themselves, there	happeneth	, I think, now and	9, 66/ 12
my principal intent, but	happeneth	as an incident to	9, 97/ 15
me the thing that	happeth	in all other men	9, 4/ 11
it hap (as it	happeth	often) that the preachers	9, 32/ 23
words (as it often	happeth	among soldiers), the Macedonians	9, 42/ 18
both: if it so	happeth	, good readers, he found	9, 57/ 27
for any strife that	happeth	between secular priests among	9, 63/ 3
well enough. But yet	happeth	it well that this	9, 67/ 15
hereafter be finished and	happeth	to come to mine	9, 125/ 36
albeit very seldom it	happeth	) that in heresy, upon	9, 131/ 23
that deserveth it not,	happeth	seldom, and as seldom	9, 132/ 21
now, as it often	happeth	that a man cometh	9, 133/ 13
his fault therein, yet	happeth	it in comparison very	9, 133/ 17
with many folk it	happeth	upon a good surety	9, 158/ 23
boast much of his	happy	escape -- yet if	9, 121/ 15
Which question is as	hard	to solve as whether	9, 19/ 15
untouched), it were very	hard	for me to handle	9, 41/ 35
to mine hand already,	hard	were it for me	9, 52/ 11
-- that will be	hard	for this Pacifier to	9, 70/ 23
found they it so	hard	a thing to find	9, 81/ 25
and it will be	hard	for them to bring	9, 96/ 3
disciplining rod beaten her	hard	upon her lily-white hands	9, 101/ 27
that it will be	hard	to bring any such	9, 123/ 3
is a thing very	hard	to get them well	9, 124/ 6
to be a very	hard	law, for a man	9, 130/ 15
should now think so	hard	a law as this	9, 131/ 26
heresy, it would be	hard	to redress it without	9, 138/ 25
it will be very	hard	that any such thing	9, 139/ 26
yet it will be	hard	to find any one	9, 142/ 11
bad that it be	hard	to find any one	9, 142/ 24
to find, and so	hard	to understand, that very	9, 146/ 30
be somewhat the more	hard	because that whereas men	9, 152/ 31
shall it be marvelous	hard	to find any one	9, 152/ 33
yet it will be	hard	to find any one	9, 153/ 1
be, as he saith,	hard	to find any one	9, 153/ 7

wot well, twice as	hard	to find twain; and	9, 153/ 8
it will be so	hard	to find any one	9, 153/ 10
cloister to make them	harlots	. This George Joye did	9, 117/ 36
that they meant none	harm	. And to prove that	9, 11/ 6
readers, have no great	harm	in them at the	9, 33/ 23
of themselves mean none	harm	, that the religious people	9, 69/ 31
good mind, meaning none	harm	, ween everything were well	9, 97/ 24
great deal much more	harm	: yet though I so	9, 117/ 24
thanked, I hear none	harm	of him now. And	9, 118/ 32
never had either bodily	harm	done him or foul	9, 119/ 21
do many folk much	harm	-- I by indenture	9, 126/ 22
work this realm great	harm	and no good. For	9, 130/ 24
else instead of one	harm	(which to him that	9, 132/ 21
have ten times more	harm	happen daily to folk	9, 132/ 23
laws, he saith, much	harm	. But, now, what laws	9, 141/ 24
evil judge may do	harm	? But then, to show	9, 141/ 25
of the Church much	harm	and little good or	9, 141/ 27
of men's shame or	harm	, and of their mishandling	9, 148/ 11
many times do much	harm	, by the taking away	9, 148/ 36
heretics, and found great	harm	grow that they were	9, 161/ 18
the other side, what	harm	would come of his	9, 163/ 28
faith decay, and more	harm	grow thereon than any	9, 167/ 12
done never so much	harm	before -- yet after	9, 167/ 30
in malice, to the	harm	of his own soul	9, 167/ 37
both innocents be saved	harmless	well enough and offenders	9, 155/ 21
since complain of his	harms	to the king or	9, 121/ 8
sundry places much he	harpeth	upon the laws of	9, 143/ 32
in this point none	haste	, "quothe he, "but one	9, 81/ 1
lightness ready to give	hasty	credence to other folk	9, 8/ 1
fire and shaketh his	hat	after a shower of	9, 133/ 12
as I think, heartily	hate	but he that hateth	9, 88/ 17
As touching heretics, I	hate	that vice of theirs	9, 167/ 19
his so doing not	hated	of the spirituality, no	9, 110/ 16
not well if he	hated	the spirituality indeed (as	9, 143/ 21
hate but he that	hateth	also the faith --	9, 88/ 18
write of me for	hatred	that they bear to	9, 45/ 4
Or, finally, if for	hatred	of their faults, no	9, 55/ 21
fordone, have an inward	hatred	unto the profit of	9, 73/ 4
bring a man in	hatred	or obloquy. For surely	9, 86/ 26
aggrieve and bring in	hatred	among the people the	9, 88/ 24
ears to mitigate their	hatred	with; and with such	9, 110/ 31
lies of malice and	hatred	against all those that	9, 121/ 25
of mind, nor of	hatred	nor for corruption of	9, 135/ 28

is not done of	hatred	, nor for corruption of	9, 136/ 1
spirituality in the more	hatred	, and to make the	9, 143/ 11
with a grudge and	hatred	against the spirituality, and	9, 150/ 27
there were one that,	having	day of challenge appointed	9, 6/ 18
secondly, also, if the	having	of the scripture in	9, 13/ 17
And therefore, good readers,	having	this thing in your	9, 22/ 16
this preacher too, man	having	age and use of	9, 35/ 20
upon such folk as,	having	wit and learning, fall	9, 40/ 16
Paul, where he saith, "	Having	meat and drink and	9, 78/ 22
Pacifier: that the ordinary,	having	good proofs and yet	9, 90/ 6
of the Altar, I,	having	a copy thereof sent	9, 123/ 27
heretics cast upon my	head	can do my mind	9, 45/ 2
fall again in his	head	. And I was from	9, 118/ 12
a form, if her	head	hung anything low in	9, 118/ 18
them quite over her	head	. Whereupon I, being advertised	9, 118/ 21
any mishandling of his	head	so dulled or dazed	9, 119/ 8
that, bound about the	head	with a cord and	9, 119/ 25
any good, honest man's	head	, for the words of	9, 123/ 4
burn it over his	head	. Whereupon the commissary, worse	9, 157/ 20
able to hide his	head	. Then, after that I	9, 171/ 22
them all by the	heads	and throw them in	9, 51/ 18
place to hide their	heads	, or to keep them	9, 76/ 13
canker no cure can	heal	, cut off in season	9, 166/ 38
whose life and good	health	I pray God long	9, 47/ 7
be cured, and for	health	of the whole body	9, 53/ 33
go busily about to	heap	up to the sky	9, 41/ 14
rather seek out and	heap	up a sort of	9, 56/ 22
truth, among a great	heap	of shrewd faults rehearsed	9, 56/ 37
that if I have	heaped	up so much good	9, 120/ 6
they bring in by	heaps	unto every man among	9, 73/ 36
boast much that they	hear	sometimes divers parts of	9, 5/ 13
brethren boast that they	hear	divers parts of my	9, 11/ 10
see and ears to	hear	, how the word of	9, 17/ 26
see and ears to	hear	, how the word of	9, 26/ 32
read their books or	hear	them till they first	9, 30/ 14
further conclusion, because I	hear	say that the same	9, 38/ 22
forbear to let them	hear	some part of like	9, 45/ 7
stomach to vomit to	hear	their ribaldous railing. And	9, 51/ 5
stop his ears and	hear	them not? Or may	9, 56/ 6
tell you what I	hear	men say that the	9, 58/ 14
in some of them	hear	some others say so	9, 59/ 1
call her (as I	hear	say) ' cursed quean	9, 59/ 17
am very glad to	hear	; and for my part	9, 86/ 22

he were, he should	hear	them undoubtedly say that	9, 88/ 2
be yet glad to	hear	in what wise manner	9, 89/ 11
Sunday to come and	hear	out their matins. And	9, 103/ 14
abroad, and yet I	hear	some say that there	9, 104/ 20
have a pleasure to	hear	it, yet would no	9, 110/ 26
lying that whoso shall	hear	them speak and knoweth	9, 117/ 1
God be thanked, I	hear	none harm of him	9, 118/ 31
reported since, as I	hear	say, to divers, that	9, 119/ 23
they might hap to	hear	whereupon they might build	9, 121/ 37
truth very heavy to	hear	that the young, foolish	9, 122/ 3
of such heresies never	hear	so much as the	9, 123/ 31
be, peradventure, some that	hear	the brethren speak of	9, 124/ 22
afresh, and hath, I	hear	say, the devilish books	9, 125/ 11
then saw nor yet	hear	any likelihood), I would	9, 134/ 16
weight but they shall	hear	thereof, and may consider	9, 139/ 27
a simple, unlearned man	hear	the preaching of his	9, 145/ 30
faith itself, because I	hear	some men much speak	9, 170/ 1
brotherhood that ever I	heard	of. Howbeit, glad would	9, 8/ 11
at home, when she	heard	him boast it, how	9, 12/ 12
too, that ever I	heard	pass the mouth of	9, 12/ 21
our own hands: this	heard	I never any wise	9, 14/ 2
when the brethren have	heard	such a wise word	9, 14/ 6
whereupon, when I had	heard	it, I longed sore	9, 14/ 24
readers, here have ye	heard	Tyndale's chapter -- the	9, 20/ 12
the time, that never	heard	of it before), he	9, 38/ 6
her husband had never	heard	of before. And some	9, 58/ 22
and there I have	heard	some others say, whether	9, 58/ 26
ever her husband had	heard	of, and some of	9, 59/ 36
too -- had anything	heard	of before, as are	9, 60/ 10
have I divers times	heard	-- as sometimes one	9, 64/ 2
thank God, I never	heard	yet of any one	9, 74/ 14
bargained, the other had	heard	an inkling, which yet	9, 76/ 21
it. But I have	heard	some good and wise	9, 77/ 11
-- for before, I	heard	little talking of such	9, 79/ 9
this matter I never	heard	any such), but for	9, 79/ 13
familiar talking, have I	heard	divers, both in hand	9, 79/ 14
prelates (for I have	heard	many laymen that would	9, 82/ 26
to my remembrance have	heard	of before: that is	9, 84/ 33
himself thinketh, nor hath	heard	so much as any	9, 87/ 30
bad as good. Who	heard	ever the prelates of	9, 101/ 12
far as ever I	heard	, the monks use not	9, 104/ 22
if this Pacifier have	heard	them so say, though	9, 114/ 11
yet have I not	heard	of late many punished	9, 115/ 26

every man that I	heard	speak thereof, either in	9, 115/ 29
he had of late	heard	much speaking thereof. What	9, 117/ 13
impossible, Frith, if he	heard	the tale told by	9, 122/ 34
there stood by and	heard	. For they should, I	9, 124/ 23
and since have I	heard	of late that he	9, 125/ 10
good skill and hath	heard	a great part read	9, 125/ 33
would, when he had	heard	of a thing that	9, 126/ 6
And some hath been	heard	upon importunate clamor, and	9, 127/ 25
have sworn that they	heard	it not, or remembered	9, 131/ 16
them apart, or have	heard	of the matter ere	9, 132/ 36
as they had never	heard	of before. But now	9, 141/ 17
far as I have	heard	, nor, as I suppose	9, 144/ 33
where they may be	heard	, so fervent and importunate	9, 160/ 4
he must needs have	heard	of and known the	9, 164/ 33
and have, over that,	heard	by them that the	9, 169/ 2
I have not much	heard	that they very merrily	9, 171/ 3
words brought unto the	hearer's	ear and from the	9, 35/ 13
the hearts of the	hearers	, as well and as	9, 25/ 34
that readeth this and	heareth	not the answer --	9, 20/ 20
not tell what he	heareth	some others say? And	9, 56/ 7
every good man that	heareth	them is bound to	9, 86/ 11
realm but that he	heareth	it and can rehearse	9, 104/ 16
he neither seeth nor	heareth	any "some say" that	9, 104/ 18
that every man daily	heareth	-- that there is	9, 110/ 12
bore away upon the	hearing	, did write it diminute	9, 37/ 20
a name, at the	hearing	whereof they cried out	9, 81/ 15
can find in their	heart	to look upon, they	9, 7/ 34
even so the lying	heart	of man can give	9, 19/ 35
giveth witness in his	heart	that it is true	9, 20/ 8
the ear to the	heart	; as the water signifieth	9, 35/ 13
heaviness and sorrow of	heart	? For whereas in times	9, 58/ 5
heaviness and sorrow of	heart	? For there, as in	9, 61/ 32
the truth in his	heart	if he hold against	9, 86/ 9
and yet in his	heart	believe the while full	9, 86/ 31
faith, doth in his	heart	secretly think and believe	9, 87/ 5
that in his own	heart	he loveth and favoereth	9, 88/ 16
way in his own	heart	, contrary to the words	9, 90/ 31
wept even for tender	heart	two days after, when	9, 101/ 25
and cowardice of faint	heart	that, for any worldly	9, 109/ 36
and inclining all his	heart	to the following of	9, 122/ 7
a false faith in	heart	, their words cannot be	9, 127/ 32
encouraging other, took such	heart	and boldness, and openly	9, 157/ 11
his poisoned, proud, obstinate	heart	: I would rather be	9, 168/ 2

if they can for	heart-burning	abide and endure to	9, 38/ 30
can, as I think,	heartily	hate but he that	9, 88/ 17
And they pray God	heartily	to be more merciful	9, 150/ 22
it would do their	hearts	good to see my	9, 5/ 16
saith God, "into their	hearts	, and in their minds	9, 17/ 9
the beginning in their	hearts	, and wrote it in	9, 17/ 10
law written in their	hearts	indeed and in effect	9, 17/ 11
his laws in their	hearts	, and therefore must we	9, 17/ 13
scripture and all believing	hearts	testify that we are	9, 19/ 17
so are all men's	hearts	of themselves dark with	9, 19/ 29
herself and lighteneth the	hearts	of the believers, and	9, 19/ 37
word had purged their	hearts	from lies, from false	9, 20/ 2
saith God, into their	hearts	, and in their minds	9, 24/ 37
the beginning in their	hearts	, and wrote it in	9, 24/ 38
law written in their	hearts	indeed and in effect	9, 25/ 1
his laws in their	hearts	, and therefore must we	9, 25/ 4
it was written in	hearts	ere ever it was	9, 25/ 21
were all written in	hearts	before they were written	9, 25/ 25
write it in the	hearts	of the hearers, as	9, 25/ 34
it in the people's	hearts	at their preaching, at	9, 25/ 36
remain only written in	hearts	, as before the books	9, 26/ 6
very plainly, while their	hearts	abhor and cannot abide	9, 39/ 32
and believe in their	hearts	that all these things	9, 75/ 19
all that, in their	hearts	, some one man may	9, 86/ 29
essay, it made their	hearts	(God be thanked) faint	9, 157/ 30
of good men's good	hearts	, nor of the present	9, 161/ 1
us, and in our	hearts	, as Saint Paul saith	9, 170/ 28
his amendment in as	hearty	, loving manner as I	9, 126/ 18
for cold. For what	heat	or what one spark	9, 23/ 30
come as well to	heaven	, and as soon too	9, 13/ 26
while God liveth in	heaven	and the devil lieth	9, 21/ 33
he may come to	heaven	: then shall there be	9, 78/ 7
day holy saints in	heaven	, of such as were	9, 78/ 9
and you shall have	heaven	" -- they would answer	9, 83/ 1
many blessed saints in	heaven	, have of devotion toward	9, 84/ 24
they be not in	heaven	. For there is no	9, 88/ 8
never a saint in	heaven	, but that all souls	9, 101/ 21
saith) come out of	heaven	and preach a contrary	9, 168/ 30
blessed, holy saints in	heaven	, both here for grace	9, 172/ 29
stand in, without great	heaviness	and sorrow of heart	9, 58/ 4
these days, without great	heaviness	and sorrow of heart	9, 61/ 32
was I then so	heavy	for the loss but	9, 119/ 10
was of truth very	heavy	to hear that the	9, 122/ 3

and which is an	heavy	, and which is a	9, 154/ 26
and which is an	heavy	, and which is an	9, 154/ 27
matter for light or	heavy	must follow the arresting	9, 154/ 32
they should judge light	heavy	and small great, their	9, 154/ 35
he saith to the	Hebrews	, "Dabo leges meas," etc	9, 17/ 7
he saith to the	Hebrews	, "Dabo leges meas," etc	9, 24/ 36
not, and took no	heed	to the matter at	9, 131/ 17
-- it was an	heinous	presumption of one man	9, 12/ 26
great robbery, or an	heinous	murder, or sacrilege in	9, 117/ 16
a wholesome an odious,	heinous	name. For if they	9, 144/ 28
and the most cruel,	heinous	point, in sundry places	9, 147/ 25
men ween, with his	heinous	handling, that the spiritual	9, 147/ 28
but hath always been	held	for a thing excusable	9, 4/ 20
have evermore abhorred and	held	for abominable -- let	9, 29/ 24
therewith right simply, and	held	up also both his	9, 59/ 26
God hath so long	held	his hand from giving	9, 69/ 16
stand together -- have	held	opinion that it is	9, 75/ 1
were accounted thrifty, and	held	their own and other	9, 76/ 11
Church in their council	held	at Jerusalem, did in	9, 100/ 18
for that he hath	held	opinions against that the	9, 145/ 35
for that that he	held	in such case was	9, 146/ 2
Saint Aidan, when he	held	the wrong part of	9, 146/ 5
therefore he was neither	held	as an heretic nor	9, 146/ 12
every man might be	held	excused that would say	9, 149/ 34
the heresies that he	held	-- when the tinker	9, 164/ 31
the devil lieth in	hell	never hereafter shall (bark	9, 21/ 34
the damned devil of	hell	, which so entangleth their	9, 41/ 25
and burned, and in	hell	damned and there burning	9, 93/ 34
into the fire of	hell	. " Now, in these words	9, 122/ 21
nor the gates of	hell	prevail against Christ's church	9, 158/ 34
Cerberus, the mastiff of	hell	, into the light, where	9, 171/ 18
Huessgen, nor all the	hellhounds	that the devil hath	9, 21/ 32
Tyndale, with all the	help	he hath had of	9, 22/ 7
not only do nothing	help	Tyndale (for all the	9, 22/ 26
could be proved, would	help	some heresies well forth	9, 28/ 25
continuance of God's gracious	help	thereunto, and thereby come	9, 36/ 26
-- and take whose	help	he will, too --	9, 37/ 26
fight against it and	help	to destroy it, for	9, 42/ 22
without any special, peculiar	help	of grace thereto, I	9, 48/ 12
as they do, and	help	them forth in the	9, 51/ 10
pull them up and	help	to wipe the copes	9, 51/ 21
writing against their heresies	help	them forth in their	9, 51/ 35
could be content to	help	that they should themselves	9, 52/ 24

them again together, and	help	to make them at	9, 57/ 30
away quite, by the	help	and means of another	9, 69/ 22
in his neck, for	help	of his necessity, panting	9, 83/ 13
much for me as	help	me up again with	9, 83/ 19
for the comfort and	help	of poor folk very	9, 84/ 1
for my part, as	help	me God, I verily	9, 86/ 23
any need of mine	help	therein, and for that	9, 96/ 25
hope, if that may	help	the matter, that then	9, 98/ 10
hand for heresy, as	help	me God, saving, as	9, 118/ 33
were so. For so	help	me God, and none	9, 122/ 23
beseeking His Grace of	help	in that behalf, to	9, 137/ 33
such laws as may	help	forth their purpose, as	9, 138/ 3
have the favor and	help	of temporal men to	9, 138/ 30
that were another good	help	for them -- as	9, 141/ 14
without calling for any	help	therein of the secular	9, 151/ 15
them, this would also	help	to the surety of	9, 153/ 24
thereby, since it would	help	willful offenders to pass	9, 153/ 31
the present aid and	help	of God, but that	9, 161/ 1
and by my means	helped	, that Thomas Philips (which	9, 127/ 2
that it is commonly	helped	with some such circumstances	9, 136/ 27
of Saint James nothing	helpeth	this preacher in his	9, 34/ 32
of man in following,	helpeth	to the attaining of	9, 38/ 11
know them. But what	helpeth	that his undeserved vexation	9, 133/ 7
condemn offenders. And it	helpeth	little that if there	9, 135/ 35
saith that all that	helpeth	little, because the judge	9, 136/ 31
way between us from	hence	forth, if they list	9, 45/ 37
behalf." "Now get you	hence	as wise as a	9, 59/ 23
' get you shortly	hence	. For my husband and	9, 60/ 3
here, and straight from	hence	send his soul for	9, 122/ 20
good Christian souls departed	hence	and yet not out	9, 172/ 28
it shall be from	henceforth	well done for them	9, 106/ 35
of famous memory King	Henry	VII, father to our	9, 73/ 23
the famous prince King	Henry	IV, about the time	9, 84/ 13
of famous memory King	Henry	IV both to have	9, 139/ 13
that statute of King	Henry	IV, which statute this	9, 161/ 13
of famous memory King	Henry	V. For before this	9, 161/ 16
second year of King	Henry	IV, both being informed	9, 161/ 30
said famous prince King	Henry	V, they conspired among	9, 162/ 4
the poets feign that	Hercules	drew up Cerberus, the	9, 171/ 17
thing now nor never	herebefore	did, there is little	9, 102/ 2
than in any time	herebefore	. And on the other	9, 154/ 8
in the same. And	herein	fare they much like	9, 51/ 12
confutations of false, blasphemous	heresies	by Tyndale and Barnes	9, 4/ 3

sooner done to write	heresies	than to answer them	9, 8/ 16
may write more false	heresies	in one leaf than	9, 8/ 18
not only teacheth false	heresies	but furnisheth his errors	9, 8/ 21
them into these new-fangled	heresies	. But now, since they	9, 9/ 31
call very false, pestilent	heresies	. This translation therefore being	9, 11/ 25
Christ into false Luther's	heresies	. And yet when the	9, 14/ 5
of all their abominable	heresies	that there is nothing	9, 18/ 1
great part of his	heresies	, he doth in his	9, 19/ 3
of all their whole	heresies	hangeth (for but if	9, 21/ 37
one point, all their	heresies	fully be burned up	9, 21/ 38
proved, would help some	heresies	well forth, but yet	9, 28/ 26
before these late, lewd	heresies	began, have evermore abhorred	9, 29/ 24
of all their poisoned	heresies	. But on the other	9, 29/ 29
places it destroyeth their	heresies	. And yet is there	9, 33/ 3
confounding of many great	heresies	a very special key	9, 33/ 13
the matters of their	heresies	. And in the treating	9, 40/ 9
the falsehood of their	heresies	, if they have any	9, 40/ 12
and new false, stinking	heresies	, gathered up together against	9, 41/ 16
truth, if their false	heresies	were true, not in	9, 44/ 22
in writing against their	heresies	presume without great reverence	9, 44/ 33
best) revoke their false	heresies	; nor will not (which	9, 46/ 7
true faith and false	heresies	-- then am I	9, 48/ 36
speak against their execrable	heresies	and their despiteful dealing	9, 51/ 9
in writing against their	heresies	help them forth in	9, 51/ 35
yet their opinions are	heresies	. But they take, as	9, 52/ 18
fault. For if these	heresies	that rail upon religions	9, 69/ 24
lechery -- if these	heresies	, I say, may grow	9, 69/ 26
time coming, if these	heresies	go forward, among twelve	9, 70/ 19
whole hill of those	heresies	out of which the	9, 76/ 4
those, therefore, that speak	heresies	, every good man that	9, 86/ 10
and perished for those	heresies	. Which is yet another	9, 87/ 32
But, now, when his	heresies	were laid unto his	9, 90/ 25
he wrote all these	heresies	of policy, because that	9, 90/ 33
truth, and that those	heresies	be very faith, by	9, 91/ 3
stubbornly set in such	heresies	that no man can	9, 91/ 16
preach any of these	heresies	, or that in the	9, 101/ 28
not unto these new	heresies	. But this Pacifier findeth	9, 105/ 27
cause of repressing of	heresies	and maintaining of his	9, 109/ 20
fallen into the frantic	heresies	, fell soon after into	9, 118/ 7
writeth false lies and	heresies	against the Blessed Sacrament	9, 123/ 6
by change of their	heresies	into the true faith	9, 123/ 19
people should of such	heresies	never hear so much	9, 123/ 31
by defense of those	heresies	in their examination openly	9, 124/ 3

setting forth of such	heresies	closely, a man meet	9, 126/ 21
forth of these new-sprung	heresies	. And yet do they	9, 128/ 23
this fault of these	heresies	he might as well	9, 128/ 29
of, if he take	heresies	for any. For like	9, 128/ 31
set forth these ungracious	heresies	, as fast and as	9, 129/ 3
and put abroad their	heresies	in writing. And some	9, 129/ 6
of these matters of	heresies	-- for the great	9, 129/ 32
abjure in causes of	heresies	-- sometimes to do	9, 130/ 5
Howbeit, it cometh in	heresies	sometimes to much worse	9, 131/ 11
somewhat pretend to punish	heresies	only of their own	9, 138/ 1
by statute, inquire of	heresies	. And I think it	9, 138/ 19
be ready to oppress	heresies	when they rise, as	9, 138/ 27
thanks to themselves when	heresies	be punished, as though	9, 138/ 29
those by whose means	heresies	were detected and convicted	9, 138/ 36
of old made against	heresies	-- if they had	9, 139/ 7
both to have against	heresies	those laws of the	9, 139/ 13
inquiry and punishment of	heresies	: the laws of this	9, 139/ 37
made for punishment of	heresies	, that be heresies indeed	9, 140/ 12
of heresies, that be	heresies	indeed, more rather than	9, 140/ 13
of the Church against	heresies	wholly cruel and unreasonable	9, 140/ 30
made for punishment of	heresies	, such as be heresies	9, 140/ 33
heresies, such as be	heresies	indeed: wherein, in this	9, 140/ 33
words "the punishment of	heresies	that be heresies indeed	9, 141/ 10
of heresies that be	heresies	indeed." Here would he	9, 141/ 10
since in punishing of	heresies	there is, and a	9, 147/ 33
to go teach their	heresies	and sow their poison	9, 149/ 31
canker of pestilent, poisoned	heresies	, and all against their	9, 150/ 28
to cause men abjure	heresies	, and to punish them	9, 152/ 5
to punish them for	heresies	, be ceased and gone	9, 152/ 6
are already made against	heresies	, and command every temporal	9, 155/ 19
have fallen into their	heresies	also. And such noises	9, 156/ 5
in all places where	heresies	have sprung hitherto, so	9, 158/ 1
never be overflowed with	heresies	, nor the gates of	9, 158/ 34
Holy Church, spread their	heresies	about from shire to	9, 161/ 19
looked for. For those	heresies	begun by Wycliffe in	9, 161/ 38
and subdue such seditious	heresies	forthwith, at the first	9, 162/ 14
speak and affirm false	heresies	were for any manner	9, 163/ 22
called again and his	heresies	were laid unto his	9, 164/ 21
first had denied their	heresies	upon their oaths, and	9, 164/ 24
and prove plainly the	heresies	that he held --	9, 164/ 31
the sowing of seditious	heresies	, that no good means	9, 167/ 38
these heretics' opinions for	heresies	, as they be, I	9, 168/ 6
truth falsehood, and faith	heresies	and heresies faith, so	9, 168/ 33

and faith heresies and	heresies	faith, so do call	9, 168/ 33
Saint Paul saith that	heresies	be manifest and open	9, 170/ 7
any new order concerning	heresies	, with the change of	9, 170/ 10
I this matter concerning	heresies	, beseeching our Lord and	9, 170/ 19
from faith to false	heresy	, showeth his wrath and	9, 40/ 17
that were suspect of	heresy	. And this is now	9, 46/ 30
evil and openly speak	heresy	, and for all that	9, 85/ 1
openly plat and plain	heresy	, yet he denieth not	9, 85/ 30
Church plainly determined for	heresy	; and since men cannot	9, 86/ 8
have been punished for	heresy	, have been none such	9, 113/ 19
remnant find punished for	heresy	four persons in five	9, 115/ 11
late many punished for	heresy	among them all. But	9, 115/ 26
this child his ungracious	heresy	against the Blessed Sacrament	9, 117/ 37
of the Altar, which	heresy	this child afterward, being	9, 118/ 1
in my hand for	heresy	, as help me God	9, 118/ 33
following of that frantic	heresy	, wherewith he were in	9, 122/ 8
Frith against his fore-remembered	heresy	that he so sweateth	9, 124/ 30
there stood in his	heresy	, as stiffly as he	9, 124/ 32
realm with that pestilent	heresy	against the Sacrament), my	9, 125/ 1
he was suspected of	heresy	and spoken to thereof	9, 126/ 33
before the ordinary for	heresy	, if he be notably	9, 130/ 12
be notably suspected of	heresy	-- he must purge	9, 130/ 13
concerning the crime of	heresy	. For I am in	9, 130/ 19
we not only in	heresy	, but in many temporal	9, 131/ 5
it happeth) that in	heresy	, upon other vehement suspicions	9, 131/ 23
be proved guilty in	heresy	, and yet useth such	9, 131/ 34
I am sure, in	heresy	as in theft, and	9, 132/ 22
called ex officio for	heresy	, where he shall not	9, 132/ 28
one for suspicion of	heresy	ex officio; but he	9, 134/ 21
accuse folk openly for	heresy	, every man hath experience	9, 134/ 28
come of them concerning	heresy	, ye see the proof	9, 134/ 33
them in charge is	heresy	. And for all this	9, 135/ 2
shall be that for	heresy	-- and especially now	9, 135/ 15
may be witnesses in	heresy	; and in the chapter	9, 135/ 23
say the truth concerning	heresy	, as well of himself	9, 135/ 25
received and taken in	heresy	, I have somewhat touched	9, 136/ 6
well he wotteth that	heresy	, whereby a Christian man	9, 136/ 9
in a cause of	heresy	as are received not	9, 136/ 15
of his rejected in	heresy	, treason, murder, or felony	9, 137/ 1
or other inquirers of	heresy	see that any great	9, 137/ 13
accusers or witnesses of	heresy	by the great power	9, 137/ 15
inquiry and punishment of	heresy	, it appeareth Extra. de	9, 138/ 11
knowledge or judge upon	heresy	, since it is mere	9, 138/ 14

he that inquireth of	heresy	taketh knowledge of heresy	9, 138/ 15
heresy taketh knowledge of	heresy	. And so the summa	9, 138/ 15
not judge what is	heresy	and what not, yet	9, 138/ 21
his diocese fell into	heresy	, it would be hard	9, 138/ 25
in a cause of	heresy	to meddle in the	9, 139/ 30
in these matters of	heresy	, God be thanked, hitherto	9, 140/ 2
spiritual men punish not	heresy	only for zeal of	9, 140/ 23
he peradventure have every	heresy	, when these new brethren	9, 141/ 11
controversy whether it were	heresy	or not; and that	9, 141/ 13
suspected or detected of	heresy	. And therefore, whereas in	9, 145/ 18
one great point concerning	heresy	, and saith: It is	9, 145/ 24
the extreme punishment for	heresy	, as it is said	9, 146/ 15
spoken anything that is	heresy	-- though he speak	9, 146/ 17
have extreme punishment for	heresy	, that if any will	9, 147/ 10
spoken anything that is	heresy	, though he speak it	9, 147/ 11
in the cause of	heresy	-- making men ween	9, 147/ 27
also, men fall into	heresy	, and sometimes, ye wot	9, 149/ 4
in their passions of	heresy	, they speak ungraciously, and	9, 149/ 6
would say he spoke	heresy	of ignorance, or of	9, 149/ 35
would not defend his	heresy	and stubbornly stick thereto	9, 149/ 37
to be noted with	heresy	, and that some as	9, 151/ 2
suspicion, or complaint, of	heresy	, till that desire of	9, 151/ 6
that they might punish	heresy	of themselves, without calling	9, 151/ 14
might arrest men for	heresy	; for some men think	9, 151/ 20
arrest any man for	heresy	-- but if a	9, 151/ 22
and notably suspected of	heresy	, and that there were	9, 151/ 23
in any cause of	heresy	. The other is that	9, 152/ 3
arrest no man for	heresy	till the desire that	9, 152/ 4
judges in cause of	heresy	that are proud or	9, 152/ 13
mishandling of men for	heresy	that he here defameth	9, 152/ 18
judges in cause of	heresy	that hath any spice	9, 152/ 25
toward folk suspected of	heresy	as to take away	9, 153/ 35
have them punished for	heresy	-- as though he	9, 154/ 3
and punishing folk for	heresy	, they should not be	9, 154/ 16
or every complaint, of	heresy	. Howbeit, he granteth that	9, 154/ 17
and notably suspected of	heresy	, and sufficient record and	9, 154/ 19
folk for suspicion of	heresy	; and would, as far	9, 154/ 24
that willful offenders in	heresy	should not pass unpunished	9, 155/ 11
at the first for	heresy	, but some fall in	9, 156/ 2
a priest taken for	heresy	, and in the commissary's	9, 157/ 17
priest of theirs for	heresy	to be taken thence	9, 157/ 28
by plain words affirmed	heresy	, but have also despised	9, 163/ 17
can that be no	heresy	. Now if the judges	9, 165/ 22

by this Pacifier no	heresy	. And therefore must his	9, 165/ 27
it may be no	heresy	; so that home must	9, 165/ 36
sedition, insurrection, treason, and	heresy	-- both parties in	9, 166/ 34
also, taken evermore for	heresy	. And also ye that	9, 169/ 4
labor for declarations of	heresy	, which, as meseemeth, is	9, 170/ 3
for any point of	heresy	but such points as	9, 170/ 5
points as were for	heresy	well and openly known	9, 170/ 5
For the most foolish	heretic	in a town may	9, 8/ 17
is there never an	heretic	of them, for all	9, 33/ 3
a fool, nor an	heretic	but an heretic. Some	9, 42/ 35
an heretic but an	heretic	. Some of the brethren	9, 42/ 35
Doctor" men call him	heretic	, so instead of "Friar	9, 43/ 13
by Bayfield, both an	heretic	and an apostate, that	9, 88/ 5
be taken for an	heretic	but for a man	9, 90/ 37
after perjured and relapsed	heretic	, well and worthily burned	9, 113/ 17
Simonds, a long well-known	heretic	walking about the realm	9, 121/ 1
which was not an	heretic	only, but besides that	9, 124/ 26
that none is an	heretic	for that only he	9, 145/ 25
wise be said an	heretic	. And Summa rosella, in	9, 145/ 28
a man is an	heretic	for that he hath	9, 145/ 35
of Easter, was no	heretic	, and some say that	9, 146/ 6
like wise was no	heretic	, for their desire was	9, 146/ 7
neither held as an	heretic	nor compelled to abjure	9, 146/ 12
allowed, then were that	heretic	most sure, that against	9, 149/ 13
and reputed for an	heretic	, and who not, as	9, 149/ 24
rescue a well-known open	heretic	out of the ordinary's	9, 157/ 13
the crakes, not one	heretic	of them all have	9, 157/ 23
they were for those	heretic	brethren that made it	9, 158/ 10
of such a false	heretic's	tale. And now, notwithstanding	9, 121/ 13
these folk become an	heretic's	accuser, against whom they	9, 131/ 20
so feared of such	heretical	favor, as they should	9, 11/ 3
the law Extra. de	hereticis	, cap. Ad abolendam. And	9, 130/ 14
in the Extravagant. de	hereticis	ca. Ad abolendam --	9, 131/ 31
And it appeareth (De	hereticis	li. vi., in the	9, 135/ 21
it appeareth Extra. de	hereticis	li. vi. cap. Vt	9, 138/ 11
as appeareth Clementinis de	hereticis	. Capi. Multorum querela. And	9, 151/ 18
were alms all obstinate	heretics	did), ye may see	9, 21/ 39
had of all the	heretics	in Almaine this two	9, 22/ 8
is because that the	heretics	would make men ween	9, 23/ 19
and all such other	heretics	, that they say false	9, 25/ 28
Tyndale and other such	heretics	do teach that no	9, 27/ 18
too, and all the	heretics	of them, must, as	9, 27/ 30
loosed but if these	heretics	, or this preacher for	9, 27/ 35

not so many as	heretics	would make men ween	9, 28/ 26
side, let all these	heretics	and all that bear	9, 29/ 19
as now these new	heretics	do, for wedding of	9, 29/ 22
friars, graceless apostates, and	heretics	. And then since no	9, 30/ 5
adherents, be plain, abominable	heretics	in this one point	9, 30/ 10
I mean, which these	heretics	say be not specified	9, 31/ 4
none use but these	heretics	only; nor they cannot	9, 32/ 30
which parts yet these	heretics	affirm for none. As	9, 32/ 35
cleave to these foolish	heretics	for anything that they	9, 39/ 29
by the name of	heretics	and fools, and so	9, 40/ 4
Frith, and those other	heretics	, more showed his vengeance	9, 41/ 6
so God upon these	heretics	of our time that	9, 41/ 14
and sent among these	heretics	the spirit of error	9, 41/ 23
plainly prove them abominable	heretics	and against God and	9, 42/ 1
for condemning for damned	heretics	the whole Catholic Church	9, 43/ 22
all Christian people except	heretics	, both spiritual and temporal	9, 43/ 23
good religious people the	heretics	abhor, and call it	9, 43/ 33
and spiritual, and (except	heretics	) leave not one man	9, 44/ 20
the Altar), these blasphemous	heretics	in their ungracious books	9, 44/ 30
the pleasant oil of	heretics	cast upon my head	9, 45/ 2
known and convicted for	heretics	, which is, ye wot	9, 45/ 30
be; and that, for	heretics	of such a manner	9, 45/ 32
were the next) be	heretics	alone themselves, and hold	9, 46/ 8
the leastwise be reasonable	heretics	and honest, and write	9, 46/ 11
my labor against these	heretics	, have given me much	9, 47/ 30
the Catholic Church and	heretics	, between God and the	9, 49/ 4
open-known professed or convicted	heretics	. But surely my guise	9, 50/ 18
sort of villainous, wretched	heretics	that, meeting the priests	9, 51/ 13
as thieves, murderers, and	heretics	, and such other wretches	9, 53/ 25
he speaketh aught of	heretics	, and showeth himself therein	9, 54/ 17
great rumble that the	heretics	made, when they would	9, 84/ 14
of policy feign themselves	heretics	, and yet believe full	9, 86/ 28
no such conversation with	heretics	that they dare well	9, 88/ 1
some of these wily	heretics	, like the angels of	9, 88/ 18
pity pretended toward those	heretics	that are in their	9, 88/ 23
the occasion that those	heretics	are both in soul	9, 88/ 27
have them handle other	heretics	hereafter, such as shall	9, 89/ 12
any one of these	heretics	that have been by	9, 91/ 34
which hath toward many	heretics	been overmuch favorable, have	9, 92/ 11
those which are none	heretics	the clergy would do	9, 92/ 15
in their judgments against	heretics	use to do them	9, 94/ 29
toucheth, being made against	heretics	, and albeit that they	9, 99/ 34
and uncharitable handling of	heretics	; whereof the man hath	9, 102/ 15

very naught and stark	heretics	too therein. And as	9, 108/ 30
them for very stark	heretics	indeed; whom if, for	9, 109/ 12
the further ordering of	heretics	, God will not fail	9, 109/ 17
of evil men and	heretics	that they fear in	9, 109/ 25
but because they were	heretics	indeed, yet many others	9, 114/ 2
and notwithstanding also that	heretics	be yet much worse	9, 117/ 26
much cruel tormenting that	heretics	had in my house	9, 119/ 19
the thieves, murderers, and	heretics	that ever came in	9, 120/ 8
to provide but that	heretics	will be doing, therefore	9, 123/ 33
them. And therefore when	heretics	abjure and do their	9, 123/ 36
openly with which those	heretics	first deceive men and	9, 124/ 2
the examination of divers	heretics	whom I had spoken	9, 126/ 14
of them that are	heretics	indeed; and laboreth to	9, 129/ 19
if the conventing of	heretics	ex officio were left	9, 130/ 25
to swarm full of	heretics	before that right few	9, 130/ 29
should soon after, with	heretics	increased and multiplied, the	9, 135/ 10
leastwise would prove them	heretics	in speaking against some	9, 141/ 16
examination and punishment of	heretics	, except only London and	9, 147/ 35
all these blasphemous, damnable	heretics	shall be spared, for	9, 149/ 11
that wily, false, wretched	heretics	should by craft and	9, 149/ 28
his book, would of	heretics	in many places for	9, 150/ 8
and the lies that	heretics	of malice blow about	9, 150/ 9
dissension and emboldening of	heretics	, to infect and envenom	9, 150/ 26
the further encouraging of	heretics	what another goodly "some	9, 150/ 31
realm is full of	heretics	, more than it is	9, 151/ 4
have made laws that	heretics	might be arrested and	9, 151/ 16
all unto this world:	heretics	may sit still and	9, 152/ 27
And therefore were the	heretics	likely thus to make	9, 153/ 21
to sue citations against	heretics	and process of excommunication	9, 153/ 37
this Pacifier's good device,	heretics	may go unarrested --	9, 155/ 9
realm is full of	heretics	more than it is	9, 155/ 25
that noise, whereby the	heretics	might be the more	9, 155/ 27
this very well: that	heretics	have made that noise	9, 155/ 30
I wot well, some	heretics	have been so bold	9, 155/ 34
policy devise now these	heretics	that call themselves evangelical	9, 156/ 37
think so strong that	heretics	, for all their babbling	9, 158/ 26
between the Catholics and	heretics	at length as it	9, 159/ 4
many places play these	heretics	and we. For like	9, 159/ 34
great many: so these	heretics	be so busily walking	9, 159/ 36
folk and the false	heretics	, it fareth also much	9, 160/ 10
be sure that neither	heretics	nor devils can anything	9, 160/ 23
fervent labor of the	heretics	, that the heretics' part	9, 160/ 37
the matter that the	heretics	should have such speed	9, 161/ 3

to have repressed those	heretics	in time, before they	9, 161/ 10
Richard II, complained of	heretics	, and found great harm	9, 161/ 17
commissions to attach such	heretics	and keep them in	9, 161/ 24
not suffice. For the	heretics	would commonly be gone	9, 161/ 27
themselves perceiving that those	heretics	increased still, and would	9, 161/ 31
ordinaries might arrest the	heretics	and imprison them themselves	9, 161/ 34
in some places the	heretics	waxed too strong, and	9, 161/ 36
long neglected that the	heretics	were grown unto such	9, 162/ 2
solemnly sworn to repress	heretics	and assist the ordinaries	9, 162/ 20
part of so many	heretics	as these that be	9, 162/ 30
them, to bring these	heretics	into such courage and	9, 162/ 37
and what increase of	heretics	, the whole sum and	9, 163/ 29
they were naughty men,	heretics	themselves, and first forsworn	9, 164/ 28
to abjure and punish	heretics	; but must all the	9, 166/ 3
other; and all these	heretics	so clean gone and	9, 166/ 23
laws before made against	heretics	, whereby to the displeasure	9, 167/ 10
evil counsel. As touching	heretics	, I hate that vice	9, 167/ 19
point that all these	heretics	, by all the means	9, 171/ 14
read any of these	heretics'	books that have brought	9, 9/ 30
the occasion of the	heretics'	forbidden books), I sent	9, 126/ 15
the heretics, that the	heretics'	part should hap to	9, 160/ 38
But yet, though the	heretics'	part should (as I	9, 161/ 6
because he professeth these	heretics'	opinions for heresies, as	9, 168/ 6
rosella, in the title "	Hereticus	in principio," saith that	9, 145/ 29
that such holiness is	hidden	, so that men may	9, 106/ 34
find a place to	hide	their heads, or to	9, 76/ 13
creep into able to	hide	his head. Then, after	9, 171/ 22
answereth me with an	hideous	exclamation, and crying out	9, 33/ 32
folly, foameth out his	high	spiritual sentence after this	9, 33/ 34
their own sight so	high	that they have risen	9, 63/ 27
their own sight so	high	that they have risen	9, 65/ 16
many to such an	high	spice of pride. But	9, 65/ 31
-- and giving him	high	thanks, would forthwith fain	9, 80/ 35
their authority is so	high	, and so immediately derived	9, 96/ 11
stick much upon his	high	, solemn divination wherein he	9, 97/ 28
their authority is so	high	, and so immediately derived	9, 97/ 31
their authority is so	high	, and so immediately derived	9, 98/ 37
their authority is so	high	that it is immediately	9, 99/ 16
their authority is so	high	, and so immediate of	9, 101/ 6
the faith, and their	high	wisdom in providing for	9, 162/ 23
not speak of such	high	matters, that serve for	9, 165/ 7
they would both preach	high	praises of their own	9, 169/ 22
that may be his	high	pleasure; and let him	9, 169/ 31

nor so forth up	higher	, to call every degree	9, 50/ 24
For the greatest, and	highest	, and most excellent authority	9, 99/ 18
brethren and sistren, so	highly	well liked among them	9, 12/ 8
evident scripture: the King's	Highness	, in his most famous	9, 18/ 4
reason of the King's	Highness	doth touch and turn	9, 19/ 2
and yet the King's	Highness	much more plainly showed	9, 21/ 26
ordinary. Whereupon the King's	Highness	commanded certain of the	9, 127/ 7
the King's Grace, His	Highness	, as a most virtuous	9, 127/ 10
expedient that the King's	Highness	and his Council look	9, 151/ 28
would have the King's	Highness	and his Council so	9, 151/ 34
deviseth that the King's	Highness	and his Council should	9, 151/ 39
saying -- the King's	Highness	and his Council can	9, 152/ 21
mean that the King's	Highness	shall suffer none to	9, 152/ 24
calleth upon the King's	Highness	and his Council, and	9, 155/ 13
that if the King's	Highness	do as I doubt	9, 155/ 16
doubt not but His	Highness	will do -- maintain	9, 155/ 17
forswore all the whole	hill	of those heresies out	9, 76/ 3
which bearing up an	hill	a burden of bushes	9, 83/ 12
wafers, and all their	hippocras	made. The Tenth Chapter	9, 46/ 22
slothful also, to be	hired	for money to take	9, 48/ 13
forth against me, of	historical	faith and feeling faith	9, 38/ 2
the same distinction of	historical	faith and feeling faith	9, 38/ 23
gay, golden distinction of	historical	faith and feeling faith	9, 38/ 32
other countries that come	hither	and see both (saving	9, 108/ 33
in his kennel, never	hitherto	could, nor while God	9, 21/ 33
he hath kept them	hitherto	. And thereof followeth it	9, 31/ 25
have taken for scripture	hitherto	but the Catholic Church	9, 32/ 31
that himself hath ever	hitherto	taught his true Catholic	9, 41/ 17
from the apostles' days	hitherto	, both temporal and spiritual	9, 44/ 26
of England hath had	hitherto	, God be thanked, as	9, 53/ 9
both. This hath been	hitherto	the whole sum of	9, 54/ 11
as he hath ever	hitherto	provided, shall inspire his	9, 83/ 27
so great wrong, and	hitherto	not one such wrong	9, 93/ 29
very sure that ever	hitherto	they have professed the	9, 101/ 15
yet all the prelates	hitherto	plainly do preach and	9, 101/ 33
heresy, God be thanked,	hitherto	full well. And therefore	9, 140/ 3
where heresies have sprung	hitherto	, so hath it ever	9, 158/ 1
and Denck, Bainham, Bayfield,	Hitton	, and Tewkesbury, with Brother	9, 29/ 12
hands but Sir Thomas	Hitton	at Maidstone, and Sir	9, 93/ 38
as was Sir Thomas	Hitton	, that was waxen a	9, 113/ 11
wist well, pardon and	hold	excused such tolerable oversight	9, 4/ 36
say, ye see cannot	hold	. For those things have	9, 32/ 4
For (as divers doctors	hold	opinion) the fiends be	9, 40/ 21

heretics alone themselves, and	hold	their tongues and be	9, 46/ 9
as for vice, I	hold	it much more damnable	9, 48/ 27
equal virtue -- I	hold	it yet much more	9, 48/ 29
and religious, agree and	hold	together: himself can, if	9, 72/ 14
point: to keep and	hold	fast the trentals, because	9, 73/ 34
his heart if he	hold	against it openly with	9, 86/ 9
virtue that men should	hold	fast and keep, there	9, 108/ 21
any restitution yet, but	hold	their peace and slack	9, 120/ 15
him to abjure, or	hold	him attained, without examining	9, 146/ 21
him to abjure, or	hold	him attained, without any	9, 147/ 14
affirmatively, and will not	hold	it opinatively; and then	9, 165/ 25
But he will not	hold	it opinatively; and therefore	9, 165/ 35
two say true that	hold	therein contrary parts --	9, 169/ 19
upon that. And whoso	holdeth	against the process ex	9, 164/ 15
this book over-long by	holding	a problem upon every	9, 43/ 12
to sew up every	hole	in a net, so	9, 11/ 34
else he would begin	holily	with the same words	9, 58/ 1
also both his hands	holily	, and would therewith swear	9, 59/ 26
folk live now so	holily	as the temporalty may	9, 65/ 29
he preacheth to them	holily	what things they should	9, 102/ 11
all his whole sermon	holily	putteth in all the	9, 110/ 30
his devout prayer full	holily	, and saith, This is	9, 150/ 13
men indeed -- whose	holiness	and prayer hath been	9, 69/ 15
that point, that such	holiness	is hidden, so that	9, 106/ 34
he shall, find his	holy	prophet plainly proved a	9, 10/ 17
merciful goodness, by his	holy	word of truth hath	9, 16/ 9
by God and his	Holy	Spirit with his holy	9, 21/ 2
Holy Spirit with his	holy	word of either kind	9, 21/ 3
the inspiration of his	Holy	Spirit sent thereunto, and	9, 25/ 32
confirmation, and aneling, and	holy	orders, and matrimony, and	9, 28/ 29
of Christ in the	Holy	Sacrament of the Altar	9, 28/ 30
faith alone, and for	holy	vows of chastity against	9, 28/ 31
construction and exposition of	holy	scripture we should of	9, 29/ 2
of reason better believe	holy	Saint Augustine, holy Saint	9, 29/ 3
believe holy Saint Augustine,	holy	Saint Ambrose, holy Saint	9, 29/ 4
Augustine, holy Saint Ambrose,	holy	Saint Jerome, holy Saint	9, 29/ 4
Ambrose, holy Saint Jerome,	holy	Saint Cyprian, holy Saint	9, 29/ 5
Jerome, holy Saint Cyprian,	holy	Saint Chrysostom, holy Saint	9, 29/ 5
Cyprian, holy Saint Chrysostom,	holy	Saint Basil, holy Saint	9, 29/ 6
Chrysostom, holy Saint Basil,	holy	Saint Cyril, and the	9, 29/ 6
three Gregorys of Greece,	holy	saints all three, and	9, 29/ 7
saints all three, and	holy	Saint Gregory the pope	9, 29/ 7
all the other old	holy	doctors and fathers of	9, 29/ 8

they have the old	holy	doctors on their side	9, 29/ 18
of all the old	holy	saints that so did	9, 29/ 21
one of the old	holy	saints that said the	9, 29/ 26
much as one old	holy	man for their part	9, 29/ 31
in the exposition of	holy	scripture be by reason	9, 30/ 3
believed -- the old	holy	, gracious doctors and saints	9, 30/ 4
faith of all the	holy	saints and of all	9, 39/ 18
sent down his own	Holy	Spirit of unity, concord	9, 41/ 19
no fairer unto these	holy	prophets of theirs, be	9, 43/ 19
Savior himself in the	Holy	Sacrament of the Altar	9, 44/ 30
things be good and	holy	which they rebuke and	9, 45/ 18
the brethren (as their	holy	father writeth, and telleth	9, 47/ 24
the brethren, believing their	holy	fathers, think, as some	9, 48/ 3
and reverence unto that	holy	sacrament of order with	9, 48/ 19
And now, after this	holy	prologue made, go forth	9, 58/ 15
priesthood have by their	holy	vows entered into religion	9, 65/ 4
indeed, many very virtuous,	holy	men indeed -- whose	9, 69/ 14
folly, and all their	holy	vows of chastity worse	9, 69/ 25
bounden duty, to the	holy	sacrament of their sacred	9, 71/ 25
their sacred orders, and	holy	profession of their godly	9, 71/ 25
are at this day	holy	saints in heaven, of	9, 78/ 9
clergy which good and	holy	princes and other devout	9, 84/ 23
be saved souls and	holy	saints -- as Bainham	9, 88/ 3
have spoken against those	holy	things and despised the	9, 93/ 5
against the good and	holy	things, but against the	9, 93/ 24
The end of this	holy	sermon is to little	9, 98/ 6
blessed Lady or other	holy	saints; or to preach	9, 101/ 21
by the scripture and	holy	writers appeareth, to forbear	9, 106/ 9
beginning of this his	holy	preaching, preacheth upon them	9, 107/ 18
was from divers good,	holy	places advertised that he	9, 118/ 13
in Paternoster Row called	Holy	John, after that he	9, 126/ 33
when all his wholesome	holy	babbling is done, every	9, 147/ 31
and horribly despise the	Holy	Housel, and make mocks	9, 149/ 8
such figures and such	holy	pretexts he goeth about	9, 150/ 19
of the censures of	Holy	Church, spread their heresies	9, 161/ 19
writings of the old	holy	doctors and saints, by	9, 169/ 8
determined, or that the	holy	doctors of the Church	9, 169/ 16
Passion, that as his	holy	sacraments thereof took their	9, 170/ 21
prayer of all those	holy	saints that have both	9, 170/ 22
have both by their	holy	doctrine and example of	9, 170/ 22
and all the blessed,	holy	saints in heaven, both	9, 172/ 29
her own husband at	home	, when she heard him	9, 12/ 12
till it was beaten	home	. For he could then	9, 118/ 29

brethren affirmed here nearer	home	. And surely this will	9, 120/ 5
of their company at	home	, and after run out	9, 129/ 5
acquitted, go get him	home	and be merry that	9, 133/ 11
and so get them	home	again. And therefore men	9, 145/ 12
lie when they come	home	, and say that more	9, 157/ 4
good man goeth him	home	, and there sitteth still	9, 159/ 16
had he left at	home	; so negligent are good	9, 159/ 30
ex officio were gone,	home	goeth the tinker again	9, 164/ 10
both one; and so	home	goeth the tinker again	9, 164/ 17
also; so that yet	home	goeth the tinker again	9, 164/ 29
this tinker yet once	home	again -- and not	9, 165/ 29
no heresy; so that	home	must the tinker again	9, 165/ 36
to make her too	homely	with you, and have	9, 59/ 10
as Horace saith of	Homer	, here and there sometime	9, 4/ 23
against so many other	honest	, honorable, good, and virtuous	9, 43/ 21
be reasonable heretics and	honest	, and write reason and	9, 46/ 11
vicious folk any one	honest	company, either spiritual or	9, 50/ 11
Lombard Street with an	honest	merchant with whom he	9, 76/ 20
neither ordinary nor other	honest	man, spiritual nor temporal	9, 91/ 14
to wit, the right	honest	finding and good bringing	9, 105/ 7
among many good and	honest	men, among which sort	9, 120/ 29
him in any good,	honest	man's head, for the	9, 123/ 4
only speaketh lies against	honest	men, but also writeth	9, 123/ 6
ways that all his	honest	neighbors ween he were	9, 131/ 35
were, after other good,	honest	proofs, one that would	9, 164/ 30
and rid himself out	honestly	; and therefore in conclusion	9, 26/ 23
up, and well and	honestly	guided. In which point	9, 105/ 19
spoken with him, and	honestly	treated him one day	9, 126/ 17
of any cleanness or	honesty	that can with favor	9, 30/ 13
were more rebuke than	honesty	. Now, if they excuse	9, 45/ 11
it for his own	honesty	, since he hath said	9, 94/ 21
and abusions; which point	honesty	would he should have	9, 142/ 4
were neither right nor	honesty	that any man should	9, 167/ 34
because they have done	honor	to Christ's cross, and	9, 44/ 6
duty bound to give	honor	and reverence unto that	9, 48/ 18
their order to the	honor	of God and good	9, 67/ 28
them procure their own	honor	, and call it the	9, 68/ 8
and call it the	honor	of God, and rather	9, 68/ 9
maintenance of the worldly	honor	of the Church and	9, 71/ 8
which they call the	honor	of God, and in	9, 71/ 9
for calling the worldly	honor	of the Church, and	9, 71/ 12
of spiritual men, the	honor	of God -- I	9, 71/ 13
wit, by the worldly	honor	done to the Church	9, 71/ 15

Church and taken as	honor	done to God --	9, 71/ 16
seemeth to mean the	honor	that Christian people here	9, 71/ 16
is to wit, the	honor	of spiritual persons --	9, 71/ 20
meaneth, I suppose, such	honor	as good Christian people	9, 71/ 21
every whit -- both	honor	to prelates, building of	9, 72/ 23
persons, thinking that worldly	honor	and riches letteth greatly	9, 74/ 33
increase of the king's	honor	, with a great strength	9, 84/ 5
that congregation to God's	honor	graciously gathered together, the	9, 100/ 3
to have the worldly	honor	of priests exalted and	9, 142/ 12
to have the worldly	honor	of priests exalted that	9, 153/ 3
one agreeing, to the	honor	of God and peace	9, 166/ 35
so many other honest,	honorable	, good, and virtuous folk	9, 43/ 21
that some good and	honorable	men of them would	9, 47/ 28
both good men and	honorable	, yet look I for	9, 47/ 35
it either good or	honorable	for this realm that	9, 109/ 6
of the king's most	honorable	Council, and that since	9, 127/ 27
use of God's service	honorably	. And then in the	9, 71/ 19
reverenced their relics and	honored	their images, and been	9, 44/ 8
as I loved and	honored	the good, so was	9, 49/ 21
either to look or	hope	that such faults as	9, 3/ 23
week -- saving for	hope	of deliverance by the	9, 49/ 34
speed hangeth all their	hope	! I cannot tell what	9, 91/ 12
so there is good	hope	, if that may help	9, 98/ 10
Basel. And the greater	hope	have they because in	9, 158/ 18
And with such good	hope	, the good man goeth	9, 159/ 15
fools. For if they	hoped	the contrary, they would	9, 39/ 35
the writer have, as	Horace	saith of Homer, here	9, 4/ 22
merry tales. For as	Horace	saith, a man may	9, 170/ 35
himself that those great,	horrible	, open evils of such	9, 56/ 18
Savior himself also, and	horribly	despise the Holy Housel	9, 149/ 8
they cannot call an	horse	but an horse, they	9, 42/ 28
an horse but an	horse	, they." And in good	9, 42/ 28
the cart before the	horse	, as I ween there	9, 112/ 16
was a sacrifice, an	host	, and an oblation, and	9, 44/ 13
himself in the matter	hot	nor cold but if	9, 51/ 25
Catholic part, and such	hot	, fervent labor of the	9, 160/ 37
he should within two	hours	have two or three	9, 157/ 19
a right good husband's	house	. And yet where this	9, 72/ 11
him service in his	house	. And of all alms	9, 105/ 18
corner of his neighbor's	house	burning, he would of	9, 110/ 33
as were in my	house	while I was Chancellor	9, 117/ 6
mine in mine own	house	, whom his father had	9, 117/ 30
in Antwerp; into whose	house	there, the two nuns	9, 117/ 34

another child in my	house	, which uttered his counsel	9, 118/ 2
heretics had in my	house	-- so far forth	9, 119/ 19
which was in mine	house	about four or five	9, 119/ 20
he was in mine	house	, hath reported since, as	9, 119/ 23
or twain in mine	house	, and labored about his	9, 126/ 17
would pluck down his	house	or burn it over	9, 157/ 20
a child before mine	household	, for amendment of himself	9, 118/ 5
and have taken their	Housel	after the rite and	9, 44/ 11
horribly despise the Holy	Housel	, and make mocks and	9, 149/ 8
or assault particularly their	houses	. In expugnation whereof, being	9, 80/ 30
men of divers lords'	houses	, and some of the	9, 156/ 26
neither Luther, Tyndale, nor	Huessgen	, nor all the hellhounds	9, 21/ 32
Luther, and Lambert, Barnes,	Huessgen	, and Zwingli, Schwarzerdt, Tyndale	9, 29/ 10
doctors, Luther, Lambert, Tyndale,	Huessgen	, and Zwingli, with all	9, 30/ 8
which, like as Friar	Huessgen	hath named himself Oecolampadius	9, 38/ 33
Friar Lambert, and Friar	Huessgen	and Otho the Monk	9, 93/ 14
Wycliffe, Zwingli, and Friar	Huessgen	secretly conveyed unto him	9, 125/ 12
Church, all this fifteen	hundred	years before these late	9, 29/ 23
Catholic Church full fifteen	hundred	years together against these	9, 29/ 35
yea, twelve or thirteen	hundred	, among Christian people; yea	9, 31/ 9
of Christendom this fifteen	hundred	years together were true	9, 39/ 19
say that this eight	hundred	years all the corps	9, 44/ 3
God's part this eight	hundred	years past, by their	9, 44/ 21
in the other seven	hundred	before that, neither. Now	9, 44/ 23
dare boldly say this	hundred	years -- and should	9, 95/ 2
I would set another	hundred	to it. But now	9, 95/ 3
every one man an	hundred	. But now come I	9, 116/ 5
were two or three	hundred	of serving men of	9, 156/ 26
the number of an	hundred	or above, to rescue	9, 157/ 12
have two or three	hundred	come fetch him, that	9, 157/ 19
the age of eight	hundred	years -- I will	9, 168/ 36
and the chapel well	hung	with wax -- few	9, 73/ 15
form, if her head	hung	anything low in her	9, 118/ 18
meat and starve for	hunger	as to eat rat's	9, 12/ 33
and famished, and almost	hunger-starven	, and so lean that	9, 6/ 22
perceived before in Richard	Hunne	when I talked with	9, 126/ 26
the Church doth great	hurt	, and induceth in many	9, 75/ 6
he should do no	hurt	, and let the walls	9, 90/ 22
and without any great	hurt	that afterward should stick	9, 117/ 21
and witnesses might take	hurt	, as is said before	9, 137/ 32
he hath showed what	hurt	an evil judge and	9, 141/ 29
commissary, worse afraid than	hurt	, delivered out the priest	9, 157/ 21
and do as much	hurt	in another place. And	9, 161/ 29

yet told her own	husband	at home, when she	9, 12/ 12
By our lakin, brother	husband	, " quoth she, "but as	9, 12/ 14
true, which yet her	husband	had never heard of	9, 58/ 21
and grudge that your	husband	hath to you is	9, 58/ 29
this anger of your	husband	will never be well	9, 58/ 32
his indifference, tell her	husband	his parse verse too	9, 59/ 5
nor like a good	husband	yourself. For this I	9, 59/ 8
but to bring her	husband	and her at one	9, 59/ 28
verily nay; nor her	husband	neither, if he were	9, 59/ 30
credence. But believe the	husband	as he list, I	9, 59/ 33
more than ever her	husband	had heard of, and	9, 59/ 36
shortly hence. For my	husband	and I shall agree	9, 60/ 3
in a right good	husband's	house. And yet where	9, 72/ 10
in this realm --	husbandmen	, artificers, merchants, men of	9, 143/ 24
early, like good, thriving	husbands	, arise by themselves uncalled	9, 158/ 16
because all should be	hushed	and never more words	9, 67/ 18
and call it but	hypocrisy	. Then rail they not	9, 43/ 34
way were there none	hypocrisy	-- and yet were	9, 107/ 6
them flatterers, dissimulers, and	hypocrites	; and they have called	9, 63/ 32
and pain be but	hypocrites	for all that, and	9, 71/ 1
grudge and call them	hypocrites	for their alms, and	9, 98/ 31
to be too much	idle	, and suffered her to	9, 59/ 11
by your alms live	idle	and wax a loiterer	9, 105/ 14
open lie; neither an	idle	lie nor of any	9, 107/ 20
in unfaithfulness, and with	idolatry	do service to the	9, 21/ 23
have lived all in	idolatry	, and died in service	9, 44/ 5
also for their own	ignorance	, therefore he teacheth the	9, 145/ 22
to be understood where	ignorance	excuseth. Then it seemeth	9, 145/ 34
it only of an	ignorance	, or of a passion	9, 146/ 18
speak it but of	ignorance	or of a passion	9, 147/ 11
they might therein of	ignorance	or simplicity so sore	9, 148/ 31
he spoke heresy of	ignorance	, or of oversight, or	9, 149/ 35
said it all of	ignorance	. Then if the matter	9, 164/ 32
titulo "Ex communicat.," par.	iiii	. And if that be	9, 138/ 17
partial, than for such	ill	fashion indifferent. And over	9, 50/ 35
of that light which	illumineth	every man that cometh	9, 171/ 19
see a very right	image	of a fiend, I	9, 40/ 28
relics and honored their	images	, and been baptized in	9, 44/ 8
pilgrimages, setting up of	images	, or such other. For	9, 75/ 25
untrue surmise grounded upon	imagination	, and after, with a	9, 107/ 19
said, upon a charitable	imagination	. But for all this	9, 108/ 2
be grounded but upon	imagination	and guessing at the	9, 114/ 12
minds (as his own	imagination	is), yet judge they	9, 114/ 14

false of their own	imagination	, because those many persons	9, 142/ 2
evil-favored creatures as men	imagine	them; but they be	9, 40/ 26
defame the clergy could	imagine	or devise. For here	9, 111/ 13
to lie may soon	imagine	in some other matter	9, 112/ 10
continually to devise and	imagine	lies of malice and	9, 121/ 25
surmise in such wise	imagined	against the clergy as	9, 112/ 9
misconstrued their minds and	imagined	that they would destroy	9, 112/ 34
of their own false,	imagined	suspicion, punish those many	9, 112/ 38
so high, and so	immediate	of God, that the	9, 101/ 7
so high, and so	immediately	derived of God, that	9, 96/ 11
so high, and so	immediately	derived from God, that	9, 97/ 31
so high, and so	immediately	derived of God, that	9, 99/ 1
to be given them	immediately	by God; but have	9, 99/ 9
high that it is	immediately	given them of God	9, 99/ 16
many men." And yet	immediately	before that, he saith	9, 141/ 36
word "many" must needs	import	and signify some greater	9, 114/ 28
hath been heard upon	importunate	clamor, and the cause	9, 127/ 25
heard, so fervent and	importunate	in putting forth of	9, 160/ 4
purpose, that between their	importunate	pressing and the diligence	9, 160/ 6
else, which were not	impossible	, Frith, if he heard	9, 122/ 34
true faith again, is	impossible	to be gotten. But	9, 123/ 19
as that thing is	impossible	to provide but that	9, 123/ 32
arrest the heretics and	imprison	them themselves. And yet	9, 161/ 34
and thereupon taken and	imprisoned	at Norwich; and Bayfield	9, 113/ 15
these politic folk might	impugn	in general the affection	9, 86/ 1
so sweateth in, to	impugn	the true Christian faith	9, 124/ 30
temporalty might ascribe and	impute	unto (and therefore bear	9, 56/ 24
it from me and	impute	it unto Master Chancellor	9, 126/ 8
and not to be	imputed	to the whole body	9, 53/ 15
well for mine, and	imputeth	it to the bishop	9, 126/ 5
the believer. And therefore,	inasmuch	as the word is	9, 19/ 25
theft, adultery, sacrilege, murder,	incest	, and perjury, sedition, insurrection	9, 166/ 33
and maintenance of that	incestuous	sacrilege and very beastly	9, 30/ 15
live in sacrilege and	incestuous	lechery, as Friar Luther	9, 93/ 13
hath made it an	incident	unto my matter; and	9, 61/ 13
but happeneth as an	incident	to fall in my	9, 97/ 15
and the Catholics more	inclinable	to the worse part	9, 155/ 28
him from giving and	inclining	all his heart to	9, 122/ 7
not allow but abhor	incontinence	in sacred, professed persons	9, 45/ 37
procureth the progress and	increase	of grace to the	9, 38/ 13
therefore this manner of	increase	and growing of this	9, 62/ 34
should mean by that	increase	ending in "priests" after	9, 63/ 5
also that by the	increase	of his oration, with	9, 64/ 36

appeareth by the piteous	increase	and growing of his	9, 65/ 12
as pertain to the	increase	of the riches of	9, 71/ 10
saith pertain to the	increase	of riches in spiritual	9, 71/ 28
because of the great	increase	of the riches that	9, 73/ 35
wills, and yet therewith	increase	his favor with the	9, 80/ 4
stead, and be an	increase	of the king's honor	9, 84/ 5
his mitigations, and what	increase	of heretics, the whole	9, 163/ 29
his faith strength and	increase	. The Fiftieth Chapter Now	9, 170/ 29
also much augmented and	increased	, in that he saith	9, 111/ 23
soon after, with heretics	increased	and multiplied, the faith	9, 135/ 10
perceiving that those heretics	increased	still, and would at	9, 161/ 32
of late very greatly	increased	; and so more need	9, 162/ 35
sorts conspiring together and	increasing	, may little and little	9, 54/ 4
and cast off the	incurable	cankered parts therefrom; observed	9, 53/ 34
And for the more	indemnity	of the said accusers	9, 137/ 19
good consideration for the	indemnity	of the accusers and	9, 137/ 27
harm -- I by	indenture	delivered him to his	9, 126/ 23
if a man be	indicted	at a sessions, and	9, 132/ 34
the party that is	indicted	be put unto no	9, 133/ 3
man be accused or	indicted	of malice, or of	9, 133/ 16
no felony arrested nor	indicted	neither. But then this	9, 153/ 28
well be; for the	indicters	may have evidence given	9, 132/ 36
men that are his	indicters	are his accusers, and	9, 133/ 6
in their senes or	indictments	at the common law	9, 134/ 23
as for presentments and	indictments	, what effect would come	9, 134/ 32
trouble of all false	indictments	if no man should	9, 153/ 27
is far from such	indifference	as he should use	9, 55/ 7
mildly nor with more	indifference	, nor, finally, with more	9, 56/ 13
Then, as touching his	indifference	in telling the faults	9, 56/ 36
to show his farther	indifference	, he layeth against them	9, 57/ 7
show somewhat of his	indifference	, tell her husband his	9, 59/ 4
such charity or such	indifference	therein as not only	9, 61/ 11
gloss and fame of	indifference	, though he leave the	9, 103/ 27
true will either of	indifference	keep themselves in a	9, 112/ 19
pride, far from such	indifference	and equity as ought	9, 153/ 4
be so reasonable and	indifferent	as to pardon in	9, 4/ 10
common custom of all	indifferent	readers -- which would	9, 4/ 35
not the judgment of	indifferent	folk -- I shall	9, 15/ 18
be so equal and	indifferent	that in them they	9, 43/ 20
that I am not	indifferent	in the matter, therein	9, 48/ 22
therein am I not	indifferent	indeed between a temporal	9, 48/ 26
wise I am not	indifferent	. Now, if they take	9, 48/ 34
am I much less	indifferent	. For God keep me	9, 48/ 37

keep me from being	indifferent	between those two sorts	9, 48/ 37
for such ill fashion	indifferent	. And over this, I	9, 50/ 36
if he would be	indifferent	and do somewhat on	9, 51/ 25
should, to show himself	indifferent	, either revile and rebuke	9, 51/ 26
as to be called	indifferent	, nor will in writing	9, 51/ 34
manner, and such an	indifferent	fashion, as they find	9, 52/ 3
manner of mild and	indifferent	writing by me or	9, 52/ 32
sure that his mild,	indifferent	book of the Division	9, 52/ 34
more mild nor more	indifferent	than any book of	9, 52/ 35
nor yet a more	indifferent	, as far as I	9, 54/ 14
be reckoned for more	indifferent	because his words in	9, 54/ 18
as meseemeth, very much	indifferent	. I let pass that	9, 55/ 13
which he beginneth his	indifferent	, mild book of Division	9, 58/ 2
plain with you and	indifferent	between you both: you	9, 59/ 7
would seem never so	indifferent	; though he looked therewith	9, 59/ 25
he showeth himself not	indifferent	, when he bringeth in	9, 60/ 29
of his the most	indifferent	that it is in	9, 92/ 17
soon perceive that mild,	indifferent	book to bear more	9, 97/ 22
of its own nature	indifferent	, to construe the mind	9, 105/ 1
no good folk and	indifferent	think that he did	9, 110/ 26
were not a good,	indifferent	judge in all the	9, 141/ 28
no spiritual judges be	indifferent	. For thus he saith	9, 142/ 7
and before any folk	indifferent	offer himself to the	9, 148/ 18
I had written more	indifferently	, and had declared and	9, 5/ 23
that whoso read it	indifferently	may well and clearly	9, 10/ 9
as be naught, but	indifferently	directed and pointed toward	9, 54/ 21
further, that he telleth	indifferently	the faults as well	9, 56/ 8
look upon it, and	indifferently	consider it, shall not	9, 98/ 9
without any partial leaning,	indifferently	to tell him truth	9, 169/ 37
showeth his wrath and	indignation	with a more vengeance	9, 40/ 18
in the grudge and	indignation	of the whole temporalty	9, 109/ 3
and provoking of his	indignation	, we were likely to	9, 167/ 11
the more the more	indiscreet	. I have been within	9, 79/ 8
his discreet folk would	indiscreetly	misconstrue that word, and	9, 78/ 18
be more diligent to	induce	the people to such	9, 72/ 28
than they be to	induce	them to the payment	9, 72/ 31
the multitude," do rather	induce	the people to pilgrimages	9, 74/ 9
shall be able to	induce	this prudent Parliament to	9, 162/ 27
by any subtle questions	induced	to confess them; but	9, 148/ 28
doth great hurt, and	induceth	in many of them	9, 75/ 6
if, to withdraw that	inevitable	necessity of damnable, deadly	9, 77/ 34
Church, and of the	infallible	doctrine thereof, whoso read	9, 172/ 8
you see, his charitable	infamation	of the clergy's cruelty	9, 146/ 35

dread with fear of	infamy	, and falsely beareth them	9, 129/ 20
emboldening of heretics, to	infect	and envenom with a	9, 150/ 26
appear, whereby he might	infect	others, it seemeth convenient	9, 151/ 25
flee, whereby he might	infect	others: then he granteth	9, 154/ 21
man that is not	infected	with the said desire	9, 142/ 11
that he is so	infected	with desire and affection	9, 153/ 2
all those that are	infected	were so clean turned	9, 166/ 24
writing, be as plain	infidels	as they that will	9, 21/ 6
liars, God of his	infinite	goodness hath made us	9, 16/ 6
man among them, an	infinite	treasure in a year	9, 73/ 30
to condescend unto our	infirmity	, hath been fain therefore	9, 106/ 12
of it -- and	inform	the ordinary what they	9, 138/ 23
of whom by good	information	they have had detected	9, 109/ 11
unto a judge secret	information	of such things as	9, 130/ 33
he that first gave	information	also; and yet will	9, 131/ 2
judge know by sure	information	that some one man	9, 134/ 3
Chancellor, upon such secret	information	have put some out	9, 134/ 12
temporal court may give	information	for the king: the	9, 164/ 13
this. I am well	informed	that he knoweth very	9, 125/ 16
I am very certainly	informed	, not against me by	9, 125/ 26
Henry IV, both being	informed	by the clergy and	9, 161/ 30
the water toward the	infusion	of grace, or washing	9, 35/ 4
their own purchase or	inheritance	, or that else serve	9, 63/ 9
other had heard an	inkling	, which yet he believed	9, 76/ 21
daily to folk as	innocent	as they; and of	9, 132/ 24
as they; and of	innocents	many made nocents, to	9, 132/ 24
unlawful men to condemn	innocents	than to condemn offenders	9, 135/ 34
against them that be	innocents	than against them that	9, 140/ 16
should many times punish	innocents	as well as offenders	9, 140/ 19
to provide that neither	innocents	or plain, simple folk	9, 149/ 26
be no judges, nor	innocents	be punished, nor yet	9, 151/ 31
this matter that neither	innocents	should be punished nor	9, 151/ 35
to wit, that none	innocents	shall be punished. But	9, 152/ 8
to the surety of	innocents	, as from any trouble	9, 153/ 24
wise will it save	innocents	from the trouble of	9, 153/ 26
might hap to punish	innocents	more sore than should	9, 153/ 32
therefor, yet shall both	innocents	be saved harmless well	9, 155/ 21
cruelty and mishandling of	innocents	, that this Pacifier's tale	9, 163/ 24
But of any great	inquietation	that the people hath	9, 66/ 14
people have greatly been	inquieted	. Diverse opinions upon powers	9, 66/ 10
award a writ to	inquire	of what fame and	9, 132/ 7
and also by statute,	inquire	of heresies. And I	9, 138/ 19
by their own authority	inquire	of it -- and	9, 138/ 23

by the judges, to	inquire	and ensearch by their	9, 139/ 22
to search out and	inquire	by diligent examination in	9, 156/ 14
the bishop or other	inquirers	of heresy see that	9, 137/ 13
to the bishop or	inquirers	, or such other learned	9, 137/ 17
that the bishop or	inquirers	may enjoin such as	9, 137/ 21
If the bishop or	inquirers	dread that the accusers	9, 137/ 31
spiritual; and he that	inquireth	of heresy taketh knowledge	9, 138/ 15
should have the whole	inquiry	and punishment of heresy	9, 138/ 10
layman should have the	inquiry	and punishment of heresies	9, 139/ 36
li. vi. cap. Vt	inquisitionis	, par. "Prohibemus," where all	9, 138/ 12
that I have here	inserted	before, every child, almost	9, 19/ 9
his audience a proper	insinuation	thereof, and maketh a	9, 28/ 12
seem so solemn, subtle	insolubles	, which ye shall see	9, 171/ 27
own mouth, through the	inspiration	of his Holy Spirit	9, 25/ 32
ever hitherto provided, shall	inspire	his grace into the	9, 83/ 28
poor counsel, pray God	inspire	himself to believe and	9, 169/ 30
the Spirit they were	inspired	and with the celestial	9, 169/ 26
and scripture -- and	instead	of reason, sometimes, with	9, 8/ 23
of saints or souls.	Instead	of a long porteous	9, 9/ 20
God; whereby it should	instead	of service to be	9, 21/ 22
be content, like as	instead	of "Doctor" men call	9, 43/ 12
call him heretic, so	instead	of "Friar" to call	9, 43/ 13
of the Altar, but	instead	of bread and wine	9, 44/ 16
faith, let them forbear	instead	of reasoning to fall	9, 46/ 3
as Tyndale jesteth, starch	instead	of bread: though there	9, 101/ 31
from the less. For	instead	of the false slander	9, 109/ 24
the other; or else	instead	of one harm (which	9, 132/ 20
flint and his matches,	instead	of his box of	9, 159/ 29
from the beginning were	instituted	and devised, much more	9, 144/ 31
or seniority of their	institution	, as by which the	9, 64/ 7
shall be taught and	instructed	by God and his	9, 21/ 2
read English, and being	instructed	and taught by some	9, 163/ 32
the soul, is none	instrument	of God, nor nothing	9, 35/ 5
the water as an	instrument	also to the same	9, 35/ 24
incest, and perjury, sedition,	insurrection	, treason, and heresy --	9, 166/ 34
he which verily would	intend	to pacify, assuage, and	9, 55/ 14
out with many which	intend	hereafter to buy no	9, 98/ 20
same, that we nothing	intend	unto them but their	9, 123/ 17
furtherance of them that	intend	unhappiness, to make folk	9, 156/ 6
well that the people	intended	now, after the great	9, 80/ 10
they were wise and	intended	to be good, they	9, 123/ 14
in which they had	intended	to gather together by	9, 162/ 11
have nothing touched nor	intended	but only that I	9, 167/ 4

mean. And to the	intent	every man may see	9, 7/ 3
every chapter, to the	intent	that they shall not	9, 10/ 1
therein purposely, to the	intent	that by those words	9, 11/ 22
-- and to the	intent	they shall all well	9, 15/ 17
good readers, to the	intent	ye may the better	9, 17/ 36
But now, to the	intent	ye may yourself judge	9, 20/ 16
please him, to the	intent	that he should give	9, 34/ 25
wrote of any evil	intent	, since no man can	9, 56/ 12
And therefore, to the	intent	that ye may remove	9, 58/ 12
full deeply that his	intent	were good, and that	9, 59/ 27
wrong; and to the	intent	also that ye may	9, 61/ 18
part of my principal	intent	, but happeneth as an	9, 97/ 14
construe the mind and	intent	of the doer to	9, 105/ 2
own name, to the	intent	I might, as indeed	9, 124/ 11
Forty-third Chapter Nevertheless, mine	intent	is not to prove	9, 140/ 10
maintain it. Now, his	intent	is not, he saith	9, 140/ 29
attainted, without examining the	intent	or cause of his	9, 146/ 21
farther consideration of his	intent	or cause or whether	9, 147/ 15
unwritten, but upon the	interpretation	and the right understanding	9, 28/ 34
to the discharge and	interpretation	of the laws made	9, 106/ 4
underpropped and enforced with	interpreting	of the word "willingly	9, 34/ 18
if he can by	interrogatories	and questions be driven	9, 146/ 19
can be driven by	interrogatories	and questions to confess	9, 147/ 12
any great fault and	intolerable	should they none find	9, 4/ 4
people of a great,	intolerable	fault -- that is	9, 93/ 26
the clergy is an	intolerable	defamation but if that	9, 113/ 2
to have made their	invasion	: then, after due punishment	9, 162/ 12
from the Church, have	inveighed	against all such things	9, 75/ 10
and purgatory and plain	inveighed	against them, of policy	9, 163/ 18
words he despised and	inveighed	against pilgrimages and purgatory	9, 165/ 17
in his words openly	inveigheth	against good and faithful	9, 87/ 3
of a penny pitcher	inveigle	and corrupt the company	9, 100/ 30
such other, and therewith	inveigle	the reader, and make	9, 116/ 3
what means he might	invent	, first to bring the	9, 80/ 2
plain soul and can	invent	no novelties, but am	9, 168/ 17
found some certain proper	invented	figures in that book	9, 52/ 9
him with their wily	invented	figure of "some say	9, 88/ 21
for any such subtle	invented	ways that lay the	9, 167/ 6
like wit nor like	invention	in writing. For he	9, 42/ 9
tale with his proper	invention	of "some say." But	9, 60/ 1
discreet" for their discreet	invention	of taking from the	9, 84/ 27
folk would follow his	invention	and make of the	9, 137/ 9
were a very far-fetched	invention	. For, setting aside the	9, 144/ 15

part. Now, this ungracious	invention	and these words of	9, 156/ 30
things nor lack such	inventions	of uttering their forbidden	9, 11/ 8
necessary truths, but false	inventions	of Satan (as Tyndale	9, 31/ 6
man is not like	inventive	of his own wit	9, 52/ 8
Then if they were	invited	into religion on the	9, 83/ 3
signifieth and betokeneth the	inward	washing of the soul	9, 35/ 14
other occasions, with good	inward	motions added also thereto	9, 36/ 22
all fordone, have an	inward	hatred unto the profit	9, 73/ 4
be of their own	inward	goodness to construe and	9, 105/ 3
Spirit of God hath	inwardly	taught, teacheth, and ever	9, 21/ 16
against all religions at	Ipswich	, and thereupon taken and	9, 113/ 15
by the passion of	ire	and anger, men fall	9, 149/ 2
over within, whom it	irketh	to do so much	9, 8/ 4
whoso be so lewd	irreverently	to speak, and malapertly	9, 50/ 33
Capua was of all	Italy	the chief city, and	9, 79/ 28
since God's word taketh	its	authority of God that	9, 21/ 7
way gone onward in	its	unhappy journey -- and	9, 54/ 35
in a deed of	its	own nature indifferent, to	9, 105/ 1
thy candlestick out of	its	place." The Thirty-fourth Chapter	9, 110/ 5
hath lost part of	its	own possession in other	9, 158/ 32
is no better. But	iwis	ye know them well	9, 42/ 27
good neighbors greatly marvel,	iwis	, upon what causes this	9, 58/ 11
the same conditions still.	Iwis	till you meek yourself	9, 58/ 31
' cuckold.' And	iwis	such words were well	9, 59/ 18
peace, every session of	jail	delivery, every leet through	9, 134/ 37
out of the king's	jail	to answer. But surely	9, 151/ 11
here, how that Saint	James	saith that God hath	9, 16/ 2
pleased him," saith Saint	James	, "he hath begotten us	9, 16/ 11
the word; for Saint	James	saith that God begot	9, 16/ 20
the word: then Saint	James	maketh you an answer	9, 16/ 35
these words of Saint	James	, "Voluntarie enim genuit nos	9, 22/ 33
the word; for Saint	James	saith that God begot	9, 23/ 33
the word: then Saint	James	maketh you an answer	9, 24/ 12
fathereth it upon Saint	James	, be it never so	9, 24/ 18
selfsame Epistle of Saint	James	which this preacher made	9, 32/ 36
him." Mark that Saint	James	saith "even as it	9, 33/ 18
the words of Saint	James	which he hath here	9, 34/ 11
' saith here Saint	James	; that is to wit	9, 34/ 14
the word of Saint	James	. Which word the preacher	9, 34/ 19
this authority of Saint	James	nothing helpeth this preacher	9, 34/ 32
that text of Saint	James	against the sacrament of	9, 35/ 1
graceless token, because Saint	James	saith that God hath	9, 35/ 6
these words of Saint	James	, whoso list to see	9, 35/ 28

these words of Saint	James	won themselves much worship	9, 35/ 32
it forth for Saint	James'	own, and find no	9, 33/ 5
he gathereth out of	Jean	Gerson. If he say	9, 60/ 11
secretly; and so did	Jean	Gerson himself when he	9, 60/ 15
them into English; whereas	Jean	Gerson would not that	9, 60/ 19
and rehearsest out of	Jean	Gerson, that the clergy	9, 105/ 28
so violent and so	jeopardous	that none of them	9, 134/ 5
Saint Ambrose, holy Saint	Jerome	, holy Saint Cyprian, holy	9, 29/ 4
their council held at	Jerusalem	, did in those laws	9, 100/ 18
ungracious books so villainously	jest	and rail -- were	9, 44/ 31
speak, and malapertly to	jest	and rail, shall play	9, 50/ 33
or else, as Tyndale	jesteth	, starch instead of bread	9, 101/ 31
Nor yet the Abbot	Joachim	, which nevertheless erred, for	9, 146/ 10
lies; as thou readest,	John	15, "Ye be clean	9, 19/ 38
consenting to sin. And,	John	17, "Sanctify them, O	9, 20/ 4
Christ also saith himself,	John	5, "I receive no	9, 20/ 9
his Council. I mean	John	Frith. For he is	9, 89/ 20
for his appearance, as	John	Purser and some such	9, 90/ 13
others were bound for	John	Burt, and force not	9, 90/ 14
nuns were brought which	John	Burt, otherwise called Adrian	9, 117/ 34
Paternoster Row called Holy	John	, after that he was	9, 126/ 33
let this good Sir	John	"Some Say" take his	9, 150/ 17
say" this good Sir	John	"Some Say" findeth. Lo	9, 150/ 32
said already to Sir	John	"Some Say" now. And	9, 155/ 6
sixteenth chapter of Saint	John's	Gospel. Which he did	9, 21/ 20
that was waxen a	joiner	, and in many a	9, 113/ 12
him boast it, how	jollily	it was preached "Better	9, 12/ 12
onward in its unhappy	journey	-- and may by	9, 55/ 1
of the apprentices and	journeymen	suffered execution of treason	9, 156/ 11
twain, perused privily the	journeymen	first, and after the	9, 156/ 21
Zwingli, Schwarzerdt, Tyndale, George	Joye	, and Denck, Bainham, Bayfield	9, 29/ 12
both Tyndale and George	Joye	write unto Frith and	9, 91/ 9
to attend upon George	Joye	, or Gee, otherwise called	9, 117/ 32
them harlots. This George	Joye	did teach this child	9, 117/ 36
Christ's own days. For	Judas	, that was one of	9, 68/ 28
among the clergy as	Judas	was among Christ's apostles	9, 129/ 1
it fared between false	Judas	and Christ's faithful apostles	9, 160/ 10
be well able to	judge	whether this preacher have	9, 19/ 10
intent ye may yourself	judge	whether that sermon may	9, 20/ 16
shall teach to know,	judge	, and discern the word	9, 21/ 17
of them that so	judge	before the proof and	9, 112/ 14
own imagination is), yet	judge	they not so evil	9, 114/ 14
doth. For if they	judge	in that punishment no	9, 114/ 15

desire to punishment, they	judge	not yet that the	9, 114/ 16
will give unto a	judge	secret information of such	9, 130/ 33
being called by the	judge	, and examined as witnesses	9, 130/ 37
one as the spiritual	judge	enjoineth to the other	9, 132/ 15
leastwise in a temporal	judge	an open cause appearing	9, 133/ 21
may see that the	judge	calleth him not but	9, 133/ 22
him; whereas the spiritual	judge	may call a man	9, 133/ 23
as for the temporal	judge	. But what saith he	9, 133/ 25
I as lief the	judge	might do it as	9, 133/ 27
the troth of one	judge	as of two juries	9, 133/ 29
presence. For if the	judge	know by sure information	9, 134/ 3
content that the spiritual	judge	should upon his discretion	9, 134/ 21
will, but if the	judge	should set an officer	9, 134/ 30
lamb. And if the	judge	be partial, such tokens	9, 136/ 3
helpeth little, because the	judge	may be partial, and	9, 136/ 31
temporal, of which the	judge	may not have some	9, 136/ 38
manner take knowledge or	judge	upon heresy, since it	9, 138/ 14
temporal men may not	judge	what is heresy and	9, 138/ 21
-- then when the	judge	can lawfully convict them	9, 141/ 5
of which none evil	judge	may do harm? But	9, 141/ 25
not a good, indifferent	judge	in all the whole	9, 141/ 29
what hurt an evil	judge	and a cruel should	9, 141/ 30
be cruel they should	judge	light heavy and small	9, 154/ 35
be loath to be	judged	by the only brethren	9, 15/ 16
which much people have	judged	them to do upon	9, 95/ 25
which much people have	judged	them to do upon	9, 111/ 8
to them by the	judges	and the officers of	9, 130/ 8
partiality in the spiritual	judges	. And if a man	9, 130/ 11
times upon suspicion the	judges	award a writ to	9, 132/ 7
-- then use the	judges	to bind him for	9, 132/ 12
two juries. But the	judges	be so wise men	9, 133/ 29
also both the temporal	judges	and the King's Council	9, 133/ 36
it: will there no	judges	upon many secret complaints	9, 134/ 7
more effectually by the	judges	, to inquire and ensearch	9, 139/ 22
diligence be by the	judges	used, it will be	9, 139/ 25
the discretion of the	judges	spiritual may right well	9, 140/ 14
the handling of cruel	judges	, it might happen that	9, 140/ 18
be for that the	judges	(if they be good	9, 141/ 21
other side, the evil	judges	may do by those	9, 141/ 23
himself trusteth the spiritual	judges	be not such. Howbeit	9, 141/ 31
ween that no spiritual	judges	be indifferent. For thus	9, 142/ 7
merchants, men of law,	judges	, knights, lords, or other	9, 143/ 25
he teacheth the spiritual	judges	one great point concerning	9, 145/ 23

proof that the spiritual	judges	knew not this tale	9, 146/ 27
handling, that the spiritual	judges	in this realm handled	9, 147/ 28
itself that the spiritual	judges	which had the matter	9, 148/ 21
say that the spiritual	judges	would gladly see every	9, 149/ 17
blow about against their	judges	, laboreth to make men	9, 150/ 10
worldly love be no	judges	, nor innocents be punished	9, 151/ 31
be suffered to be	judges	in any cause of	9, 152/ 2
be suffered to be	judges	in cause of heresy	9, 152/ 13
cause to change those	judges	that are already, but	9, 152/ 22
suffer none to be	judges	in cause of heresy	9, 152/ 25
and seek for such	judges	. For it will not	9, 152/ 28
must be in those	judges	that this Pacifier assigneth	9, 153/ 4
should be found good	judges	for them. Now, as	9, 153/ 22
weighed by the spiritual	judges	; and upon their weighing	9, 154/ 31
I care not what	judges	, what arbiters, what twelve	9, 159/ 13
say" that the spiritual	judges	mishandle those matters and	9, 163/ 6
present and seen the	judges	handle them with very	9, 163/ 9
ordinaries and the spiritual	judges	were so fierce and	9, 163/ 20
heresy. Now if the	judges	be so sore and	9, 165/ 23
And therefore must his	judges	, when they have all	9, 165/ 28
cruel should be his	judges	-- the bishop might	9, 165/ 39
that "much people" so "	judgeth	." Howbeit, as I said	9, 111/ 25
saith that "much people" "	judgeth	" so. And therefore his	9, 112/ 3
pretense that much people	judgeth	the same; of which	9, 112/ 6
can somewhat with equal	judgment	and an even eye	9, 3/ 6
stand and abide the	judgment	of all other men	9, 3/ 22
by such as the	judgment	and the ordering of	9, 12/ 24
I fear not the	judgment	of indifferent folk --	9, 15/ 18
these men in the	judgment	of this piteous Pacifier	9, 75/ 35
an unjust and unreasonable	judgment	-- while he saith	9, 93/ 27
if ye will, after	judgment	, they will with good	9, 166/ 18
and ordinaries in their	judgments	against heretics use to	9, 94/ 28
but fareth like a	juggler	that conveyeth his galls	9, 22/ 20
see how fondly he	juggleth	before you. For now	9, 22/ 18
judge as of two	juries	. But the judges be	9, 133/ 29
new days ex fictione	juris	, that we should at	9, 106/ 15
the authorities, powers, and	jurisdiction	of spiritual men among	9, 66/ 7
upon powers, authorities, and	jurisdictions	of spiritual men among	9, 66/ 11
and call them false	jurors	; nor to rail upon	9, 50/ 21
dishonesty sometimes, without either	jury	or bringing of the	9, 133/ 37
first thing that the	jury	have given them in	9, 135/ 2
partial panel, laboreth the	jury	, and when they come	9, 159/ 22
the bar (when the	jury	was sworn), and openly	9, 159/ 28

and abjured, and their	just	condemnations, after their open	9, 127/ 18
agree with reason and	justice	, the king's laws of	9, 53/ 36
handled than charity with	justice	, according to the common	9, 92/ 3
should in learning, wisdom,	justice	, and living be meet	9, 94/ 36
commission and office of	justice	of the peace, which	9, 134/ 13
seemeth then that all	justices	of peace in this	9, 138/ 17
though they were made	justices	of eyre. Now, if	9, 153/ 9
prison till they were	justified	and ordered according to	9, 161/ 25
without thee, doth not	justify	thee without thee." And	9, 38/ 20
own hands, and there	keep	him and diet him	9, 6/ 20
wisely spoken, let him	keep	one copy thereof with	9, 14/ 14
copy I reserve and	keep	for my declaration), therein	9, 15/ 24
of man and shall	keep	the Church from error	9, 21/ 18
hath suffered them to	keep	their gifts of nature	9, 40/ 23
I pray God long	keep	and continue), worth yearly	9, 47/ 8
less indifferent. For God	keep	me from being indifferent	9, 48/ 37
diligently to repress and	keep	under those evil and	9, 53/ 30
neither priests nor religious	keep	the perfection of their	9, 67/ 27
But I suppose they	keep	it now at this	9, 68/ 4
in this point: to	keep	and hold fast the	9, 73/ 34
them, beseech God to	keep	in men's devotions toward	9, 73/ 37
their heads, or to	keep	them from prison find	9, 76/ 13
might without deadly sin	keep	any abundance in his	9, 77/ 33
cover them and not	keep	them warm. Besides this	9, 78/ 30
in their stead or	keep	our old still, till	9, 83/ 26
bring him forth, and	keep	him close among the	9, 90/ 16
thus? Or else to	keep	him in prison, where	9, 90/ 21
advise the ordinary to	keep	Frith fast. But, now	9, 90/ 25
should in my mind	keep	myself a great way	9, 95/ 2
that was wont to	keep	good yeomen, and that	9, 98/ 33
necessary for you to	keep	, " lest some stubborn fools	9, 100/ 22
he would have them	keep	in the church in	9, 100/ 27
that thing cause and	keep	in this division, it	9, 102/ 21
-- all such as	keep	still the old Christian	9, 105/ 26
that the clergy should	keep	a longer Lent than	9, 105/ 30
meat. And yet we	keep	not that neither. But	9, 106/ 16
should hold fast and	keep	, there are few or	9, 108/ 22
will either of indifference	keep	themselves in a stay	9, 112/ 19
in a chamber to	keep	, and breaking out at	9, 121/ 3
thereby to preserve and	keep	him from the loss	9, 122/ 27
think that he could	keep	close -- "Revoke it	9, 125/ 2
done ye did; but	keep	it from knowledge you	9, 125/ 4
be, rather, bound to	keep	it close, for they	9, 133/ 1

they be sworn to	keep	the king's counsel and	9, 133/ 2
such witnesses unto to	keep	them close upon pain	9, 137/ 22
for their own surety	keep	their own tongues still	9, 139/ 32
and punish them, and	keep	them under. And this	9, 143/ 18
have been bound to	keep	them. And as for	9, 144/ 7
that if this Pacifier	keep	no more cunning in	9, 148/ 5
attach such heretics and	keep	them in strong prison	9, 161/ 25
again -- and not	keep	him too long away	9, 165/ 29
man endeavor himself to	keep	well the laws already	9, 170/ 13
of himself that she	keepeth	those evil conditions still	9, 58/ 35
Gerson, that the clergy	keepeth	not now the law	9, 105/ 29
they have done in	keeping	of false things, God	9, 31/ 34
well do in the	keeping	of true things, and	9, 31/ 35
and needed to the	keeping	no more scripture than	9, 31/ 35
of Christ's church; ever	keeping	love and concord between	9, 54/ 1
saving only their sure	keeping	, I never did else	9, 117/ 27
I said, the sure	keeping	of them -- and	9, 118/ 34
flight out of my	keeping	, but also even now	9, 121/ 20
were committed unto their	keeping	. If the best spiritual	9, 142/ 21
the wrong part of	keeping	of Easter, was no	9, 146/ 5
devil hath in his	kennel	, never hitherto could, nor	9, 21/ 33
belief of those things	kept	and continued from the	9, 18/ 15
have known, believed, and	kept	-- was yet never	9, 22/ 6
yet cannot deny but	kept	have such things been	9, 31/ 8
so long preserved and	kept	in remembrance be out	9, 31/ 17
have been so long	kept	and preserved by God	9, 31/ 19
that yet God hath	kept	them, then followeth it	9, 31/ 22
that he could have	kept	them as well all	9, 31/ 23
scripture, as he hath	kept	them hitherto. And thereof	9, 31/ 25
that he would have	kept	in remembrance to be	9, 31/ 27
this long while been	kept	either by man or	9, 31/ 31
the new-chosen pass, and	kept	their old senate still	9, 81/ 30
as the other was	kept	, till the apostle may	9, 90/ 17
the laws may be	kept	and observed without peril	9, 97/ 3
laws of the Church	kept	with which this Pacifier	9, 139/ 14
whom if he had	kept	still, there would peradventure	9, 157/ 22
the scripture, received and	kept	by the Spirit of	9, 169/ 11
heresies a very special	key	. The Eighth Chapter For	9, 33/ 13
good Kit loseth her	keys	; by which letters both	9, 91/ 8
for a man to	kill	himself than die. But	9, 12/ 34
than none, and willfully	kill	ourselves with poison rather	9, 13/ 37
had at Cannae, to	kill	up all the senators	9, 80/ 12
but beat them and	kill	them too, can yet	9, 109/ 31

them too, can yet	kill	but the body and	9, 109/ 32
all, but was privily	killed	in prison, and privily	9, 121/ 17
such manner sort and	kind	as the readers should	9, 4/ 5
his dream unchecked. Which	kind	of courtesy if I	9, 4/ 27
use such a compendious	kind	of eloquence that they	9, 9/ 4
Another sample of such	kind	of answering have I	9, 14/ 18
holy word of either	kind	; that is to wit	9, 21/ 3
attaining of every manner	kind	of faith, and procureth	9, 38/ 13
as is the worst	kind	of that crime that	9, 45/ 33
all of a new	kind	. For men were wont	9, 46/ 29
is now a new	kind	of suspects, if men	9, 46/ 30
were of no such	kind	as the priests that	9, 57/ 5
in every sort and	kind	of temporal people too	9, 67/ 9
runneth out against every	kind	of men, spiritual and	9, 77/ 25
this Pacifier a third	kind	of thinkers, such a	9, 84/ 32
of thinkers, such a	kind	as I never to	9, 84/ 33
good "discretion." % The third	kind	he calleth those which	9, 85/ 28
party: yet in such	kind	of goodness as the	9, 108/ 23
them or of any	kind	of people else that	9, 120/ 11
the troth of that	kind	of people, he would	9, 120/ 23
to the doing. Which	kind	of folk will not	9, 136/ 23
say. What any one	kind	or sort of people	9, 143/ 24
sore that Christ will	kindle	a fire of faggots	9, 122/ 19
this Pacifier put three	kinds	of folk that would	9, 85/ 21
purpose (of which two	kinds	of lying Saint Augustine	9, 107/ 21
whom Plutarch writeth that	King	Philip, their master, made	9, 42/ 13
fled from their own	king	and came into King	9, 42/ 15
king and came into	King	Philip's service against their	9, 42/ 16
Whereupon they complained to	King	Philip, and made the	9, 42/ 19
them false traitors. Whereupon	King	Philip answered them, "Good	9, 42/ 24
prince of famous memory	King	Henry VII, father to	9, 73/ 23
dear sovereign lord the	king	that now is. And	9, 73/ 24
all, and that "the	king	should put them all	9, 76/ 26
of the famous prince	King	Henry IV, about the	9, 84/ 13
clergy only but the	king	also and his nobility	9, 84/ 15
cause, considering that the	king	our sovereign lord that	9, 94/ 33
read, that ever any	king	granted them the authority	9, 99/ 22
his harms to the	king	or his Council, but	9, 121/ 8
show it to the	king	and to his Council	9, 137/ 33
suppose but that the	king	would sufficiently provide for	9, 137/ 36
prince of famous memory	King	Henry IV both to	9, 139/ 12
the request of the	king	; and at their such	9, 144/ 35
those also that the	king	might be sure to	9, 153/ 13

if neither bishop nor	king	arrest them. And in	9, 153/ 26
I perceive, have the	king	reform them after his	9, 154/ 25
said that though the	king	sent his commission under	9, 157/ 26
of that statute of	King	Henry IV, which statute	9, 161/ 13
prince of famous memory	King	Henry V. For before	9, 161/ 16
the fifth year of	King	Richard II, complained of	9, 161/ 17
the second year of	King	Henry IV, both being	9, 161/ 30
of the noble prince	King	Richard II, and being	9, 161/ 39
the said famous prince	King	Henry V, they conspired	9, 162/ 4
the destruction of the	king	and all his nobility	9, 162/ 6
give information for the	king	: the tinker yet, when	9, 164/ 14
burned, and by the	king's	gracious proclamation openly forbidden	9, 11/ 28
and evident scripture: the	King's	Highness, in his most	9, 18/ 4
this reason of the	King's	Highness doth touch and	9, 19/ 2
-- and yet the	King's	Highness much more plainly	9, 21/ 25
the gift of the	king's	most noble Grace, is	9, 47/ 6
I have of the	king's	gracious gift, I have	9, 47/ 16
was first of the	King's	Council, and after, his	9, 49/ 16
to remain in the	king's	prisons a month than	9, 49/ 33
reason and justice, the	king's	laws of the realm	9, 53/ 36
put out of the	king's	protection -- and I	9, 76/ 32
you out of the	king's	protection ere you and	9, 76/ 33
an increase of the	king's	honor, with a great	9, 84/ 5
the means of the	King's	Grace and his Council	9, 89/ 20
the aid of the	king's	officers at commandment of	9, 89/ 22
and so by the	king's	officers brought into the	9, 89/ 23
proper person, before the	King's	Grace and his Council	9, 94/ 10
the ordinary. Whereupon the	King's	Highness commanded certain of	9, 127/ 7
and reported to the	King's	Grace, His Highness, as	9, 127/ 9
lords temporal of the	king's	most honorable Council, and	9, 127/ 27
sworn to keep the	king's	counsel and their own	9, 133/ 2
temporal judges and the	King's	Council to put some	9, 133/ 36
by authority of the	king's	commissions, and also by	9, 138/ 19
tarry forty days, the	king's	laws to bring them	9, 151/ 10
forth out of the	king's	jail to answer. But	9, 151/ 11
of effect in the	king's	law to arrest any	9, 151/ 21
right expedient that the	King's	Highness and his Council	9, 151/ 28
he would have the	King's	Highness and his Council	9, 151/ 34
he deviseth that the	King's	Highness and his Council	9, 151/ 38
own saying -- the	King's	Highness and his Council	9, 152/ 21
he mean that the	King's	Highness shall suffer none	9, 152/ 24
he calleth upon the	King's	Highness and his Council	9, 155/ 13
but that if the	King's	Highness do as I	9, 155/ 16

as would violate the	king's	safe-conduct -- I was	9, 156/ 13
and some of the	king's	too, which would not	9, 156/ 27
him in by the	king's	writ when he is	9, 166/ 4
by the grant of	kings	and princes, as have	9, 99/ 10
other, as of only	kings	, or only dukes, or	9, 110/ 20
wipeth his eyes and	kisseth	him, and casteth the	9, 160/ 33
likelihood as some good	Kit	loseth her keys; by	9, 91/ 8
back calleth you '	knave	' and ' cuckold	9, 59/ 18
could cut off one	knave's	ear; nor all the	9, 160/ 19
the marketplace, and there	kneel	down in the cannell	9, 107/ 2
he spied any woman	kneeling	at a form, if	9, 118/ 18
thing that he never	knew	for true, but thinketh	9, 66/ 2
they not. But he	knew	well that the people	9, 80/ 10
then, if the ordinary	knew	this good, piteous Pacifier	9, 89/ 26
other folk said and	knew	the thing that some	9, 116/ 32
Pacifier well and thoroughly	knew	them, I dare say	9, 127/ 33
accused; for if he	knew	them, he might percase	9, 138/ 6
that the spiritual judges	knew	not this tale before	9, 146/ 27
of Sir Thomas More,	Knight	Sir Thomas More, Knight	9, 1/ 4
Knight Sir Thomas More,	Knight	, to the Christian Readers	9, 3/ 2
men of law, judges,	knights	, lords, or other --	9, 143/ 25
us." Now is this	knot	so sure that it	9, 27/ 34
since I so well	know	so many men so	9, 3/ 19
necessary for them to	know	concerning the salvation of	9, 13/ 6
made us first (ye	know	) of nothing; and he	9, 15/ 29
gift of discretion to	know	it; and since that	9, 18/ 31
God written, since ye	know	neither the one nor	9, 21/ 11
ever shall teach to	know	, judge, and discern the	9, 21/ 17
say that since ye	know	, good readers, that they	9, 23/ 22
which church they now	know	which books be those	9, 26/ 2
better. But iwis ye	know	them well enough --	9, 42/ 27
all good folk that	know	them. Secondly, I say	9, 45/ 28
good sister, since ye	know	that the displeasure and	9, 58/ 28
yourself. For this I	know	myself: that ye have	9, 59/ 9
them, and yet they	know	and believe in their	9, 75/ 19
such other. For they	know	well they be ordained	9, 75/ 25
yet, he saith, they	know	well enough that all	9, 85/ 10
he saith, though they	know	them for good and	9, 85/ 12
and since men cannot	know	that a man believeth	9, 86/ 8
matter, let him well	know	that we have no	9, 101/ 1
notwithstanding that they well	know	that many merchants of	9, 121/ 21
man's death -- I	know	him so well that	9, 121/ 35
it was printed I	know	very well he could	9, 125/ 20

at the leastwise I	know	it well that he	9, 125/ 21
feigning himself not to	know	who made it, but	9, 125/ 23
of his Council to	know	how the matter stood	9, 127/ 8
against their wills, both	know	and will also depose	9, 131/ 1
where he shall not	know	his accuser: if we	9, 132/ 29
and therefore he may	know	them. But what helpeth	9, 133/ 7
For if the judge	know	by sure information that	9, 134/ 3
be condemned and not	know	the names of them	9, 137/ 25
and unreasonable, for I	know	well that it is	9, 140/ 11
their desire was to	know	the truth -- and	9, 146/ 8
the faith. But I	know	this very well: that	9, 155/ 30
that we, because we	know	our cause so good	9, 159/ 1
neither Luther nor Tyndale	knoweth	but by the credence	9, 18/ 25
God unwritten; whereof himself	knoweth	well that I said	9, 22/ 15
saith himself. For he	knoweth	not which is the	9, 32/ 19
such as every man	knoweth	well have both. As	9, 40/ 6
murmur and dissension (God	knoweth	how it began) against	9, 54/ 34
them and us, God	knoweth	the better and the	9, 108/ 32
appear false, every man	knoweth	that some of those	9, 113/ 6
hear them speak and	knoweth	not what sect they	9, 117/ 1
well informed that he	knoweth	very well that I	9, 125/ 16
it well that he	knoweth	well enough that the	9, 125/ 22
and every man else	knoweth	well for mine, and	9, 126/ 5
fear me, sore offended,	knoweth	. But surely this hath	9, 145/ 4
good man sometimes, that	knoweth	his matter so true	9, 159/ 7
all the whole county	knoweth	it -- the matter	9, 159/ 12
weeneth all the world	knoweth	how true his matter	9, 159/ 25
sorrowed that spiritual men,	knowing	these grudges and murmurations	9, 95/ 13
among the people, and	knowing	also that many laymen	9, 95/ 14
surety and like certain	knowledge	of the word of	9, 21/ 9
spiritual man, to my	knowledge	; but, far above my	9, 47/ 17
but keep it from	knowledge	you cannot, ye be	9, 125/ 4
way, to put the	knowledge	of the names of	9, 138/ 5
in any manner take	knowledge	or judge upon heresy	9, 138/ 14
inquireth of heresy taketh	knowledge	of heresy. And so	9, 138/ 15
or witnesses, since the	knowledge	of the party lacketh	9, 139/ 21
that he would have	known	, believed, and kept --	9, 22/ 6
be well and openly	known	and convicted for heretics	9, 45/ 30
it was meetly well	known	what manner of favor	9, 49/ 20
some such have I	known	that have engrossed into	9, 76/ 9
and was not then	known	but for his own	9, 76/ 17
But I have ever	known	you so wise that	9, 81/ 4
contrary of our old,	known	Catholic faith -- as	9, 101/ 18

peradventure if he were	known	, he were such one	9, 107/ 11
he would not be	known	, would wear a visor	9, 111/ 27
that point perceived and	known	, I caused a servant	9, 118/ 3
Pacifier had by experience	known	the troth of that	9, 120/ 23
proved and so clearly	known	that it will be	9, 123/ 2
loath to have it	known	abroad, out of the	9, 124/ 36
the matter stood. Which	known	and reported to the	9, 127/ 9
so well and openly	known	that they have by	9, 127/ 20
the parties have not	known	who hath accused them	9, 130/ 3
court; for they have	known	none other accusers; and	9, 130/ 9
dare not, be openly	known	that the matter came	9, 130/ 35
of them dare be	known	to speak of it	9, 134/ 6
is a thing well	known	unto every man: that	9, 134/ 35
concerning the testimony of	known	evil persons to be	9, 136/ 5
though it be openly	known	that it is as	9, 142/ 14
his lewdness is openly	known	, yet if any layman	9, 142/ 25
dispraise of his open,	known	unthriftiness that they will	9, 143/ 3
not be named nor	known	, that would yet in	9, 156/ 27
either never to be	known	, or to be strong	9, 156/ 35
folk sometimes, when the	known	truth of their matter	9, 159/ 31
have heard of and	known	the true faith before	9, 164/ 34
to their amendment were	known	, it would, I warrant	9, 167/ 25
belief of the common-	known	Catholic Church of all	9, 168/ 39
your grandfathers, you have	known	to be believed; and	9, 169/ 2
heresy well and openly	known	among the common people	9, 170/ 6
authority of Christ's Catholic,	known	church, against all Tyndale's	9, 171/ 25
for then should my	labor	have been so much	9, 8/ 13
put me to more	labor	and length in answering	9, 8/ 26
remitting over elsewhere, or	labor	of further seeking for	9, 8/ 31
hand. And therein the	labor	of all that length	9, 8/ 33
mine own pain and	labor	as much ease as	9, 9/ 28
eased of any further	labor	. For then hath he	9, 10/ 18
it almost as little	labor	and less to translate	9, 11/ 34
Tyndale (for all the	labor	that they take about	9, 22/ 26
in this point but	labor	to blind his audience	9, 23/ 25
by the learning and	labor	of them both, that	9, 39/ 2
good will and my	labor	against these heretics, have	9, 47/ 29
sake I take the	labor	, and not for theirs	9, 48/ 1
and Pelagian for my	labor	, too: that how bad	9, 48/ 9
to take half the	labor	and business in writing	9, 48/ 13
some lack of the	labor	and diligence that in	9, 53/ 18
and every man especially	labor	to mend himself, and	9, 53/ 22
them take so much	labor	and pain for the	9, 69/ 5

best and take most	labor	and pain be but	9, 70/ 37
wax a loiterer, the	labor	that he doth taketh	9, 105/ 15
may here with least	labor	and charge be brought	9, 116/ 20
were not letted, would	labor	to lift up all	9, 118/ 20
against all those that	labor	to make them good	9, 121/ 25
fellow should bestow such	labor	about such a devilish	9, 122/ 4
of bread: he shall	labor	more than in vain	9, 122/ 13
over that, if Frith	labor	about the quenching thereof	9, 122/ 17
glad to take more	labor	, loss, and bodily pain	9, 122/ 24
up to their travail,	labor	, cost, and pain, and	9, 145/ 11
no man, for any	labor	that mine adversary can	9, 159/ 14
and such hot, fervent	labor	of the heretics, that	9, 160/ 37
be tolerable, either party	labor	to make himself better	9, 166/ 30
boast that they will	labor	for declarations of heresy	9, 170/ 2
those folk which would	labor	to change them be	9, 170/ 17
the means they may,	labor	to make so dark	9, 171/ 14
me a thing, and	labored	much to him therefor	9, 34/ 23
it, nor never have	labored	therefor. And thus ye	9, 34/ 31
showed me that Frith	labored	so sore that he	9, 122/ 1
in mine house, and	labored	about his amendment in	9, 126/ 18
are heretics indeed; and	laboreth	to abash the ordinaries	9, 129/ 19
about against their judges,	laboreth	to make men believe	9, 150/ 10
getteth a partial panel,	laboreth	the jury, and when	9, 159/ 22
quoth I, "sweat in	laboring	to quench the faith	9, 122/ 10
his part; nor they	lack	no wily drifts in	9, 11/ 4
in such things nor	lack	such inventions of uttering	9, 11/ 8
must needs perish for	lack	of spiritual food except	9, 13/ 1
the dark, where, for	lack	of sight of the	9, 26/ 19
diminute and mangled for	lack	of good remembrance, let	9, 37/ 21
to look thereto, some	lack	of the labor and	9, 53/ 18
abundance of sin and	lack	of grace, in time	9, 54/ 32
yet many times they	lack	good order and discretion	9, 74/ 31
that word, and for	lack	of such favor and	9, 78/ 19
to have them or	lack	them; and then, touching	9, 79/ 18
uncharitably handled that the	lack	of better and more	9, 88/ 34
officio, or else for	lack	of an accuser let	9, 90/ 8
as he saith, for	lack	of good and charitable	9, 92/ 22
them that be for	lack	of good and charitable	9, 93/ 17
yet he layeth some	lack	in them, calling them	9, 100/ 1
be devised can never	lack	a fond, froward argument	9, 100/ 16
now, if all the	lack	stand in that point	9, 106/ 33
neither so feeble for	lack	of meat but that	9, 119/ 5
in which there shall	lack	one or other "some	9, 154/ 11

his adversary (which for	lack	of truth of his	9, 159/ 17
play the truants and	lack	their learning the while	9, 165/ 30
though there have never	lacked	, in any of both	9, 53/ 13
dealing, good charitable manner	lacked	. But verily, whomsoever they	9, 89/ 1
for all that there	lacketh	not a sort of	9, 108/ 26
knowledge of the party	lacketh	, must be supplied the	9, 139/ 21
of his own, and,	lacking	the wily shifts that	9, 164/ 23
almost in every lewd	lad's	mouth, the brethren boast	9, 11/ 10
conspiracy of two young	lads	that were apprentices in	9, 156/ 19
of those two lewd	lads	(which yet in the	9, 156/ 31
long by all our	Lady	Matins. And the seven	9, 9/ 21
perpetual virginity of our	Lady	and other divers points	9, 18/ 11
pray to our blessed	Lady	or other holy saints	9, 101/ 20
the priest as the	lady	was to come anymore	9, 101/ 24
and blaspheme our blessed	Lady	, and our Savior himself	9, 149/ 7
that aught is. Our	Lady's	Psalter think they too	9, 9/ 15
Assertion of the Sacraments,	laid	against Luther -- and	9, 18/ 5
sovereign lord, took and	laid	against Tyndale and all	9, 18/ 6
this preacher which Tyndale	laid	against me before him	9, 32/ 1
truth and lies together	laid	the living of bad	9, 51/ 3
were not to be	laid	against the clergy (as	9, 56/ 19
are not to be	laid	against the temporality), he	9, 56/ 21
whom there might be	laid	appearance of so much	9, 78/ 2
conclusion, after many faults	laid	against the spirituality that	9, 81/ 35
such a large fashion	laid	forth by them as	9, 82/ 3
weariness, in the midway	laid	down his burden and	9, 83/ 14
when his heresies were	laid	unto his charge, as	9, 90/ 25
the reasons that he	laid	for his law, did	9, 100/ 33
might in praying have	laid	those other words of	9, 104/ 2
against whom there are	laid	like lies: one Simonds	9, 120/ 36
might as well have	laid	unto the clergy as	9, 128/ 29
in exceptions to be	laid	by the party against	9, 139/ 20
making may not be	laid	to them; nor men	9, 144/ 3
matters which have been	laid	unto them, they have	9, 148/ 27
come down that they	laid	all the wite to	9, 157/ 31
and his heresies were	laid	unto his charge: yet	9, 164/ 22
no bread": "By our	lakin	, brother husband," quoth she	9, 12/ 13
the apparel of a	lamb	. And if the judge	9, 136/ 3
the apparel of a	lamb	, " which appearing in apparel	9, 136/ 33
he that seemeth a	lamb	may be indeed a	9, 137/ 4
a wolf in a	lamb's	skin. But what order	9, 136/ 35
a wolf in a	lamb's	skin, all manner of	9, 137/ 2
side, lewd Luther, and	Lambert	, Barnes, Huessgen, and Zwingli	9, 29/ 10

these new doctors, Luther,	Lambert	, Tyndale, Huessgen, and Zwingli	9, 30/ 8
Luther doth, and Friar	Lambert	, and Friar Huessgen and	9, 93/ 14
stocks, nor waxen so	lame	of his legs with	9, 119/ 6
might here a little	lament	this man's wit, that	9, 62/ 4
so great cause to	lament	it -- when it	9, 62/ 20
put forth books and	lament	such divisions, with laying	9, 115/ 32
a thing no less	lamentable	than if it fell	9, 62/ 22
put for the more	lamentable	strife that variance which	9, 65/ 2
and growing of his	lamentable	oration. Then rebuketh he	9, 65/ 12
will nothing serve his	lamentable	beginning -- which standeth	9, 65/ 24
a matter of a	lamentable	book of division, that	9, 115/ 36
much credence to their	lamentable	complaining as it seemeth	9, 120/ 24
would less believe their	lamentable	tales than I fear	9, 127/ 34
meant left then no	lamentation	for any strife that	9, 63/ 3
his fair figure of	lamentation	"and great pity that	9, 146/ 37
thing much to be	lamented	; and then much more	9, 58/ 9
much more to be	lamented	when it mishappeth to	9, 58/ 9
yet more to be	lamented	, also between priests and	9, 62/ 3
it less to be	lamented	that debate and strife	9, 62/ 5
thing more to be	lamented	if variance fall between	9, 62/ 26
yet more to be	lamented	, also between priests and	9, 65/ 1
is most to be	lamented	and sorrowed that spiritual	9, 95/ 12
is greatly to be	lamented	, and it will be	9, 96/ 3
Now, where he most	lamenteth	that the clergy doth	9, 102/ 9
ye wot well, in	lamenting	the change from the	9, 65/ 25
piteous pacifier should, in	lamenting	of division, put forth	9, 70/ 34
of his duchy of	Lancaster	, and when I was	9, 49/ 19
bound to forswear this	land	and live in Antwerp	9, 37/ 29
against his will, the	land	that is already lawfully	9, 77/ 8
to take any man's	land	or goods from him	9, 77/ 17
great strength for the	land	and a great surety	9, 84/ 6
the nobility of this	land	, above the number of	9, 84/ 19
as well in this	land	as it hath in	9, 113/ 30
much space of the	land	by temporal men; and	9, 115/ 20
serve in some one	land	would yet not serve	9, 139/ 1
and overwhelm all the	land	, and yet hath it	9, 158/ 29
from him all the	land	he hath. This good	9, 159/ 6
as for all the	lands	and fees that I	9, 47/ 4
all England besides such	lands	and fees as I	9, 47/ 5
priests that have temporal	lands	of their own purchase	9, 63/ 9
new devices for their	lands	; when we came at	9, 82/ 1
them, for it was	lands	that good princes have	9, 104/ 26
by them because the	lands	whereof they give it	9, 104/ 31

the clergy lost their	lands	should have any part	9, 113/ 8
any part of their	lands	to themselves, nor were	9, 113/ 21
but also from other	lands	. And yet even here	9, 116/ 10
that sometime were well-inhabited	lands	, and hath lost part	9, 158/ 32
forfeit both goods and	lands	; and that the great	9, 162/ 19
some part of like	language	as they speak. Howbeit	9, 45/ 8
used to have evil	language	, and either against other	9, 57/ 9
afterward in fervor of	language	and contentious words; and	9, 128/ 26
the light of his	lantern	of faith, he will	9, 109/ 37
in the body at	large	in such a large	9, 82/ 3
large in such a	large	fashion laid forth by	9, 82/ 3
flake of bran, and	largely	thereupon controlled and reproved	9, 3/ 28
bold to say very	largely	of mine own because	9, 10/ 32
I have somewhat more	largely	said in my book	9, 77/ 15
their whole work at	last	too long by all	9, 9/ 11
manners, he cometh at	last	to that exposition by	9, 23/ 2
half weary thereof at	last	, and somewhat ashamed, too	9, 26/ 21
reason, he would at	last	fain shake off the	9, 27/ 7
I have in the	last	chapter of my first	9, 28/ 9
he saith in the	last	end: But good Lord	9, 28/ 13
this offer shrunk at	last	therefrom, after great crakes	9, 39/ 11
then yet at the	last	say thus much of	9, 58/ 25
either, be found at	last	in some whole country	9, 70/ 20
world, they talked at	last	of the clergy --	9, 76/ 23
when we came at	last	unto Calavius' pageant, and	9, 82/ 1
brought forth some at	last	, with whom they might	9, 82/ 16
he content at the	last	, lest every man might	9, 154/ 13
perfectly tried out at	last	that all that business	9, 156/ 17
to serve at the	last	as doth the tender	9, 160/ 31
them. And therefore at	last	it came to that	9, 161/ 37
could yet at the	last	be found that would	9, 164/ 20
come I to the	last	fault that the brethren	9, 170/ 31
But as to the	last	fault that they find	9, 171/ 5
first chapters and the	last	of my second book	9, 172/ 10
long as the world	lasteth	must this division ever	9, 70/ 8
Tyndale's had been of	late	come over. But afterward	9, 14/ 32
hundred years before these	late	, lewd heresies began, have	9, 29/ 24
is, but even of	late	, since Tyndale's books and	9, 64/ 26
is, that now of	late	the great multitude of	9, 66/ 24
these till now so	late	as about the beginning	9, 68/ 11
suppose, somewhat amended of	late	, and will within a	9, 69/ 21
division not have so	late	begun, but must have	9, 70/ 6
which the Romans had	late	had at Cannae, to	9, 80/ 11

as Bainham, that was	late	burned, said by Bayfield	9, 88/ 4
brethren let fall of	late	, and lost them of	9, 91/ 8
for any time so	late	before this brabbling or	9, 93/ 35
Norwich, and one of	late	at Exeter, and one	9, 94/ 1
Exeter, and one of	late	in Lincoln Diocese; and	9, 94/ 1
now, and have done	late	time past -- the	9, 96/ 17
and have done in	late	time past, the light	9, 98/ 3
and division now of	late	(as he saith) sprung	9, 114/ 32
which have been so	late	for only speaking against	9, 114/ 34
I not heard of	late	many punished for heresy	9, 115/ 26
of mine did of	late	, within less than this	9, 117/ 12
that he had of	late	heard much speaking thereof	9, 117/ 13
also even now of	late	, notwithstanding that they well	9, 121/ 20
it was now too	late	for him to think	9, 125/ 2
have I heard of	late	that he sweateth about	9, 125/ 10
this so sudden a	late	grudge and division were	9, 144/ 15
diocese of London, but	late	, a company that by	9, 157/ 10
is, over that, of	late	very greatly increased; and	9, 162/ 34
or cause of this	late-sprung	division? But I suppose	9, 144/ 23
he was, that now	lately	wrote the book of	9, 5/ 27
when I blamed him	lately	for not fasting upon	9, 106/ 18
and been baptized in	Latin	, and taken matrimony for	9, 44/ 8
he wrote them in	Latin	, and not in the	9, 60/ 16
that is called in	Latin	, ex officio), so that	9, 130/ 3
brass and not with	Latin	. And there shall he	9, 165/ 9
God for a worldly	laud	, and to be magnified	9, 69/ 1
of serving God for	laud	, is, I suppose, somewhat	9, 69/ 21
and pray but for	laud	: they shall well perceive	9, 69/ 32
shall have so little	laud	thereof that if there	9, 69/ 33
they serve God for	laud	, ye shall have it	9, 69/ 35
God of vainglory, for	laud	and praise of men	9, 70/ 5
vainglory, to get themselves	laud	and praise among the	9, 71/ 2
occasion to give therefor	laud	and glory to God	9, 104/ 10
as good and as	laudable	a temporalty, number for	9, 53/ 9
himself, then shall ye	laugh	to see that he	9, 20/ 26
and to make him	laugh	, when he seeth them	9, 69/ 4
had seen him since	laugh	and make merry at	9, 121/ 22
and they exercise his	law	written in their hearts	9, 17/ 11
and they exercise his	law	written in their hearts	9, 25/ 1
a rule; nor no	law	can serve except there	9, 81/ 7
to him against the	law	, nor omitted no charitable	9, 89/ 4
doth. For if the	law	were such as were	9, 96/ 35
so far against the	law	of God that it	9, 96/ 35

he laid for his	law	, did put them to	9, 100/ 33
keepeth not now the	law	by which it was	9, 105/ 29
the bond of that	law	, though peradventure it discharged	9, 105/ 34
or only men of	law	, or only merchants, make	9, 110/ 21
that is by the	law	Extra. de hereticis, cap	9, 130/ 14
be a very hard	law	, for a man may	9, 130/ 15
think so hard a	law	as this Pacifier saith	9, 131/ 26
neither, that made the	law	. And yet were they	9, 131/ 27
-- yet was that	law	made in a general	9, 131/ 32
And by the common	law	of this realm, many	9, 132/ 6
thing in the spiritual	law	that a man shall	9, 132/ 28
should change the spiritual	law	for that cause, then	9, 132/ 30
faultless? For amends the	law	giveth him none against	9, 133/ 9
indictments at the common	law	. I had as lief	9, 134/ 24
reformable by the spiritual	law	, except there be any	9, 135/ 18
This is a dangerous	law	, and more likely to	9, 135/ 33
as himself showeth, the	law	provideth well against all	9, 136/ 29
this is a sore	law	: that a man shall	9, 137/ 24
And though the said	law	seem to be made	9, 137/ 26
suffice to prove the	law	reasonable. For it seemeth	9, 137/ 28
their sayings by no	law	ought not to stand	9, 138/ 9
The provision of the	law	that he speaketh of	9, 138/ 33
and convicted. But this	law	this Pacifier accounteth sore	9, 138/ 36
they that made that	law	made it as it	9, 139/ 2
made. But surely that	law	and others of old	9, 139/ 7
rebuke either the one	law	or the other, I	9, 140/ 7
artificers, merchants, men of	law	, judges, knights, lords, or	9, 143/ 25
straited by the plain	law	that they may not	9, 149/ 21
effect in the king's	law	to arrest any man	9, 151/ 21
a suit at the	law	by some good man	9, 159/ 4
lose it by the	law	. And when his counsel	9, 159/ 9
Parliament, not only that	law	confirmed which law this	9, 162/ 16
that law confirmed which	law	this Pacifier here speaketh	9, 162/ 17
that it is not	lawful	to the Church to	9, 75/ 2
they think) it is	lawful	and also expedient that	9, 75/ 4
that it is not	lawful	that the Church should	9, 75/ 31
deadly sin, it were	lawful	to take as much	9, 77/ 34
the realm profitable, without	lawful	cause to take any	9, 84/ 22
spiritual governors, after a	lawful	order and form, devise	9, 100/ 11
that it were not	lawful	to pray to our	9, 101/ 20
them, to that that	lawfully	was their own before	9, 72/ 6
land that is already	lawfully	his own -- that	9, 77/ 8
whether it might be	lawfully	taken from them or	9, 79/ 19

now at this time	lawfully	do or say: I	9, 99/ 7
when the judge can	lawfully	convict them, he would	9, 141/ 5
if ye should live	lawless	and without a rule	9, 81/ 6
I will give my	laws	, " saith God, "into their	9, 17/ 8
beginning God wrote his	laws	in their hearts, and	9, 17/ 12
I will give my	laws	, saith God, into their	9, 24/ 36
beginning God wrote his	laws	in their hearts, and	9, 25/ 3
to the good, ancient	laws	and commendable usages long	9, 53/ 28
and justice, the king's	laws	of the realm, the	9, 53/ 36
of God, and the	laws	of Christ's church; ever	9, 54/ 1
for use of the	laws	not made by themselves	9, 60/ 22
but be the common	laws	of all Christendom. If	9, 60/ 23
the temporality concerning the	laws	of this realm, and	9, 60/ 27
Church may make no	laws	, and such other things	9, 75/ 16
pardons, pilgrimages, making of	laws	, founding of chantries, making	9, 85/ 6
soul and body, the	laws	of Christ's church observed	9, 89/ 30
according to the common	laws	of all Christ's Catholic	9, 92/ 4
Catholic Church, and the	laws	of this realm, have	9, 92/ 4
wrong, since all the	laws	both spiritual of the	9, 94/ 29
to them therein. Which	laws	to contrary now there	9, 94/ 32
things that touch any	laws	or statutes already made	9, 96/ 28
And surely if the	laws	may be kept and	9, 97/ 3
the defaults of the	laws	abroad among the people	9, 97/ 5
occasion to have the	laws	in derision under which	9, 97/ 7
be divers of those	laws	which this Pacifier in	9, 99/ 33
Jerusalem, did in those	laws	that they there devised	9, 100/ 19
the Corinthians certain good	laws	and orders concerning their	9, 100/ 26
well seen in the	laws	of the Church, seeth	9, 105/ 33
and interpretation of the	laws	made therefor -- the	9, 106/ 4
God, is in all	laws	, spiritual and temporal both	9, 136/ 10
and make of the	laws	a change. The Forty-second	9, 137/ 9
therefore they make such	laws	as may help forth	9, 138/ 3
have against heresies those	laws	of the Church kept	9, 139/ 13
punishment of heresies: the	laws	of this realm and	9, 139/ 37
this realm and the	laws	of the whole Church	9, 139/ 37
to prove the said	laws	all wholly to be	9, 140/ 10
right expedient that strait	laws	be made for punishment	9, 140/ 12
rigor of the said	laws	, and use them more	9, 140/ 15
surely if the said	laws	should be put into	9, 140/ 18
to prove the said	laws	of the Church against	9, 140/ 29
is content that strait	laws	be made for punishment	9, 140/ 32
not wholly condemn these	laws	of the Church. But	9, 141/ 19
the rigor of the	laws	; but on the other	9, 141/ 22

may do by those	laws	, he saith, much harm	9, 141/ 23
harm. But, now, what	laws	are there, or may	9, 141/ 24
show that by these	laws	of the Church much	9, 141/ 26
should do by those	laws	, he saith that himself	9, 141/ 30
he harpeth upon the	laws	of the Church, as	9, 143/ 32
as though the spiritual	laws	which the spirituality here	9, 143/ 33
then divers of the	laws	that he speaketh of	9, 144/ 1
he speaketh of be	laws	not provincial, made by	9, 144/ 1
clergy here, but the	laws	usual through the whole	9, 144/ 2
so unreasonable (though those	laws	were less good than	9, 144/ 4
the abuse of those	laws	toward cruelty, as he	9, 144/ 8
the making of their	laws	and constitutions provincial --	9, 144/ 13
is relapsed. And the	laws	have determined who shall	9, 149/ 23
the making of the	laws	foresaw, and all Christendom	9, 150/ 1
forty days, the king's	laws	to bring them in	9, 151/ 10
therefore they have made	laws	that heretics might be	9, 151/ 16
many new devices of	laws	for the matter, because	9, 153/ 15
sufficiently learned in those	laws	of the Church by	9, 153/ 16
in executing of the	laws	, even those that are	9, 155/ 18
were never more new	laws	made therefor, yet shall	9, 155/ 21
ordered according to the	laws	of the Church. And	9, 161/ 26
need to let those	laws	stand, and make more	9, 162/ 35
such change of the	laws	for that purpose. But	9, 163/ 27
cruelty, change the good	laws	before made against heretics	9, 167/ 9
the old order and	laws	) but also than all	9, 168/ 18
with the change of	laws	before devised for the	9, 170/ 11
to keep well the	laws	already made of old	9, 170/ 13
in this point they	lay	for a sample the	9, 5/ 25
things that we especially	lay	against him whose said	9, 25/ 22
men nowadays, if "we"	lay	them forth the scripture	9, 32/ 21
these new sects do	lay	forth for them very	9, 32/ 24
in words against the	lay	people; but, as fair	9, 43/ 35
of some they lewdly	lay	to all. If they	9, 46/ 6
out their faults, and	lay	them to their faces	9, 50/ 4
guise is not to	lay	the faults of the	9, 50/ 18
relic, but let them	lay	the Sacrament in the	9, 51/ 31
now whereas the brethren	lay	a blame in me	9, 52/ 2
and grudge of the	lay	people against the priests	9, 55/ 9
brethren that boast it	lay	forth for a great	9, 55/ 30
that the priests against	lay	people, and lay people	9, 57/ 8
against lay people, and	lay	people against priests, have	9, 57/ 9
them such as few	lay	people unlearned -- yea	9, 60/ 9
he would have the	lay	people, both men and	9, 60/ 17

with the same figure	lay	like faults in the	9, 60/ 27
encumbered; or else the	lay	brethren that are in	9, 62/ 13
and a favorable, to	lay	these faults to the	9, 64/ 32
multitude of all the	lay	people have found default	9, 66/ 25
he that some laymen	lay	this for a farther	9, 71/ 31
of some men that	lay	this reason and that	9, 77/ 10
this biccched burden, and	lay	it in my neck	9, 83/ 20
alms from the poor	lay	people too -- and	9, 85/ 34
and gluttony that are	lay	people, this Pacifier can	9, 103/ 17
the faults of us	lay	people untouched, yet of	9, 103/ 27
appeased; nor do not	lay	the faults of naughty	9, 108/ 10
other realms so should	lay	the faults of evil	9, 108/ 12
great love and policy	lay	on faggots and gunpowder	9, 110/ 34
some of their own	lay	brethren too, such as	9, 113/ 34
from one man and	lay	it in another man's	9, 123/ 10
neck, and namely to	lay	it to the chancellor	9, 123/ 11
their part as naughty	lay	folk for theirs; and	9, 129/ 4
the Church used to	lay	to their charges the	9, 141/ 14
list may devise and	lay	the like to some	9, 144/ 10
-- this Pacifier to	lay	those for any confederacies	9, 144/ 14
subtle invented ways that	lay	the faults of the	9, 167/ 6
allude. And he covertly	layeth	, as ye see, the	9, 34/ 8
the reason that Tyndale	layeth	for it: of the	9, 34/ 9
is begotten. But he	layeth	not the authority of	9, 34/ 9
Tyndale doth; but he	layeth	the words of Saint	9, 34/ 10
be begotten. But Tyndale	layeth	that text of Saint	9, 35/ 1
the reason that he	layeth	by sample of the	9, 35/ 36
his farther indifference, he	layeth	against them both that	9, 57/ 8
that -- since he	layeth	for causes of this	9, 70/ 30
this Pacifier here untruly	layeth	unto the whole people	9, 92/ 7
and confirmed, yet he	layeth	some lack in them	9, 100/ 1
abominable fault that he	layeth	here to the spirituality	9, 112/ 24
clergy himself unawares, and	layeth	no little fault in	9, 115/ 1
some say" this book	layeth	to the charge of	9, 128/ 33
book of this Pacifier	layeth	no piece of this	9, 129/ 16
it away. For he	layeth	the cause to be	9, 141/ 20
lament such divisions, with	laying	for a cause of	9, 115/ 33
so doth every good	layman	agree with them therein	9, 72/ 1
I suppose, every good	layman	too. And as for	9, 73/ 13
and teach that no	layman	should then believe them	9, 101/ 34
spirituality pretend that no	layman	should have the inquiry	9, 139/ 36
and therefore if any	layman	report any evil of	9, 142/ 13
diligent to cause the	layman	to cease off that	9, 142/ 15

known, yet if any	layman	report it, the best	9, 142/ 25
diligent to cause the	layman	cease off his saying	9, 142/ 27
that is but a	layman	, as I am, it	9, 170/ 37
both temporal and spiritual,	laymen	and religious), and against	9, 44/ 26
me partial to the	laymen	too. For I never	9, 50/ 7
that not only between	laymen	and laymen, but also	9, 62/ 1
only between laymen and	laymen	, but also between religious	9, 62/ 1
upon these divisions some	laymen	have in time past	9, 66/ 8
realm, or of any	laymen	bearing their favor some	9, 66/ 16
and say that some	laymen	say that some of	9, 70/ 35
Nineteenth Chapter And some	laymen	say farther, that though	9, 71/ 4
saith he that some	laymen	lay this for a	9, 71/ 31
these things, when the	laymen	have moved some things	9, 72/ 3
Pacifier saith that some	laymen	say that in all	9, 72/ 12
tell the same some	laymen	that so told him	9, 72/ 14
so, that some other	laymen	say nay. For they	9, 72/ 15
I have heard many	laymen	that would be bishops	9, 82/ 26
knowing also that many	laymen	have opinion that a	9, 95/ 15
as some of us	laymen	think it a pain	9, 103/ 12
me, "Fareto sould te	laymen	fasten? Let te priester	9, 106/ 19
in such reformations, because	laymen	speak so much against	9, 142/ 18
of the priest because	laymen	speak so much of	9, 142/ 30
toward his amendment because	laymen	much abhor his lewdness	9, 143/ 4
reported tale that some	laymen	say that some spiritual	9, 147/ 7
told to make all	laymen	ween that those some	9, 147/ 18
the clergy, for no	laymen's	pleasure he never should	9, 103/ 28
or other corruption might	lead	the witnesses or accusers	9, 139/ 24
the Church from error, "	leading	" it "into every truth	9, 21/ 18
out little, except a	leaf	or two concerning the	9, 7/ 5
false heresies in one	leaf	than the wisest man	9, 8/ 18
Dialogue, in the 100th	leaf	, among other things these	9, 11/ 30
that there is any	leaf	or line that ever	9, 32/ 30
he list, in the	leaf	that is marked with	9, 37/ 8
and begin in that	leaf	and that side of	9, 38/ 28
that side of the	leaf	that is marked with	9, 38/ 29
to fill up the	leaf	. And therefore, since, as	9, 140/ 5
senators, and break their	league	with the Romans and	9, 80/ 12
almost hunger-starven, and so	lean	that he can scant	9, 6/ 23
in that point they	lean	too much to the	9, 52/ 27
fellow saw him, the	lean	whoreson, there so ready	9, 83/ 18
and afterward into the	leaning	toward a false belief	9, 9/ 33
a senator, and nonetheless	leaning	all unto the people	9, 79/ 33
likely, without any partial	leaning	, indifferently to tell him	9, 169/ 37

was light enough to	leap	the walls, nor by	9, 119/ 7
by good and well-	learned	perceived, and among so	9, 3/ 26
by those that are	learned	and con skill, be	9, 5/ 11
Church, of whom they	learned	it, doth affirm the	9, 32/ 32
of the faith be	learned	, be signs and tokens	9, 35/ 11
distinction that Tyndale hath	learned	of Philipp Schwarzerdt and	9, 38/ 1
and few of the	learned	, too -- had anything	9, 60/ 10
excuse to a man	learned	that will weigh the	9, 62/ 37
better men and better	learned	, too, than I and	9, 63/ 13
such a bishop so	learned	as my said lord	9, 125/ 29
inquirers, or such other	learned	men as be called	9, 137/ 18
is there some so	learned	to whom the matter	9, 148/ 3
matter than he that	learned	to spell is able	9, 148/ 8
temporal men be sufficiently	learned	in those laws of	9, 153/ 16
men be so sufficiently	learned	, yet is it possible	9, 153/ 18
men which are so	learned	are not those that	9, 153/ 19
others as are less	learned	than himself, teach boldly	9, 165/ 13
as much wit and	learning	both as the best	9, 8/ 10
and furnished by the	learning	and labor of them	9, 39/ 2
had neither wit nor	learning	; whereas it cannot be	9, 40/ 5
As for wit and	learning	, I nowhere say that	9, 40/ 8
so little wit or	learning	either, that the more	9, 40/ 10
wit or any great	learning	indeed, and then, for	9, 40/ 13
as, having wit and	learning	, fall willfully from faith	9, 40/ 17
living, and of their	learning	, and of their livelihood	9, 79/ 16
ordinaries as should in	learning	, wisdom, justice, and living	9, 94/ 36
were of such wisdom,	learning	, nor virtue neither, that	9, 113/ 22
truants and lack their	learning	the while. And yet	9, 165/ 30
his wit and his	learning	find a better way	9, 168/ 16
is not of such	learning	as to perceive by	9, 169/ 18
his new-cleansed conscience, for	learning	and virtue most likely	9, 169/ 36
one point at the	least	. Which point while it	9, 30/ 10
followeth it at the	least	that he could have	9, 31/ 23
one place at the	least	; let them tell where	9, 49/ 10
naught or at the	least	more unmeet to take	9, 81/ 22
we should at the	least	have evensong in the	9, 106/ 15
of the things that	least	can become any good	9, 107/ 26
some part at the	least	his words appear false	9, 113/ 5
what number is the	least	that he calleth many	9, 114/ 25
mishandling may here with	least	labor and charge be	9, 116/ 20
some one, at the	least	. But surely I suppose	9, 116/ 26
such universal cause, and	least	cause of all in	9, 147/ 23
perceive well, at the	least	, that those folk which	9, 170/ 17

much more, at the	least	, as all mine eight	9, 172/ 3
Thomas Philips of London,	leather-seller	, now prisoner in the	9, 126/ 12
wink with him, and	leave	his dream unchecked. Which	9, 4/ 26
seem to soil, and	leave	out what me list	9, 5/ 32
their own words I	leave	not one syllable out	9, 6/ 33
pursuing, if the reader	leave	my words out between	9, 7/ 20
see well, that they	leave	me unanswered for fear	9, 11/ 12
left at liberty to	leave	all God's words unbelieved	9, 18/ 19
been at liberty to	leave	a great part of	9, 18/ 20
too long, let them	leave	a great part of	9, 38/ 28
I needs must, or	leave	the most necessary points	9, 41/ 34
spiritual, and (except heretics)	leave	not one man for	9, 44/ 20
and write reason and	leave	railing; and then let	9, 46/ 11
about the realm, and	leave	no place in peace	9, 55/ 3
too much, and to	leave	that is sufficient. And	9, 75/ 9
is too much, and	leave	that is sufficient, because	9, 77/ 4
to the clergy, would	leave	them too little and	9, 78/ 20
to whom they would	leave	bare sufficient, but that	9, 78/ 33
the great abundance, and	leave	but the bare sufficient	9, 79/ 3
would take all and	leave	nothing. And those men	9, 85/ 23
of those that would	leave	sufficient and take away	9, 85/ 25
to exhort Frith to	leave	them, this Pacifier, I	9, 90/ 27
reform themselves, and to	leave	and avoid all things	9, 95/ 30
will, as I say,	leave	some things of his	9, 97/ 12
part. For if they	leave	nothing unprayed for that	9, 102/ 32
soon as their lips	leave	stirring. Howbeit, because he	9, 103/ 20
of indifference, though he	leave	the faults of us	9, 103/ 27
them that I will	leave	myself less than the	9, 120/ 20
are already, but to	leave	them still; and then	9, 152/ 23
man that I shall	leave	Tyndale never a dark	9, 171/ 21
peradventure be because he	leaveth	out somewhat that Tyndale	9, 5/ 39
and falsely too; and	leaveth	out the pith and	9, 6/ 16
to the point, he	leaveth	mine answer untouched and	9, 27/ 14
and turn, else God	leaveth	finally his own good-begun	9, 38/ 18
in the one and	leaveth	the other out. And	9, 60/ 30
I put in whole,	leaving	out naught but railing	9, 7/ 15
those words that the	leaving	out of them maketh	9, 15/ 11
no fault at the	leaving	out of them, but	9, 15/ 13
answer again that the	leaving	out of felony, sacrilege	9, 56/ 16
them for "discreet" that,	leaving	the clergy sufficient, would	9, 78/ 14
the party or the	leaving	of the arrest: we	9, 154/ 32
upon another thing; and	leaving	for a while both	9, 172/ 17
folk be naught, that	lecherous	folk be naught; and	9, 50/ 15

I praise avarice, where	lechery	, or such other thing	9, 49/ 12
worse than Friar Luther's	lechery	-- if these heresies	9, 69/ 26
in sacrilege and incestuous	lechery	, as Friar Luther doth	9, 93/ 13
of Christendom hath been	led	out of the right	9, 44/ 4
by some pitiful affection	led	. And some things he	9, 168/ 8
sprung any bed of	leeks	. Let no man, I	9, 169/ 29
thereof with himself for	leesing	, and send another to	9, 14/ 14
of jail delivery, every	leet	through the realm, the	9, 135/ 1
Friar Barnes I have	left	out little, except a	9, 7/ 5
I have not wittingly	left	out one line --	9, 7/ 8
word or some few	left	out of chance put	9, 7/ 21
there be certain lines	left	out in mine answer	9, 15/ 8
they were of truth	left	out by oversight in	9, 15/ 9
before Moses' days been	left	at liberty to leave	9, 18/ 19
the evangelists and apostles	left	in their days naught	9, 28/ 24
they had not only	left	their own native country	9, 42/ 21
Barnes both already, and	left	nothing for me to	9, 51/ 1
well done to be	left	on both sides; for	9, 59/ 19
he so had meant	left	then no lamentation for	9, 63/ 2
well done to have	left	their tale untold, till	9, 74/ 19
the remnant that were	left	him should be but	9, 77/ 36
before; and thereupon they	left	off their election, and	9, 81/ 29
even till the life	left	his body. But, now	9, 89/ 8
charity be omitted and	left	, but also to fast	9, 95/ 32
saith, "Let not thy	left	hand see what thy	9, 104/ 1
I had youth enough	left	me to wear it	9, 119/ 10
that since that I	left	the office; and the	9, 127/ 28
heretics ex officio were	left	, and changed into another	9, 130/ 25
the thing should be	left	undone; and then should	9, 135/ 10
till the spirituality have	left	their cruel desire of	9, 154/ 15
there be no man	left	that will so much	9, 155/ 3
that they have not	left	that mind yet, and	9, 155/ 4
for that had he	left	at home; so negligent	9, 159/ 30
that the spirituality have	left	their great desire to	9, 166/ 2
to the Hebrews, "Dabo	leges	meas," etc. "I will	9, 17/ 7
to the Hebrews, "Dabo	leges	meas," etc. "I will	9, 24/ 36
scant stand on his	legs	; and then is it	9, 6/ 23
so lame of his	legs	with lying but that	9, 119/ 6
on the one man's	legs	than the faggot on	9, 132/ 18
he can with long	leisure	make them. And when	9, 37/ 24
willing) at my next	leisure	go farther in his	9, 171/ 11
at some other, farther	leisure	. But first I think	9, 172/ 16
should I double in	length	all my books, in	9, 4/ 32

to more labor and	length	in answering than some	9, 8/ 26
labor of all that	length	is mine own, for	9, 8/ 34
as for the tedious	length	of my writing, I	9, 10/ 28
I trust, without great	length	given the good brotherhood	9, 10/ 29
somewhat the more at	length	because it toucheth a	9, 33/ 11
my books for the	length	, I will make no	9, 37/ 1
handled somewhat more at	length	. And whoso therefore listeth	9, 37/ 5
little more than the	length	. And therefore, where they	9, 41/ 31
to be feared at	length	that if it thus	9, 70/ 15
there gone out at	length	to such an ungracious	9, 139/ 9
long forslothed, that at	length	, in time, so might	9, 158/ 3
Catholics and heretics at	length	as it fareth sometimes	9, 159/ 4
be their own at	length	, though God for our	9, 160/ 29
that thereof would at	length	grow some great commotion	9, 161/ 21
still, and would at	length	do some great mischief	9, 161/ 32
should keep a longer	Lent	than they now do	9, 105/ 30
therefore to say in	Lent	their evensong before noon	9, 106/ 13
be fain that the	Lent	were two weeks less	9, 106/ 22
for the clergy the	Lent	were one week longer	9, 106/ 23
have evensong in the	Lenten	fast before we fall	9, 106/ 16
I trow, both long	Lents	and Advent, too, and	9, 106/ 25
are, that con somewhat	less	than I, that yet	9, 3/ 11
for other faults of	less	weight and tolerable, I	9, 4/ 8
the brotherhood speak much	less	of him, either for	9, 5/ 36
been so much the	less	. But they will, if	9, 8/ 13
and five lies in	less	than as many lines	9, 9/ 6
as little labor and	less	to translate the whole	9, 11/ 34
own more dark and	less	perceived. And therefore are	9, 15/ 11
though it were somewhat	less	shall little force for	9, 31/ 13
of his father, much	less	like the man at	9, 36/ 33
then am I much	less	indifferent. For God keep	9, 48/ 37
or temporal; and much	less	meet to rebuke and	9, 50/ 12
very first chapter appear	less	good and less truth	9, 61/ 28
appear less good and	less	truth, too, than men	9, 61/ 28
wit, that weeneth it	less	to be lamented that	9, 62/ 5
is a thing no	less	lamentable than if it	9, 62/ 22
were a state of	less	perfection, by reason of	9, 63/ 7
naught, made sometimes somewhat	less	, but end can it	9, 70/ 26
with conscience have been	less	light of belief, or	9, 74/ 21
the Church that have	less	than sufficient. Now, if	9, 78/ 36
it were then much	less	thanks to them that	9, 104/ 27
Lent were two weeks	less	-- yet would we	9, 106/ 22
they flee from the	less	. For instead of the	9, 109/ 24

punishment no more but	less	love to the people	9, 114/ 15
mishapped to be in	less	space mispunished in so	9, 115/ 19
did of late, within	less	than this fortnight, tell	9, 117/ 12
that I was no	less	worth, in money and	9, 120/ 2
I will leave myself	less	than the fourth part	9, 120/ 20
dare say he would	less	believe their lamentable tales	9, 127/ 34
little wit therein; and	less	good would grow thereof	9, 137/ 8
occasion to do the	less	in such reformatiions, because	9, 142/ 18
they will do the	less	toward the amendment of	9, 142/ 29
they will do the	less	toward his amendment because	9, 143/ 4
though those laws were	less	good than the great	9, 144/ 5
it will not be	less	than one whole week's	9, 152/ 29
such others as are	less	learned than himself, teach	9, 165/ 13
them. For upon this	lesson	he bringeth in, as	9, 146/ 35
his scholars a new	lesson	. Then if the court	9, 164/ 11
one of those the	lessons	that belong to the	9, 148/ 7
too much to the	letter	of his words and	9, 52/ 28
For I read the	letter	myself which was cast	9, 158/ 6
he shall see certain	letters	which some of the	9, 91/ 7
her keys; by which	letters	both Tyndale and George	9, 91/ 9
worldly honor and riches	letteth	greatly devotion -- so	9, 74/ 33
to worldly things, and	letteth	and in manner strangleth	9, 75/ 7
because that great abundance	letteth	, they say, and in	9, 77/ 5
because the great abundance	letteth	them, they say, to	9, 78/ 15
to it. But now	letting	this piece pass, wherein	9, 95/ 4
and believe the contrary.	Letting	, therefore, for this time	9, 112/ 22
punish them. And therefore	letting	, as I said before	9, 114/ 22
old new -- not	letting	to call in their	9, 168/ 34
now almost in every	lewd	lad's mouth, the brethren	9, 11/ 10
on the other side,	lewd	Luther, and Lambert, Barnes	9, 29/ 9
years before these late,	lewd	heresies began, have evermore	9, 29/ 24
but such as be	lewd	and naught -- to	9, 45/ 24
orders whoso be so	lewd	irreverently to speak, and	9, 50/ 33
than lightly believe the	lewd	words of some, and	9, 74/ 23
part, for affection unto	lewd	liberty: he finally, besides	9, 100/ 32
such well-known naughtiness and	lewd	living, besides, that no	9, 113/ 9
words of those two	lewd	lads (which yet in	9, 156/ 31
wite to a few	lewd	fellows and women in	9, 157/ 31
faults of some they	lewdly	lay to all. If	9, 46/ 6
so naughty that his	lewdness	is openly known, yet	9, 142/ 25
laymen much abhor his	lewdness	-- this Pacifier may	9, 143/ 5
it appeareth (De hereticis	li	.vi., in the chapter	9, 135/ 21
appeareth Extra. de hereticis	li	. vi. cap. Vt inquisitionis	9, 138/ 11

were no other but	liars	, God of his infinite	9, 16/ 5
before we were but	liars	, and such as worketh	9, 16/ 7
of God, as chastity,	liberality	, patience, soberness, temperance, cunning	9, 142/ 9
days been left at	liberty	to leave all God's	9, 18/ 19
the beginning been at	liberty	to leave a great	9, 18/ 20
God is at his	liberty	to give his word	9, 25/ 31
that he is at	liberty	to speak yet more	9, 27/ 26
grown into an unbridled	liberty	; and, as they must	9, 79/ 35
men might have free	liberty	in that behalf. And	9, 91/ 24
they might, have free	liberty	in like manner to	9, 93/ 22
for affection unto lewd	liberty	: he finally, besides the	9, 100/ 32
being thereupon set at	liberty	and walking about abroad	9, 118/ 11
that secret without their	license	. And surely this is	9, 137/ 24
the chapter "Accusatus," par. "	Licit	, " it appeareth that if	9, 135/ 24
care how loud they	lie	: let any man look	9, 7/ 4
them plainly that they	lie	; wherein every true Christian	9, 45/ 16
in this thing they	lie	. For they rail against	9, 45/ 25
silly souls themselves that	lie	there and piteously cry	9, 85/ 35
place of rest they	lie	still and sleep full	9, 88/ 9
but that all souls	lie	still and sleep; or	9, 101/ 22
a very plain, open	lie	; neither an idle lie	9, 107/ 20
lie; neither an idle	lie	nor of any good	9, 107/ 20
to be), but a	lie	very pernicious, which is	9, 107/ 25
man that list to	lie	may soon imagine in	9, 112/ 10
believe some one man's	lie	. And against his much	9, 112/ 13
they might build their	lie	. For so was it	9, 121/ 38
allow. And then to	lie	still till he find	9, 132/ 14
faggot, besides that they	lie	longer on the one	9, 132/ 18
the making of that	lie	. For every fool that	9, 144/ 10
in manner a universal	lie	, since I can yet	9, 147/ 23
yet, and make a	lie	again of them then	9, 155/ 5
they let not to	lie	when they come home	9, 157/ 3
would not, I ween,	lie	still in rest three	9, 157/ 37
for his pleasure to	lie	. But let him, whatsoever	9, 171/ 36
have believed that they	lied	, rather than lightly believe	9, 74/ 22
body. Now, whether Frith	lied	or his fellows, let	9, 121/ 32
every man's conscience they	lied	. When would these folk	9, 131/ 19
that he had as	lief	his enemy were let	9, 57/ 21
then had I as	lief	the judge might do	9, 133/ 27
law. I had as	lief	, for anything that I	9, 134/ 24
malice to make many	lies	themselves. It is little	9, 8/ 2
four follies and five	lies	in less than as	9, 9/ 6
of themselves dark with	lies	and receive all their	9, 19/ 30

and cleanseth them from	lies	; as thou readest, John	9, 19/ 38
purged their hearts from	lies	, from false opinions, and	9, 20/ 2
have with truth and	lies	together laid the living	9, 51/ 3
shall he make two	lies	for one. And yet	9, 60/ 33
springing upon such slanderous	lies	as this Pacifier speaketh	9, 109/ 14
as have told him	lies	; and hath been thereby	9, 116/ 31
of them. For the	lies	are neither few nor	9, 117/ 3
the brethren many marvelous	lies	, of much cruel tormenting	9, 119/ 18
there are laid like	lies	: one Simonds, a long	9, 120/ 36
to devise and imagine	lies	of malice and hatred	9, 121/ 25
up their tower of	lies	. Or else, which were	9, 122/ 33
which not only speaketh	lies	against honest men, but	9, 123/ 5
but also writeth false	lies	and heresies against the	9, 123/ 6
great many; and the	lies	that heretics of malice	9, 150/ 9
good, and those false	lies	true, then let this	9, 150/ 17
heaven and the devil	lieth	in hell never hereafter	9, 21/ 34
matter of the question	lieth	. But then because he	9, 27/ 12
much as in him	lieth	-- the clergy of	9, 60/ 21
his county; and himself	lieth	sometimes still in prison	9, 132/ 8
what one spark of	life	, after this thing considered	9, 23/ 30
my mother-in-law liveth (whose	life	and good health I	9, 47/ 7
have a good, easy	life	and a wealthy, and	9, 83/ 7
so weary of his	life	that he wished and	9, 83/ 16
words, if that easy	life	and wealthy that is	9, 83/ 21
take a religious man's	life	for ease. So that	9, 83/ 24
salvation, even till the	life	left his body. But	9, 89/ 8
all in all my	life	, except only twain; of	9, 117/ 28
him and save his	life	at the first time	9, 149/ 20
any man in my	life	put in trouble for	9, 170/ 4
letted, would labor to	lift	up all her clothes	9, 118/ 20
much in mine own	light	, but that I can	9, 3/ 5
and receiveth all her	light	of the sun: even	9, 19/ 29
giveth the sun no	light	; but contrariwise, the light	9, 19/ 32
light; but contrariwise, the	light	of the sun in	9, 19/ 33
conscience have been less	light	of belief, or boldly	9, 74/ 21
likeness of angels of	light	, should so deceive this	9, 88/ 20
anon bring a new	light	of grace into the	9, 96/ 6
time past -- the	light	of grace that is	9, 96/ 17
late time past, the	light	of grace that is	9, 98/ 3
matter, that then the	light	of the grace that	9, 98/ 11
prophecy, concerning that the	light	of grace that he	9, 98/ 36
he mean that the	light	of his grace that	9, 99/ 14
this Pacifier lost the	light	of truth. For the	9, 99/ 17

good; but that the	light	of grace will not	9, 101/ 5
more but that the	light	of grace will never	9, 102/ 4
be blown out the	light	of his lantern of	9, 109/ 37
and destruction of many	light	persons' souls. For if	9, 113/ 25
but that he was	light	enough to leap the	9, 119/ 7
provideth well against all	light	receiving of such confession	9, 136/ 30
punish us for every	light	default. This process were	9, 146/ 24
have been slight nor	light	, nor so strange articles	9, 148/ 29
punish us for every	light	default. When he hath	9, 150/ 15
a man for every	light	suspicion, or complaint, of	9, 151/ 6
but not upon every	light	complaint that full lightly	9, 151/ 26
arrest folk for every	light	suspicion, or every complaint	9, 154/ 17
since which is a	light	suspicion and which is	9, 154/ 25
and which is a	light	complaint and which is	9, 154/ 26
of the matter for	light	or heavy must follow	9, 154/ 31
cruel they should judge	light	heavy and small great	9, 154/ 35
bold that we make	light	and slight of our	9, 159/ 2
let him not be	light	of credence in the	9, 169/ 21
man, I say, be	light	in believing them, for	9, 169/ 29
of hell, into the	light	, where his eyes dazed	9, 171/ 18
the grace of that	light	which illumineth every man	9, 171/ 19
overly gay gowns or	light-colored	liveries, and one or	9, 57/ 3
of simplicity, some of	light-giving	credence, and some of	9, 67/ 25
is of itself and	lighteneth	the air, and purgeth	9, 19/ 34
is of herself and	lighteneth	the hearts of the	9, 19/ 36
there falleth no variance	lightly	between religious and religious	9, 62/ 16
they lied, rather than	lightly	believe the lewd words	9, 74/ 22
other, they could not	lightly	find a worse) --	9, 82/ 14
if he will so	lightly	pardon all passions that	9, 148/ 33
so be sent away	lightly	, to go teach their	9, 149/ 31
light complaint that full	lightly	may be untrue. And	9, 151/ 27
show themselves either of	lightness	ready to give hasty	9, 8/ 1
doth it not of	lightness	of mind, nor of	9, 135/ 28
by their oversight and	lightness	, in such a courage	9, 156/ 33
that saying, of a	lightness	of wit and slipperiness	9, 165/ 34
the making open and	lightsome	to the reader the	9, 8/ 24
you that matter so	lightsome	and so clear to	9, 171/ 21
sistren, so highly well	liked	among them that some	9, 12/ 8
then be they of	likelihood	good things, and not	9, 31/ 21
it soon changed of	likelihood	; and then shall we	9, 69/ 35
and lost them of	likelihood	as some good Kit	9, 91/ 8
must needs be of	likelihood	some such as goeth	9, 94/ 6
in print; and of	likelihood	he never had it	9, 125/ 18

oath, and saw the	likelihood	that he was, in	9, 126/ 21
malice, or of some	likelihood	which happed him of	9, 133/ 16
nor yet hear any	likelihood	), I would put them	9, 134/ 16
-- else were they	likely	to be waxen better	9, 50/ 1
after, upon reasoning, more	likely	within a while to	9, 84/ 3
by someone that is	likely	to be brought and	9, 89/ 18
again, which Frith were	likely	to break and get	9, 90/ 12
man could think it	likely	that such folk as	9, 113/ 10
were not so few	likely	to have made so	9, 115/ 16
it is not very	likely	but that by one	9, 125/ 17
a man meet and	likely	to do many folk	9, 126/ 22
accuser, the streets were	likely	to swarm full of	9, 130/ 29
dangerous law, and more	likely	to cause untrue and	9, 135/ 33
it was then very	likely	and coming to the	9, 139/ 16
such witnesses as were	likely	to bewray them. And	9, 141/ 3
therefore were the heretics	likely	thus to make merry	9, 153/ 21
easy to wish than	likely	to look for --	9, 166/ 27
his indignation, we were	likely	to have the faith	9, 167/ 11
learning and virtue most	likely	, without any partial leaning	9, 169/ 37
himself in his own	likeness	. Now is it so	9, 15/ 6
transfiguring themselves into the	likeness	of angels of light	9, 88/ 19
the whole book, that	likewise	as it were as	9, 11/ 32
of their wits. For	likewise	as they that would	9, 41/ 10
thy Father privily." But	likewise	as God, for all	9, 104/ 5
him a great, vainglorious	liking	of himself, and a	9, 126/ 24
her hard upon her	lily-white	hands -- whoso would	9, 101/ 27
some others of his	limbs	, in many parts of	9, 103/ 1
Church" the church of	lime	and stone, then it	9, 16/ 29
Church" the church of	lime	and stone, then it	9, 24/ 6
past, by their own	limitation	; and of truth, if	9, 44/ 21
one of late in	Lincoln	Diocese; and in London	9, 94/ 1
that except London and	Lincoln	, he shall scant in	9, 115/ 10
dioceses of London and	Lincoln	, and of those twain	9, 115/ 24
first to speak of	Lincoln	: as great a diocese	9, 115/ 24
wittingly left out one	line	-- and very few	9, 7/ 8
is any leaf or	line	that ever themselves have	9, 32/ 31
less than as many	lines	. But yet, for all	9, 9/ 6
Tyndale's there be certain	lines	left out in mine	9, 15/ 8
there two or three	lines	of the worst: I	9, 61/ 23
as soon as their	lips	leave stirring. Howbeit, because	9, 103/ 19
leave out what me	list	, and such as would	9, 5/ 33
enough. Howbeit, if he	list	, for all that, to	9, 10/ 22
of Saint James, whoso	list	to see, let him	9, 35/ 28

Election," beginning, if he	list	, in the leaf that	9, 37/ 8
I here say, whoso	list	to read my books	9, 41/ 28
as villainous as they	list	, against myself, I am	9, 44/ 36
hence forth, if they	list	. Like as I do	9, 45/ 37
brethren say: that they	list	not to read my	9, 46/ 26
them believe as they	list	, yet this will I	9, 48/ 7
to believe as they	list	. But I trust in	9, 52/ 26
the husband as he	list	, I durst be bold	9, 59/ 33
he may when he	list	, and will peradventure after	9, 77/ 19
in what place he	list	, and there prove, calling	9, 94/ 11
and thereupon if they	list	to cast and suspect	9, 94/ 24
abated. Which thing whoso	list	with an even eye	9, 98/ 8
as every man that	list	to lie may soon	9, 112/ 10
seem such as himself	list	, tell it out by	9, 122/ 36
For every fool that	list	may devise and lay	9, 144/ 10
with which any man	list	to belie them. For	9, 146/ 34
Now, good readers, whoso	list	to say that I	9, 171/ 30
the thing that he	list	not to look on	9, 171/ 32
length. And whoso therefore	listeth	so to do, let	9, 37/ 5
long enough without the	litany	. % And as for dirge	9, 9/ 22
sometime fallen in a	little	slumber; in which places	9, 4/ 24
and my reasons of	little	force. For they boast	9, 5/ 12
the remnant make I	little	account. But surely loath	9, 6/ 9
that read them should	little	wit what they mean	9, 7/ 1
that these good brethren	little	care how loud they	9, 7/ 3
I have left out	little	, except a leaf or	9, 7/ 5
lies themselves. It is	little	marvel that it seem	9, 8/ 3
long process to very	little	purpose. And since that	9, 9/ 8
so bold yet, but	little	and little will peradventure	9, 11/ 16
yet, but little and	little	will peradventure hereafter. Howbeit	9, 11/ 16
were it almost as	little	labor and less to	9, 11/ 34
not the matter; but	little	and little he descendeth	9, 22/ 32
matter; but little and	little	he descendeth thereto by	9, 22/ 32
were somewhat less shall	little	force for the matter	9, 31/ 13
somewhat showed you how	little	cause the brethren have	9, 33/ 8
those, they show so	little	wit or learning either	9, 40/ 10
this blessed brotherhood a	little	more than the length	9, 41/ 31
I set not so	little	by money as to	9, 48/ 5
at my hand so	little	favor that there was	9, 49/ 26
together and increasing, may	little	and little grow too	9, 54/ 4
increasing, may little and	little	grow too strong for	9, 54/ 4
things to do no	little	wrong; and to the	9, 61/ 18
man might here a	little	lament this man's wit	9, 62/ 4

they shall have so	little	laud thereof that if	9, 69/ 33
yea, and also no	little	somewhat taken from them	9, 72/ 5
many men shall care	little	for obits within a	9, 74/ 5
say, serve, with one	little	wrench further, to take	9, 77/ 37
declared his mind how	little	he calleth sufficient, lest	9, 78/ 17
would leave them too	little	and call it enough	9, 78/ 20
for before, I heard	little	talking of such manner	9, 79/ 10
that they paused a	little	and began to bethink	9, 81/ 18
still, till as they	little	and little die and	9, 83/ 26
as they little and	little	die and depart, God	9, 83/ 26
God in like wise	little	and little, as he	9, 83/ 27
like wise little and	little	, as he hath ever	9, 83/ 27
point go yet a	little	nearer him. Since he	9, 93/ 30
contrary now there appeareth	little	cause, considering that the	9, 94/ 32
if they would a	little	meeken themselves, and withdraw	9, 96/ 4
holy sermon is to	little	purpose. For first, as	9, 98/ 6
few years not a	little	abated. Which thing whoso	9, 98/ 8
parnel, to take a	little	penance of the priest	9, 101/ 23
herebefore did, there is	little	wit in those words	9, 102/ 3
openly, too, give no	little	alms in the year	9, 104/ 13
I say, not a	little	, that he neither seeth	9, 104/ 17
wot, to fast full	little	for our own part	9, 106/ 20
either much people or	little	people, or any one	9, 112/ 8
unawares, and layeth no	little	fault in the temporality	9, 115/ 1
beating, I spied a	little	purse of his hanging	9, 119/ 29
offenders. And it helpeth	little	that if there be	9, 135/ 35
that all that helpeth	little	, because the judge may	9, 136/ 31
witness that there is	little	wit therein; and less	9, 137/ 8
Church much harm and	little	good or none could	9, 141/ 27
spiritual things have very	little	done. Wherefore that they	9, 144/ 36
while hath been, so	little	business in all the	9, 147/ 33
teach us, and a	little	better too. And they	9, 149/ 25
should shortly find, how	little	fruit would grow thereof	9, 150/ 2
make merry for a	little	season, while men walk	9, 152/ 27
it to effect. I	little	doubt but that if	9, 155/ 16
but afterward, with a	little	more acquaintance and communication	9, 156/ 4
was all that too	little	too. For in some	9, 161/ 35
his devices come to	little	better effect than after	9, 166/ 12
come -- it will	little	fear them what pain	9, 166/ 16
is a thing that	little	needeth. For I never	9, 170/ 3
never can while they	live	. The Third Chapter Now	9, 7/ 26
forswear this land and	live	in Antwerp and be	9, 37/ 29
be let alone and	live	in rest, and be	9, 52/ 25

serve some chantry or	live	upon trentals abroad. And	9, 63/ 10
if the religious folk	live	now so holily as	9, 65/ 29
worse before), whoso shall	live	after them may in	9, 68/ 18
do if ye should	live	lawless and without a	9, 81/ 6
in their steads, and	live	there better than they	9, 82/ 37
will not bid you	live	so strait in religion	9, 83/ 4
the name of matrimony	live	in sacrilege and incestuous	9, 93/ 13
derision under which they	live	-- namely since he	9, 97/ 8
should by your alms	live	idle and wax a	9, 105/ 14
will never desire to	live	longer than till this	9, 128/ 8
appoint with himself to	live	well; and forthwith, to	9, 169/ 32
our own faults and	live	well -- I beseech	9, 172/ 25
to reply while he	lived	. And therefore longing sore	9, 14/ 28
from God, and have	lived	all in idolatry, and	9, 44/ 5
long as ever they	lived	. But I perceive well	9, 50/ 2
others that have not	lived	in such perfection as	9, 63/ 29
others that have not	lived	in such perfection as	9, 65/ 18
most when religious folk	lived	best. And verily the	9, 65/ 27
that had while they	lived	here as great possessions	9, 78/ 10
minds, while the man	lived	and the matter in	9, 89/ 6
were pity that they	lived	. But I think, in	9, 128/ 7
but that all their	livelihood	, and all such things	9, 75/ 32
learning, and of their	livelihood	too; and whether themselves	9, 79/ 17
and then, touching their	livelihood	, whether it might be	9, 79/ 18
and of their yearly	livelihood	too, and out of	9, 98/ 26
an obstruction in his	liver	; and because Saint Paul	9, 78/ 28
gay gowns or light-colored	liveries	, and one or two	9, 57/ 3
only save all your	lives	, but also preserve your	9, 80/ 15
could, nor while God	liveth	in heaven and the	9, 21/ 33
be while my mother-in-law	liveth	(whose life and good	9, 47/ 7
gave unto no creature	living	in the earth but	9, 15/ 32
railing upon other men's	living	. For thereby fleeing from	9, 46/ 4
worth yearly to my	living	the sum of full	9, 47/ 8
great part of my	living	by the clergy, to	9, 47/ 13
of all the yearly	living	that I have of	9, 47/ 15
I have to my	living	at this day of	9, 47/ 20
lies together laid the	living	of bad to bad	9, 51/ 3
to their state of	living	, whereby many of them	9, 63/ 24
to their states of	living	; by which words he	9, 65/ 7
to their state of	living	, they have exalted themselves	9, 65/ 16
that through perfectness of	living	, the devil bring so	9, 65/ 30
their godly state of	living	. Then as for the	9, 71/ 26
can have any great	living	thereby; and that a	9, 73/ 10

priest should have some	living	of such a mean	9, 73/ 11
and talked of their	living	, and of their learning	9, 79/ 16
learning, wisdom, justice, and	living	be meet and convenient	9, 94/ 36
well-known naughtiness and lewd	living	, besides, that no good	9, 113/ 9
prelates that are now	living	. And how could, then	9, 144/ 21
doctrine and example of	living	, some of them planted	9, 170/ 23
of mine own in	living	, which is a thing	9, 172/ 20
temporal, in this world	living	, and all good Christian	9, 172/ 27
the story that Titus	Livius	telleth of one Pacuvius	9, 79/ 24
The very formal words,	lo	, good readers, of that	9, 15/ 22
Muhammad truer than Christ's.	Lo	, good readers, here have	9, 20/ 12
part of mine answer.	Lo	, thus beginneth mine answer	9, 20/ 18
answer unto Tyndale's chapter:	Lo	, he that readeth this	9, 20/ 20
the table spieth them.	Lo	, good readers, here have	9, 22/ 22
these words would he,	lo	, though he say it	9, 28/ 22
scripture . . . -- these words,	lo	, prove plainly for my	9, 32/ 14
run out of religion.	Lo	, there have I fallen	9, 43/ 15
never be well appeased."	Lo	, with such words he	9, 58/ 33
over, do thoroughly perceive.	Lo	, thus it beginneth: Who	9, 61/ 29
But then the trentals,	lo	, they be the things	9, 73/ 28
should say to them, "	Lo	, sirs, these folk that	9, 82/ 35
unknown. Even thus wisely,	lo	, playeth this Pacifier here	9, 111/ 31
that so long that,	lo	, here is an answer	9, 125/ 7
John "Some Say" findeth.	Lo	, thus he saith: And	9, 150/ 33
correction. In this process,	lo	, good readers, this Pacifier	9, 151/ 33
greater than a Christmas	loaf	in a right good	9, 72/ 10
little account. But surely	loath	would I be to	9, 6/ 9
because I would be	loath	to be judged by	9, 15/ 16
hands they were more	loath	to come. And in	9, 49/ 27
doth, that is as	loath	, good tender pannel, to	9, 101/ 23
His Lordship perceived Frith	loath	to have it known	9, 124/ 36
seemed not yet very	loath	to go to the	9, 127/ 4
am in good faith	loath	to meddle with this	9, 130/ 20
his at all. For	loath	am I anything to	9, 130/ 20
they would be as	loath	as himself to do	9, 148/ 23
all suddenly to be	locked	fast in their council	9, 80/ 18
the stocks mended and	locked	fast, that the prisoner	9, 119/ 13
the walls and the	locks	be his sureties for	9, 90/ 22
idle and wax a	loiterer	, the labor that he	9, 105/ 14
in a tavern in	Lombard	Street with an honest	9, 76/ 20
Lincoln Diocese; and in	London	here, Bayfield the Monk	9, 94/ 1
that was abjured in	London	, and after railed against	9, 113/ 14
ween verily that except	London	and Lincoln, he shall	9, 115/ 10

those two dioceses of	London	and Lincoln, and of	9, 115/ 23
to the diocese of	London	, in which though there	9, 116/ 6
that the chancellor of	London	said it should cost	9, 121/ 30
unto Master Chancellor of	London	. The Thirty-eighth Chapter Which	9, 126/ 9
also Thomas Philips of	London	, leather-seller, now prisoner in	9, 126/ 12
into the Tower of	London	. And yet after that	9, 127/ 5
of heretics, except only	London	and Essex, and those	9, 147/ 35
that even here in	London	, after the great business	9, 156/ 8
of the diocese of	London	, but late, a company	9, 157/ 9
that time bishop of	London	, in which, among many	9, 158/ 8
the reader in a	long	work perceive that the	9, 4/ 21
that they be too	long	already. But albeit that	9, 4/ 33
on them, but after	long	seeking and searching for	9, 5/ 3
my writing is over-	long	, and therefore too tedious	9, 5/ 8
my writing is so	long	and so tedious that	9, 7/ 29
writing is not so	long	as their wits be	9, 7/ 30
marvel that it seem	long	and tedious unto them	9, 8/ 3
and every way seemeth	long	to him that is	9, 8/ 5
I may call them	long	or short. For sometimes	9, 8/ 36
effect any men more	long	than they. For they	9, 9/ 7
they preach sometimes a	long	process to very little	9, 9/ 8
work at last too	long	by all together. But	9, 9/ 11
think my works too	long	. For everything think they	9, 9/ 13
everything think they too	long	that aught is. Our	9, 9/ 14
Psalter think they too	long	by all the Ave	9, 9/ 15
Mass think they too	long	by the Secrets, and	9, 9/ 17
souls. Instead of a	long	porteous, a short primer	9, 9/ 20
primer they think too	long	by all our Lady	9, 9/ 21
seven psalms think they	long	enough without the litany	9, 9/ 22
service they think too	long	by all together. But	9, 9/ 25
can away with no	long	reading, provided with mine	9, 9/ 27
to read over a	long	book; and therefore have	9, 9/ 39
himself make my work	long	. For he shall, I	9, 10/ 26
say that all the	long	reasons of Sir Thomas	9, 14/ 8
was taught to them	long	ere ever the congregation	9, 17/ 14
same faith succeeded him	long	ere writing began, was	9, 20/ 35
was taught to them	long	ere ever the congregation	9, 25/ 5
seen, good readers, after	long	wrestling with me, what	9, 27/ 5
people; yea, and as	long	as the Gospels of	9, 31/ 10
these things being so	long	preserved and kept in	9, 31/ 17
they have been so	long	kept and preserved by	9, 31/ 19
as well all this	long	while though they had	9, 31/ 23
and have all this	long	while been kept either	9, 31/ 31

things have continued as	long	in remembrance, which things	9, 32/ 4
as he can with	long	leisure make them. And	9, 37/ 24
they call that too	long	, let them read but	9, 38/ 25
that book alone too	long	, let them leave a	9, 38/ 27
health I pray God	long	keep and continue), worth	9, 47/ 7
to tarry there as	long	as ever they lived	9, 50/ 2
laws and commendable usages	long	continued in this noble	9, 53/ 29
were it is so	long	ago. And surely myself	9, 66/ 18
that God hath so	long	held his hand from	9, 69/ 16
remedied hereafter, but as	long	as the world lasteth	9, 70/ 8
there one, not very	long	ago, which went about	9, 76/ 16
put out. So that	long	ere they had perused	9, 81/ 24
that now is, and	long	may be, hath in	9, 94/ 34
would then call me	long	, and will yet peradventure	9, 95/ 6
is this: that as	long	as spiritual rulers will	9, 96/ 10
he prophesieth that as	long	as the spiritual rulers	9, 97/ 30
priests in years not	long	past were by the	9, 98/ 14
will not appear as	long	as spiritual rulers will	9, 98/ 36
will not appear as	long	as the prelates pretend	9, 99/ 15
that they be, and	long	have been, through the	9, 99/ 34
temporalty and spirituality, by	long	usage and custom ratified	9, 99/ 36
will not appear as	long	as the prelates pretend	9, 101/ 6
will never appear as	long	as the prelates do	9, 102/ 4
some to tarry so	long	fasting, as on the	9, 103/ 13
begun nor fully so	long	in doing as it	9, 103/ 16
use, I trow, both	long	Lents and Advent, too	9, 106/ 25
thing might indeed by	long	sufferance come about, as	9, 113/ 29
slack their time so	long	-- I give them	9, 120/ 16
lies: one Simonds, a	long	well-known heretic walking about	9, 120/ 36
realm, was taken not	long	ago by the officers	9, 121/ 1
them were now too	long	to rehearse. But such	9, 124/ 20
hands; and that so	long	that, lo, here is	9, 125/ 6
in his obstinacy so	long	as he hath now	9, 127/ 14
if it go forth	long	, in plain sedition, manslaughter	9, 128/ 27
will make here no	long	tale again thereof. But	9, 136/ 8
grown thereof than the	long	disuse can suffer us	9, 144/ 32
longer suspended than as	long	as spiritual men have	9, 154/ 2
suspending will be as	long	as a depriving forever	9, 154/ 10
Some Say" now. And	long	will it be, I	9, 155/ 6
an old statute, made	long	before, against all such	9, 156/ 12
and the matter so	long	forslothed, that at length	9, 158/ 3
day they not only	long	for, but also daily	9, 158/ 14
that point that men	long	had looked for. For	9, 161/ 37

the peril was so	long	neglected that the heretics	9, 162/ 2
man (which would be	long	erst, I ween) could	9, 164/ 19
not keep him too	long	away, lest his scholars	9, 165/ 29
had heard it, I	longed	sore to see that	9, 14/ 24
I will make no	longer	argument of this matter	9, 37/ 1
he is now no	longer	a friar no more	9, 43/ 8
much dispute with them	longer	upon the matter. But	9, 48/ 6
clergy should keep a	longer	Lent than they now	9, 105/ 30
Lent were one week	longer	. But some of them	9, 106/ 23
waxed weary, and somewhat	longer	. And it appeared well	9, 118/ 27
drive it off no	longer	. For if they tarry	9, 120/ 17
never desire to live	longer	than till this Pacifier	9, 128/ 8
besides that they lie	longer	on the one man's	9, 132/ 18
power of arresting no	longer	suspended than as long	9, 154/ 1
he lived. And therefore	longing	sore to see how	9, 14/ 29
them twain, my lord,	longing	that the fellow's folly	9, 124/ 33
overseen as either to	look	or hope that such	9, 3/ 23
aught regarded; and to	look	for such exact circumspection	9, 4/ 15
never once vouchsafe to	look	thereon. But then say	9, 5/ 9
lie: let any man	look	, whoso will, and he	9, 7/ 4
not once vouchsafe to	look	thereon: they show themselves	9, 7/ 29
in their heart to	look	upon, they show themselves	9, 7/ 34
do so much as	look	it over without; and	9, 8/ 4
they thought necessary to	look	on them. They will	9, 17/ 21
they thought necessary to	look	on them. They will	9, 26/ 28
no more but even	look	upon a very fair	9, 40/ 29
half the lust to	look	upon their books, wherein	9, 46/ 16
men and honorable, yet	look	I for my thanks	9, 47/ 35
that these good brethren	look	that I should rebuke	9, 50/ 3
for mine own part,	look	my Dialogue, my Supplication	9, 52/ 36
their offices ought to	look	thereto, some lack of	9, 53/ 18
rather accustom himself to	look	upon his own faults	9, 53/ 22
both men and women,	look	on them, doth translate	9, 60/ 18
their possessions, I never	look	to see them so	9, 84/ 28
that all the brethren	look	what shall become of	9, 91/ 11
men an occasion to	look	well to the remnant	9, 97/ 17
an even eye to	look	upon it, and indifferently	9, 98/ 9
Highness and his Council	look	specially upon this matter	9, 151/ 28
his Council so specially	look	upon this matter that	9, 151/ 34
and his Parliament, to	look	upon this matter after	9, 155/ 14
And verily, that they	look	once therefor (as far	9, 158/ 4
for, but also daily	look	for; and would, if	9, 158/ 14
wish than likely to	look	for -- therefore is	9, 166/ 27

that any man should	look	for more thanks than	9, 167/ 35
he list not to	look	on. If he have	9, 171/ 32
of them as are	looked	on by those that	9, 5/ 10
so indifferent; though he	looked	therewith right simply, and	9, 59/ 25
that men long had	looked	for. For those heresies	9, 161/ 38
it can never be	loosed	but if these heretics	9, 27/ 34
to be as the	lord	and ruler of all	9, 15/ 35
this matter? But good	Lord	, if it had not	9, 17/ 29
of my said sovereign	lord	, took and laid against	9, 18/ 6
this matter? But good	Lord	, if it had not	9, 26/ 35
last end: But good	Lord	, if it had not	9, 28/ 14
he saith: But good	Lord	, if it had not	9, 30/ 22
crying out, O good	Lord	, if it had not	9, 32/ 10
father (whose soul our	Lord	assoil), and some have	9, 47/ 10
our most dear sovereign	lord	the king that now	9, 73/ 24
the king our sovereign	lord	that now is, and	9, 94/ 33
crying continually to our	Lord	that these divisions may	9, 95/ 34
-- if (which our	Lord	forbid) any bishop fall	9, 109/ 35
Right Reverend Father my	lord	bishop of Winchester; and	9, 121/ 2
Right Reverend Father my	lord	bishop of Winchester sent	9, 124/ 14
that communication my said	lord	of Winchester among other	9, 124/ 29
between them twain, my	lord	, longing that the fellow's	9, 124/ 33
against the Sacrament), my	lord	, I say, said unto	9, 125/ 1
rather that my said	lord	of Winchester made it	9, 125/ 24
all against my said	lord	, of a solemn pride	9, 125/ 27
learned as my said	lord	is, to dispute with	9, 125/ 30
very sore way; our	Lord	be more merciful to	9, 146/ 23
very sore way; our	Lord	be more merciful to	9, 150/ 14
concerning heresies, beseeching our	Lord	and Savior, for his	9, 170/ 20
only dukes, or only	lords	, or only gentlemen, or	9, 110/ 21
certain of the greatest	lords	of his Council to	9, 127/ 8
examined by the greatest	lords	temporal of the king's	9, 127/ 26
all powers, and all	lords	temporal and rulers, be	9, 138/ 12
of law, judges, knights,	lords	, or other -- but	9, 143/ 26
serving men of divers	lords'	houses, and some of	9, 156/ 26
And then, because His	Lordship	perceived Frith loath to	9, 124/ 35
it, Frith," quoth His	Lordship	, "ye may, and repent	9, 125/ 3
shortly to see them	lose	all, and that "the	9, 76/ 26
as have aught to	lose	. But this Pacifier will	9, 113/ 35
possible for him to	lose	it by the law	9, 159/ 8
as some good Kit	loseth	her keys; by which	9, 91/ 8
me with any great	loss	by gathering together of	9, 4/ 13
handling hath been the	loss	of his body and	9, 88/ 35

means might grow the	loss	and destruction of many	9, 113/ 25
so heavy for the	loss	but that I had	9, 119/ 10
to take more labor,	loss	, and bodily pain also	9, 122/ 24
keep him from the	loss	and peril of soul	9, 122/ 27
grace, and therefore have	lost	their glory; yet God	9, 40/ 22
they be now plainly	lost	and perished for those	9, 87/ 31
fall of late, and	lost	them of likelihood as	9, 91/ 8
good and charitable handling	lost	and perished in body	9, 92/ 23
which thus have been	lost	and perished, that might	9, 92/ 31
then hath this Pacifier	lost	the light of truth	9, 99/ 17
neither if the clergy	lost	their lands should have	9, 113/ 7
then is his tale	lost	. For then he showeth	9, 154/ 6
well-inhabited lands, and hath	lost	part of its own	9, 158/ 32
places by negligence be	lost	the old. For if	9, 158/ 37
brethren little care how	loud	they lie: let any	9, 7/ 4
mind than this (how	loudly	soever these blessed new	9, 167/ 22
him none occasion to	love	us. For why we	9, 16/ 16
him none occasion to	love	us. For why we	9, 33/ 21
him none occasion to	love	us; for why we	9, 36/ 4
destroy it, for the	love	and service that they	9, 42/ 22
Christ's church; ever keeping	love	and concord between the	9, 54/ 1
than for the pure	love	of God. That same	9, 69/ 2
but some of them	love	authority and some love	9, 70/ 4
love authority and some	love	their ease, and some	9, 70/ 5
clergy be naught, and	love	their ease and their	9, 70/ 36
many of them a	love	to worldly things, and	9, 75/ 6
in manner strangleth the	love	of God. And therefore	9, 75/ 7
in manner strangleth, the	love	of God. And these	9, 77/ 5
in manner strangle the	love	of God: that is	9, 77/ 23
some in whom the	love	of God is neither	9, 77/ 27
let and strangle the	love	of God -- then	9, 77/ 31
it letted him to	love	God. For that is	9, 78/ 3
so much may so	love	God as he may	9, 78/ 7
them, they say, to	love	God -- it had	9, 78/ 16
some others haply that	love	them not so well	9, 78/ 26
the Altar too, for	love	that he beareth to	9, 91/ 3
such abusions and disorder	love	no priests; and therefore	9, 95/ 20
will, and of no	love	unto the people. And	9, 95/ 26
the people to perfect	love	and obedience to their	9, 96/ 7
disorder of the spirituality,	love	no priests; and therefore	9, 107/ 31
he would of great	love	and policy lay on	9, 110/ 33
and not of no	love	to the people . . . in	9, 111/ 8
of will than of	love	to the people. Well	9, 114/ 10

no more but less	love	to the people than	9, 114/ 15
faith, and of a	love	and a zeal to	9, 140/ 23
pride, covetousness, nor worldly	love	be no judges, nor	9, 151/ 31
covetous, nor have any	love	to the world, be	9, 152/ 2
or covetous, or have	love	to the world: if	9, 152/ 14
of covetousness, or any	love	at all unto this	9, 152/ 26
of pride, covetousness, nor	love	toward the world. And	9, 153/ 6
pride, covetousness, and worldly	love	. And therefore were the	9, 153/ 20
and that as I	loved	and honored the good	9, 49/ 21
of all those that	loved	their bellies and their	9, 68/ 29
it as though they	loved	not the clergy, but	9, 112/ 29
said that the clergy	loved	him not, seemed not	9, 127/ 4
that would make a	loveday	and appease any murmur	9, 55/ 8
and to a good	lover	of mine, with one	9, 119/ 28
persons, covetous, vainglorious, and	lovers	of worldly delights, and	9, 63/ 33
-- except himself that	loveth	them go farther therein	9, 78/ 24
his own heart he	loveth	and favoreth the clergy	9, 88/ 16
their disorder and abusions	loveth	no priests, and that	9, 128/ 3
amendment in as hearty,	loving	manner as I could	9, 126/ 18
other places of his	loving	book. And yet among	9, 128/ 18
both, each with other	lovingly	to accord and agree	9, 53/ 27
her head hung anything	low	in her meditations, then	9, 118/ 19
great ghostly pride, as	Lucifer	did in the good	9, 65/ 22
should for the great	lucre	so sore bend unto	9, 73/ 7
this tinker or tiler	lurking	about and teaching his	9, 164/ 6
never have half the	lust	to look upon their	9, 46/ 16
and some of a	lust	unto talking. First they	9, 67/ 26
merry at Antwerp. Such	lust	have these blessed brethren	9, 121/ 23
sprung up divines, as	lusty	, fresh, and green as	9, 169/ 27
shall understand that whereas	Luther	first and Tyndale after	9, 17/ 38
the Sacraments, laid against	Luther	-- and I, out	9, 18/ 5
the true scripture, neither	Luther	nor Tyndale knoweth but	9, 18/ 24
Saint Augustine saith and	Luther	himself confesseth) to this	9, 18/ 32
Church: why should not	Luther	and Tyndale as well	9, 18/ 34
Saint Augustine declareth, and	Luther	himself confesseth, and the	9, 21/ 14
erudite, famous book against	Luther	, out of which I	9, 21/ 27
himself -- that neither	Luther	, Tyndale, nor Huessgen, nor	9, 21/ 31
now; we say to	Luther	and Tyndale, and all	9, 25/ 27
now yourself. For since	Luther	and Tyndale and other	9, 27/ 18
in all such things	Luther	and Tyndale both, and	9, 27/ 29
the other side, lewd	Luther	, and Lambert, Barnes, Huessgen	9, 29/ 9
that these new doctors,	Luther	, Lambert, Tyndale, Huessgen, and	9, 30/ 8
upon; which epistle Friar	Luther	and Friar Barnes both	9, 33/ 1

incestuous lechery, as Friar	Luther	doth, and Friar Lambert	9, 93/ 13
new, not only by	Luther	, Tyndale, Frith, or Friar	9, 168/ 27
of Christ into false	Luther's	heresies. And yet when	9, 14/ 4
chastity worse than Friar	Luther's	lechery -- if these	9, 69/ 26
for bringing in of	Luther's	gospel) -- other strangers	9, 108/ 35
profits, yet if religious	Lutherans	may proceed and prosper	9, 74/ 3
darkness: even so the	lying	heart of man can	9, 19/ 35
spirit of error and	lying	, of discord and of	9, 41/ 24
out their process with	lying	, while the faults of	9, 46/ 6
which two kinds of	lying	Saint Augustine admitteth neither	9, 107/ 21
and so shameless in	lying	that whoso shall hear	9, 116/ 34
of his legs with	lying	but that he was	9, 119/ 6
body much like the	Macedonians	for whom Plutarch writeth	9, 42/ 12
with whom when the	Macedonians	fell sometimes at words	9, 42/ 17
happeth among soldiers), the	Macedonians	in spite would call	9, 42/ 18
but even as the	Macedonians	could not call a	9, 42/ 33
never man was so	mad	to make this objection	9, 20/ 24
in manner universally so	mad	and malicious as thereupon	9, 92/ 14
and there make many	mad	toys and trifles, to	9, 118/ 14
and had declared and	made	open to the people	9, 5/ 24
Collects wherein mention is	made	either of saints or	9, 9/ 18
changes as he hath	made	therein purposely, to the	9, 11/ 22
be ere it were	made	good; besides this --	9, 11/ 36
more words than one,	made	you plain and open	9, 14/ 10
answering have I seen	made	unto the first chapter	9, 14/ 18
by any book specially	made	against it, but in	9, 14/ 34
after this manner: He	made	us by the truth	9, 15/ 28
of his word; he	made	us first (ye know	9, 15/ 29
of nothing; and he	made	us as the chief	9, 15/ 30
creatures, the which he	made	for our comfort and	9, 15/ 35
ourselves; for we are	made	true by God, through	9, 16/ 4
his infinite goodness hath	made	us by his word	9, 16/ 6
word of truth hath	made	us his children, that	9, 16/ 10
we were begotten and	made	as it pleased him	9, 16/ 13
any such church was	made	. For we find that	9, 16/ 31
day after man was	made	ere ever there were	9, 16/ 31
were any such churches	made	. If ye mean by	9, 16/ 32
maintain, against mine answer	made	unto this chapter. But	9, 20/ 14
warned by mine answer	made	to Tyndale before. For	9, 22/ 30
Englisheth it thus: "He	made	us," or "begot" us	9, 22/ 37
willingly by his word	made	us the children of	9, 23/ 4
any such church was	made	. For we find that	9, 24/ 8
day after man was	made	ere ever there were	9, 24/ 8

were any such churches	made	. If ye mean by	9, 24/ 9
answer that I have	made	to it, and so	9, 26/ 18
-- and, over that,	made	a promise, either that	9, 27/ 37
as I have already	made	answer unto Tyndale in	9, 31/ 1
James which this preacher	made	that sermon upon; which	9, 32/ 36
we were begotten and	made	even as it pleased	9, 33/ 19
named himself Oecolampadius, hath	made	his name now Melanchthon	9, 38/ 34
distinction, I say, so	made	by Melanchthon, shall they	9, 38/ 35
therefrom, after great crakes	made	of Tyndale's part, with	9, 39/ 11
King Philip, their master,	made	a reasonable excuse. For	9, 42/ 13
to King Philip, and	made	the matter sore and	9, 42/ 20
he was authorized and	made	a doctor of divinity	9, 43/ 2
and all their hippocras	made	. The Tenth Chapter Now	9, 46/ 23
used by him that	made	the book of The	9, 52/ 4
think the man that	made	that book to be	9, 55/ 3
after this holy prologue	made	, go forth and tell	9, 58/ 15
of the laws not	made	by themselves, but be	9, 60/ 22
the brethren's boast hath	made	it an incident unto	9, 61/ 13
and never more words	made	thereof, hath, as ye	9, 67/ 19
that all may be	made	good -- that will	9, 70/ 23
by sometimes fewer naught,	made	sometimes somewhat less, but	9, 70/ 26
Simon Fish when he	made	the Supplication of Beggars	9, 75/ 38
therewith, but it is	made	by the good use	9, 77/ 28
rumble that the heretics	made	, when they would have	9, 84/ 14
laws or statutes already	made	, be they of the	9, 96/ 28
this book toucheth, being	made	against heretics, and albeit	9, 99/ 34
interpretation of the laws	made	therefor -- the custom	9, 106/ 5
few likely to have	made	so great a universal	9, 115/ 16
the blessed brethren have	made	, and daily yet make	9, 117/ 4
thereof sent unto me,	made	shortly an answer thereto	9, 123/ 27
is an answer already	made	unto it" -- and	9, 125/ 7
very well that I	made	that answer; and it	9, 125/ 16
that the answer was	made	by me; and yet	9, 125/ 22
not to know who	made	it, but to think	9, 125/ 24
said lord of Winchester	made	it than any man	9, 125/ 25
and when himself had	made	it worse, then change	9, 126/ 7
for witnesses, have first	made	many delays, and afterward	9, 131/ 14
wise men, neither, that	made	the law. And yet	9, 131/ 27
yet was that law	made	in a general council	9, 131/ 32
and of innocents many	made	nocents, to the destruction	9, 132/ 25
upon many secret complaints	made	unto them, without making	9, 134/ 7
me the tales that	made	me so to do	9, 134/ 18
many presentments be there	made	in the whole year	9, 135/ 4

law seem to be	made	upon a good consideration	9, 137/ 26
he speaketh of was	made	, as appeareth, upon a	9, 138/ 33
other; and they that	made	that law made it	9, 139/ 2
that made that law	made	it as it might	9, 139/ 2
before the change was	made	. But surely that law	9, 139/ 6
and others of old	made	against heresies -- if	9, 139/ 7
that strait laws be	made	for punishment of heresies	9, 140/ 12
that strait laws be	made	for punishment of heresies	9, 140/ 32
the spirituality here have	made	were a great cause	9, 143/ 34
be laws not provincial,	made	by the clergy here	9, 144/ 2
with our clergy that	made	them not, but have	9, 144/ 6
speaketh of that was	made	, or to any man's	9, 144/ 20
say" this Pacifier hath	made	very great in his	9, 145/ 6
not read that they	made	either purgation or abjuration	9, 146/ 9
And therefore they have	made	laws that heretics might	9, 151/ 16
realm, though they were	made	justices of eyre. Now	9, 153/ 9
those that are already	made	against heresies, and command	9, 155/ 18
never more new laws	made	therefor, yet shall both	9, 155/ 21
well: that heretics have	made	that noise, both for	9, 155/ 30
morning, by a rising	made	against strangers -- for	9, 156/ 10
by an old statute,	made	long before, against all	9, 156/ 12
any rising to be	made	for the matter, began	9, 156/ 18
after burned in Smithfield,	made	unto mine own self	9, 157/ 6
diocese also, they have	made	a great face and	9, 157/ 25
upon the assay, it	made	their hearts (God be	9, 157/ 30
those heretic brethren that	made	it, were these words	9, 158/ 10
whole countries up, and	made	many places now sea	9, 158/ 30
For before this statute	made	, the Parliament, in the	9, 161/ 16
from thence to have	made	their invasion: then, after	9, 162/ 12
chapter, but also more	made	thereunto: as that they	9, 162/ 18
which the statute was	made	not only standeth still	9, 162/ 34
good provisions may be	made	for them that they	9, 166/ 14
the good laws before	made	against heretics, whereby to	9, 167/ 10
Christ in general, have	made	those provisions of old	9, 168/ 20
well the laws already	made	of old, except he	9, 170/ 13
ever were those that	made	them. And thus finish	9, 170/ 19
this work of mine	made	for the confutation of	9, 172/ 9
my Dialogue, whereupon Tyndale	made	all his work --	9, 172/ 11
laud, and to be	magnified	therefor, more than for	9, 69/ 1
Sir Thomas Hitton at	Maidstone	, and Sir Thomas Bilney	9, 93/ 39
a grudge unto) the	main	multitude of the whole	9, 56/ 25
so well and substantially	maintain	, against mine answer made	9, 20/ 14
is in them to	maintain	it. Now, his intent	9, 140/ 28

them, to make and	maintain	a party against the	9, 143/ 15
Highness will do --	maintain	and assist the spirituality	9, 155/ 17
then by some folk	maintained	, and by many men	9, 162/ 1
is either for the	maintaining	or confounding of many	9, 33/ 12
repressing of heresies and	maintaining	of his faith that	9, 109/ 21
abjure the defense and	maintenance	of that incestuous sacrilege	9, 30/ 15
as pertain to the	maintenance	of the worldly honor	9, 71/ 8
the commons toward the	maintenance	of the faith, and	9, 162/ 23
Christian mind to the	maintenance	of Christ's Catholic faith	9, 168/ 24
of all the remnant	make	I little account. But	9, 6/ 9
best that they can	make	it themselves; and I	9, 6/ 28
or of malice to	make	many lies themselves. It	9, 8/ 2
-- and some that	make	tables thereof for their	9, 8/ 9
and am ready to	make	it good with the	9, 10/ 4
and so shall he	make	it short enough. Howbeit	9, 10/ 21
it: then shall himself	make	my work long. For	9, 10/ 26
all new as to	make	in his translation so	9, 11/ 35
that, except the preacher	make	farther provision besides: that	9, 13/ 21
out of them, but	make	as though all were	9, 15/ 13
of man's witness might	make	aught true, then were	9, 20/ 10
was so mad to	make	this objection to Tyndale	9, 20/ 25
frame the doubt and	make	the objection as though	9, 22/ 13
which I shall haply	make	you to mark well	9, 23/ 6
that the heretics would	make	men ween that God's	9, 23/ 20
many as heretics would	make	men ween. For many	9, 28/ 26
said words, and would	make	it seem that the	9, 30/ 19
all these others can	make	but a bare form	9, 34/ 22
the length, I will	make	no longer argument of	9, 37/ 1
Or else I shall	make	him a much fairer	9, 37/ 17
can with long leisure	make	them. And when he	9, 37/ 24
too -- if he	make	it so as he	9, 37/ 26
unlearned men's eyes, and	make	them a-dazed, for the	9, 38/ 6
disciples) -- if they	make	themselves so sure of	9, 39/ 25
Howbeit, rather than to	make	this book over-long by	9, 43/ 11
they flatter them to	make	them enemies to the	9, 43/ 36
excuse of theirs they	make	mine excuse too, in	9, 45/ 19
by the clergy, to	make	me very partial to	9, 47/ 13
these matters than I	make	for, and that I	9, 48/ 5
fashion that it would	make	a good stomach to	9, 51/ 5
should use that would	make	a loveday and appease	9, 55/ 8
the means he might,	make	the griefs appear many	9, 55/ 19
that many small sums	make	a great, what can	9, 56/ 4
together, and help to	make	them at one, and	9, 57/ 13

for some change to	make	it meet for their	9, 57/ 33
ye have used to	make	her too homely with	9, 59/ 10
that he should never	make	her such a fool	9, 59/ 34
-- then shall he	make	two faults for one	9, 60/ 31
-- then shall he	make	two lies for one	9, 60/ 32
such word as might	make	his best friends to	9, 61/ 4
could, I think, well	make	men see that very	9, 61/ 9
forth a book and	make	all naught and all	9, 61/ 25
before him and to	make	him laugh, when he	9, 69/ 4
find the means to	make	all the whole clergy	9, 70/ 29
of their debts, to	make	restitutions for such wrongs	9, 72/ 32
be such that they	make	not the priests so	9, 73/ 6
offerings; but those men	make	most ado that offer	9, 73/ 17
yet perceived the people	make	so great offerings at	9, 73/ 25
preach against purgatory, and	make	mocks of the Mass	9, 74/ 5
that the Church may	make	no laws, and such	9, 75/ 15
which went about to	make	a good bargain, and	9, 76/ 16
himself and his discredits	make	us many devices, and	9, 79/ 7
some of them, shortly	make	a good change (for	9, 82/ 12
both, that for to	make	the change, neither could	9, 82/ 20
breasts of others, and	make	them fall in devotion	9, 83/ 28
within a while to	make	many beggars more, than	9, 84/ 3
and simplicity, as to	make	him with their wily	9, 88/ 21
till the apostle may	make	some bishops among the	9, 90/ 17
ordinary if Frith would	make	none excuse by policy	9, 90/ 39
needeth, and yet would	make	him work therefor in	9, 105/ 13
in the cannell and	make	their prayers in the	9, 107/ 2
will not fail to	make	fall in their necks	9, 109/ 18
words, God will then	make	them fall into the	9, 109/ 22
a true slander, and	make	them be defamed among	9, 109/ 26
will not fail to	make	fall upon them the	9, 110/ 1
law, or only merchants,	make	his whole sermon, when	9, 110/ 22
such preaching so to	make	the peace in like	9, 110/ 32
inveigle the reader, and	make	some good folk ween	9, 116/ 3
made, and daily yet	make	, by me. Divers of	9, 117/ 5
of their cloister to	make	them harlots. This George	9, 117/ 35
the church and there	make	many mad toys and	9, 118/ 14
him since laugh and	make	merry at Antwerp. Such	9, 121/ 22
those that labor to	make	them good. And such	9, 121/ 26
faggots for him, and	make	him therein sweat the	9, 122/ 19
matters also, and to	make	answer unto them. And	9, 123/ 34
hands, I trust to	make	almost every boy able	9, 125/ 36
enemy the devil might	make	him there destroy himself	9, 126/ 28

And yet do they	make	, and needs must make	9, 128/ 24
make, and needs must	make	, wheresoever they come, the	9, 128/ 24
but if some man	make	himself party against him	9, 130/ 28
one of them willingly	make	himself an open accuser	9, 131/ 3
that will, I will	make	here no long tale	9, 136/ 8
folk use not to	make	good folk of their	9, 136/ 19
some such circumstances as	make	the matter more clear	9, 136/ 28
follow his invention and	make	of the laws a	9, 137/ 9
temporal power, therefore they	make	such laws as may	9, 138/ 3
faults, and also to	make	great provisions against it	9, 139/ 15
witnesses should not peradventure	make	the men so bold	9, 139/ 29
so that he would	make	men ween there were	9, 141/ 28
covertly goeth about to	make	men ween that no	9, 142/ 6
more hatred, and to	make	the name of the	9, 143/ 11
against them that they	make	great confederacies among them	9, 143/ 14
confederacies among them, to	make	and maintain a party	9, 143/ 15
he ought not to	make	any purgation nor abjuration	9, 146/ 1
is it told to	make	all laymen ween that	9, 147/ 18
the passion and to	make	others also forbear the	9, 148/ 38
the Holy Housel, and	make	mocks and mows of	9, 149/ 8
for a very few	make	a very great many	9, 150/ 9
their judges, laboreth to	make	men believe them for	9, 150/ 10
but that they should	make	process against them to	9, 151/ 8
may sit still and	make	merry for a little	9, 152/ 27
heretics likely thus to	make	merry a good while	9, 153/ 21
that mind yet, and	make	a lie again of	9, 155/ 5
any good means to	make	that willful offenders in	9, 155/ 10
the spirituality that will	make	that noise, whereby the	9, 155/ 27
that intend unhappiness, to	make	folk ween they were	9, 156/ 7
so bold that we	make	light and slight of	9, 159/ 2
that mine adversary can	make	therein." And with such	9, 159/ 14
those laws stand, and	make	more such to them	9, 162/ 36
either party labor to	make	himself better, and charitably	9, 166/ 30
good Christian readers, I	make	an end of this	9, 167/ 2
brethren, like as they	make	falsehood truth and truth	9, 168/ 32
they may, labor to	make	so dark, that by	9, 171/ 14
cometh into this world,	make	you that matter so	9, 171/ 20
my book, I cannot	make	him see the thing	9, 171/ 31
satisfied -- I cannot	make	him perceive more than	9, 171/ 33
then, I doubt not,	make	other folk perceive that	9, 172/ 1
without cause), if this	maker	of the book of	9, 57/ 29
the proof that most	maketh	for the purpose. And	9, 6/ 16
leaving out of them	maketh	mine own more dark	9, 15/ 11

also that this text	maketh	against them that will	9, 16/ 17
word: then Saint James	maketh	you an answer to	9, 16/ 35
of which book he	maketh	the title Which Is	9, 19/ 4
the faith, and faith	maketh	the congregation, therefore is	9, 19/ 26
of the believers, and	maketh	them true, and cleanseth	9, 19/ 37
also that this text	maketh	against them that will	9, 23/ 9
word: then Saint James	maketh	you an answer to	9, 24/ 12
what shift this preacher	maketh	to shake the matter	9, 27/ 6
proper insinuation thereof, and	maketh	a pretty glance thereat	9, 28/ 12
scripture indeed, which scripture	maketh	not for them indeed	9, 32/ 25
that the fear thereof	maketh	them fain of their	9, 49/ 37
did -- that he	maketh	mention of them because	9, 60/ 12
great as this man	maketh	it, and grown to	9, 64/ 26
this division whereof he	maketh	his book -- yet	9, 64/ 30
so evil as he	maketh	it, if the religious	9, 65/ 28
is begun whereof he	maketh	his division. And therefore	9, 66/ 21
manner universally, when he	maketh	as though the whole	9, 92/ 8
done them right, he	maketh	as the whole people	9, 92/ 13
alms: no more it	maketh	the finding of servants	9, 105/ 16
than any man else,	maketh	his new book, as	9, 125/ 25
book of this Pacifier	maketh	them, fallen again in	9, 127/ 23
witness? And this thing	maketh	that it may be	9, 131/ 22
manner universally." Wherein he	maketh	yet, as I trust	9, 147/ 22
false means he may,	maketh	him friends, some with	9, 159/ 19
forge him false evidence,	maketh	means to the sheriff	9, 159/ 21
truth of their matter	maketh	them over-bold. And surely	9, 159/ 31
is to wit, the	making	of mocks and mows	9, 6/ 1
riddles too -- the	making	open and lightsome to	9, 8/ 24
of the clergy for	making	of my books. In	9, 47/ 26
as founding of chantries,	making	of brotherhoods, and many	9, 75/ 17
granting of pardons, pilgrimages,	making	of laws, founding of	9, 85/ 6
laws, founding of chantries,	making	of brotherhoods, and many	9, 85/ 7
of the clergy, by	making	the people ween that	9, 88/ 26
withdrawing the best, and	making	it seem such as	9, 122/ 35
made unto them, without	making	the party privy who	9, 134/ 8
of Christ, whereof the	making	may not be laid	9, 144/ 3
great cunning in the	making	of that lie. For	9, 144/ 10
coming together to the	making	of their laws and	9, 144/ 12
of the clergy's cruelty,	making	men ween it were	9, 146/ 36
cause of heresy --	making	men ween, with his	9, 147/ 27
of Christ at the	making	of the laws foresaw	9, 150/ 1
well both before the	making	of that statute of	9, 161/ 12
the time of the	making	; and yet much better	9, 161/ 14

very doers in the	making	and passing of that	9, 162/ 25
suspicion against the spirituality,	making	men believe under his	9, 163/ 5
the cause of the	making	changed, or some other	9, 170/ 14
irreverently to speak, and	malapertly	to jest and rail	9, 50/ 33
of wily falsehood or	malice	-- if I would	9, 4/ 31
other folk or of	malice	to make many lies	9, 8/ 2
reigneth now anger, and	malice	, debate, division, and strife	9, 58/ 7
of evil will and	malice	. And a noise may	9, 67/ 24
that they do of	malice	all that they do	9, 95/ 20
able to bring their	malice	to effect. And therefore	9, 95/ 24
in this darkness of	malice	and division, as they	9, 96/ 19
they do it of	malice	, all that they do	9, 107/ 32
tell; but either by	malice	or oversight, either by	9, 111/ 10
the clergy, but of	malice	would destroy the Church	9, 112/ 30
and imagine lies of	malice	and hatred against all	9, 121/ 25
people in opinion of	malice	and cruelty. But his	9, 122/ 37
realm to think great	malice	and partiality in the	9, 130/ 10
accused or indicted of	malice	, or of some likelihood	9, 133/ 16
of God revenging their	malice	and our negligence, should	9, 135/ 12
cause of rancor and	malice	in them that accuse	9, 138/ 8
punished many men of	malice	, for only speaking against	9, 145/ 19
and lest besides their	malice	they might happen to	9, 145/ 21
lies that heretics of	malice	blow about against their	9, 150/ 9
so deeply grounded in	malice	, to the harm of	9, 167/ 37
to be of such	malicious	mind as willingly to	9, 55/ 4
some, and upon the	malicious	mouths of some, blow	9, 74/ 23
the clergy such a	malicious	foolish suspicion as this	9, 92/ 6
manner universally were so	malicious	and so foolish as	9, 92/ 9
universally so mad and	malicious	as thereupon to take	9, 92/ 14
though evil folk and	malicious	would have a pleasure	9, 110/ 25
right, nor were so	malicious	and cruel but that	9, 148/ 23
him can pull that	malicious	folly out of his	9, 168/ 1
commonly, nothing else but	maliciously	misconstrue the minds, and	9, 110/ 8
the minds, and therefore	maliciously	persecute and pursue the	9, 110/ 9
as evil and as	maliciously	written as anyone that	9, 111/ 12
matter was in a	hammering	before the change was	9, 139/ 5
and that no such	man	will over me be	9, 4/ 11
Tyndale, but for a	man	of a second sort	9, 5/ 38
fall himself. But every	man	may well see that	9, 6/ 26
to the intent every	man	may see that these	9, 7/ 3
they lie: let any	man	look, whoso will, and	9, 7/ 4
leaf than the wisest	man	in the whole world	9, 8/ 18
in answering than some	man	would peradventure have been	9, 8/ 26

foolishly therewith, that no	man	which regardeth either truth	9, 10/ 10
should be if every	man	did his part; nor	9, 11/ 4
there would no wise	man	, I trow, take the	9, 12/ 1
the mouth of any	man	reputed and taken for	9, 12/ 21
heinous presumption of one	man	, upon the trust of	9, 12/ 27
were better for a	man	to kill himself than	9, 12/ 34
sure that every English	man	and woman that could	9, 13/ 14
I never any wise	man	say; no, nor fool	9, 14/ 2
demonium meridianum, that every	man	may see him somewhat	9, 15/ 4
many a day after	man	was made ere ever	9, 16/ 31
was written of any	man	, and it was admitted	9, 17/ 2
the lying heart of	man	can give the word	9, 19/ 35
truth dependeth not of	man	. It is not true	9, 20/ 6
is not true because	man	so saith or admitteth	9, 20/ 6
it for true. But	man	is true because he	9, 20/ 7
receive no witness of	man	." For if the multitude	9, 20/ 9
acquitted himself like a	man	, and borne me over	9, 20/ 22
shall understand that never	man	was so mad to	9, 20/ 24
solution mocketh also no	man	but himself. I said	9, 20/ 27
and so went from	man	to man, from the	9, 20/ 37
went from man to	man	, from the father to	9, 20/ 37
-- and not of	man	that writeth it. And	9, 21/ 7
from the word of	man	and shall keep the	9, 21/ 18
taking the word of	man	for the word of	9, 21/ 21
many a day after	man	was made ere ever	9, 24/ 8
was written of any	man	, and it was admitted	9, 24/ 30
as one old holy	man	for their part in	9, 29/ 31
since no good Christian	man	can doubt whither part	9, 30/ 6
these twain, no good	man	can there doubt (ye	9, 30/ 7
that neither hath that	man	nor that woman any	9, 30/ 12
by God, or by	man	, or by the devil	9, 31/ 20
been kept either by	man	or devil: yet since	9, 31/ 32
and as mighty as	man	and devil both, it	9, 31/ 32
in my Dialogue that	man	may with his free	9, 33/ 25
and in scorning that	man	should captive his understanding	9, 33/ 31
if I desired a	man	to give me a	9, 34/ 23
to say thus: "This	man	willingly gave me this	9, 34/ 27
and all endeavor of	man	toward the getting of	9, 34/ 34
and this preacher too,	man	having age and use	9, 35/ 20
else whereto should any	man	advise and bid another	9, 35/ 21
and all endeavor of	man	toward the attaining of	9, 35/ 34
the spiritual generation the	man	that is regenerated were	9, 36/ 11
faith -- if the	man	, I say, be at	9, 36/ 29

this case, as every	man	that hath at the	9, 36/ 30
much less like the	man	at the spiritual birth	9, 36/ 33
well. But if any	man	think himself with this	9, 37/ 3
my copy and the	man	of whom I had	9, 37/ 16
Antwerp and be Tyndale's	man	. Howbeit, if in the	9, 37/ 30
the willing endeavor of	man	in following, helpeth to	9, 38/ 11
of that virtue in	man	, and with man, which	9, 38/ 14
in man, and with	man	, which God first began	9, 38/ 14
God first began in	man	by God's own prevention	9, 38/ 15
God's own prevention without	man	-- but in them	9, 38/ 15
and fulfill it without	man	; but when man refuseth	9, 38/ 17
without man; but when	man	refuseth, except he mend	9, 38/ 17
Saint Augustine to every	man	that hath use of	9, 38/ 19
when any good Catholic	man	provoketh them to read	9, 39/ 5
errors, every good Catholic	man	that so seeth them	9, 39/ 27
be such as every	man	knoweth well have both	9, 40/ 6
that they understood every	man	and every man understood	9, 41/ 22
every man and every	man	understood them, hath reared	9, 41/ 22
the temporalty calleth no	man	by no such names	9, 42/ 6
and speak to each	man	genteelly. I cannot say	9, 42/ 7
very truth. Howbeit, every	man	hath not like wit	9, 42/ 8
other name that every	man	calleth all those that	9, 43/ 14
heretics) leave not one	man	for God's part this	9, 44/ 20
-- were not a	man	, ween you, very far	9, 44/ 32
wherein every true Christian	man	will testify that I	9, 45/ 17
am, pardie, a temporal	man	, and by twice wedding	9, 47/ 3
And then may every	man	well guess that I	9, 47/ 12
means of any spiritual	man	, to my knowledge; but	9, 47/ 17
hath every good Christian	man	and woman -- which	9, 48/ 17
indeed between a temporal	man	and a spiritual. For	9, 48/ 26
than in a temporal	man	. And as for virtue	9, 48/ 29
happen in the temporal	man	than in the spiritual	9, 48/ 30
sorts. For every good	man	is bound between truth	9, 49/ 2
that there was no	man	that any meddling had	9, 49/ 26
And then if any	man	rebuked their villainous dealing	9, 51/ 20
neither take up good	man	out of the mire	9, 51/ 30
example thereof; and every	man	is not like inventive	9, 52/ 8
like a true Christian	man	(howsoever the matters go	9, 52/ 16
forbid that any Christian	man	should mean so. Howbeit	9, 52/ 30
wish amended, and every	man	especially labor to mend	9, 53/ 21
I would think the	man	that made that book	9, 55/ 3
evil intent, since no	man	can use himself neither	9, 56/ 12
well that every wise	man	would answer in himself	9, 56/ 18

for that courtesy no	man	hath any cause to	9, 56/ 29
the mischief that any	man	can say. And yet	9, 56/ 32
readers, he found a	man	that were angry with	9, 57/ 28
to fall between a	man	and his wife. And	9, 58/ 10
the mischief that any	man	could devise to say	9, 58/ 20
I pray you, good	man	' Some Say,'	9, 60/ 2
a sample between the	man	and his wife. For	9, 60/ 7
good will telleth a	man	his faults, useth to	9, 60/ 14
would not that a	man	should reproach and rebuke	9, 60/ 19
appeareth that if the	man	mean well himself (as	9, 60/ 38
Some say that a	man	might here a little	9, 62/ 4
therefore, that except this	man	mean here by "religious	9, 62/ 10
cold excuse to a	man	learned that will weigh	9, 62/ 37
For besides that a	man	may by divers things	9, 63/ 1
And surely if the	man	thus meant indeed, besides	9, 63/ 11
such offenses as a	man	may fall in and	9, 63/ 18
so great as this	man	maketh it, and grown	9, 64/ 26
for true that any	man	perceiveth possible. The Sixteenth	9, 66/ 3
nor, I trow, no	man	else for the time	9, 66/ 19
priests as religious, a	man	needeth never to study	9, 67/ 6
great zeal, with every	man	that doth not to	9, 68/ 1
at variance with every	man	, and every man with	9, 68/ 3
every man, and every	man	with him. But I	9, 68/ 3
than commonly any temporal	man	doth. This is a	9, 68/ 24
should (nor, though this	man	say thus, I think	9, 68/ 33
perceive well what this	man	meaneth thereby. But by	9, 71/ 14
some men told this	man	that the whole clergy	9, 72/ 21
be many, no one	man	can have any great	9, 73/ 9
I ween, no good	man	find great fault that	9, 73/ 12
the prelates, get, every	man	among them, an infinite	9, 73/ 30
by heaps unto every	man	among them. I, that	9, 73/ 36
misorder riseth only of	man	for covetousness, singularity, or	9, 75/ 26
but for his own	man	-- and yet is	9, 76/ 17
be thanked, his own	man	again, for any other	9, 76/ 18
again, for any other	man	that he hath to	9, 76/ 19
believed not, that this	man	was not much aforehand	9, 76/ 22
take away from any	man	, spiritual or temporal, against	9, 77/ 7
the Souls, if any	man	would give the counsel	9, 77/ 16
all men that no	man	might without deadly sin	9, 77/ 32
away from any one	man	as the remnant that	9, 77/ 35
away from every other	man	, were he spiritual or	9, 78/ 1
ye wot well, every	man	bound to do, spiritual	9, 78/ 4
be taken from no	man	anything but from him	9, 78/ 5

so much as no	man	that hath so much	9, 78/ 6
there be from no	man	taken anything. For I	9, 78/ 8
would take from every	man	to whom they would	9, 78/ 33
that neither any other	man	should enter in unto	9, 80/ 20
evil and a naughty	man	!" and bade away with	9, 81/ 16
was none that one	man	named and advanced for	9, 81/ 21
were not one good	man	among them: when they	9, 82/ 4
election some good temporal	man	, they might for this	9, 82/ 11
-- I ween a	man	should not yet, for	9, 83/ 8
of a poor old	man	, which bearing up an	9, 83/ 12
cannot know that a	man	believeth the truth in	9, 86/ 8
speak heresies, every good	man	that heareth them is	9, 86/ 10
them: if every other	man	did on all sides	9, 86/ 16
of a good Christian	man	, it appeareth that the	9, 86/ 17
as a true Christian	man	verily saith as he	9, 86/ 24
yet is not every	man	therein of my mind	9, 86/ 24
serve to bring a	man	in hatred or obloquy	9, 86/ 26
their hearts, some one	man	may much better feign	9, 86/ 29
will think that a	man	believeth otherwise than he	9, 86/ 33
my mind, that this	man	believeth in these articles	9, 87/ 24
like a true Catholic	man	. For he confesseth in	9, 87/ 25
clergy -- which no	man	can, as I think	9, 88/ 17
so deceive this good	man	, and so abuse his	9, 88/ 20
their demeanor toward that	man	, and then should they	9, 88/ 37
their minds, while the	man	lived and the matter	9, 89/ 6
what counsel would this	man	give him? First, if	9, 89/ 33
him? First, if no	man	would profess himself for	9, 89/ 34
against religious, advising every	man	to give none of	9, 90/ 2
heretic but for a	man	wise and politic: what	9, 90/ 37
ordinary nor other honest	man	, spiritual nor temporal, but	9, 91/ 14
to see that young	man	, or any other, so	9, 91/ 16
such heresies that no	man	can show him the	9, 91/ 17
the favor that every	man	fain would, without the	9, 91/ 17
this Pacifier nor any	man	else can bring forth	9, 91/ 33
there is no good	man	nor reasonable that hath	9, 92/ 5
yet, now, though no	man	would give him nothing	9, 94/ 20
such as every wise	man	will, I suppose, answer	9, 96/ 23
so doing commend any	man	that doth. For if	9, 96/ 34
counsel may become every	man	, but the open reproof	9, 97/ 1
good rules, "If any	man	will be contentious in	9, 101/ 1
of heretics; whereof the	man	hath nothing proved), but	9, 102/ 15
perceiving that what one	man	doth in secretness, another	9, 103/ 6
would give a poor	man	some money because he	9, 105/ 12

then fasted almost no	man	any fast at all	9, 106/ 7
of their cloisters every	man	into the marketplace, and	9, 107/ 1
that every good temporal	man	may very much mislike	9, 107/ 17
become any good Christian	man	. For first he saith	9, 107/ 27
any one good temporal	man	is, for them that	9, 108/ 6
that God's benefits unto	man	requireth of men again	9, 108/ 20
in both, as no	man	doubteth but there was	9, 108/ 28
by this that every	man	daily heareth -- that	9, 110/ 12
all the clergy any	man	that useth to preach	9, 110/ 13
barefaced, and when every	man	had seen him and	9, 111/ 28
the clergy as every	man	that list to lie	9, 112/ 10
words appear false, every	man	knoweth that some of	9, 113/ 6
besides, that no good	man	could think it likely	9, 113/ 10
which I trow no	man	thinketh) of all those	9, 115/ 14
For I suppose no	man	doubteth but that by	9, 115/ 18
at that time every	man	that I heard speak	9, 115/ 29
wrong and every one	man	an hundred. But now	9, 116/ 4
so angry with any	man	of mine that I	9, 119/ 11
be angry with any	man	that riseth if he	9, 119/ 16
yet: that while the	man	was in beating, I	9, 119/ 29
doublet, wherein the poor	man	had (as he said	9, 119/ 30
And now, since no	man	cometh forth to ask	9, 120/ 14
a matter of another	man	. The Thirty-seventh Chapter But	9, 120/ 33
hanged somewhere thereas no	man	wist where but they	9, 121/ 16
and, wishing that the	man	had some good Christian	9, 122/ 5
than peradventure many a	man	would ween, to win	9, 122/ 25
to win that young	man	to Christ and his	9, 122/ 26
purpose to some other	man	; and that thereupon these	9, 122/ 32
of the Altar. Some	man	will yet peradventure say	9, 123/ 8
either Frith or any	man	else would wittingly take	9, 123/ 9
a burden from one	man	and lay it in	9, 123/ 10
made it than any	man	else, maketh his new	9, 125/ 25
which himself and every	man	else knoweth well for	9, 126/ 4
such heresies closely, a	man	meet and likely to	9, 126/ 22
clergy think that every	man	that speaketh against their	9, 128/ 2
so punished any one	man	for that cause (that	9, 128/ 5
much as any one	man	-- as you may	9, 128/ 17
trust in God the	man	meant himself but well	9, 129/ 25
judges. And if a	man	be ex officio brought	9, 130/ 11
hard law, for a	man	may be suspected and	9, 130/ 16
that is a Catholic	man	, saving that it seemeth	9, 130/ 22
verily that be this	man	never so good, yet	9, 130/ 23
order by which no	man	should be called, be	9, 130/ 26

detected, but if some	man	make himself party against	9, 130/ 28
sure, that many a	man	will give unto a	9, 130/ 33
used by some one	man	or twain in a	9, 131/ 8
suspitions, without witnesses a	man	may be put to	9, 131/ 24
fame and behavior the	man	is in his county	9, 132/ 8
spiritual law that a	man	shall be called ex	9, 132/ 28
For, now, if a	man	be indicted at a	9, 132/ 34
day -- as a	man	getteth him to the	9, 133/ 12
often happeth that a	man	cometh into a shower	9, 133/ 13
it hap that a	man	be accused or indicted	9, 133/ 15
judge may call a	man	upon his own pleasure	9, 133/ 23
information that some one	man	is of such evil	9, 134/ 3
and yet that the	man	is, besides, so violent	9, 134/ 5
bind that busy, troublesome	man	to good abearing? I	9, 134/ 9
openly for heresy, every	man	hath experience enough that	9, 134/ 28
shall seldom find any	man	that will, but if	9, 134/ 29
well known unto every	man	: that in every sene	9, 134/ 36
And I suppose no	man	doubteth but that in	9, 135/ 5
appeareth that if a	man	be sworn to say	9, 135/ 24
heresy, whereby a Christian	man	becometh a false traitor	9, 136/ 10
committed against any worldly	man	. And then why should	9, 136/ 13
witnesses -- every wise	man	may bear witness that	9, 137/ 7
sore law: that a	man	shall be condemned and	9, 137/ 24
against some manner of	man	, but that they rather	9, 139/ 31
And when that no	man	shall accuse them, nor	9, 141/ 3
accuse them, nor no	man	be received that can	9, 141/ 4
find any one spiritual	man	that is not infected	9, 142/ 11
principio," saith that a	man	may err and merit	9, 145/ 29
If a simple, unlearned	man	hear the preaching of	9, 145/ 30
mind to obey: this	man	meriteth -- and yet	9, 145/ 32
to prove that a	man	is an heretic for	9, 145/ 35
will witness that a	man	hath spoken anything that	9, 146/ 17
tale with which any	man	list to belie them	9, 146/ 34
so false but some	man	may hap to say	9, 147/ 4
it, so can no	man	say anything so false	9, 147/ 5
so false but some	man	under pretext of pacifying	9, 147/ 6
will witness that a	man	have spoken anything that	9, 147/ 10
babbling is done, every	man	may see these three	9, 147/ 31
he will have no	man	punished for anything done	9, 148/ 34
of pride, many a	man	falleth to treason. And	9, 149/ 3
be said that the	man	was in a great	9, 149/ 15
would gladly see every	man	, and therein would gladly	9, 149/ 17
the second, when the	man	is relapsed. And the	9, 149/ 21

would have, that every	man	might be held excused	9, 149/ 34
authority to arrest a	man	for every light suspicion	9, 151/ 5
law to arrest any	man	for heresy -- but	9, 151/ 22
-- but if a	man	were openly and notably	9, 151/ 22
bishops shall arrest no	man	for heresy till the	9, 152/ 4
find any one spiritual	man	but that he is	9, 153/ 1
false indictments if no	man	should be neither for	9, 153/ 27
the last, lest every	man	might spy the peril	9, 154/ 13
till there be no	man	left that will so	9, 155/ 3
there is no politic	man	of the spirituality that	9, 155/ 26
law by some good	man	against whom a subtle	9, 159/ 5
he hath. This good	man	sometimes, that knoweth his	9, 159/ 7
I will challenge no	man	, for any labor that	9, 159/ 14
good hope, the good	man	goeth him home, and	9, 159/ 15
as they be, a	man	shall always find some	9, 160/ 2
policy. Now seeth every	man	that any eyes hath	9, 163/ 19
again. Then if some	man	(which would be long	9, 164/ 19
were such as every	man	were so good --	9, 166/ 22
and changed, that no	man	needed either abjuration or	9, 166/ 25
grow thereon than any	man	yet can tell. The	9, 167/ 12
this mind is every	man	bound to bear; and	9, 167/ 16
I have toward no	man	any other mind than	9, 167/ 21
not as an evil	man	or an abject, nor	9, 167/ 32
but as a good	man	and my very friend	9, 167/ 33
nor honesty that any	man	should look for more	9, 167/ 35
no such manner of	man	as folk should of	9, 168/ 14
nor will forbid any	man	to follow him. But	9, 168/ 21
bold to counsel every	man	to whose part soever	9, 168/ 22
Church. Now, if any	man	will bear other in	9, 169/ 15
of leeks. Let no	man	, I say, be light	9, 169/ 29
I never wist any	man	in my life put	9, 170/ 4
but advise every good	man	endeavor himself to keep	9, 170/ 12
as Horace saith, a	man	may sometimes say full	9, 170/ 36
by their wills no	man	should wit what they	9, 171/ 15
light which illumineth every	man	that cometh into this	9, 171/ 19
so clear to every	man	that I shall leave	9, 171/ 21
been found in any	man's	else before -- that	9, 4/ 17
find some in any	man's	, almost, that ever wrote	9, 4/ 37
be to misrehearse any	man's	reason against whom I	9, 6/ 10
almost, may feel the	man's	folly. For the people	9, 13/ 4
if the multitude of	man's	witness might make aught	9, 20/ 10
Confutation), in mockage of	man's	endeavor toward the belief	9, 33/ 30
of obedience on the	man's	part, in submitting himself	9, 35/ 25

in the matter of	man's	endeavor toward the attaining	9, 37/ 31
themselves, misconstrue the good	man's	mind. For God forbid	9, 52/ 29
a little lament this	man's	wit, that weeneth it	9, 62/ 4
and growing of this	man's	oration is but a	9, 62/ 34
I think that every	man's	duty toward God is	9, 67/ 31
whoso pry upon every	man's	deed so narrowly as	9, 67/ 33
counsel to take any	man's	land or goods from	9, 77/ 16
them all without any	man's	death or stroke." At	9, 80/ 34
cloister take a religious	man's	life for ease. So	9, 83/ 24
will not against a	man's	words spoken according to	9, 86/ 35
possible to stand with	man's	salvation, then in that	9, 96/ 36
sometime believe some one	man's	lie. And against his	9, 112/ 13
cruel desire of the	man's	death -- I know	9, 121/ 35
in any good, honest	man's	head, for the words	9, 123/ 4
lay it in another	man's	neck, and namely to	9, 123/ 11
answer abroad into every	man's	hands at adventure (because	9, 124/ 8
favor toward the young	man's	amendment -- which he	9, 124/ 15
meddle against any other	man's	writing that is a	9, 130/ 21
time, that in every	man's	conscience they lied. When	9, 131/ 19
longer on the one	man's	legs than the faggot	9, 132/ 18
made, or to any	man's	grief or grudge put	9, 144/ 20
spiced, and all their	manchets	, and all their wafers	9, 46/ 22
write it diminute and	mangled	for lack of good	9, 37/ 21
if it appear by	manifest	tokens that he doth	9, 135/ 27
saith that heresies be	manifest	and open; so that	9, 170/ 7
devices do more than	manifestly	show. For suppose me	9, 163/ 30
none find, of such	manner	sort and kind as	9, 4/ 5
point, clean from all	manner	of faults -- but	9, 4/ 19
in no more courteous	manner	. And over this, I	9, 5/ 19
Spirituality; which charitable, mild	manner	they say that if	9, 5/ 28
I use the contrary	manner	therein that Tyndale useth	9, 6/ 14
be expounded after this	manner	: He made us by	9, 15/ 28
here hath by their	manner	of expounding these words	9, 35/ 31
the chapter of "The	Manner	and Order of Our	9, 37/ 7
the attaining of every	manner	kind of faith, and	9, 38/ 12
his words in fair	manner	, and speak to each	9, 42/ 7
am sorry that their	manner	is no better. But	9, 42/ 26
heretics of such a	manner	sort as is the	9, 45/ 32
meetly well known what	manner	of favor I bore	9, 49/ 20
to forbear all such	manner	of unmannerly behavior toward	9, 50/ 28
such a goodly, mild	manner	, and such an indifferent	9, 52/ 3
is to wit, the	manner	of mild and indifferent	9, 52/ 32
spirituality. And more mild	manner	than this toward all	9, 54/ 13

Howbeit, as touching the	manner	of his handling --	9, 54/ 24
he saith, "in a	manner	universally" -- through this	9, 54/ 30
and may by such	manner	and means of pacifying	9, 55/ 1
contrary; and that the	manner	of his handling is	9, 55/ 6
that might, by his	manner	of handling, sound in	9, 56/ 22
false. By all which	manner	of handling it appeareth	9, 60/ 38
renouncing of all such	manner	thing as matter of	9, 62/ 32
upon. And therefore this	manner	of increase and growing	9, 62/ 34
that they have in	manner	disdained and despised others	9, 63/ 28
that they have, in	manner	, disdained and despised others	9, 65/ 18
it is now in	manner	noted through all the	9, 66/ 26
a good, meetly mean	manner	as they did many	9, 68/ 5
and letteth and in	manner	strangleth the love of	9, 75/ 7
fruitful piece of three	manner	of "some say"s	9, 75/ 29
say"s, or three	manner	of thinkings. The first	9, 75/ 30
they say, and in	manner	strangleth, the love of	9, 77/ 5
doth let and in	manner	strangle the love of	9, 77/ 23
little talking of such	manner	of devices -- but	9, 79/ 10
without aid or any	manner	defense, where you shall	9, 80/ 33
fared it, in a	manner	, by the spiritual men's	9, 83/ 31
their dealing, good charitable	manner	lacked. But verily, whomsoever	9, 89/ 1
hear in what wise	manner	of charitable fashion this	9, 89/ 11
wrote; but, after the	manner	that this Pacifier speaketh	9, 90/ 32
in the people, in	manner	universally, that in punishing	9, 91/ 22
the whole people in	manner	universally. For since that	9, 91/ 32
of this realm in	manner	universally, when he maketh	9, 92/ 8
the whole people in	manner	universally were so malicious	9, 92/ 9
whole people were in	manner	universally so mad and	9, 92/ 13
one it defameth in	manner	all the whole people	9, 92/ 20
say the people in	manner	universally think that those	9, 92/ 21
the whole people in	manner	universally do and well	9, 92/ 25
free liberty in like	manner	to punish all others	9, 93/ 23
that would in like	manner	speak; that is to	9, 93/ 23
the realm hath in	manner	universally) and therefore let	9, 94/ 8
themselves in no other	manner	for the appeasing of	9, 95/ 17
still in the same	manner	, and after the same	9, 96/ 16
still in the same	manner	, and the same worldly	9, 98/ 2
few forced in a	manner	against their own wills	9, 98/ 16
one-half spent, and in	manner	well worn out. And	9, 98/ 19
division in all such	manner	wise as the thing	9, 102/ 30
many shrewd things by	manner	of exhortation to the	9, 110/ 24
he would use that	manner	where himself pretended that	9, 110/ 27
the peace in like	manner	wise as, if he	9, 110/ 32

say that though such	manner	folk as evil priests	9, 113/ 36
a great and in	manner	universal grudge and division	9, 114/ 31
tell it under such	manner	, as though Master Chancellor	9, 121/ 33
a great many such	manner	folk as Frith is	9, 123/ 5
other such in suchlike	manner	of matter. For ye	9, 123/ 24
in as hearty, loving	manner	as I could --	9, 126/ 18
first chapter. In which	manner	albeit I trust in	9, 129/ 25
and yet useth such	manner	of ways that all	9, 131/ 34
some penance for that	manner	of behavior whereby he	9, 132/ 3
he be in a	manner	purged -- then is	9, 132/ 10
a lamb's skin, all	manner	of witness in every	9, 137/ 3
shall not in any	manner	take knowledge or judge	9, 138/ 13
the matter against some	manner	of man, but that	9, 139/ 31
against the spirituality "in	manner	universally." Wherein he maketh	9, 147/ 22
as I trust, in	manner	a universal lie, since	9, 147/ 22
that he seemeth in	manner	to point them with	9, 148/ 1
might as well in	manner	rehearse them even by	9, 148/ 2
like for any such	manner	passion. For well ye	9, 148/ 39
heresies were for any	manner	purpose any proper policy	9, 163/ 22
be found no such	manner	of man as folk	9, 168/ 14
hath expounded after divers	manners	, he cometh at last	9, 23/ 2
long, in plain sedition,	manslaughter	, and open war. And	9, 128/ 27
anger, men fall into	manslaughter	. And by a passion	9, 149/ 3
by all the Ave	Marias	-- and some good	9, 9/ 16
word of his truth.	Mark	, I pray you, here	9, 16/ 1
word of his truth."	Mark	how that he saith	9, 16/ 12
haply make you to	mark	well and see somewhat	9, 23/ 6
as it pleased him."	Mark	that Saint James saith	9, 33/ 18
the temporalty so much	mark	it, and hath so	9, 62/ 20
or two noted and	marked	therein (which I shall	9, 23/ 5
the leaf that is	marked	with the number of	9, 37/ 8
the leaf that is	marked	with the number of	9, 38/ 29
had seen him and	marked	him well, would then	9, 111/ 29
every man into the	marketplace	, and there kneel down	9, 107/ 2
as he said) five	marks	; and that caught I	9, 119/ 31
movables, than twenty thousand	marks	. And as much as	9, 120/ 4
amount to twenty thousand	marks	, I purpose to purchase	9, 120/ 19
also the beastly, biterly	marriages	of monks, friars, and	9, 46/ 1
some officers of the	Marshalsea	, or of some other	9, 117/ 19
themselves. It is little	marvel	that it seem long	9, 8/ 3
greatly can I not	marvel	though these evangelical brethren	9, 9/ 12
the spirituality -- I	marvel	whereof they gather it	9, 47/ 2
many good neighbors greatly	marvel	, iwis, upon what causes	9, 58/ 11

upon these causes, I	marvel	much myself that you	9, 58/ 30
part, I cannot much	marvel	though she do you	9, 59/ 15
that it is no	marvel	though the whole clergy	9, 73/ 31
say the truth, much	marvel	have I to see	9, 84/ 10
say. And I somewhat	marvel	that since this Pacifier	9, 104/ 14
rehearse it -- I	marvel	, I say, not a	9, 104/ 17
there is no great	marvel	, since unto this diocese	9, 116/ 8
it is no great	marvel	though I be so	9, 119/ 37
tell the brethren many	marvelous	lies, of much cruel	9, 119/ 18
there shall it be	marvelous	hard to find any	9, 152/ 33
since, that he was	marvelously	tormented by the bishop's	9, 121/ 5
over this, without his	masker	of "some say," he	9, 56/ 33
and mows against the	Mass	, and the Blessed Sacrament	9, 6/ 2
Creed, too. Then the	Mass	think they too long	9, 9/ 17
set more by the	Mass	than they should do	9, 44/ 12
make mocks of the	Mass	-- many men shall	9, 74/ 5
he swore by the	Mass	he trusted shortly to	9, 76/ 25
their service (both matins,	Mass	, and evensong) some special	9, 102/ 34
neither said matins nor	Mass	, but raged and railed	9, 113/ 12
the Secrets of the	Mass	, about the elevation. And	9, 118/ 17
and mows of the	Mass	, and rail on Christ's	9, 149/ 9
men were baptized, and	Masses	said and the other	9, 20/ 31
that King Philip, their	master	, made a reasonable excuse	9, 42/ 13
such manner, as though	Master	Chancellor should rejoice and	9, 121/ 34
be that I told	Master	Chancellor this tale; and	9, 122/ 29
tell it out by	Master	Chancellor to bring him	9, 122/ 36
tale from me to	Master	Chancellor, ye shall perceive	9, 123/ 23
and impute it unto	Master	Chancellor of London. The	9, 126/ 8
new business arise against	Master	Chancellor that now is	9, 126/ 29
to teach a good	master	in grammar to read	9, 148/ 8
busily to betray his	master	, and bring himself to	9, 160/ 15
upon themselves and their	Master	Tinker too -- then	9, 164/ 25
usher, or, after his	master's	decease, a doctor; and	9, 164/ 2
give them therein the	mastery	wherein to match them	9, 45/ 10
drew up Cerberus, the	mastiff	of hell, into the	9, 171/ 17
to be able to	match	therewith that he is	9, 22/ 10
speak. Howbeit, utterly to	match	them therein, I neither	9, 45/ 8
the mastery wherein to	match	them were more rebuke	9, 45/ 11
might, as they thought,	match	them, and yet by	9, 82/ 16
confession no more than	match	them, and in my	9, 82/ 17
their better nor their	match	neither. Now, whereas we	9, 82/ 21
of those that would	match	them that are evil	9, 82/ 28
and were able to	match	them in their own	9, 82/ 30

of those that would	match	the good, as few	9, 82/ 31
able to mate and	match	the Catholics, they would	9, 157/ 36
his flint and his	matches	, instead of his box	9, 159/ 29
thought themselves able to	mate	and match the Catholics	9, 157/ 36
by all our Lady	Matins	. And the seven psalms	9, 9/ 21
into their service (both	matins	, Mass, and evensong) some	9, 102/ 34
and hear out their	matins	. And yet is not	9, 103/ 14
yet is not the	matins	in every parish, neither	9, 103/ 15
a day neither said	matins	nor Mass, but raged	9, 113/ 12
and holy orders, and	matrimony	, and the very Blessed	9, 28/ 29
in Latin, and taken	matrimony	for a sacrament, and	9, 44/ 9
against the sacrament of	matrimony	, and yet they punish	9, 93/ 10
under the name of	matrimony	live in sacrilege and	9, 93/ 12
me, that in such	matter	as I have anything	9, 3/ 15
me to let the	matter	alone than by writing	9, 3/ 17
myself suspect in the	matter	and partial toward the	9, 5/ 21
would plainly prove the	matter	against me. And so	9, 5/ 33
any weight of his	matter	hangeth, except only in	9, 7/ 10
well appear by the	matter	consequently pursuing, if the	9, 7/ 19
seem requisite for that	matter	that he there hath	9, 8/ 32
that they handle their	matter	so falsely, and yet	9, 10/ 10
as pertain to this	matter	, after the copy that	9, 15/ 23
come more near the	matter	, we may say that	9, 15/ 33
stand arguing of this	matter	? It is plain enough	9, 17/ 24
need to dispute this	matter	? But good Lord, if	9, 17/ 28
more clearly perceive the	matter	, I shall rehearse you	9, 19/ 7
Tyndale's chapter -- the	matter	whereof the brethren boast	9, 20/ 12
well ripened in the	matter	-- may ween that	9, 20/ 21
words toucheth not the	matter	; but little and little	9, 22/ 32
meeteth nothing with the	matter	. For now, this thing	9, 23/ 26
so quick in another	matter	, is yet in this	9, 24/ 19
draweth nearer to the	matter	, and saith: Yea, but	9, 24/ 27
of sight of the	matter	, they might not see	9, 26/ 20
have shaken off the	matter	and rid himself out	9, 26/ 23
stand arguing of this	matter	? It is plain enough	9, 26/ 31
need to dispute this	matter	? But good Lord, if	9, 26/ 35
maketh to shake the	matter	off. For seeing that	9, 27/ 6
point in which the	matter	of the question lieth	9, 27/ 11
little force for the	matter	. For if they may	9, 31/ 14
it were in another	matter	. For if I desired	9, 34/ 23
longer argument of this	matter	here; for in these	9, 37/ 1
contentation, to see the	matter	handled somewhat more at	9, 37/ 4
see how far the	matter	goeth; which if he	9, 37/ 10

Howbeit, if in the	matter	of man's endeavor toward	9, 37/ 31
points of all the	matter	untouched), it were very	9, 41/ 35
ways of uttering evil	matter	in good words, which	9, 42/ 10
Philip, and made the	matter	sore and grievous: that	9, 42/ 20
then, since all our	matter	is only of the	9, 46/ 2
thereby fleeing from the	matter	of faith, they furnish	9, 46/ 5
as mild as the	matter	may suffer and bear	9, 46/ 13
them longer upon the	matter	. But let them believe	9, 48/ 7
not indifferent in the	matter	, therein do they the	9, 48/ 23
if they call the	matter	either the vice or	9, 48/ 24
take not for the	matter	-- yet therein am	9, 48/ 25
take this for the	matter	-- in this wise	9, 48/ 33
they take for the	matter	the thing that I	9, 48/ 35
I take for the	matter	-- that is to	9, 48/ 36
meddle himself in the	matter	hot nor cold but	9, 51/ 25
business, and let the	matter	alone, and neither take	9, 51/ 30
me in the like	matter	to follow them. And	9, 52/ 12
Howbeit, as touching the	matter	wherewith we be now	9, 52/ 31
but to mitigate the	matter	with, he saith no	9, 56/ 2
nothing like the present	matter	, because he striketh neither	9, 57/ 25
an entry into his	matter	, first would say thus	9, 58/ 3
meant to mend the	matter	, with rehearsing her faults	9, 59/ 35
the misframing of his	matter	more toward division than	9, 61/ 2
an incident unto my	matter	; and that some things	9, 61/ 14
the book than the	matter	may bear (if it	9, 61/ 17
such manner thing as	matter	of debate and strife	9, 62/ 33
which is no small	matter	-- else, as for	9, 63/ 15
clergy's face, besides the	matter	of this division that	9, 64/ 33
he, to remedy that	matter	with, and to pull	9, 67/ 17
borne abroad, whatsoever the	matter	be, with some of	9, 67/ 25
the purpose of this	matter	. For as for the	9, 69/ 8
good use thereof the	matter	and occasion of merit	9, 77/ 29
God that of this	matter	I never heard any	9, 79/ 13
to order all the	matter	as he would, he	9, 80/ 17
them begin in the	matter	somewhat to stacker and	9, 81/ 27
men think, in that	matter	I never will think	9, 86/ 32
man lived and the	matter	in their hands, nor	9, 89/ 6
in so great a	matter	so great wrong, and	9, 93/ 29
may sometimes mistake the	matter	and think the thing	9, 97/ 9
the touching of this	matter	is no part of	9, 97/ 14
that may help the	matter	, that then the light	9, 98/ 10
it should in this	matter	do any good, would	9, 98/ 24
be contentious in this	matter	, let him well know	9, 101/ 1

imagine in some other	matter	against any temporal men	9, 112/ 11
over this, because the	matter	whereupon this Pacifier bringeth	9, 114/ 30
is enough for a	matter	of a lamentable book	9, 115/ 36
evil word for the	matter	, more than to my	9, 119/ 12
new brotherhood in a	matter	of another man. The	9, 120/ 32
the examination of that	matter	. It would peradventure do	9, 121/ 12
in suchlike manner of	matter	. For ye shall understand	9, 123/ 25
your books of this	matter	have been seen abroad	9, 125/ 5
he sweateth about the	matter	afresh, and hath, I	9, 125/ 10
never be while the	matter	thereof is so false	9, 125/ 35
to know how the	matter	stood. Which known and	9, 127/ 9
great weight of the	matter	, I shall not forbear	9, 129/ 33
were followed in this	matter	, it would work this	9, 130/ 24
openly known that the	matter	came out by him	9, 130/ 35
no heed to the	matter	at the time; whereas	9, 131/ 17
have heard of the	matter	ere they came there	9, 132/ 37
not but upon a	matter	brought unto him; whereas	9, 133/ 22
the proof of the	matter	in the party's presence	9, 134/ 1
and in the same	matter	, that he is a	9, 135/ 31
the nature of the	matter	worketh in the proof	9, 136/ 19
circumstances as make the	matter	more clear. Now see	9, 136/ 28
of witness in every	matter	. For in every matter	9, 137/ 3
matter. For in every	matter	may it happen that	9, 137/ 3
not even while the	matter	was in a mammering	9, 139/ 5
in the beginning, the	matter	had not there gone	9, 139/ 9
or do in the	matter	. Wherein if diligence be	9, 139/ 25
and may consider the	matter	accordingly. And on the	9, 139/ 27
to meddle in the	matter	against some manner of	9, 139/ 30
to bring in this	matter	to no great purpose	9, 140/ 4
let him with that	matter	alone. The Forty-third Chapter	9, 140/ 8
their part in this	matter	until this Pacifier taught	9, 146/ 28
learned to whom the	matter	most specially pertaineth, that	9, 148/ 4
that belong to the	matter	than he that learned	9, 148/ 7
judges which had the	matter	in hand were neither	9, 148/ 21
look specially upon this	matter	-- and not to	9, 151/ 29
specially look upon this	matter	that neither innocents should	9, 151/ 35
and conclude all his	matter	more fruitfully? But, now	9, 151/ 37
of laws for the	matter	, because few temporal men	9, 153/ 15
Church by which that	matter	hath been accustomed to	9, 153/ 16
their weighing of the	matter	for light or heavy	9, 154/ 31
-- that, be the	matter	great or small, lest	9, 154/ 34
to look upon this	matter	after his good advertisement	9, 155/ 14
be made for the	matter	, began only by the	9, 156/ 18

be handled, and the	matter	so long forsoothed, that	9, 158/ 3
sometimes, that knoweth his	matter	so true, persuadeth to	9, 159/ 7
knoweth it -- the	matter	is so true, and	9, 159/ 12
no doubt in the	matter	. But in the meanwhile	9, 159/ 17
craft) goeth about his	matter	busily, and by all	9, 159/ 19
knoweth how true his	matter	is, bringeth never a	9, 159/ 25
known truth of their	matter	maketh them over-bold. And	9, 159/ 31
and diligent in the	matter	that the heretics should	9, 161/ 3
ignorance. Then if the	matter	were such as he	9, 164/ 33
in such an open	matter	will not serve --	9, 165/ 1
he better understandeth the	matter	than all the doctors	9, 165/ 15
an end of this	matter	-- the book, I	9, 167/ 2
my mind in this	matter	is that as touching	9, 167/ 13
also stand, in this	matter	of faith, to the	9, 169/ 13
thus finish I this	matter	concerning heresies, beseeching our	9, 170/ 19
world, make you that	matter	so lightsome and so	9, 171/ 21
be bold in these	matters	to defend Tyndale's part	9, 10/ 33
And in all such	matters	the question is not	9, 28/ 33
wit. And in such	matters	this is the great	9, 29/ 16
words in both these	matters	I have misrehearsed him	9, 37/ 15
further but for the	matters	of their heresies. And	9, 40/ 9
the defending of those	matters	with such foolish handling	9, 40/ 14
am suspect in these	matters	, and partial toward the	9, 46/ 27
I wrote in these	matters	. But then say the	9, 47/ 23
more advantage of these	matters	than I make for	9, 48/ 4
Christian man (howsoever the	matters	go between the temporality	9, 52/ 17
causes and amend these	matters	, and thereby then by	9, 58/ 13
yet of all these	matters	was there never, as	9, 64/ 12
at communication upon these	matters	of the clergy. For	9, 81/ 34
And upon all these	matters	is risen a great	9, 91/ 21
more ado in these	matters	there is no great	9, 116/ 7
nuzzled up in such	matters	, and had set him	9, 117/ 31
tender dealing in such	matters	is among all the	9, 123/ 1
to speak of those	matters	also, and to make	9, 123/ 34
treat all of these	matters	of heresies -- for	9, 129/ 32
but in many temporal	matters	among ourselves, whereof I	9, 131/ 6
have they in these	matters	of heresy, God be	9, 140/ 2
or abjured, that the	matters	which have been laid	9, 148/ 26
spiritual judges mishandle those	matters	and use themselves therein	9, 163/ 7
speak of such high	matters	, that serve for doctors	9, 165/ 8
among the most earnest	matters	, fancies and sports and	9, 170/ 35
again, as in a	maze	, to the point where	9, 154/ 33
appeareth, to forbear their	meal	till night; which is	9, 106/ 10

little wit what they	mean	. And to the intent	9, 7/ 2
this word? If we	mean	by "the Church" the	9, 16/ 29
churches made. If ye	mean	by "the Church" the	9, 16/ 32
Christian people; if you	mean	this church, and say	9, 16/ 34
written -- do both	mean	and plainly write that	9, 23/ 14
preacher thus preacheth do	mean	, and say, and write	9, 23/ 23
this word? If we	mean	by "the Church" the	9, 24/ 6
churches made. If ye	mean	by "the Church" the	9, 24/ 9
Christian people; if you	mean	this church, and say	9, 24/ 11
-- all those, I	mean	, which these heretics say	9, 31/ 4
have none; nor I	mean	no further but for	9, 40/ 9
two great orders, I	mean	, of specially consecrated persons	9, 50/ 30
any Christian man should	mean	so. Howbeit, as touching	9, 52/ 30
that if the man	mean	well himself (as by	9, 60/ 39
that except this man	mean	here by "religious" folk	9, 62/ 11
And then if he	mean	here by "priests" those	9, 62/ 24
divine what he should	mean	by that increase ending	9, 63/ 5
such a good, meetly	mean	manner as they did	9, 68/ 5
that are in a	mean	, common sort of naughtiness	9, 68/ 35
men that of themselves	mean	none harm, that the	9, 69/ 31
-- he seemeth to	mean	the honor that Christian	9, 71/ 16
living of such a	mean	thing as commonly the	9, 73/ 11
some taking a more	mean	way therein have said	9, 75/ 3
and his Council. I	mean	John Frith. For he	9, 89/ 20
Pacifier might seem to	mean	of, I remember none	9, 93/ 37
first declare whether he	mean	in these words "their	9, 99/ 4
some part. If he	mean	that they say thus	9, 99/ 6
And then if he	mean	that the light of	9, 99/ 14
I neither meant nor	mean	that I would it	9, 122/ 22
-- neither prelates nor	mean	secular priests, nor religious	9, 128/ 16
never so well, and	mean	he never so well	9, 150/ 24
the world: if he	mean	of such as have	9, 152/ 14
other side, if he	mean	that the King's Highness	9, 152/ 24
-- since in the	mean	season, by this Pacifier's	9, 155/ 8
of many of the	mean	crafts in the city	9, 156/ 22
-- the book, I	mean	, of this division; wherein	9, 167/ 3
should wit what they	mean	. But I trust to	9, 171/ 15
other purpose than to	mean	well -- and as	9, 172/ 24
words were indeed, he	meaneth	by them (as ye	9, 30/ 32
by these words he	meaneth	the thing that Tyndale	9, 36/ 6
well what this man	meaneth	thereby. But by the	9, 71/ 14
spiritual persons -- he	meaneth	, I suppose, such honor	9, 71/ 21
soon after that he	meaneth	trentals, chantries, obits, pardons	9, 71/ 29

he neither speaketh nor	meaneth	of such things as	9, 101/ 4
before (whereby he especially	meaneth	, as both before and	9, 102/ 13
book of his, he	meaneth	two things. One, that	9, 140/ 34
Yet another mystery he	meaneth	, whatsoever it be, in	9, 141/ 9
wot ne'er what he	meaneth	by that word. And	9, 144/ 26
his other things himself	meaneth	but well, but partly	9, 168/ 7
sentence more plainly, his	meaning	will, but if he	9, 63/ 12
of a good mind,	meaning	none harm, ween everything	9, 97/ 24
adversary, would find the	means	by craft to get	9, 6/ 19
friend to find the	means	, if he might, that	9, 14/ 30
may abide by any	means	in remembrance a thousand	9, 31/ 14
years, by the selfsame	means	may they abide in	9, 31/ 15
the soul through the	means	of obedience of the	9, 35/ 16
purpose, by the like	means	of obedience on the	9, 35/ 24
one groat by the	means	of any spiritual man	9, 47/ 17
they might find the	means	by craft to sever	9, 54/ 6
by such manner and	means	of pacifying, within short	9, 55/ 1
and by all the	means	he might, make the	9, 55/ 19
some by the devil's	means	into some great ghostly	9, 65/ 21
by the help and	means	of another fault. For	9, 69/ 23
this Pacifier find the	means	that in the whole	9, 70/ 10
Pacifier to devise the	means	. So that if the	9, 70/ 24
division, could find the	means	to make all the	9, 70/ 29
and bethought himself what	means	he might invent, first	9, 80/ 2
nor omitted no charitable	means	unto him that came	9, 89/ 5
the ordinary by the	means	of accusation. Howbeit, let	9, 89/ 17
the ordinary by the	means	of the King's Grace	9, 89/ 19
of people by whose	means	they have thought that	9, 109/ 9
slander by the selfsame	means	by which they flee	9, 109/ 23
this Pacifier by what	means	he proveth it true	9, 113/ 3
feared, that by their	means	might grow the loss	9, 113/ 24
advised, and by my	means	helped, that Thomas Philips	9, 127/ 2
to those by whose	means	heresies were detected and	9, 138/ 35
them called by such	means	as he seeth well	9, 141/ 1
would be any good	means	to make that willful	9, 155/ 10
company that by such	means	, each encouraging other, took	9, 157/ 10
by all the false	means	he may, maketh him	9, 159/ 19
him false evidence, maketh	means	to the sheriff, getteth	9, 159/ 21
should there by these	means	willful offenders be punished	9, 166/ 8
heresies, that no good	means	that men may use	9, 168/ 1
point by more ordinary	means	proved than either by	9, 170/ 15
heretics, by all the	means	they may, labor to	9, 171/ 14
to say that they	meant	none harm. And to	9, 11/ 6

and that he nothing	meant	but to bring her	9, 59/ 28
to believe that he	meant	to mend the matter	9, 59/ 34
he say that he	meant	as Gerson did --	9, 60/ 12
hereafter say that he	meant	by these words "between	9, 62/ 38
if he so had	meant	left then no lamentation	9, 63/ 2
religious," but if he	meant	to signify that the	9, 63/ 6
if the man thus	meant	indeed, besides that he	9, 63/ 11
priests and priests," he	meant	to put for the	9, 65/ 1
ween everything were well	meant	that they see fair	9, 97/ 25
how charitably this Pacifier	meant	, I cannot tell; but	9, 111/ 9
these words I neither	meant	nor mean that I	9, 122/ 22
in God the man	meant	himself but well, yet	9, 129/ 25
season, may in the	meantime	spread abroad an opinion	9, 69/ 30
but that in the	meantime	some there be. I	9, 135/ 5
pray. But in the	meanwhile	those good men whom	9, 150/ 18
matter. But in the	meanwhile	his adversary (which for	9, 159/ 17
tenderly. Whereof, for the	meanwhile	, methink I may take	9, 163/ 12
but must all the	meanwhile	cite him, suspend him	9, 166/ 3
the Hebrews, "Dabo leges	meas	, " etc. "I will give	9, 17/ 7
the Hebrews, "Dabo leges	meas	, " etc. "I will give	9, 24/ 36
Pacifier would moderate and	measure	his sufficiency by the	9, 78/ 21
to eat with my	meat	the bread that I	9, 12/ 17
as good to forbear	meat	and starve for hunger	9, 12/ 32
we would take wholesome	meat	in at our mouth	9, 14/ 1
is all their roast	meat	basted, and all their	9, 46/ 20
and all their pie	meat	spiced, and all their	9, 46/ 21
and worldly wealth, in	meat	and drink and such	9, 68/ 22
where he saith, "Having	meat	and drink and wherewith	9, 78/ 22
before we fall to	meat	. And yet we keep	9, 106/ 16
feeble for lack of	meat	but that he was	9, 119/ 5
to presume anything to	meddle	therewith. And therefore, good	9, 3/ 18
quite off and never	meddle	more with him; and	9, 10/ 19
say he should not	meddle	himself in the matter	9, 51/ 24
I purpose not to	meddle	much withall, as are	9, 96/ 27
I purpose not to	meddle	with every part of	9, 129/ 29
good faith loath to	meddle	with this book of	9, 130/ 20
am I anything to	meddle	against any other man's	9, 130/ 21
cause of heresy to	meddle	in the matter against	9, 139/ 30
very few men had	meddled	with it before. But	9, 146/ 31
a poor tinker that	meddleth	with brass and not	9, 165/ 8
no man that any	meddling	had with them, into	9, 49/ 26
a religious place for	meddling	within his parish; or	9, 64/ 4
me, or otherwise any	meddling	with me, find himself	9, 120/ 12

anything low in her	meditations	, then would he steal	9, 118/ 19
still. Iwis till you	meek	yourself and amend them	9, 58/ 31
they would a little	meeken	themselves, and withdraw such	9, 96/ 4
yet the spirituality may	meeken	themselves according to his	9, 107/ 13
reigned between you charity,	meekness	, concord, and peace, there	9, 58/ 6
past hath reigned charity,	meekness	, concord, and peace, reigneth	9, 61/ 33
amended and the time	meet	therefor. But that it	9, 13/ 34
in which he was	meet	to teach; and not	9, 43/ 5
when he is not	meet	to teach, but is	9, 43/ 5
temporal; and much less	meet	to rebuke and reproach	9, 50/ 12
change to make it	meet	for their persons, else	9, 57/ 33
justice, and living be	meet	and convenient therefor, as	9, 94/ 37
heresies closely, a man	meet	and likely to do	9, 126/ 22
spell is able and	meet	to teach a good	9, 148/ 8
many other bragging words,	meet	whatsoever they were for	9, 158/ 9
blind his audience, and	meeteth	nothing with the matter	9, 23/ 25
villainous, wretched heretics that,	meeting	the priests and clerics	9, 51/ 13
I suppose it may	meetly	well appear by the	9, 7/ 19
already bold upon be	meetly	well for a beginning	9, 11/ 17
few words it appeareth	meetly	well. But if any	9, 37/ 2
realm -- it was	meetly	well known what manner	9, 49/ 20
to think it a	meetly	part and convenient for	9, 50/ 9
that (ye wot well)	meetly	good, if his be	9, 52/ 14
after such a good,	meetly	mean manner as they	9, 68/ 5
seeth in that audience	meetly	to be spoken of	9, 110/ 15
the proof, I trow,	meetly	well already. For this	9, 134/ 33
yet (he saith) more	meetly	to be bishop than	9, 164/ 4
made his name now	Melanchthon	-- this distinction, I	9, 38/ 34
say, so made by	Melanchthon	, shall they see so	9, 38/ 35
noble prince of famous	memory	King Henry VII, father	9, 73/ 23
the prince of famous	memory	King Henry IV both	9, 139/ 12
the prince of famous	memory	King Henry V. For	9, 161/ 15
anything written, if other	men	as many would have	9, 3/ 15
well know so many	men	so far excel and	9, 3/ 19
judgment of all other	men	-- I was never	9, 3/ 22
eyes of all other	men	pass forth unspied; but	9, 3/ 24
happeth in all other	men	; and that no such	9, 4/ 11
are with very few	men	aught regarded; and to	9, 4/ 14
in my writing as	men	may find some in	9, 4/ 37
But I find some	men	, again, to whom the	9, 8/ 7
-- and that, such	men	as have as much	9, 8/ 10
if they be reasonable	men	, consider in themselves that	9, 8/ 14
not in effect any	men	more long than they	9, 9/ 7

of mine own because	men	may not be bold	9, 10/ 32
Dialogue declared, if the	men	were amended and the	9, 13/ 33
was not written by	men	, but it was written	9, 17/ 5
plain enough to all	men	that hath eyes to	9, 17/ 25
first be preached ere	men	can believe in him	9, 19/ 22
faith was taught, and	men	were baptized, and Masses	9, 20/ 30
-- as all Christian	men	believe, and the scripture	9, 21/ 13
and write and put	men	in mind of that	9, 23/ 19
the heretics would make	men	ween that God's word	9, 23/ 20
was not written by	men	, but it was written	9, 24/ 33
preach and teach that	men	are bound to believe	9, 25/ 29
plain enough to all	men	that hath eyes to	9, 26/ 32
as heretics would make	men	ween. For many things	9, 28/ 27
and damnable dreams of	men	(as Barnes saith) --	9, 31/ 7
where he saith that	men	nowadays, if "we" lay	9, 32/ 21
words as though the	men	had neither wit nor	9, 40/ 5
deformed, evil-favored creatures as	men	imagine them; but they	9, 40/ 26
not good that young	men	should ween so. For	9, 40/ 36
as instead of "Doctor"	men	call him heretic, so	9, 43/ 13
say that as touching	men	, they rail against none	9, 45/ 24
a new kind. For	men	were wont to call	9, 46/ 29
kind of suspects, if	men	be now "suspected" of	9, 46/ 30
I of some temporal	men	. And then may every	9, 47/ 11
some good and honorable	men	of them would, in	9, 47/ 29
they were, both good	men	and honorable, yet look	9, 47/ 35
such odious names as	men	might find some of	9, 50/ 25
thereto? Can he let	men	to speak? Or is	9, 56/ 5
these excuses, some other	men	answer again that the	9, 56/ 15
are, as some true	men	say, not true. Then	9, 56/ 34
that one found two	men	standing together, and would	9, 57/ 16
pacified the parties: some	men	would say again (as	9, 57/ 20
you what I hear	men	say that the causes	9, 58/ 14
say"s of other	men	, say there himself by	9, 58/ 19
the lay people, both	men	and women, look on	9, 60/ 18
I think, well make	men	see that very few	9, 61/ 9
more than necessary that	men	be well advised of	9, 61/ 15
be occasion to move	men	in some great things	9, 61/ 18
less truth, too, than	men	at a sudden shift	9, 61/ 28
religion: then say some	men	that he saith somewhat	9, 62/ 28
of rhetoric, as some	men	say. And in good	9, 62/ 35
the better, mislike better	men	and better learned, too	9, 63/ 13
and jurisdiction of spiritual	men	among themselves. And upon	9, 66/ 7
and jurisdictions of spiritual	men	among themselves, there happeneth	9, 66/ 12

reigneth now between spiritual	men	and spiritual men. And	9, 66/ 31
spiritual men and spiritual	men	. And then saith he	9, 66/ 31
reigneth now between spiritual	men	and temporal men." I	9, 66/ 32
spiritual men and temporal	men	. " I am content to	9, 66/ 32
now commonly so bad	men	in the temporalty as	9, 68/ 26
Christ's disciples, were they	men	or women; but worse	9, 68/ 30
division. And among wise	men	the guess and conjecture	9, 69/ 9
sight of the world	men	take for very good	9, 69/ 11
many very virtuous, holy	men	indeed -- whose holiness	9, 69/ 14
in the minds of	men	that of themselves mean	9, 69/ 31
laud and praise of	men	-- then should this	9, 70/ 6
this division that some	men	say this by the	9, 70/ 30
the clergy, and some	men	say by them that	9, 70/ 31
farther, that though religious	men	have varied with religious	9, 71/ 4
Church and of spiritual	men	, which they call the	9, 71/ 9
the riches of spiritual	men	, religious or secular, they	9, 71/ 11
Church, and of spiritual	men	, the honor of God	9, 71/ 12
of riches in spiritual	men	-- himself declareth soon	9, 71/ 28
things, as those some	men	told this man that	9, 72/ 21
say that all spiritual	men	, as to the multitude	9, 72/ 27
with wax -- few	men	, I fear me, need	9, 73/ 15
chargeable offerings; but those	men	make most ado that	9, 73/ 17
the Mass -- many	men	shall care little for	9, 74/ 5
say that "all spiritual	men	, as to the multitude	9, 74/ 9
multitude," against all spiritual	men	. The Twenty-first Chapter And	9, 74/ 26
every whit. And these	men	in the judgment of	9, 75/ 35
such bankrupts be these	men	of that good zeal	9, 76/ 35
But by what right	men	may take away from	9, 77/ 7
tell us of some	men	that lay this reason	9, 77/ 10
and wise and well-learned	men	say that all the	9, 77/ 12
possessions of only spiritual	men	. And where he saith	9, 77/ 21
very true, that many	men	in plenty forget God	9, 77/ 24
against every kind of	men	, spiritual and temporal too	9, 77/ 25
so strong against all	men	that no man might	9, 77/ 32
chamber; and, setting armed	men	at the gate to	9, 80/ 19
of yourselves some better	men	in their places. Wherefore	9, 81/ 9
in religion as these	men	should have done; come	9, 83/ 5
not always find other	men	enough content to enter	9, 83/ 34
discreet as were those	men	both discreet and devout	9, 84/ 29
another sort beside these	men	whom he calleth, for	9, 85/ 16
leave nothing. And those	men	, he saith, have a	9, 85/ 24
the remnant. And those	men	have, he saith, good	9, 85/ 26
good things. And those	men	, though they speak openly	9, 85/ 30

not to be wise	men	and use a good	9, 85/ 31
against which these politic	men	so speak be plain	9, 86/ 6
for heresy; and since	men	cannot know that a	9, 86/ 8
think that if some	men	may, as he saith	9, 86/ 27
falsely. But whatsoever some	men	say or some men	9, 86/ 32
men say or some	men	think, in that matter	9, 86/ 32
is here among Christian	men	, where no such force	9, 87/ 8
thus: And though some	men	have mistaken themselves in	9, 87/ 19
he saith that some	men	say that with good	9, 87/ 27
much as any other	men	say, but that they	9, 87/ 31
the souls of other	men	-- what counsel would	9, 89/ 33
like punishment if spiritual	men	might have free liberty	9, 91/ 24
behalf. And that spiritual	men	would, if they could	9, 91/ 25
hath done to those	men	in so great a	9, 93/ 28
be as he saith,	men	may be bold to	9, 94/ 23
and sorrowed that spiritual	men	, knowing these grudges and	9, 95/ 13
thereof riseth by spiritual	men	, and that they do	9, 95/ 16
people. And though spiritual	men	are bound in this	9, 95/ 26
as well to spiritual	men	as to temporal men	9, 95/ 28
men as to temporal	men	, that many souls stand	9, 95/ 28
or twain to give	men	an occasion to look	9, 97/ 16
have also many temporal	men	; and by those grants	9, 99/ 11
in those as temporal	men	have by the like	9, 99/ 12
his blessed apostles --	men	ought with reverence, and	9, 100/ 6
things which, he saith,	men	see them not do	9, 102/ 16
that all the spiritual	men	do not so, that	9, 102/ 18
counsel, was content that	men	should both pray and	9, 104/ 6
give it, other good	men	have given them --	9, 104/ 31
worldly countenance -- if	men	were as ready, in	9, 104/ 35
of so many temporal	men	in their service, which	9, 105/ 8
is hidden, so that	men	may not see it	9, 106/ 34
shall it appear, and	men	shall see it. And	9, 107/ 4
this, though good temporal	men	be evil-content with such	9, 108/ 3
unto man requireth of	men	again, and in respect	9, 108/ 20
perseverance in virtue that	men	should hold fast and	9, 108/ 21
false slander of evil	men	and heretics that they	9, 109/ 24
be defamed among good	men	and Catholics, for their	9, 109/ 26
for any dread of	men	(which, if they not	9, 109/ 30
only gentlemen, or only	men	of law, or only	9, 110/ 21
saith not that "some	men	" so "say," but that	9, 111/ 24
matter against any temporal	men	. But as for his	9, 112/ 11
could fear that any	men	of wit or of	9, 113/ 23
occasion and other, more	men	than so many have	9, 115/ 19

the land by temporal	men	; and yet hath there	9, 115/ 20
people saith," and "many	men	think," and such other	9, 116/ 3
many good and honest	men	, among which sort of	9, 120/ 29
speaketh lies against honest	men	, but also writeth false	9, 123/ 6
those heretics first deceive	men	and women in corners	9, 124/ 2
they have punished many	men	; which God forbid were	9, 128/ 4
in writing. And some	men	say that some prelates	9, 129/ 7
by never so many	men	detected, but if some	9, 130/ 27
see, nor those wise	men	, neither, that made the	9, 131/ 27
were they many wise	men	, and not only as	9, 131/ 28
that the same twelve	men	that are his indicters	9, 133/ 6
open cause appearing, whereupon	men	may see that the	9, 133/ 21
for the temporal twelve	men	? For ye wot well	9, 133/ 26
judges be so wise	men	that for the avoiding	9, 133/ 30
he would not have	men	commonly called but either	9, 134/ 22
in this realm many	men	, both good and bad	9, 135/ 13
now, this time --	men	shall suffer the processes	9, 135/ 16
cause untrue and unlawful	men	to condemn innocents than	9, 135/ 34
appearing in apparel poor	men	that cannot apparel their	9, 136/ 34
or such other learned	men	as be called to	9, 137/ 18
should seem that spiritual	men	somewhat pretend to punish	9, 138/ 1
him. And that spiritual	men	pretend that they only	9, 138/ 9
so, that the temporal	men	may not judge what	9, 138/ 21
power. And therefore temporal	men	be ready and are	9, 138/ 26
they rise, as spiritual	men	be. And therefore spiritual	9, 138/ 28
be. And therefore spiritual	men	may not take all	9, 138/ 28
and help of temporal	men	to do it; or	9, 138/ 31
not peradventure make the	men	so bold as in	9, 139/ 30
so, and that spiritual	men	punish not heresy only	9, 140/ 22
or riches of spiritual	men	, or against the great	9, 140/ 27
confederacy that (as many	men	say) is in them	9, 140/ 28
that he would make	men	ween there were not	9, 141/ 28
the name of "many	men	." And yet immediately before	9, 141/ 36
goeth about to make	men	ween that no spiritual	9, 142/ 6
And though many spiritual	men	may be found that	9, 142/ 8
If the best spiritual	men	be such as this	9, 142/ 22
it, the best spiritual	men	will, he saith, be	9, 142/ 26
-- husbandmen, artificers, merchants,	men	of law, judges, knights	9, 143/ 25
laid to them; nor	men	are not, therefore, so	9, 144/ 4
home again. And therefore	men	need not greatly to	9, 145/ 12
rigorously mishandle such good	men	as are suspected or	9, 145/ 17
they have punished many	men	of malice, for only	9, 145/ 19
desire in some spiritual	men	to have men abjured	9, 146/ 14

spiritual men to have	men	abjured, or have the	9, 146/ 15
understand, that very few	men	had meddled with it	9, 146/ 30
the clergy's cruelty, making	men	ween it were so	9, 146/ 36
say that some spiritual	men	have so great desire	9, 147/ 8
great desire to have	men	abjured, or to have	9, 147/ 9
were, by some spiritual	men	, yet is it told	9, 147/ 18
that those some spiritual	men	were so great a	9, 147/ 19
wit, the mishandling of	men	in the cause of	9, 147/ 27
of heresy -- making	men	ween, with his heinous	9, 147/ 27
diocese, his "some spiritual	men	" that he would have	9, 147/ 36
of their mishandling of	men	, and of uncharitable dealing	9, 148/ 11
For well ye wot,	men	fall in adultery through	9, 149/ 1
of ire and anger,	men	fall into manslaughter. And	9, 149/ 2
the same passion also,	men	fall into heresy, and	9, 149/ 4
judges, laboreth to make	men	believe them for true	9, 150/ 10
the meanwhile those good	men	whom by such figures	9, 150/ 19
a desire in spiritual	men	to have men abjure	9, 151/ 2
spiritual men to have	men	abjure, and to be	9, 151/ 2
very perilous that spiritual	men	should have authority to	9, 151/ 5
of punishment in spiritual	men	be ceased and gone	9, 151/ 7
that ordinaries might arrest	men	for heresy; for some	9, 151/ 20
for heresy; for some	men	think that the said	9, 151/ 20
they provide that neither	men	that be proud nor	9, 152/ 1
the desire that spiritual	men	have to cause men	9, 152/ 5
men have to cause	men	abjure heresies, and to	9, 152/ 5
dealing and mishandling of	men	for heresy that he	9, 152/ 18
a little season, while	men	walk about and seek	9, 152/ 28
hard because that whereas	men	would have went soonest	9, 152/ 32
matter, because few temporal	men	be sufficiently learned in	9, 153/ 15
haply if any such	men	be so sufficiently learned	9, 153/ 18
it possible that those	men	which are so learned	9, 153/ 19
as long as spiritual	men	have that great desire	9, 154/ 2
great desire to cause	men	abjure or to have	9, 154/ 3
he saith that some	men	say so. But, now	9, 154/ 5
sue by citation, till	men	see that same mind	9, 155/ 1
as say that some	men	say that they have	9, 155/ 4
three hundred of serving	men	of divers lords' houses	9, 156/ 26
they fall in company,	men	use them not nowadays	9, 158/ 19
good surety that good	men	in their own mind	9, 158/ 24
what arbiters, what twelve	men	go thereon. I will	9, 159/ 13
negligence, of good Catholic	men	appeareth oftentimes as great	9, 160/ 7
presence of peril raising	men	out of this dull	9, 161/ 2
for all good Catholic	men	to have waxen warmer	9, 161/ 9

to that point that	men	long had looked for	9, 161/ 37
maintained, and by many	men	winked at, and almost	9, 162/ 1
against the spirituality, making	men	believe under his figure	9, 163/ 5
showed you) that some	men	, to pull riches from	9, 163/ 15
would not those other	men	think that openly to	9, 163/ 21
because they were naughty	men	, heretics themselves, and first	9, 164/ 28
reckoning, namely where spiritual	men	so fierce and so	9, 165/ 39
a new school, whereas	men	can neither find him	9, 166/ 6
and temporal both, albeit	men	be not all saints	9, 166/ 28
false themselves; nor that	men	should causeless, upon such	9, 167/ 8
forth witnesses more than	men	would ween. And sure	9, 167/ 27
no good means that	men	may use unto him	9, 168/ 1
because I hear some	men	much speak and boast	9, 170/ 2
thing now for many	men	more necessary than is	9, 172/ 21
in sundry of some	men's	sermons, though my name	9, 5/ 14
even so are all	men's	hearts of themselves dark	9, 19/ 29
a mist before unlearned	men's	eyes, and make them	9, 38/ 6
to railing upon other	men's	living. For thereby fleeing	9, 46/ 4
faults than upon other	men's	; and against such as	9, 53/ 23
blast of a few	men's	mouths. Howbeit, there may	9, 69/ 6
unto the profit of	men's	souls, besides the envy	9, 73/ 5
God to keep in	men's	devotions toward trentals and	9, 73/ 37
their hands much other	men's	goods, and for a	9, 76/ 10
their own and other	men's	too, but in conclusion	9, 76/ 11
manner, by the spiritual	men's	possessions. Not for that	9, 83/ 31
souls and many other	men's	too. The Twenty-fifth Chapter	9, 91/ 19
the secrets of other	men's	minds (as his own	9, 114/ 13
come to some spiritual	men's	causes against whom there	9, 120/ 35
mine run abroad in	men's	hands. For as I	9, 123/ 29
seen abroad in many	men's	hands; and that so	9, 125/ 6
spoken only against spiritual	men's	misorder and abusions; which	9, 142/ 3
their great desire of	men's	shame or harm, and	9, 148/ 11
sow their poison into	men's	souls again. For if	9, 149/ 32
Pacifier is to other	men's	, whose souls, believe himself	9, 150/ 23
of theirs of desiring	men's	abjuration and punishment utterly	9, 155/ 2
a while; whom upon	men's	amendment he will not	9, 160/ 31
nothing doubt of good	men's	good hearts, nor of	9, 161/ 1
own soul and other	men's	too, and so set	9, 167/ 37
and finding of other	men's	in writing, think better	9, 172/ 18
man refuseth, except he	mend	and turn, else God	9, 38/ 17
man especially labor to	mend	himself, and rather accustom	9, 53/ 22
and surely till you	mend	all this gear for	9, 59/ 14
that he meant to	mend	the matter, with rehearsing	9, 59/ 35

would have the clergy	mend	them -- surely whoso	9, 60/ 13
though they might be	mended	, yet were of no	9, 57/ 4
should see the stocks	mended	and locked fast, that	9, 119/ 13
all the Collects wherein	mention	is made either of	9, 9/ 18
-- that he maketh	mention	of them because he	9, 60/ 12
Street with an honest	merchant	with whom he should	9, 76/ 20
company, and rail upon	merchants	and call them usurers	9, 50/ 20
of law, or only	merchants	, make his whole sermon	9, 110/ 22
well know that many	merchants	of our own had	9, 121/ 21
realm -- husbandmen, artificers,	merchants	, men of law, judges	9, 143/ 25
Now God, of his	merciful	goodness, by his holy	9, 16/ 9
our Lord be more	merciful	to our souls than	9, 146/ 23
our Lord be more	merciful	to our souls than	9, 150/ 14
heartily to be more	merciful	to this Pacifier's poor	9, 150/ 22
do the works of	mercy	to their neighbors that	9, 72/ 33
deeds of alms and	mercy	to their neighbors that	9, 74/ 12
heresy, since it is	mere	spiritual; and he that	9, 138/ 14
turn it into demonium	meridianum	, that every man may	9, 15/ 4
matter and occasion of	merit	. Which if it might	9, 77/ 29
away the nature and	merit	of your alms: no	9, 105/ 15
man may err and	merit	thereby -- and he	9, 145/ 29
to obey: this man	meriteth	-- and yet he	9, 145/ 33
goeth the tinker again	merrily	for that time, and	9, 164/ 10
better haply become him	merrily	to tell his mind	9, 170/ 37
heard that they very	merrily	read them. But as	9, 171/ 3
-- and in his	merry	solution mocketh also no	9, 20/ 27
devices in divers good,	merry	companies, never earnestly talking	9, 79/ 11
And in many such	merry	talkings I have always	9, 79/ 21
since laugh and make	merry	at Antwerp. Such lust	9, 121/ 22
him home and be	merry	that he hath had	9, 133/ 11
sit still and make	merry	for a little season	9, 152/ 27
likely thus to make	merry	a good while, before	9, 153/ 21
fancies and sports and	merry	tales. For as Horace	9, 170/ 35
dissension, but that, as	meseemeth	, he taketh at the	9, 55/ 5
handling is not, as	meseemeth	, very much indifferent. I	9, 55/ 13
of heresy, which, as	meseemeth	, is a thing that	9, 170/ 3
Whereof, for the meanwhile,	methink	I may take to	9, 163/ 12
in the choice (as	methinketh	) if he that should	9, 29/ 15
purgatory, this is, as	methinketh	, an evil policy: for	9, 85/ 32
yet above all others	methinketh	that it is most	9, 95/ 12
their superiors. And here	methinketh	I might say farther	9, 96/ 9
it well in worth,	methinketh	yet that every good	9, 107/ 16
general council. And verily	methinketh	that he which cannot	9, 131/ 33

other, is well worthy,	methinketh	, to do some penance	9, 132/ 2
And also if a	metropolitan	with all his clergy	9, 138/ 24
for as for in	Middlesex	, I remember none) or	9, 116/ 12
for weariness, in the	midway	laid down his burden	9, 83/ 14
as strong and as	mighty	as man and devil	9, 31/ 32
together, waxen the more	mighty	part), studied and bethought	9, 80/ 1
the goodly and godly,	mild	and gentle fashion used	9, 5/ 26
the Spirituality; which charitable,	mild	manner they say that	9, 5/ 28
as fair and as	mild	as the matter may	9, 46/ 13
used such a goodly,	mild	manner, and such an	9, 52/ 3
wit, the manner of	mild	and indifferent writing by	9, 52/ 32
very sure that his	mild	, indifferent book of the	9, 52/ 34
Division neither is more	mild	nor more indifferent than	9, 52/ 35
or spirituality. And more	mild	manner than this toward	9, 54/ 13
he be reckoned more	mild	because he setteth his	9, 54/ 15
his words much more	mild	and cold when he	9, 54/ 16
he beginneth his indifferent,	mild	book of Division, and	9, 58/ 2
you, soon perceive that	mild	, indifferent book to bear	9, 97/ 22
and cruelty. But his	mild	mind and very tender	9, 122/ 37
use himself neither more	mildly	nor with more indifference	9, 56/ 13
all these faults so	mildly	rehearsed against her, he	9, 59/ 3
spoke he never so	mildly	, and would seem never	9, 59/ 25
the chief countenance of	mildness	and charity. And yet	9, 128/ 13
in a far other	mind	: yet for mine own	9, 13/ 31
Gospel was in God's	mind	, nor before it was	9, 23/ 16
and put men in	mind	of that point is	9, 23/ 19
this thing had in	mind	and considered, all his	9, 23/ 27
the things in the	mind	which are by those	9, 35/ 12
but they be in	mind	proud, envious, and cruel	9, 40/ 27
very shrewd, fell, cursed	mind	. And when I showed	9, 40/ 31
head can do my	mind	no pleasure; but contrariwise	9, 45/ 3
therein, not though my	mind	were sore set thereon	9, 51/ 2
misconstrue the good man's	mind	. For God forbid that	9, 52/ 29
be of such malicious	mind	as willingly to sow	9, 55/ 4
of temperance and good	mind	toward the spirituality that	9, 55/ 31
into, of a good	mind	and a favorable, to	9, 64/ 32
them may in my	mind	be bold to say	9, 68/ 18
had somewhat declared his	mind	how little he calleth	9, 78/ 17
them, and in my	mind	not so much neither	9, 82/ 18
to be of the	mind	that it were either	9, 84/ 20
poor policy. Howbeit, what	mind	this Pacifier hath himself	9, 86/ 20
man therein of my	mind	. And therefore it would	9, 86/ 25
own, declare of his	mind	the contrary. And as	9, 86/ 35

declaration as, in my	mind	, that this man believeth	9, 87/ 24
wise as though his	mind	were to aggrieve and	9, 88/ 24
his good and charitable	mind	, desire him of his	9, 89/ 27
and should in my	mind	keep myself a great	9, 95/ 2
and satisfy his own	mind	without any need of	9, 96/ 24
may not, in my	mind	, well become those that	9, 97/ 2
as of a good	mind	, meaning none harm, ween	9, 97/ 24
nothing doubt in my	mind	but in that congregation	9, 100/ 3
indifferent, to construe the	mind	and intent of the	9, 105/ 1
else, of a good	mind	, rather for the while	9, 112/ 20
cruelty. But his mild	mind	and very tender dealing	9, 123/ 1
and diversity between his	mind	and mine. Another occasion	9, 129/ 34
good, yet if his	mind	were followed in this	9, 130/ 23
not of lightness of	mind	, nor of hatred nor	9, 135/ 28
this hath in my	mind	been somewhat a greater	9, 145/ 4
it with a ready	mind	to obey: this man	9, 145/ 32
whether he had a	mind	to be reformed or	9, 146/ 22
men see that same	mind	of theirs of desiring	9, 155/ 1
have not left that	mind	yet, and make a	9, 155/ 4
men in their own	mind	conceive of the strength	9, 158/ 24
And therein undoubtedly their	mind	is not only good	9, 158/ 27
the spirituality the worse	mind	or affection for any	9, 167/ 5
effect, therefore, of my	mind	in this matter is	9, 167/ 13
I bear a tender	mind	, of truth, toward (I	9, 167/ 14
naught therein. And this	mind	is every man bound	9, 167/ 16
no man any other	mind	than this (how loudly	9, 167/ 21
changed and in good	mind	to amend, I have	9, 167/ 31
the realm any better	mind	than I. Howbeit, if	9, 168/ 15
will, a good Christian	mind	to the maintenance of	9, 168/ 24
merrily to tell his	mind	than seriously and solemnly	9, 171/ 1
their ordinaries so well	mind	to their amendment and	9, 49/ 29
him in their own	minds	well and fully answered	9, 5/ 37
hearts, and in their	minds	shall I write it	9, 17/ 9
wrote it in their	minds	, and they exercise his	9, 17/ 10
hearts, and in their	minds	shall I write it	9, 24/ 37
wrote it in their	minds	, and they exercise his	9, 25/ 1
an opinion in the	minds	of men that of	9, 69/ 30
believe right in their	minds	, or with those, either	9, 87/ 15
that came to their	minds	, while the man lived	9, 89/ 5
may think in their	minds	that the clergy would	9, 92/ 26
compared them in their	minds	not only with the	9, 108/ 37
but maliciously misconstrue the	minds	, and therefore maliciously persecute	9, 110/ 9
clergy so misconstrueth the	minds	of all those that	9, 111/ 4

have therefore misconstrued their	minds	and imagined that they	9, 112/ 34
because they misconstrued their	minds	and reckoned them for	9, 114/ 4
secrets of other men's	minds	(as his own imagination	9, 114/ 13
the clergy misconstrued their	minds	and, upon such mistaking	9, 114/ 18
such mistaking of their	minds	for only speaking against	9, 114/ 19
in opinions and contrarious	minds	, and afterward in fervor	9, 128/ 25
conceived in their own	minds	against those whom they	9, 129/ 22
and the other sacraments	ministered	among Christian people, before	9, 20/ 31
take upon them, in	ministering	the sacraments and consecrating	9, 99/ 24
faith (by reading, preaching,	miracle	, and such other occasions	9, 36/ 21
the Altar, and of	miracles	in so many places	9, 90/ 34
throw them in the	mire	-- surplices, copes, censers	9, 51/ 18
them somewhat in the	mire	for the pleasure of	9, 51/ 28
man out of the	mire	, nor surplice, cope, nor	9, 51/ 31
that he calleth The	Mirror	, against religious, advising every	9, 90/ 1
the brethren find any	mirth	in my books. For	9, 171/ 2
bring in all the	mischief	that any man can	9, 56/ 32
poor woman all the	mischief	that any man could	9, 58/ 20
and bring himself to	mischief	. But yet when he	9, 160/ 15
Church; and all the	mischief	shall be their own	9, 160/ 28
length do some great	mischief	but if they were	9, 161/ 32
own favor to themselves,	misconstrue	the good man's mind	9, 52/ 28
discreet folk would indiscreetly	misconstrue	that word, and for	9, 78/ 18
nothing else but maliciously	misconstrue	the minds, and therefore	9, 110/ 8
the clergy have therefore	misconstrued	their minds and imagined	9, 112/ 34
to wit, because they	misconstrued	their minds and reckoned	9, 114/ 3
that saith the clergy	misconstrued	their minds and, upon	9, 114/ 18
because the clergy so	misconstrueth	the minds of all	9, 111/ 3
that it may by	misfortune	, for abundance of sin	9, 54/ 32
thing to see so	misfortune	between any two Christian	9, 58/ 8
not only in the	misframing	of his matter more	9, 61/ 2
they should not rigorously	mishandle	such good men as	9, 145/ 17
that the spiritual judges	mishandle	those matters and use	9, 163/ 6
to be so wrongfully	mishandled	and punished for only	9, 114/ 26
many" persons so sore	mishandled	and punished for only	9, 115/ 6
that many persons were	mishandled	and punished for only	9, 115/ 33
Pacifier, of those many	mishandled	and wrong-punished persons that	9, 116/ 22
proofs of all such	mishandling	may here with least	9, 116/ 19
walls, nor by any	mishandling	of his head so	9, 119/ 7
is to wit, the	mishandling	of men in the	9, 147/ 27
harm, and of their	mishandling	of men, and of	9, 148/ 11
hath told thus much	mishandling	and cruelty of the	9, 150/ 4
in the dealing and	mishandling	of men for heresy	9, 152/ 18

for such cruelty and	mishandling	of innocents, that this	9, 163/ 23
than so many have	mishapped	to be in less	9, 115/ 19
be lamented when it	mishappeth	to fall between a	9, 58/ 10
this Pacifier, upon that	misimagined	surmise, goeth on farther	9, 111/ 2
declare it the better,	mislike	better men and better	9, 63/ 13
reason they could not	mislike	it or else for	9, 81/ 14
place somewhat seemeth to	mislike	that order -- yet	9, 89/ 14
man may very much	mislike	: that this Pacifier, in	9, 107/ 17
as much as they	misliked	many of their old	9, 81/ 24
at the abusion and	misorder	of such things, and	9, 75/ 23
God, and that the	misorder	riseth only of man	9, 75/ 26
find fault at their	misorder	and abusions, . . . therefore they	9, 111/ 4
find fault at their	misorder	and abusions, therefore they	9, 111/ 16
find fault in their	misorder	and abusions. And when	9, 111/ 34
finding default at their	misorder	and abusions, and take	9, 112/ 28
only spoken against their	misorder	and abusions, and that	9, 112/ 33
that spoke against their	misorder	went about with those	9, 112/ 36
of faults at the	misorder	and abusions of the	9, 114/ 5
only speaking against their	misorder	and abusions, did therefore	9, 114/ 20
for only speaking against	misorder	and abusions, yet evermore	9, 114/ 27
for only speaking against	misorder	and abusions punished, must	9, 114/ 35
for only speaking against	misorder	and abusions of the	9, 115/ 7
only speaking against the	misorder	and abusions of the	9, 115/ 35
against their abusions and	misorder	; and of those that	9, 116/ 16
that speaketh against their	misorder	and abusions loveth no	9, 128/ 2
only against spiritual men's	misorder	and abusions; which point	9, 142/ 3
only speaking against their	misorder	and abusions -- now	9, 145/ 20
be in less space	mispunished	in so much space	9, 115/ 19
would I be to	misrehearse	any man's reason against	9, 6/ 10
these matters I have	misrehearsed	him, I am ready	9, 37/ 15
that they will not	misspend	their time in reading	9, 39/ 13
they have wasted and	misspent	their own, would then	9, 76/ 37
therewith suddenly cast a	mist	before unlearned men's eyes	9, 38/ 5
so perished did not	mistake	themselves at all, nor	9, 93/ 18
to do may sometimes	mistake	the matter and think	9, 97/ 9
though some men have	mistaken	themselves in the said	9, 87/ 19
of those that have	mistaken	themselves in those articles	9, 92/ 33
that have so far	mistaken	themselves in those articles	9, 93/ 4
minds and, upon such	mistaking	of their minds for	9, 114/ 19
words seem to be	miswritten	, either in the principal	9, 30/ 27
many that wear the	miter	: now if this tinker	9, 164/ 5
very many; but to	mitigate	the matter with, he	9, 56/ 2
the people's ears to	mitigate	their hatred with; and	9, 110/ 31

by the assuaging and	mitigation	of any part of	9, 162/ 36
would come of his	mitigations	, and what increase of	9, 163/ 29
of Tyndale's Confutation), in	mockage	of man's endeavor toward	9, 33/ 30
in his merry solution	mocketh	also no man but	9, 20/ 27
wit, the making of	mocks	and mows against the	9, 6/ 1
against purgatory, and make	mocks	of the Mass --	9, 74/ 5
Holy Housel, and make	mocks	and mows of the	9, 149/ 9
if this Pacifier would	moderate	and measure his sufficiency	9, 78/ 21
their wisdom and goodness	moderate	and temper the rigor	9, 141/ 22
the nonce, qualified and	moderated	his tale with this	9, 101/ 10
great rewards in ready	money	of divers of the	9, 47/ 26
rather have cast their	money	into the Thames than	9, 47/ 33
not so little by	money	as to refuse it	9, 48/ 5
to be hired for	money	to take half the	9, 48/ 13
gear and too much	money	in her purse; and	9, 59/ 13
Church (as to give	money	to trentals, and to	9, 72/ 29
a poor man some	money	because he needeth, and	9, 105/ 12
no less worth, in	money	and plate and other	9, 120/ 3
pay great sums of	money	for redeeming thereof --	9, 130/ 6
which else, for much	money	, I would not have	9, 134/ 14
nor for corruption of	money	-- that then his	9, 135/ 29
nor for corruption of	money	, that it should be	9, 136/ 1
worth never so much	money	, or that by the	9, 169/ 26
Huessgen and Otho the	Monk	, and such others. And	9, 93/ 14
London here, Bayfield the	Monk	, and Tewkesbury the Pouchmaker	9, 94/ 2
Norwich; and Bayfield, the	monk	and apostate that was	9, 113/ 16
do, for wedding of	monks	, friars, and nuns, which	9, 29/ 22
or these new wedded	monks	and friars, graceless apostates	9, 30/ 5
false apostates, wild wedded	monks	and friars, and their	9, 39/ 24
bestly, bitcherly marriages of	monks	, friars, and nuns, and	9, 46/ 1
ever I heard, the	monks	use not to send	9, 104/ 22
the king's prisons a	month	than in the bishop's	9, 49/ 33
May Day, in the	morning	, by a rising made	9, 156/ 10
it, and in some	morning	early, like good, thriving	9, 158/ 16
had all folk before	Moses'	days been left at	9, 18/ 18
unto them in their	mother	tongue. For else had	9, 13/ 10
discretion, which is the	mother	of all virtue, therefore	9, 74/ 32
as doth the tender	mother	which, when she hath	9, 160/ 32
shall be while my	mother-in-law	liveth (whose life and	9, 47/ 7
God's good and gracious	motion	and resist it, and	9, 36/ 28
therewith their successors." This	motion	of Calavius was such	9, 81/ 13
occasions, with good inward	motions	added also thereto), follow	9, 36/ 22
in every lewd lad's	mouth	, the brethren boast that	9, 11/ 10

I heard pass the	mouth	of any man reputed	9, 12/ 21
meat in at our	mouth	but if we may	9, 14/ 1
to the son, by	mouth	. And I said that	9, 20/ 38
preached and taught by	mouth	, but only before it	9, 23/ 17
day by his own	mouth	, through the inspiration of	9, 25/ 32
Spirit or by the	mouth	of his apostles taught	9, 27/ 32
it openly with his	mouth	, and those, therefore, that	9, 86/ 10
and chewed in the	mouth	; and not only see	9, 97/ 19
sistren have in their	mouths	now, and therewith suddenly	9, 38/ 5
come in their villainous	mouths	, and haply say true	9, 51/ 17
neither, spoken by the	mouths	of very many; but	9, 56/ 1
of a few men's	mouths	. Howbeit, there may be	9, 69/ 6
and upon the malicious	mouths	of some, blow abroad	9, 74/ 23
chief part of their	movables	, and of their yearly	9, 98/ 25
and plate and other	movables	, than twenty thousand marks	9, 120/ 3
may be occasion to	move	men in some great	9, 61/ 18
be causes that might	move	the temporalty to be	9, 70/ 2
that he shall be	moved	unto, and by calling	9, 36/ 25
not the reason that	moved	him. For it were	9, 62/ 36
when the laymen have	moved	some things sometimes whereby	9, 72/ 3
put in writing what	moveth	him so to say	9, 171/ 37
making of mocks and	mows	against the Mass, and	9, 6/ 2
and make mocks and	mows	of the Mass, and	9, 149/ 9
them over-bold. And surely	muchwhat	after this fashion in	9, 159/ 33
were the doctrine of	Muhammad	truer than Christ's. Lo	9, 20/ 11
with heretics increased and	multiplied	, the faith be undone	9, 135/ 11
man." For if the	multitude	of man's witness might	9, 20/ 10
grudge unto) the main	multitude	of the whole clergy	9, 56/ 25
of late the great	multitude	of all the lay	9, 66/ 25
what occasion the great	multitude	have found default as	9, 67/ 6
men, as to the	multitude	, be more diligent to	9, 72/ 27
wot well, whereby the	multitude	of the clergy, and	9, 73/ 29
men, as to the	multitude	, " do rather induce the	9, 74/ 9
saith, "as to the	multitude	, " against all spiritual men	9, 74/ 25
that among a great	multitude	there be many that	9, 74/ 29
Clementinis de hereticis. Capi.	Multorum	querela. And after, at	9, 151/ 18
falling to theft and	murder	, had at my hand	9, 49/ 25
theft, robbery, sacrilege, and	murder	-- whereof in sundry	9, 55/ 34
of felony, sacrilege, and	murder	is rather a token	9, 56/ 16
robbery, or an heinous	murder	, or sacrilege in a	9, 117/ 16
of treason, but of	murder	also, and of other	9, 136/ 16
rejected in heresy, treason,	murder	, or felony; but also	9, 137/ 1
as theft, adultery, sacrilege,	murder	, incest, and perjury, sedition	9, 166/ 33

and should have been	murdered	therein too, and that	9, 121/ 6
against open-known thieves, open-known	murderers	, open-known perjured persons, open-known	9, 50/ 16
weal -- as thieves,	murderers	, and heretics, and such	9, 53/ 25
so did in thieves,	murderers	, and robbers of churches	9, 117/ 25
by all the thieves,	murderers	, and heretics that ever	9, 120/ 8
truth it is that	murmur	and dissension (God knoweth	9, 54/ 34
loveday and appease any	murmur	and grudge of the	9, 55/ 8
see, such as so	murmur	against chantries, trentals, obits	9, 73/ 1
fallen in grudge and	murmur	and at division with	9, 79/ 30
the people into this	murmur	and grudge, they should	9, 96/ 6
against them a seditious	murmur	, casting abroad a suspicious	9, 143/ 27
knowing these grudges and	murmurations	among the people, and	9, 95/ 14
Chapter And many other	murmurs	and grudges besides these	9, 95/ 10
time past. His other	murmurs	and grudges that he	9, 96/ 20
you, then. Yet another	mystery	he meaneth, whatsoever it	9, 141/ 9
them this great secret	mystery	sought out in Summa	9, 146/ 29
men's sermons, though my	name	be forborne; and then	9, 5/ 14
Oecolampadius, hath made his	name	now Melanchthon -- this	9, 38/ 34
calling them by the	name	of heretics and fools	9, 40/ 4
Friar Barnes by the	name	of "Doctor," because he	9, 43/ 2
that, and said that	name	was given to serve	9, 43/ 4
call him the other	name	that every man calleth	9, 43/ 14
to avoid the foul	name	of apostate. But, now	9, 43/ 16
they call naught by	name	, whose special goodness shall	9, 45/ 26
should not under the	name	of abundance take all	9, 78/ 32
unmeet to bear the	name	of fathers unto the	9, 80/ 26
was there drawn a	name	, at the hearing whereof	9, 81/ 15
whom will you now	name	to put in his	9, 81/ 18
among the people the	name	and body of the	9, 88/ 25
those that under the	name	of matrimony live in	9, 93/ 12
to dispraise under the	name	of proud worldly countenance	9, 104/ 35
peruse and rehearse by	name	all the dioceses of	9, 115/ 8
so much as the	name	. But forasmuch as that	9, 123/ 31
printed under mine own	name	, to the intent I	9, 124/ 11
not against me by	name	, but all against my	9, 125/ 26
saith here under the	name	of "the people" and	9, 141/ 34
first chapter under the	name	of "many men." And	9, 141/ 35
and to make the	name	of the spirituality the	9, 143/ 12
their convocations by the	name	of confederacies. For but	9, 144/ 25
wholesome an odious, heinous	name	. For if they did	9, 144/ 28
rehearse them even by	name	. Secondly, of those same	9, 148/ 2
him come forth and	name	any one whom he	9, 148/ 19
find, whomsoever he will	name	that hath been either	9, 148/ 25

every shire a diverse	name	; and some peradventure, in	9, 157/ 1
there hath changed his	name	and set up a	9, 166/ 6
as Friar Huessgen hath	named	himself Oecolampadius, hath made	9, 38/ 33
them. But shortly some	named	one, and some named	9, 81/ 19
named one, and some	named	another. But with perusing	9, 81/ 19
none that one man	named	and advanced for good	9, 81/ 21
unto this Pacifier, had	named	him at the leastwise	9, 88/ 33
whomsoever they should have	named	, I doubt not but	9, 89/ 2
which would not be	named	nor known, that would	9, 156/ 27
and then the variance,	namely	such a variance as	9, 62/ 18
which they live --	namely	since he that so	9, 97/ 8
another man's neck, and	namely	to lay it to	9, 123/ 11
shall in this time:	namely	, in which, though there	9, 162/ 29
bide any farther reckoning,	namely	where spiritual men so	9, 165/ 38
man by no such	names	, but speak he never	9, 42/ 6
as to find good	names	for evil things; but	9, 42/ 33
to rehearse their worshipful	names	! If any of them	9, 44/ 34
degree by such odious	names	as men might find	9, 50/ 25
calleth whom, by those	names	that he saith the	9, 65/ 36
have brought here their	names	in a pot. Let	9, 81/ 10
when they had the	names	of this prelate and	9, 82/ 5
he sometimes give the	names	of divers others, which	9, 130/ 36
tell him there the	names	of his accusers, to	9, 133/ 4
may command that the	names	of the accusers or	9, 137/ 16
they have showed the	names	of such witnesses unto	9, 137/ 22
and not know the	names	of them that be	9, 137/ 25
the knowledge of the	names	of the accusers and	9, 138/ 5
which much people he	nameth	yet never one --	9, 112/ 6
and come to the	naming	of any one person	9, 148/ 17
at the leastwise to	nap	and wink with him	9, 4/ 26
every man's deed so	narrowly	as to spy that	9, 67/ 33
only left their own	native	country, but did also	9, 42/ 21
spirits have all their	natural	gifts as whole and	9, 41/ 2
that of mine own	natural	disposition, without any special	9, 48/ 11
noon, and besides the	natural	days, to devise us	9, 106/ 14
grandfather goeth about by	nature	to beget his father	9, 36/ 14
keep their gifts of	nature	still, as wit, beauty	9, 40/ 23
well enough -- their	nature	is so plain, and	9, 42/ 27
abuse his good, gentle	nature	and simplicity, as to	9, 88/ 21
deed of its own	nature	indifferent, to construe the	9, 105/ 1
taketh not away the	nature	and merit of your	9, 105/ 15
the frailty of our	nature	suffereth in this world	9, 108/ 23
of his own good	nature	, been easy to believe	9, 116/ 30

the necessity which the	nature	of the matter worketh	9, 136/ 18
mean, common sort of	naughtiness	among themselves! And that	9, 68/ 36
were of such well-known	naughtiness	and lewd living, besides	9, 113/ 9
the faults of the	naughty	to the charge of	9, 50/ 19
grieve the other, the	naughty	then conspire and agree	9, 54/ 9
evils of such desperate,	naughty	wretches were not to	9, 56/ 19
not only the new,	naughty	brotherhood boasteth, but some	9, 61/ 11
An evil and a	naughty	man!" and bade away	9, 81/ 16
that are evil and	naughty	secular priests, and them	9, 82/ 28
that they spend upon	naughty	beggars the good that	9, 98/ 32
lay the faults of	naughty	spiritual persons to the	9, 108/ 10
any. For like as	naughty	priests and naughty religious	9, 128/ 31
as naughty priests and	naughty	religious persons have always	9, 128/ 31
the spirituality: so have	naughty	priests and naughty religious	9, 128/ 34
have naughty priests and	naughty	religious folk (being among	9, 128/ 34
for their part as	naughty	lay folk for theirs	9, 129/ 4
that is in any	naughty	persons of the spirituality	9, 129/ 12
take him for so	naughty	. And by the common	9, 132/ 5
any priest be so	naughty	that his lewdness is	9, 142/ 25
worth, because they were	naughty	men, heretics themselves, and	9, 164/ 28
and Barnes, I wot	ne'er	well whether I may	9, 8/ 35
God -- I wot	ne'er	whether I perceive well	9, 71/ 13
so do, I wot	ne'er	what he meaneth by	9, 144/ 25
will say he wotteth	ne'er	. And if his words	9, 165/ 4
goeth farther and draweth	nearer	to the matter, and	9, 24/ 26
went. But therein the	nearer	he cometh to the	9, 25/ 14
somewhat further and cometh	nearer	to the point in	9, 27/ 11
the thing that goeth	nearer	to their purpose against	9, 35/ 33
go yet a little	nearer	him. Since he speaketh	9, 93/ 30
good brethren affirmed here	nearer	home. And surely this	9, 120/ 5
people may have every	necessary	truth of scripture, and	9, 13/ 5
of scripture, and everything	necessary	for them to know	9, 13/ 6
them which they thought	necessary	to look on them	9, 17/ 21
them which they thought	necessary	to look on them	9, 26/ 28
wherefore God caused all	necessary	things to be put	9, 30/ 33
the Church teacheth for	necessary	, and saith they were	9, 31/ 3
God's words nor any	necessary	truths, but false inventions	9, 31/ 6
necessity to cause every	necessary	truth that he would	9, 31/ 27
God did cause all	necessary	things to be written	9, 32/ 2
or leave the most	necessary	points of all the	9, 41/ 35
it is more than	necessary	that men be well	9, 61/ 15
the Spirit of God	necessary	for you to keep	9, 100/ 22
been in that great	necessary	point of their duty	9, 144/ 37

for many men more	necessary	than is writing. For	9, 172/ 21
so requisite, of precise	necessity	, that the people's souls	9, 13/ 18
thing of such precise	necessity	that the people's souls	9, 13/ 35
for him. For the	necessity	of this question you	9, 27/ 17
they drive us of	necessity	to tell them again	9, 27/ 21
that there was a	necessity	wherefore God caused all	9, 30/ 33
that he had no	necessity	to cause every necessary	9, 31/ 26
this preacher protesteth the	necessity	of the putting of	9, 32/ 7
but it falleth of	necessity	between priests and priests	9, 62/ 17
also in right extreme	necessity	. Now, in good faith	9, 72/ 35
too, in right extreme	necessity	: for my part, I	9, 74/ 13
to withdraw that inevitable	necessity	of damnable, deadly sin	9, 77/ 34
for help of his	necessity	, panting for weariness, in	9, 83/ 14
overmuch favorable, have of	necessity	been driven to deliver	9, 92/ 11
folk sometimes driven of	necessity	to speak of those	9, 123/ 34
might, saving that very	necessity	, lest all should fall	9, 133/ 34
take this way; which	necessity	sometimes causeth also both	9, 133/ 35
but also for the	necessity	which the nature of	9, 136/ 18
or some other great	necessity	; and that he see	9, 170/ 14
of bushes in his	neck	, for help of his	9, 83/ 13
lay it in my	neck	. " So ween I that	9, 83/ 21
it in another man's	neck	, and namely to lay	9, 123/ 11
sorer stroke upon the	necks	of them that are	9, 69/ 17
make fall in their	necks	the double slander of	9, 109/ 18
that they shall not	need	to read over any	9, 10/ 2
then shall he never	need	to read more of	9, 10/ 20
so many changes as	need	must be ere it	9, 11/ 36
or what shall we	need	to stand arguing of	9, 17/ 23
therefore what shall we	need	to dispute this matter	9, 17/ 28
or what shall we	need	to stand arguing of	9, 26/ 30
therefore what shall we	need	to dispute this matter	9, 26/ 35
satisfied, then hath he	need	, for his contentation, to	9, 37/ 4
I cannot see what	need	there were that I	9, 50/ 37
is the cause, have	need	to go seek some	9, 68/ 7
men, I fear me,	need	much at this day	9, 73/ 16
as ye shall not	need	to fight therefor, or	9, 80/ 29
dare say, shall not	need	; nor to take him	9, 90/ 27
own mind without any	need	of mine help therein	9, 96/ 25
that they should greatly	need	to be appeased; nor	9, 108/ 9
not let for a	need	to say that he	9, 121/ 17
there shall not greatly	need	such a bishop so	9, 125/ 29
cause, then had we	need	to change the temporal	9, 132/ 30
again. And therefore men	need	not greatly to grudge	9, 145/ 12

prison, and stocks if	need	were, as appeareth Clementinis	9, 151/ 17
well perceived what great	need	it was ever after	9, 162/ 14
increased; and so more	need	to let those laws	9, 162/ 35
bear witness. % And therefore	need	we no such change	9, 163/ 27
Catholic faith, they never	needed	to have read any	9, 9/ 30
of true things, and	needed	to the keeping no	9, 31/ 35
such as the clergy	needed	to punish them for	9, 113/ 20
were neither such as	needed	of this Pacifier to	9, 148/ 22
changed, that no man	needed	either abjuration or punishment	9, 166/ 25
it seemeth, that there	needed	none other declaration than	9, 170/ 8
as religious, a man	needeth	never to study for	9, 67/ 7
upon them. "Sirs, there	needeth	in this point none	9, 81/ 1
some money because he	needeth	, and yet would make	9, 105/ 13
a thing that little	needeth	. For I never wist	9, 170/ 4
that the people must	needs	perish for lack of	9, 13/ 1
the people's souls should	needs	perish but if they	9, 13/ 19
the people's souls must	needs	perish but if that	9, 13/ 35
by the word, then	needs	must the word be	9, 16/ 21
the word, we must	needs	grant that he that	9, 16/ 24
by the word; then	needs	must the word be	9, 16/ 26
church was begotten. Then	needs	must we grant that	9, 16/ 37
and therefore must we	needs	grant that the word	9, 17/ 13
therefore the word must	needs	be before we were	9, 17/ 16
by the word, then	needs	must the word be	9, 23/ 34
the word, we must	needs	grant that he that	9, 24/ 1
by the word; then	needs	must the word be	9, 24/ 3
church was begotten. Then	needs	must we grant that	9, 24/ 14
and therefore must we	needs	grant that the word	9, 25/ 4
therefore the word must	needs	be before we were	9, 25/ 7
them: then must they	needs	confess that in the	9, 29/ 32
be such (as I	needs	must, or leave the	9, 41/ 34
am content (as I	needs	must) to give them	9, 45/ 10
of theirs, they must	needs	excuse me too, when	9, 45/ 29
be still, but will	needs	be babbling and corrupt	9, 46/ 9
and if he would	needs	walk plainly forth and	9, 55/ 17
not be, but must	needs	let and strangle the	9, 77/ 31
none such, but must	needs	be of likelihood some	9, 94/ 6
this word "many" must	needs	import and signify some	9, 114/ 28
and abusions punished, must	needs	be so many as	9, 114/ 35
do they make, and	needs	must make, wheresoever they	9, 128/ 24
of his cause, must	needs	put all his trust	9, 159/ 18
such as he must	needs	have heard of and	9, 164/ 33
that be poor and	needy	-- and that sometimes	9, 72/ 34

that are poor and	needy	, and sometimes, too, in	9, 74/ 13
and give to the	needy	, and do other works	9, 104/ 7
peril was so long	neglected	that the heretics were	9, 162/ 2
their malice and our	negligence	, should by sedition, and	9, 135/ 12
God, whom their such	negligence	hath, I fear me	9, 145/ 3
in some places by	negligence	be lost the old	9, 158/ 37
diligence, or rather the	negligence	, of good Catholic men	9, 160/ 7
such cold sloth and	negligence	on the Catholic part	9, 160/ 36
belief, they be very	negligent	and unreasonable if they	9, 9/ 34
of their duty so	negligent	, whether God suffer to	9, 145/ 1
left at home; so	negligent	are good folk sometimes	9, 159/ 30
as I rather thought	negligently	escaped them of oversight	9, 4/ 29
yet. And surely so	negligently	might it be handled	9, 158/ 2
goeth about secretly, velut	negotium	perambulans in tenebris, among	9, 15/ 2
a corner of his	neighbor's	house burning, he would	9, 110/ 33
and before all their	neighbors	too, then, saving for	9, 57/ 32
wife. And many good	neighbors	greatly marvel, iwis, upon	9, 58/ 11
of mercy to their	neighbors	that be poor and	9, 72/ 33
and mercy to their	neighbors	that are poor and	9, 74/ 12
shire, whereby all their	neighbors	sore smarted, and yet	9, 131/ 9
that all his honest	neighbors	ween he were one	9, 131/ 35
evil demeanor among his	neighbors	that they may not	9, 134/ 4
every hole in a	net	, so were it almost	9, 11/ 34
and fish before the	net	, and set the cart	9, 112/ 15
alone. The Forty-third Chapter	Nevertheless	, mine intent is not	9, 140/ 10
it is not so.	Nevertheless	, whether it be so	9, 140/ 20
the Abbot Joachim, which	nevertheless	erred, for he was	9, 146/ 10
and Barnes, their two	new	gospellers, with no fairer	9, 5/ 18
his translation of the	New	Testament. And yet therein	9, 7/ 11
may perceive whether these	new	teachers of theirs be	9, 9/ 36
false translation of the	New	Testament was (as ye	9, 11/ 20
Tyndale's translation of the	New	Testament, and so spread	9, 11/ 31
done to weave a	new	web of cloth as	9, 11/ 33
the whole book all	new	as to make in	9, 11/ 35
-- weening that some	new	work of Tyndale's had	9, 14/ 31
any part of the	New	Testament was put in	9, 18/ 22
any part of the	New	Testament was put in	9, 20/ 32
scripture as now these	new	heretics do, for wedding	9, 29/ 21
abominable -- let these	new	brethren (I say) now	9, 29/ 25
and saints, or these	new	wedded monks and friars	9, 30/ 5
well) but that these	new	doctors, Luther, Lambert, Tyndale	9, 30/ 8
the preachers of these	new	sects do lay forth	9, 32/ 24
of all old and	new	false, stinking heresies, gathered	9, 41/ 15

waxeth all of a	new	kind. For men were	9, 46/ 29
this is now a	new	kind of suspects, if	9, 46/ 30
as not only the	new	, naughty brotherhood boasteth, but	9, 61/ 11
times past into the	new	vices of this time	9, 65/ 26
when there shall any	new	come, they may prove	9, 68/ 16
cold cause of this	new	division, to say that	9, 68/ 25
find out the better	new	, that they waxed weary	9, 81/ 26
is now, and many	new	devices for their lands	9, 82/ 1
some bishops among the	new	brethren; and after his	9, 90/ 17
brethren; and after his	new	Titus and Timothy established	9, 90/ 18
own see, then the	new	Paul, this apostle Frith	9, 90/ 19
should anon bring a	new	light of grace into	9, 96/ 6
fall not unto these	new	heresies. But this Pacifier	9, 105/ 27
days, to devise us	new	days ex fictione juris	9, 106/ 15
that are of this	new	brotherhood be so bold	9, 116/ 34
some twain of this	new	brotherhood in a matter	9, 120/ 32
great way in a	new	book against the Sacrament	9, 125/ 13
man else, maketh his	new	book, as I am	9, 125/ 25
or than this his	new	is either, if it	9, 125/ 32
then might such a	new	business arise against Master	9, 126/ 29
every heresy, when these	new	brethren were taken therein	9, 141/ 11
many changes and many	new	devices of laws for	9, 153/ 14
there were never more	new	laws made therefor, yet	9, 155/ 20
places it winneth in	new	people, so may there	9, 158/ 36
forth his scholars a	new	lesson. Then if the	9, 164/ 11
and set up a	new	school, whereas men can	9, 166/ 6
loudly soever these blessed	new	brethren, the professors and	9, 167/ 22
anything brought up for	new	, not only by Luther	9, 168/ 27
and preach a contrary	new	. Secondly, forasmuch as these	9, 168/ 30
Secondly, forasmuch as these	new	fathers of these new	9, 168/ 31
new fathers of these	new	brethren, like as they	9, 168/ 31
do call also the	new	old and the old	9, 168/ 33
old and the old	new	-- not letting to	9, 168/ 34
books that faith but	new	which themselves confess in	9, 168/ 34
discerning thereof from all	new	, to stand to the	9, 168/ 38
the old faith from	new	, stand to the writings	9, 169/ 7
now, as touching any	new	order concerning heresies, with	9, 170/ 10
is writing. For of	new	bookmakers there are now	9, 172/ 21
secret brother of this	new-broached	brotherhood; whereupon, when I	9, 14/ 23
election, and let the	new-chosen	pass, and kept their	9, 81/ 30
between God and his	new-cleansed	conscience, for learning and	9, 169/ 36
brought them into these	new-fangled	heresies. But now, since	9, 9/ 31
setting forth of these	new-sprung	heresies. And yet do	9, 128/ 23

came forth with his	new-translated	scripture, translating the truth	9, 14/ 3
not (which were the	next	) be heretics alone themselves	9, 46/ 8
and this is here	next	at hand, whereby the	9, 116/ 19
God willing) at my	next	leisure go farther in	9, 171/ 11
forbear their meal till	night	; which is, as ye	9, 106/ 10
would yet in the	night	be at hand; and	9, 156/ 28
their displeasure in the	night	; and after either never	9, 156/ 34
to gather together by	night	and from thence to	9, 162/ 11
among the people. The	Nineteenth	Chapter And some laymen	9, 71/ 3
for this point. The	Ninth	Chapter Now come I	9, 40/ 1
king also and his	nobility	too, there was a	9, 84/ 15
court, of all the	nobility	of this land, above	9, 84/ 18
king and all his	nobility	, with a plain subversion	9, 162/ 7
of the king's most	noble	Grace, is not at	9, 47/ 6
long continued in this	noble	realm, either party endeavor	9, 53/ 29
purchased by the most	noble	prince of famous memory	9, 73/ 22
the time of the	noble	prince King Richard II	9, 161/ 39
the policy of the	noble	prince and his Council	9, 162/ 9
and prelates, and the	noblemen	of this realm, and	9, 139/ 11
of the prince, the	nobles	, and the commons toward	9, 162/ 22
of innocents many made	nocents	, to the destruction of	9, 132/ 25
pity that such a	noise	should spring and go	9, 66/ 29
great pity that the	noise	of this division should	9, 67/ 16
to pull back the	noise	thereof, and to stop	9, 67/ 17
may soon begin a	noise	of evil will and	9, 67/ 23
and malice. And a	noise	may soon be borne	9, 67/ 24
of a policy do	noise	it that the realm	9, 151/ 3
as of policy do	noise	it that the realm	9, 155/ 25
that will make that	noise	, whereby the heretics might	9, 155/ 27
heretics have made that	noise	, both for the cause	9, 155/ 30
And peradventure upon such	noise	some officers have been	9, 155/ 33
it should be so	noised	. A very few folk	9, 67/ 22
heresies also. And such	noises	be sometimes for the	9, 156/ 5
hath circumspectly, for the	nonce	, qualified and moderated his	9, 101/ 10
being a senator, and	nonetheless	leaning all unto the	9, 79/ 33
while we dine at	noon	. For the very fast	9, 106/ 8
Lent their evensong before	noon	, and besides the natural	9, 106/ 13
Sir Thomas Bilney at	Norwich	, and one of late	9, 93/ 39
taken and imprisoned at	Norwich	; and Bayfield, the monk	9, 113/ 16
epistle, "Voluntarie enim genuit	nos	verbo veritatis." This text	9, 15/ 27
James, "Voluntarie enim genuit	nos	verbo veritatis"; that is	9, 22/ 34
-- that is so	notable	that the temporality so	9, 62/ 19
of for a great,	notable	fault of the whole	9, 64/ 15

of these affections with	notable	enormity, then till he	9, 152/ 15
and which suspicion is	notable	and which is not	9, 154/ 28
and which is not	notable	, and which witnesses be	9, 154/ 29
heresy, if he be	notably	suspected of heresy --	9, 130/ 12
man were openly and	notably	suspected of heresy, and	9, 151/ 22
one is openly and	notably	suspected of heresy, and	9, 154/ 18
as the temporality may	note	that through perfectness of	9, 65/ 29
a thing or two	noted	and marked therein (which	9, 23/ 5
and there but everywhere	noted	-- as he saith	9, 54/ 29
was at the time	noted	through the realm and	9, 64/ 15
is now in manner	noted	through all the realm	9, 66/ 26
abjure, and to be	noted	with heresy, and that	9, 151/ 2
Saint Augustine admitteth neither	nother	, in folk of the	9, 107/ 22
none good in neither	nother	party: yet in such	9, 108/ 22
and can invent no	novelties	, but am content to	9, 168/ 17
he saith that men	nowadays	, if "we" lay them	9, 32/ 21
men use them not	nowadays	as the time was	9, 158/ 19
wit and learning, I	nowhere	say that any of	9, 40/ 8
at between his two	nows	than it would if	9, 67/ 3
those that were naught,	noyous	to good people, and	9, 49/ 23
evil, and naught, and	noyous	unto the common weal	9, 53/ 25
unto Tyndale's preface, the	number	53, and then set	9, 35/ 29
is marked with the	number	of 112, and then	9, 37/ 9
is marked with the	number	of 340. And then	9, 38/ 29
as laudable a temporality,	number	for number, as hath	9, 53/ 10
a temporality, number for	number	, as hath had any	9, 53/ 10
hath it had also,	number	for number, compared with	9, 53/ 11
had also, number for	number	, compared with any realm	9, 53/ 11
naught in the small	number	of twelve! And verily	9, 70/ 12
this land, above the	number	of seven (of which	9, 84/ 19
as any prince hath (	number	for number) that hath	9, 94/ 37
prince hath (number for	number	) that hath reigned over	9, 95/ 1
cause "punished many," what	number	is the least that	9, 114/ 25
and signify some greater	number	, pardie, than one or	9, 114/ 29
many more also in	number	, than those that this	9, 131/ 29
themselves together, to the	number	of an hundred or	9, 157/ 12
were grown unto such	number	, courage, and boldness that	9, 162/ 3
of friars that wed	nuns	, and many such other	9, 28/ 32
of monks, friars, and	nuns	, which the whole Catholic	9, 29/ 22
wedding of friars and	nuns	; which thing is, as	9, 45/ 21
of monks, friars, and	nuns	, and of all such	9, 46/ 1
walk out and wed	nuns	and preach against purgatory	9, 74/ 4
house there, the two	nuns	were brought which John	9, 117/ 34

the people should be	nuzzled	in those opinions which	9, 11/ 23
he came with me,	nuzzled	up in such matters	9, 117/ 31
John 17, "Sanctify them,	O	Father, through thy truth	9, 20/ 4
to God, crying out,	O	good Lord, if it	9, 32/ 10
his word nor his	oath	, and saw the likelihood	9, 126/ 20
nay upon a solemn	oath	; and yet confess they	9, 136/ 26
believed than would the	oaths	of some twain of	9, 120/ 32
being examined on their	oaths	, have sworn that they	9, 131/ 16
their heresies upon their	oaths	, and after yet confessed	9, 164/ 24
through the means of	obedience	of the will, in	9, 35/ 16
the like means of	obedience	on the man's part	9, 35/ 24
to perfect love and	obedience	to their superiors. And	9, 96/ 8
people are bound to	obey	them, and to accept	9, 96/ 12
people are bound to	obey	them, and accept all	9, 97/ 32
people are bound to	obey	them, and to accept	9, 99/ 2
or dispute thereagainst, but	obey	it, said, against all	9, 100/ 35
people are bound to	obey	them, and to accept	9, 101/ 7
a ready mind to	obey	: this man meriteth --	9, 145/ 32
they pretend to be	obeyed	, and have their ordinances	9, 99/ 29
not pretend to be	obeyed	in things as well	9, 101/ 12
that they should be	obeyed	in all things were	9, 101/ 13
he meaneth trentals, chantries,	obits	, pardons, and pilgrimages. Now	9, 71/ 30
against pilgrimages, trentals, chantries,	obits	, and pardons, and finally	9, 72/ 25
to found chantries and	obits	, and to obtain pardons	9, 72/ 30
murmur against chantries, trentals,	obits	, pardons, and pilgrimages, as	9, 73/ 2
toward trentals and toward	obits	too. For as much	9, 74/ 1
shall care little for	obits	within a while and	9, 74/ 6
to pilgrimages, pardons, chantries,	obits	, and trentals than to	9, 74/ 10
articles of purgatory, trentals,	obits	, and pilgrimages, and have	9, 92/ 34
quite; he solveth the	objection	so plainly, and playeth	9, 20/ 23
mad to make this	objection	to Tyndale but himself	9, 20/ 25
doubt and make the	objection	as though I had	9, 22/ 13
may serve against such	objections	? What place is there	9, 136/ 36
an host, and an	oblation	, and that it should	9, 44/ 14
man in hatred or	obloquy	. For surely some say	9, 86/ 27
abash the ordinaries with	obloquy	, and put them in	9, 129/ 20
for the avoiding of	obloquy	, they will not be	9, 133/ 30
Saint Francis between the	Observants	and the Conventuals. (For	9, 64/ 10
been in remembrance and	observed	this thousand years, yea	9, 31/ 9
incurable cankered parts therefrom;	observed	in the doing evermore	9, 53/ 34
laws of Christ's church	observed	, that the saving of	9, 89/ 30
may be kept and	observed	without peril of soul	9, 97/ 3
ordinances and their teachings	observed	, without resistance, grudge, or	9, 99/ 30

that are in their	obstinacy	perished, set his words	9, 88/ 23
stick stiff in his	obstinacy	, should not be the	9, 89/ 31
ordinaries delivered for their	obstinacy	in the secular hands	9, 92/ 1
or else did of	obstinacy	stand still in them	9, 93/ 1
stand still in his	obstinacy	so long as he	9, 127/ 13
it were alms all	obstinate	heretics did), ye may	9, 21/ 39
of his poisoned, proud,	obstinate	heart: I would rather	9, 168/ 2
him that hath an	obstruction	in his liver; and	9, 78/ 28
and obits, and to	obtain	pardons, and to go	9, 72/ 30
we give him none	occasion	to love us. For	9, 16/ 15
we give him none	occasion	to love us. For	9, 33/ 21
his purpose against all	occasion	and all endeavor of	9, 34/ 33
we give him none	occasion	to love us; for	9, 36/ 4
him and giving him	occasion	to come forward --	9, 37/ 34
pondered right) may be	occasion	to move men in	9, 61/ 17
another upon some suchlike	occasion	; or sometimes some one	9, 64/ 5
not fully by what	occasion	it is, that now	9, 66/ 24
fully tell by what	occasion	the great multitude have	9, 67/ 5
thereof the matter and	occasion	of merit. Which if	9, 77/ 29
uncharitable handling been the	occasion	that those heretics are	9, 88/ 27
should not be the	occasion	of corrupting and destroying	9, 89/ 32
opinion that a great	occasion	thereof riseth by spiritual	9, 95/ 15
all things that give	occasion	to the people so	9, 95/ 30
change give the people	occasion	to have the laws	9, 97/ 7
to give men an	occasion	to look well to	9, 97/ 16
sight thereof may have	occasion	to give therefor laud	9, 104/ 10
but that by one	occasion	and other, more men	9, 115/ 18
spoken with, upon the	occasion	of the heretics' forbidden	9, 126/ 15
mind and mine. Another	occasion	of the said division	9, 130/ 1
giveth all other folk	occasion	to take him for	9, 132/ 4
demeanor of himself giveth	occasion	that folk have him	9, 133/ 19
as it were, an	occasion	to do the less	9, 142/ 17
miracle, and such other	occasions	, with good inward motions	9, 36/ 21
and the causes and	occasions	thereof grown and given	9, 55/ 11
extenuate the causes and	occasions	of the grudge. But	9, 55/ 16
never to study for	occasions	thereof; but if he	9, 67/ 7
spoken with many other	occupations	already, and that they	9, 156/ 24
every degree by such	odious	names as men might	9, 50/ 25
many, great, and most	odious	. Or, finally, if for	9, 55/ 20
and detestation of such	odious	crimes, but also for	9, 136/ 18
the spirituality the more	odious	among the people, this	9, 143/ 12
doth not) what more	odious	thing he might say	9, 143/ 23
and a wholesome an	odious	, heinous name. For if	9, 144/ 28

Huessgen hath named himself	Oecolampadius	, hath made his name	9, 38/ 34
the people so to	offend	, that may by charity	9, 95/ 31
to them that so	offend	, as they ought to	9, 140/ 24
the temporalty have been	offended	, but it falleth of	9, 62/ 17
I fear me, sore	offended	, knoweth. But surely this	9, 145/ 3
innocents than to condemn	offenders	. And it helpeth little	9, 135/ 35
them that be willful	offenders	, if they will charitably	9, 140/ 17
innocents as well as	offenders	; but I trust in	9, 140/ 20
to do, how great	offenders	soever they be; but	9, 140/ 25
nor yet that willful	offenders	go not without due	9, 151/ 32
punished nor yet willful	offenders	go without due correction	9, 151/ 36
to wit, that willful	offenders	go not without correction	9, 152/ 10
other side, that willful	offenders	should not pass unpunished	9, 153/ 30
it would help willful	offenders	to pass without punishment	9, 153/ 31
to make that willful	offenders	in heresy should not	9, 155/ 11
harmless well enough and	offenders	punished too. The Forty-seventh	9, 155/ 22
by these means willful	offenders	be punished? Which though	9, 166/ 8
is the thing that	offendeth	these blessed brethren, I	9, 53/ 6
without proof or without	offense	in him, or be	9, 130/ 17
parties to the same	offense	, may be witnesses in	9, 135/ 22
rather than any other	offense	; and that the discretion	9, 140/ 13
be for any slight	offense	sore handled or untruly	9, 149/ 27
For they be such	offenses	as a man may	9, 63/ 18
him a much fairer	offer	: because he may peradventure	9, 37/ 17
brethren have upon this	offer	shrunk at last therefrom	9, 39/ 10
make most ado that	offer	nothing at all. And	9, 73/ 17
I be bold to	offer	, to see the truth	9, 94/ 22
before any folk indifferent	offer	himself to the proof	9, 148/ 18
while, would afterward yet	offer	to be reformed, and	9, 149/ 38
be found that would	offer	himself as an accuser	9, 164/ 20
provoked them thereto and	offered	to read it with	9, 39/ 8
it when it were	offered	-- I will not	9, 48/ 6
if it were thus	offered	, we would play as	9, 83/ 11
is in religion were	offered	us, as weary as	9, 83/ 22
thereon, he saw that	offering	and riches came into	9, 90/ 36
complain of very chargeable	offerings	; but those men make	9, 73/ 17
people make so great	offerings	at a pardon that	9, 73/ 25
policy: for withdrawing of	offerings	from the clergy, to	9, 85/ 33
that I left the	office	; and the complainer found	9, 127/ 28
the spiritual courts "of	office	" (that is called in	9, 130/ 2
out of commission and	office	of justice of the	9, 134/ 13
from doing of their	office	. And peradventure upon such	9, 155/ 32
ordinary, or his other	officer	by whom the wrong	9, 94/ 17

judge should set an	officer	of the court thereto	9, 134/ 30
and command every temporal	officer	under him to do	9, 155/ 19
court will appoint an	officer	of their own for	9, 164/ 12
an accuser, as an	officer	of a temporal court	9, 164/ 13
extortioners; nor upon all	officers	and call them bribers	9, 50/ 23
aid of the king's	officers	at commandment of His	9, 89/ 22
so by the king's	officers	brought into the Tower	9, 89/ 23
be done by some	officers	of the Marshalsea, or	9, 117/ 19
long ago by the	officers	of the Right Reverend	9, 121/ 2
tormented by the bishop's	officers	in prison, and should	9, 121/ 5
the judges and the	officers	of the spiritual court	9, 130/ 8
and to put their	officers	in dread from doing	9, 155/ 32
upon such noise some	officers	have been afeard. And	9, 155/ 33
and that the great	officers	of the realm should	9, 162/ 20
such as by their	offices	ought to look thereto	9, 53/ 18
be denounced and ex	officio	brought before them. For	9, 89/ 13
proceed against him ex	officio	, or else for lack	9, 90/ 7
he should proceed ex	officio	, as I think he	9, 90/ 9
called in Latin, ex	officio	), so that the parties	9, 130/ 3
a man be ex	officio	brought before the ordinary	9, 130/ 11
point of conventing ex	officio	, no further speak at	9, 130/ 18
conventing of heretics ex	officio	were left, and changed	9, 130/ 25
shall be called ex	officio	for heresy, where he	9, 132/ 28
suspicion of heresy ex	officio	; but he would not	9, 134/ 22
away the process ex	officio	, the thing should be	9, 135/ 9
suffer the processes ex	officio	stand; and for as	9, 135/ 16
since the calling ex	officio	were gone, home goeth	9, 164/ 10
against the process ex	officio	would take the tinker's	9, 164/ 16
if they did assemble	oftener	, and there did the	9, 144/ 28
better. For the pleasant	oil	of heretics cast upon	9, 45/ 2
and many now too	old	to begin to go	9, 13/ 24
with all the other	old	holy doctors and fathers	9, 29/ 8
scripture they have the	old	holy doctors on their	9, 29/ 18
one of all the	old	holy saints that so	9, 29/ 20
any one of the	old	holy saints that said	9, 29/ 26
so much as one	old	holy man for their	9, 29/ 31
better believed -- the	old	holy, gracious doctors and	9, 30/ 4
may be gathered of	old	, ancient writings. Howbeit, though	9, 31/ 11
filthy dunghill of all	old	and new false, stinking	9, 41/ 15
have been a very	old	thing; whereas it is	9, 64/ 25
such change is so	old	that these words will	9, 65/ 23
the change from the	old	virtues of times past	9, 65/ 25
this vice is very	old	, and reigned most when	9, 65/ 27

fall of faith, the	old	fervor of charity so	9, 70/ 14
misliked many of their	old	, yet found they it	9, 81/ 25
pass, and kept their	old	senate still. % And surely	9, 81/ 30
fable of a poor	old	man, which bearing up	9, 83/ 11
rather abide all our	old	pain abroad than in	9, 83/ 23
stead or keep our	old	still, till as they	9, 83/ 26
continue still after the	old	course, pretending by confederacies	9, 96/ 1
the contrary of our	old	, known Catholic faith --	9, 101/ 18
of a thousand years	old	. But I think that	9, 102/ 22
as keep still the	old	Christian faith, and fall	9, 105/ 26
very fast was of	old	, as both by the	9, 106/ 8
walking about abroad, his	old	fancies began to fall	9, 118/ 11
Tyndale tell to an	old	acquaintance of his own	9, 119/ 27
law and others of	old	made against heresies --	9, 139/ 7
of treason, by an	old	statute, made long before	9, 156/ 12
negligence be lost the	old	. For if that we	9, 158/ 37
and taught by some	old	cunning weaver in Wycliffe's	9, 163/ 33
to stand to the	old	order and laws) but	9, 168/ 18
made those provisions of	old	: I neither can nor	9, 168/ 21
therein stand by the	old	, without the contrary change	9, 168/ 25
any point of our	old	belief for anything brought	9, 168/ 26
call also the new	old	and the old new	9, 168/ 33
new old and the	old	new -- not letting	9, 168/ 33
books to be more	old	than the age of	9, 168/ 35
true taking of the	old	faith, and for the	9, 168/ 37
the perceiving of the	old	faith from new, stand	9, 169/ 7
the writings of the	old	holy doctors and saints	9, 169/ 8
laws already made of	old	, except he see the	9, 170/ 13
against the law, nor	omitted	no charitable means unto	9, 89/ 4
may by charity be	omitted	and left, but also	9, 95/ 31
I trow, than the	one-half	spent, and in manner	9, 98/ 19
sun (the very, eternal,	only-begotten	Son of his eternal	9, 170/ 26
a great way gone	onward	in its unhappy journey	9, 54/ 35
had declared and made	open	to the people the	9, 5/ 24
too -- the making	open	and lightsome to the	9, 8/ 24
made you plain and	open	the folly of that	9, 14/ 11
out in plain and	open	words -- yet he	9, 28/ 11
anything of the great	open	faults that many priests	9, 55/ 32
that those great, horrible,	open	evils of such desperate	9, 56/ 19
speak be plain and	open	truths revealed by God	9, 86/ 6
good readers, a plain,	open	declaration as, in my	9, 87/ 23
every man, but the	open	reproof and redargution thereof	9, 97/ 1
their prayers in the	open	streets, and wear their	9, 107/ 3

with a very plain,	open	lie; neither an idle	9, 107/ 20
soon after into plain,	open	frenzy besides. And albeit	9, 118/ 7
just condemnations, after their	open	examinations and plain and	9, 127/ 19
plain sedition, manslaughter, and	open	war. And this fault	9, 128/ 28
willingly make himself an	open	accuser of the party	9, 131/ 3
a temporal judge an	open	cause appearing, whereupon men	9, 133/ 21
purpose not in any	open	English book to ransack	9, 140/ 6
boldly therein his own	open	face without any visor	9, 142/ 31
the dispraise of his	open	, known unthriftiness that they	9, 143/ 3
and which is an	open	suspicion and which but	9, 154/ 27
to rescue a well-known	open	heretic out of the	9, 157/ 13
answer in such an	open	matter will not serve	9, 165/ 1
heresies be manifest and	open	; so that he thought	9, 170/ 7
some say," he saith	open-faced	some of the worst	9, 56/ 33
and to speak against	open-known	thieves, open-known murderers, open-known	9, 50/ 16
speak against open-known thieves,	open-known	murderers, open-known perjured persons	9, 50/ 16
open-known thieves, open-known murderers,	open-known	perjured persons, open-known apostates	9, 50/ 16
murderers, open-known perjured persons,	open-known	apostates, open-known professed or	9, 50/ 17
perjured persons, open-known apostates,	open-known	professed or convicted heretics	9, 50/ 17
article be a plain,	open-known	thing of itself, not	9, 169/ 20
For now, his craft	opened	and declared unto you	9, 22/ 19
and at Paul's Cross	openly	burned, and by the	9, 11/ 28
the king's gracious proclamation	openly	forbidden, I wrote in	9, 11/ 29
sermon once or twice	openly	preached. Howbeit, not of	9, 14/ 35
they be well and	openly	known and convicted for	9, 45/ 30
in either sort found	openly	evil, and naught, and	9, 53/ 24
that many priests be	openly	taken in -- as	9, 55/ 33
are at every sessions	openly	found some. And yet	9, 55/ 35
say, be plainly and	openly	false. By all which	9, 60/ 37
purposely say evil and	openly	speak heresy, and for	9, 85/ 1
men, though they speak	openly	plat and plain heresy	9, 85/ 30
he hold against it	openly	with his mouth, and	9, 86/ 9
which in his words	openly	inveigheth against good and	9, 87/ 3
to see the truth	openly	proved. After which well	9, 94/ 22
yearly bestow the other,	openly	among the poor. And	9, 98/ 27
penance and of charity,	openly	abroad in company where	9, 104/ 8
they both secretly and	openly	, too, do use and	9, 104/ 12
they both secretly and	openly	, too, give no little	9, 104/ 13
answer those devilish arguments	openly	with which those heretics	9, 124/ 1
heresies in their examination	openly	. And also, if their	9, 124/ 4
proofs, so well and	openly	known that they have	9, 127/ 20
peradventure dare not, be	openly	known that the matter	9, 130/ 35
yet not one durst	openly	complain. Howbeit, it cometh	9, 131/ 10

to the bar as	openly	as the other to	9, 132/ 16
and none evidence given	openly	at the bar (as	9, 132/ 35
as for accuse folk	openly	for heresy, every man	9, 134/ 28
priest, though it be	openly	known that it is	9, 142/ 14
that his lewdness is	openly	known, yet if any	9, 142/ 25
if a man were	openly	and notably suspected of	9, 151/ 22
that where one is	openly	and notably suspected of	9, 154/ 18
heart and boldness, and	openly	, by day, they ensembled	9, 157/ 11
jury was sworn), and	openly	delivered his counsel his	9, 159/ 28
other men think that	openly	to speak and affirm	9, 163/ 22
for heresy well and	openly	known among the common	9, 170/ 6
The will hath none	operation	at all in the	9, 34/ 1
The will hath none	operation	at all in the	9, 36/ 8
for that he defendeth	opinatively	his error. And therefore	9, 145/ 26
will not hold it	opinatively	; and then, ye wot	9, 165/ 26
will not hold it	opinatively	; and therefore yet again	9, 165/ 35
also of the same	opinion	still, as I have	9, 13/ 32
as divers doctors hold	opinion	) the fiends be fallen	9, 40/ 21
and lest a better	opinion	of the book than	9, 61/ 16
either party hath his	opinion	upon his own side	9, 66/ 14
meantime spread abroad an	opinion	in the minds of	9, 69/ 30
together -- have held	opinion	that it is not	9, 75/ 2
is risen a great	opinion	in the people, in	9, 91/ 21
thereupon to take an	opinion	that to those which	9, 92/ 15
the people have an	opinion	that the clergy would	9, 93/ 21
say"s, nor what	opinion	the whole people of	9, 94/ 8
that many laymen have	opinion	that a great occasion	9, 95/ 15
among the people in	opinion	of malice and cruelty	9, 122/ 37
bring any such sinister	opinion	of him in any	9, 123/ 3
to have conceived this	opinion	that his book of	9, 127/ 37
It is a common	opinion	among doctors that none	9, 145/ 25
was of the same	opinion	as Saint Aidan was	9, 146/ 6
be nuzzled in those	opinions	which himself calleth true	9, 11/ 23
from lies, from false	opinions	, and from thinking evil	9, 20/ 2
they shall find their	opinions	plainly proved false, and	9, 39/ 34
spirituality) that yet their	opinions	are heresies. But they	9, 52/ 18
risen by diversities of	opinions	that have been upon	9, 66/ 6
greatly been inquired. Diverse	opinions	upon powers, authorities, and	9, 66/ 11
half, and felt their	opinions	himself -- else is	9, 91/ 30
for appeasing of these	opinions	in the people which	9, 95/ 27
fain to rehearse their	opinions	in the pulpit, and	9, 123/ 37
can be: first in	opinions	and contrarious minds, and	9, 128/ 25
that he hath held	opinions	against that the Church	9, 145/ 35

he professeth these heretics'	opinions	for heresies, as they	9, 168/ 6
to be ready to	oppress	heresies when they rise	9, 138/ 27
do it rather to	oppress	them that speak anything	9, 140/ 26
sometimes, of much other	oppression	used by some one	9, 131/ 8
gentlemen and call them	oppressors	; nor so forth up	9, 50/ 24
growing of this man's	oration	is but a counterfeited	9, 62/ 34
the increase of his	oration	, with putting in the	9, 64/ 36
growing of his lamentable	oration	. Then rebuketh he of	9, 65/ 12
that God hath here	ordained	in earth: the two	9, 50/ 29
know well they be	ordained	of God, and that	9, 75/ 25
of this realm have	ordained	full faith and credence	9, 94/ 31
by which it was	ordained	that the clergy should	9, 105/ 30
whereof the fear is	ordained	to refrain the passion	9, 148/ 37
of "The Manner and	Order	of Our Election," beginning	9, 37/ 7
that holy sacrament of	order	with which the clergy	9, 48/ 20
slandorous to their own	order	. Which sort of priests	9, 49/ 24
the doing evermore such	order	and fashion as may	9, 53/ 35
hath arisen in the	order	of Saint Francis between	9, 64/ 9
those that besides their	order	of priesthood have by	9, 65/ 4
the perfection of their	order	to the honor of	9, 67/ 28
times they lack good	order	and discretion, which is	9, 74/ 31
that his discreets should	order	the remnant. For though	9, 79/ 1
whole in trust to	order	all the matter as	9, 80/ 17
seemeth to mislike that	order	-- yet I fear	9, 89/ 15
appease them, nor to	order	themselves in no other	9, 95/ 17
governors, after a lawful	order	and form, devise for	9, 100/ 11
and orders concerning their	order	that he would have	9, 100/ 27
with disputing against good	order	be taken and reputed	9, 100/ 29
to take some other	order	with him, caused him	9, 118/ 23
and changed into another	order	by which no man	9, 130/ 26
called after such an	order	as they might be	9, 134/ 26
lamb's skin. But what	order	may serve against such	9, 136/ 36
stand to the old	order	and laws) but also	9, 168/ 18
as touching any new	order	concerning heresies, with the	9, 170/ 10
indeed if they were	ordered	as they should be	9, 75/ 21
been accustomed to be	ordered	before. And haply if	9, 153/ 17
they were justified and	ordered	according to the laws	9, 161/ 25
of Christendom teacheth and	ordereth	in spiritual things, as	9, 99/ 32
the judgment and the	ordering	of the thing did	9, 12/ 24
and of the further	ordering	of heretics, God will	9, 109/ 17
other prisons, with which	ordering	of them by their	9, 117/ 20
and aneling, and holy	orders	, and matrimony, and the	9, 28/ 29
those two most eminent	orders	that God hath here	9, 50/ 29

earth: the two great	orders	, I mean, of specially	9, 50/ 30
of which two reverent	orders	whoso be so lewd	9, 50/ 32
sacrament of their sacred	orders	, and holy profession of	9, 71/ 25
purgatory and all religious	orders	, and the Sacrament of	9, 91/ 2
certain good laws and	orders	concerning their order that	9, 100/ 26
of God's commandment and	ordinance	. Howbeit, what I further	9, 35/ 26
obeyed, and have their	ordinances	and their teachings observed	9, 99/ 29
point found I their	ordinaries	so well minded to	9, 49/ 29
people ween that their	ordinaries	had with evil and	9, 88/ 26
those that were the	ordinaries	in the cause could	9, 89/ 3
have been by their	ordinaries	delivered for their obstinacy	9, 91/ 34
that our prelates and	ordinaries	in their judgments against	9, 94/ 28
have such prelates and	ordinaries	as should in learning	9, 94/ 36
of them, if their	ordinaries	had been so sore	9, 127/ 22
in complaining upon their	ordinaries	, against whom he seemeth	9, 127/ 36
laboreth to abash the	ordinaries	with obloquy, and put	9, 129/ 19
I dare say the	ordinaries	be not so foolish	9, 133/ 32
enacted by Parliament that	ordinaries	might arrest men for	9, 151/ 20
and to drive the	ordinaries	forever to sue citations	9, 153/ 36
statute by which the	ordinaries	have power to arrest	9, 154/ 23
also to fear the	ordinaries	therewith, and to put	9, 155/ 31
things provide that the	ordinaries	might arrest the heretics	9, 161/ 34
heretics and assist the	ordinaries	. And therefore undoubtedly the	9, 162/ 21
hath, that if the	ordinaries	and the spiritual judges	9, 163/ 20
escapes is to the	ordinary	so chargeable that the	9, 49/ 36
were brought before the	ordinary	by the means of	9, 89/ 17
and delivered unto the	ordinary	by the means of	9, 89/ 19
and delivered unto the	ordinary	. Now, then, if the	9, 89/ 25
Now, then, if the	ordinary	knew this good, piteous	9, 89/ 26
this Pacifier: that the	ordinary	, having good proofs and	9, 90/ 6
this Pacifier advise the	ordinary	thus? Or else to	9, 90/ 21
Pacifier would advise the	ordinary	to keep Frith fast	9, 90/ 24
give counsel to the	ordinary	to exhort Frith to	9, 90/ 26
this Pacifier give his	ordinary	? What counsel would he	9, 90/ 38
would he give the	ordinary	if Frith would make	9, 90/ 39
that there is neither	ordinary	nor other honest man	9, 91/ 14
he proveth wronged, his	ordinary	, or his other officer	9, 94/ 17
are in Christ's church	ordinary	ways to reform it	9, 100/ 9
delivered him to his	ordinary	. And yet for because	9, 126/ 23
me but against the	ordinary	. Whereupon the King's Highness	9, 127/ 7
officio brought before the	ordinary	for heresy, if he	9, 130/ 12
the will of the	ordinary	, or be accursed; and	9, 130/ 13
-- and inform the	ordinary	what they have found	9, 138/ 23

the request of the	ordinary	, the Chancellor should from	9, 161/ 23
secretly detected to his	ordinary	, and thereupon sent for	9, 164/ 7
that point by more	ordinary	means proved than either	9, 170/ 15
heretic out of the	ordinary's	hands. Howbeit, as many	9, 157/ 13
claim to fetch their	origin	from Elijah and Elisha	9, 64/ 8
buying of bells, and	ornaments	, and against pilgrimages, trentals	9, 72/ 24
and Friar Huessgen and	Otho	the Monk, and such	9, 93/ 14
there is nothing that	ought	to be taken for	9, 18/ 2
as by their offices	ought	to look thereto, some	9, 53/ 18
places, is nothing that	ought	of reason be reckoned	9, 64/ 17
soul, had wrong and	ought	not have been by	9, 92/ 24
blessed apostles -- men	ought	with reverence, and without	9, 100/ 6
sayings by no law	ought	not to stand against	9, 138/ 9
so offend, as they	ought	to do, how great	9, 140/ 25
-- nor that he	ought	not to make any	9, 146/ 1
indifference and equity as	ought	and must be in	9, 153/ 4
one nor the other	ought	in any wise to	9, 166/ 32
must this grudge of	ours	against them have been	9, 64/ 24
of their defaults than	ours	; wherein I will not	9, 103/ 23
by some of their	outrageous	deeds in the dealing	9, 152/ 17
more. Wherein they show	outwardly	to rise against all	9, 75/ 18
their matter maketh them	over-bold	. And surely muchwhat after	9, 159/ 32
they use the priests	over-familiarly	, and give them overly	9, 57/ 2
and let it not	over-lightly	sink deep down into	9, 97/ 17
that my writing is	over-long	and therefore too	9, 5/ 7
to make this book	over-long	by holding a problem	9, 43/ 11
gone in time than	over-long	to tarry to the	9, 168/ 3
in the spirituality for	over-sore	handling of them that	9, 129/ 18
Christ shall never be	overflowed	with heresies, nor the	9, 158/ 33
over-familiarly, and give them	overly	gay gowns or light-colored	9, 57/ 3
you have given her	overly	gay gear and too	9, 59/ 13
break and get him	overseas	; or else take sureties	9, 90/ 12
was never so far	overseen	as either to look	9, 3/ 22
ween you, very far	overseen	and worthy to be	9, 44/ 32
again that he were	overseen	in that saying, of	9, 165/ 33
or simplicity so sore	overshoot	themselves. But where this	9, 148/ 31
writing should by mine	oversight	escape me could by	9, 3/ 24
negligently escaped them of	oversight	or folly than diligently	9, 4/ 30
hold excused such tolerable	oversight	in my writing as	9, 4/ 37
I am sure, of	oversight	either -- but have	9, 7/ 8
truth left out by	oversight	in the printing, which	9, 15/ 9
grammatical congruity either, or	oversight	in reasoning, as things	9, 63/ 16
them by sufferance and	oversight	of the senate grown	9, 79/ 34

by the pride and	oversight	of some few forced	9, 98/ 15
be peradventure therein some	oversight	upon their part. For	9, 102/ 32
either by malice or	oversight	, either by default of	9, 111/ 10
shower by his own	oversight	, though sometimes of chance	9, 133/ 14
of ignorance, or of	oversight	, or of simplicity, or	9, 149/ 35
some others, by their	oversight	and lightness, in such	9, 156/ 33
now, after the great	overthrow	which the Romans had	9, 80/ 11
part of Tyndale's Confutation	overthrown	Tyndale therein, he forbore	9, 28/ 10
a plain subversion and	overturning	of the state of	9, 162/ 7
shall never surround and	overwhelm	all the land, and	9, 158/ 29
apple like unto an	oyster	. Howbeit, good readers, because	9, 36/ 34
they pray for the	pacification	of this division in	9, 102/ 29
may pertain to the	pacification	of this division, then	9, 102/ 33
this book of this	pacification	; which things peradventure the	9, 103/ 2
parted a fray, and	pacified	the parties: some men	9, 57/ 20
they say that the	pacifier	which writeth of the	9, 42/ 4
them. Howbeit, if this	pacifier	of this division will	9, 57/ 24
also; whereof because the	pacifier	would be put unto	9, 58/ 23
to this good ghostly	pacifier	. For spoke he never	9, 59/ 24
of very truth this	Pacifier	, as some say, goeth	9, 60/ 5
vulgar tongue. But this	Pacifier	, contrariwise, because he would	9, 60/ 17
the people. Also, this	Pacifier	aggrieveth -- as much	9, 60/ 21
well that this good	Pacifier	hath so great pity	9, 67/ 15
this fault that this	Pacifier	assigneth, of serving God	9, 69/ 20
these causes which this	Pacifier	allegeth under the color	9, 70/ 1
For how could this	Pacifier	find the means that	9, 70/ 10
be hard for this	Pacifier	to devise the means	9, 70/ 24
standeth. But if this	Pacifier	, to cease and quench	9, 70/ 28
farther, that no piteous	pacifier	should, in lamenting of	9, 70/ 34
And yet where this	Pacifier	saith that some laymen	9, 72/ 12
their perfection, as this	Pacifier	saith), agree together, for	9, 73/ 33
trentuno. Howbeit, where this	Pacifier	saith that some say	9, 74/ 8
I see well, this	Pacifier	himself, for he saith	9, 74/ 15
judgment of this piteous	Pacifier	be not "discreet," but	9, 75/ 35
second sort that this	Pacifier	speaketh of be they	9, 77/ 2
that thus say, this	Pacifier	alloweth for folk wise	9, 77/ 6
-- that thing this	Pacifier	telleth us not yet	9, 77/ 9
Moreover -- since this	Pacifier	accounteth them for "discreet	9, 78/ 13
enough. For if this	Pacifier	would moderate and measure	9, 78/ 21
the senate; as this	Pacifier	saith that the temporalty	9, 79/ 31
some say to this	Pacifier	that religion is, yet	9, 82/ 34
such folk as this	Pacifier	calleth "discreet" for their	9, 84/ 27
Chapter Yet putteth this	Pacifier	a third kind of	9, 84/ 32

much. Thus hath this	Pacifier	put three kinds of	9, 85/ 21
of those whom this	Pacifier	calleth so politic would	9, 86/ 18
Howbeit, what mind this	Pacifier	hath himself concerning these	9, 86/ 20
Howbeit, what this good	Pacifier	, though he believe right	9, 87/ 12
have said unto this	Pacifier	, had named him at	9, 88/ 33
they perceive by this	Pacifier	in which part of	9, 88/ 37
charitable fashion this piteous	Pacifier	would have them handle	9, 89/ 12
For albeit that this	Pacifier	in another place somewhat	9, 89/ 14
knew this good, piteous	Pacifier	, and would, because he	9, 89/ 26
whither would now this	Pacifier	: that the ordinary, having	9, 90/ 6
Friesland -- would this	Pacifier	advise the ordinary thus	9, 90/ 20
as I suppose, this	Pacifier	would advise the ordinary	9, 90/ 24
to leave them, this	Pacifier	, I dare say, shall	9, 90/ 27
the manner that this	Pacifier	speaketh, he wrote all	9, 90/ 32
advice would here this	Pacifier	give his ordinary? What	9, 90/ 38
what advice will this	Pacifier	give the bishop then	9, 91/ 4
and charitable handling this	Pacifier	can devise; but I	9, 91/ 13
as sorry as this	Pacifier	himself to see that	9, 91/ 15
well spoken of this	Pacifier	by the people. For	9, 91/ 28
since that neither this	Pacifier	nor any man else	9, 91/ 33
foolish suspicion as this	Pacifier	here untruly layeth unto	9, 92/ 7
Church: now cannot this	Pacifier	thus excuse his words	9, 92/ 30
the temporalty, that this	Pacifier	might seem to mean	9, 93/ 37
I say: let this	Pacifier	come forth -- or	9, 94/ 3
done, shall give this	Pacifier	all his costs done	9, 94/ 18
grace that this gracious	Pacifier	spoke of before is	9, 98/ 11
in that part the	Pacifier	is answered. And then	9, 99/ 13
-- then hath this	Pacifier	lost the light of	9, 99/ 17
those laws which this	Pacifier	in some places of	9, 99/ 33
But now will this	Pacifier	peradventure say that he	9, 101/ 3
the thing that this	Pacifier	speaketh of, then were	9, 101/ 37
readers, by this good	Pacifier	brought unto a wise	9, 102/ 6
these things which this	Pacifier	preacheth to have done	9, 102/ 23
so universal as this	Pacifier	speaketh of, that can	9, 102/ 27
Twenty-ninth Chapter But this	Pacifier	, perceiving that what one	9, 103/ 6
are lay people, this	Pacifier	can wink and feign	9, 103/ 18
the year, whatsoever this	Pacifier	say. And I somewhat	9, 104/ 14
marvel that since this	Pacifier	goeth so busily abroad	9, 104/ 15
thing also which this	Pacifier	seemeth to dispraise under	9, 104/ 34
new heresies. But this	Pacifier	findeth a fault, and	9, 105/ 28
every day. But this	Pacifier	, that is so well	9, 105/ 32
Chapter Then preacheth this	Pacifier	yet farther, that the	9, 106/ 29
But yet saith this	Pacifier	that it doth not	9, 106/ 32

preaching of this good	Pacifier	, come out of their	9, 107/ 1
much mislike: that this	Pacifier	, in the beginning of	9, 107/ 17
the perfection that this	Pacifier	, by his preaching used	9, 107/ 23
them. Now, if this	Pacifier	will say that it	9, 108/ 15
whole temporalty as this	Pacifier	speaketh, I neither see	9, 109/ 4
so. But whereas this	Pacifier	speaketh of appeasing: I	9, 109/ 7
slandorous lies as this	Pacifier	speaketh of and groundeth	9, 109/ 14
Chapter Now, where this	Pacifier	here surmiseth that the	9, 110/ 7
Chapter Now, where this	Pacifier	, upon that misimagined surmise	9, 111/ 2
words how charitably this	Pacifier	meant, I cannot tell	9, 111/ 9
wisely, lo, playeth this	Pacifier	here. For first he	9, 111/ 31
many persons that this	Pacifier	speaketh of, what thing	9, 112/ 39
true, I ask this	Pacifier	by what means he	9, 113/ 3
souls. For if this	Pacifier	will say that the	9, 113/ 26
to lose. But this	Pacifier	will peradventure say that	9, 113/ 36
much people, if this	Pacifier	have heard them so	9, 114/ 11
parties wrong, as this	Pacifier	doth himself, that saith	9, 114/ 17
business, I ask this	Pacifier	himself, since he saith	9, 114/ 23
the matter whereupon this	Pacifier	bringeth it in is	9, 114/ 30
to what pass this	Pacifier	could bring his process	9, 115/ 5
the clergy, let this	Pacifier	peruse and rehearse by	9, 115/ 8
universal grudge as this	Pacifier	speaketh of. For I	9, 115/ 17
strangers -- since this	Pacifier	affirmeth that "many persons	9, 116/ 14
easily tried: let this	Pacifier	, of those many mishandled	9, 116/ 21
good faith that this	Pacifier	hath, of some facility	9, 116/ 29
say that if this	Pacifier	had by experience known	9, 120/ 22
again. Would God this	Pacifier	might have the examination	9, 121/ 11
this book of this	Pacifier	maketh them, fallen again	9, 127/ 23
And therefore if this	Pacifier	well and thoroughly knew	9, 127/ 33
longer than till this	Pacifier	prove that same false	9, 128/ 8
the book of this	Pacifier	layeth no piece of	9, 129/ 16
a law as this	Pacifier	saith they do, I	9, 131/ 26
than those that this	Pacifier	calleth many now, that	9, 131/ 29
soul. And because this	Pacifier	taketh it for so	9, 132/ 27
writ of conspiracy? This	Pacifier	will peradventure say that	9, 133/ 5
suspected. Now, if this	Pacifier	say that yet here	9, 133/ 20
yet will peradventure this	Pacifier	say that sometimes, in	9, 134/ 19
I see, that this	Pacifier	should say thus: "By	9, 134/ 24
confession. And yet this	Pacifier	saith that all that	9, 136/ 31
this patch of this	Pacifier	concerning witnesses -- every	9, 137/ 6
But this law this	Pacifier	accounteth sore and uncharitable	9, 138/ 36
kept with which this	Pacifier	findeth now these faults	9, 139/ 14
the doubt that this	Pacifier	putteth in exceptions to	9, 139/ 19

the conjecture of this	Pacifier	that the spirituality pretend	9, 139/ 35
well. And therefore this	Pacifier	seemeth me to bring	9, 140/ 3
be such as this	Pacifier	here saith they be	9, 142/ 22
And this saith this	Pacifier	himself, showing forth boldly	9, 142/ 30
his lewdness -- this	Pacifier	may be patient, I	9, 143/ 5
surely either is this	Pacifier	not very sober, or	9, 143/ 7
the people, this piteous	Pacifier	in divers places of	9, 143/ 13
great wisdom of this	Pacifier	could devise) as to	9, 144/ 5
constitutions provincial -- this	Pacifier	to lay those for	9, 144/ 13
so unreasonable as this	Pacifier	would have them seem	9, 144/ 17
of "some say" this	Pacifier	hath made very great	9, 145/ 6
But surely if this	Pacifier	call those assemblies confederacies	9, 145/ 7
what faults soever this	Pacifier	find in the spirituality	9, 145/ 15
this matter until this	Pacifier	taught them this great	9, 146/ 28
of his book this	Pacifier	preacheth and presseth upon	9, 147/ 26
pertaineth, that if this	Pacifier	keep no more cunning	9, 148/ 4
it not, whensoever this	Pacifier	will fall from that	9, 148/ 15
as needed of this	Pacifier	to be taught what	9, 148/ 22
themselves. But where this	Pacifier	speaketh of passions and	9, 148/ 32
Blessed Sacrament. Will this	Pacifier	that all these blasphemous	9, 149/ 10
as well as this	Pacifier	can teach us, and	9, 149/ 24
it seemeth that this	Pacifier	would have, that every	9, 149/ 34
thereof. And when this	Pacifier	hath told thus much	9, 150/ 4
poor soul than this	Pacifier	is to other men's	9, 150/ 23
lo, good readers, this	Pacifier	declareth that he would	9, 151/ 33
found them, there this	Pacifier	hath put us out	9, 152/ 32
those judges that this	Pacifier	assigneth, which must have	9, 153/ 5
But yet is this	Pacifier	not so favorable toward	9, 153/ 34
Chapter Now, whereas this	Pacifier	saith that some of	9, 155/ 24
IV, which statute this	Pacifier	would have now reformed	9, 161/ 13
confirmed which law this	Pacifier	here speaketh of in	9, 162/ 17
act, that ever this	Pacifier	, or a great many	9, 162/ 26
goodly devices of this	Pacifier	could not fail, if	9, 163/ 1
some say"s, this	Pacifier	himself and his own	9, 163/ 13
so cruel as this	Pacifier	speaketh of, then would	9, 163/ 21
the device of this	Pacifier	, for the first shift	9, 164/ 8
the device of this	Pacifier	, all their witness were	9, 164/ 27
-- then hath this	Pacifier	taught him to say	9, 165/ 20
-- yet hath this	Pacifier	taught him farther to	9, 165/ 24
it is by this	Pacifier	no heresy. And therefore	9, 165/ 26
punished? Which though this	Pacifier	pretend that he would	9, 166/ 9
trust so doth this	Pacifier	too, and will of	9, 167/ 17
were one of this	Pacifier's	politiques, and would say	9, 90/ 30

as for all this	Pacifier's	preaching, the spirituality may	9, 107/ 9
the purpose, if this	Pacifier's	doctoring were a good	9, 146/ 26
more merciful to this	Pacifier's	poor soul than this	9, 150/ 23
mean season, by this	Pacifier's	good device, heretics may	9, 155/ 8
of innocents, that this	Pacifier's	tale is untrue, both	9, 163/ 24
at that time, no	pacifiers	to put forth books	9, 115/ 32
is to wit, to	pacify	and appease two parties	9, 54/ 27
verily would intend to	pacify	, assuage, and appease a	9, 55/ 14
he would assuage and	pacify	. But now this appeaser	9, 55/ 24
division, that may, to	pacify	the grudge ere it	9, 116/ 1
manner and means of	pacifying	, within short process be	9, 55/ 1
man under pretext of	pacifying	may hap to repeat	9, 147/ 6
Livius telleth of one	Pacuvius	Calavius, the Capuan, in	9, 79/ 24
at last unto Calavius'	pageant	, and those that found	9, 82/ 2
being advertised of these	pageants	, and being sent unto	9, 118/ 22
except I took some	pain	to set out their	9, 6/ 35
I sometimes take the	pain	to rehearse some one	9, 8/ 28
shortening of the reader's	pain	. Now on the other	9, 8/ 34
provided with mine own	pain	and labor as much	9, 9/ 28
I taken the more	pain	upon every chapter, to	9, 10/ 1
remembrance: take now the	pain	to read Tyndale's words	9, 22/ 17
so much labor and	pain	for the reward of	9, 69/ 5
take most labor and	pain	be but hypocrites for	9, 71/ 1
abide all our old	pain	abroad than in a	9, 83/ 23
and piteously cry in	pain	. By this "policy" we	9, 85/ 36
would for fear of	pain	compel him to renay	9, 87/ 6
laymen think it a	pain	once in a week	9, 103/ 12
them by their well-deserved	pain	, and without any great	9, 117/ 20
labor, loss, and bodily	pain	also, than peradventure many	9, 122/ 24
keep them close upon	pain	of excommunication, for disclosing	9, 137/ 22
travail, labor, cost, and	pain	, and tarry and talk	9, 145/ 11
bring them in upon	pain	of accursing; and then	9, 151/ 9
little fear them what	pain	ye set after conviction	9, 166/ 17
yet not out of	pain	, may for grace every	9, 172/ 28
both sides upon great	pains	, I think it would	9, 57/ 12
both sides upon great	pains	, I think it would	9, 59/ 21
then endeth he that	painted	process with his devout	9, 150/ 12
was cast into the	palace	of the Right Reverend	9, 158/ 7
sheriff, getteth a partial	panel	, laboreth the jury, and	9, 159/ 22
help of his necessity,	panting	for weariness, in the	9, 83/ 14
written in books of	paper	and parchment and such	9, 17/ 19
written in books of	paper	and parchment and such	9, 26/ 26
in the chapter "Accusatus,"	par	. "Licit," it appeareth that	9, 135/ 23

vi. cap. Vt inquisitionis,	par	. "Prohibemus," where all powers	9, 138/ 12
it, titulo "Ex communicat.,"	par	. iiiii. And if that	9, 138/ 17
books of paper and	parchment	and such other things	9, 17/ 19
books of paper and	parchment	and such other things	9, 26/ 26
gather it. Myself am,	pardie	, a temporal man, and	9, 47/ 2
all the people see,	pardie	, that the clergy punisheth	9, 93/ 9
it were his part,	pardie	, to prove it for	9, 94/ 20
for praying, it appeareth,	pardie	, they do. And that	9, 103/ 11
besides, and they be,	pardie	, a great part of	9, 106/ 26
signify some greater number,	pardie	, than one or two	9, 114/ 29
and indifferent as to	pardon	in me the thing	9, 4/ 10
would, I wist well,	pardon	and hold excused such	9, 4/ 36
for all that, to	pardon	his prophet in that	9, 10/ 22
unto the Savoy, great	pardon	purchased by the most	9, 73/ 22
great offerings at a	pardon	that we should either	9, 73/ 25
trust it is no	pardon	that ye have purchased	9, 76/ 31
he will so lightly	pardon	all passions that he	9, 148/ 33
meaneth trentals, chantries, obits,	pardons	, and pilgrimages. Now saith	9, 71/ 30
trentals, chantries, obits, and	pardons	, and finally purgatory too	9, 72/ 25
obits, and to obtain	pardons	, and to go upon	9, 72/ 30
against chantries, trentals, obits,	pardons	, and pilgrimages, as would	9, 73/ 2
nothing at all. And	pardons	have been purchased not	9, 73/ 19
the people to pilgrimages,	pardons	, chantries, obits, and trentals	9, 74/ 10
and that granting of	pardons	riseth of covetousness of	9, 75/ 14
in purgatory, granting of	pardons	, pilgrimages, making of laws	9, 85/ 5
for meddling within his	parish	; or one place of	9, 64/ 4
the matins in every	parish	, neither, all thing so	9, 103/ 15
false put into a	parliament	or twain, and sped	9, 84/ 16
it was enacted by	Parliament	that ordinaries might arrest	9, 151/ 19
his Council, and his	Parliament	, to look upon this	9, 155/ 13
this statute made, the	Parliament	, in the fifth year	9, 161/ 16
place. And therefore the	Parliament	in the second year	9, 161/ 29
thereupon, by the full	Parliament	, not only that law	9, 162/ 16
to induce this prudent	Parliament	to change, that will	9, 162/ 28
as loath, good tender	parnel	, to take a little	9, 101/ 23
tell her husband his	parse	verse too, and say	9, 59/ 5
-- as sometimes one	parson	against another for his	9, 64/ 2
his tithes; or a	parson	against a religious place	9, 64/ 3
be but a simple	parson	indeed, yet the spirituality	9, 107/ 12
own than take any	part	of theirs therefrom. % And	9, 6/ 29
matters to defend Tyndale's	part	. It were indeed somewhat	9, 10/ 33
every man did his	part	; nor they lack no	9, 11/ 4
must there the most	part	perish for all that	9, 13/ 20

yet for mine own	part	, I both have been	9, 13/ 32
word of God is	part	written in the scripture	9, 18/ 7
in the scripture, and	part	unwritten that appeareth not	9, 18/ 8
to leave a great	part	of Christ's own words	9, 18/ 20
faith believed, before any	part	of the New Testament	9, 18/ 22
very foundation and great	part	of his heresies, he	9, 19/ 3
and after that, some	part	of mine answer thereto	9, 19/ 8
shall rehearse you some	part	of mine answer. Lo	9, 20/ 17
Christian people, before any	part	of the New Testament	9, 20/ 32
to wit, before any	part	of the Gospel was	9, 22/ 4
preacher in the first	part	of his words toucheth	9, 22/ 31
those books, but some	part	still remain only written	9, 26/ 5
chapter of my first	part	of Tyndale's Confutation overthrown	9, 28/ 10
be whole upon their	part	in all the remnant	9, 29/ 28
holy man for their	part	in this point in	9, 29/ 31
man can doubt whither	part	is the better of	9, 30/ 6
prove plainly for my	part	: that there is as	9, 32/ 14
confounded me in that	part	of my Confutation. And	9, 33/ 10
showed in my second	part	of Tyndale's Confutation), in	9, 33/ 29
obedience on the man's	part	, in submitting himself to	9, 35/ 25
read in my first	part	of Tyndale's Confutation, in	9, 35/ 28
book of the second	part	), in the chapter of	9, 37/ 7
them leave a great	part	of the book, and	9, 38/ 28
in conclusion that no	part	of all Tyndale's tale	9, 39/ 3
better reason on our	part	: the brethren have upon	9, 39/ 10
crakes made of Tyndale's	part	, with great contempt of	9, 39/ 11
the feebleness of their	part	and the falsehood of	9, 40/ 12
more vengeance in some	part	than (as some doctors	9, 40/ 18
his vengeance, in some	part	, than he did upon	9, 41/ 7
taken away the best	part	of their wits. For	9, 41/ 9
courtesy, undeserved on my	part	. For I con neither	9, 42/ 31
one man for God's	part	this eight hundred years	9, 44/ 21
as for mine own	part	) they do me. But	9, 45/ 5
let them hear some	part	of like language as	9, 45/ 7
touching partiality upon my	part	toward the spirituality --	9, 47/ 1
have no very great	part	of my living by	9, 47/ 13
think it a meetly	part	and convenient for me	9, 50/ 9
degrees especially, for my	part	, I have ever accounted	9, 50/ 27
rail, shall play that	part	alone for me. And	9, 50/ 34
their faults. For that	part	hath Tyndale played and	9, 50/ 38
way? Surely, for my	part	, I am not so	9, 51/ 33
themselves recompensed in another	part	, in that they falsely	9, 52/ 20
as for mine own	part	, look my Dialogue, my	9, 52/ 36

been, peradventure, on either	part	, in some such as	9, 53/ 17
And yet the most	part	of such faults as	9, 55/ 36
in substance unto every	part	. And as touching that	9, 56/ 26
step in between to	part	them. Howbeit, if this	9, 57/ 23
this gear for your	part	, I cannot much marvel	9, 59/ 14
although he saw some	part	of his tale true	9, 59/ 31
all the realm; and	part	of it hath risen	9, 63/ 23
variances can be no	part	or cause of this	9, 64/ 29
Sixteenth Chapter And another	part	of this division hath	9, 66/ 5
extreme necessity: for my	part	, I thank God, I	9, 74/ 14
as for mine own	part	, like as I have	9, 77/ 14
waxen the more mighty	part	), studied and bethought himself	9, 80/ 2
year somewhat into some	part	of the clergy. And	9, 86/ 4
on all sides the	part	of a good Christian	9, 86/ 17
hear; and for my	part	, as help me God	9, 86/ 22
this Pacifier in which	part	of their dealing, good	9, 89/ 1
it is in any	part	that I see therein	9, 92/ 18
nothing, it were his	part	, pardie, to prove it	9, 94/ 20
for that the more	part	of them be such	9, 96/ 22
this matter is no	part	of my principal intent	9, 97/ 14
can see, a great	part	of the proud and	9, 98/ 13
other countenance the chief	part	of their movables, and	9, 98/ 25
as for the other	part	of his prophecy, concerning	9, 98/ 35
against them: in this	part	he must first declare	9, 99/ 3
their authority in some	part	. If he mean that	9, 99/ 5
And therefore in that	part	the Pacifier is answered	9, 99/ 13
prelates pretend that any	part	of their authority is	9, 99/ 16
draw to the worse	part	, for affection unto lewd	9, 100/ 32
yea, or the most	part	of them; yea, or	9, 101/ 16
some do not their	part	therein, yet among the	9, 102/ 24
some oversight upon their	part	. For if they leave	9, 102/ 32
doer to the better	part	as they be of	9, 105/ 2
might peradventure, the great	part	of them, go beg	9, 105/ 9
little for our own	part	, but bid the priester	9, 106/ 20
would for our own	part	be fain that the	9, 106/ 21
be, pardie, a great	part	of the spirituality. The	9, 106/ 27
much better for our	part	than the spirituality be	9, 108/ 17
or upon any one	part	of either the one	9, 110/ 19
sermon, when that one	part	only were not his	9, 110/ 22
and would by that	part	among all folk say	9, 110/ 23
already against that one	part	, whose faults and vices	9, 110/ 29
show that in some	part	at the least his	9, 113/ 5
lands should have any	part	thereof themselves, and were	9, 113/ 8

get from them any	part	of their lands to	9, 113/ 21
and in the more	part	of them, not five	9, 115/ 12
hands, in the most	part	of them, any one	9, 115/ 13
or division against any	part	of the people thereby	9, 115/ 22
wrong, far the most	part	have been here (double	9, 116/ 17
will I for my	part	be so unreasonable as	9, 119/ 16
less than the fourth	part	, even of shrewdness, rather	9, 120/ 21
hath heard a great	part	read; nor, howsoever he	9, 125/ 33
you see. For no	part	is there of the	9, 128/ 15
as fervently for their	part	as naughty lay folk	9, 129/ 4
to meddle with every	part	of his book that	9, 129/ 30
done since in any	part	of Switzerland or Saxony	9, 139/ 17
I suppose, a good	part	of my father's, neither	9, 144/ 34
he held the wrong	part	of keeping of Easter	9, 146/ 5
what appertained unto their	part	in this matter until	9, 146/ 28
sufficiently for the one	part	-- that is to	9, 152/ 8
sufficiently for the other	part	-- that is to	9, 152/ 10
to wit, in any	part	of the spirituality --	9, 152/ 34
the same for his	part	-- though there were	9, 155/ 20
inclinable to the worse	part	, and the more faint	9, 155/ 28
them and take their	part	. Now, this ungracious invention	9, 156/ 29
lands, and hath lost	part	of its own possession	9, 158/ 32
so true, and my	part	so plain, that I	9, 159/ 12
negligence on the Catholic	part	, and such hot, fervent	9, 160/ 37
heretics, that the heretics'	part	should hap to grow	9, 160/ 38
yet, though the heretics'	part	should (as I verily	9, 161/ 6
it is that neither	part	should have the better	9, 161/ 8
be not the fifteenth	part	of so many heretics	9, 162/ 30
and mitigation of any	part	of them, to bring	9, 162/ 37
would take the tinker's	part	therein too, and call	9, 164/ 16
teach boldly the false	part	, and there brag and	9, 165/ 14
every man to whose	part	soever any such change	9, 168/ 22
say that he had	parted	a fray, and pacified	9, 57/ 20
in the matter and	partial	toward the clergy. And	9, 5/ 21
in these matters, and	partial	toward the spirituality. As	9, 46/ 27
to make me very	partial	to them. And over	9, 47/ 13
And therefore, cause of	partial	favor to the priests'	9, 48/ 16
the devil, to be	partial	, and plainly to declare	9, 49/ 4
else, as for any	partial	favor that I bear	9, 49/ 7
cannot call me but	partial	to the priests. Howbeit	9, 50/ 6
they may call me	partial	to the laymen too	9, 50/ 7
these brethren call me	partial	, than for such ill	9, 50/ 35
lest he should seem	partial	to his own party	9, 103/ 22

if the judge be	partial	, such tokens may be	9, 136/ 3
the judge may be	partial	, and "the witness may	9, 136/ 32
saith here) may be,	partial	? And therefore not only	9, 136/ 39
the sheriff, getteth a	partial	panel, laboreth the jury	9, 159/ 22
most likely, without any	partial	leaning, indifferently to tell	9, 169/ 37
it. Now, as touching	partiality	upon my part toward	9, 47/ 1
think great malice and	partiality	in the spiritual judges	9, 130/ 11
in the worst things	partially	pointed toward such as	9, 54/ 20
such other. Of some	particular	variance among divers persons	9, 64/ 1
the faults of some	particular	parties, either persons or	9, 64/ 16
fight therefor, or assault	particularly	their houses. In expugnation	9, 80/ 29
any of both the	parties	, plenty of such as	9, 53/ 14
between the two principal	parties	, the spirituality and temporalty	9, 54/ 2
pacify and appease two	parties	being at so sore	9, 54/ 27
fray, and pacified the	parties	: some men would say	9, 57/ 20
that are, both the	parties	, religious folk, than between	9, 62/ 7
that are, both the	parties	, priests. For some say	9, 62/ 8
faults of some particular	parties	, either persons or places	9, 64/ 17
first reproacheth both the	parties	of great singularity, which	9, 65/ 6
which of the two	parties	calleth which, nor who	9, 65/ 35
appear; but that both	parties	shall walk in this	9, 96/ 18
the punishers did the	parties	wrong, as this Pacifier	9, 114/ 17
officio), so that the	parties	have not known who	9, 130/ 3
vexation and charges the	parties	have thought have come	9, 130/ 7
much people in divers	parties	of this realm to	9, 130/ 10
be accursed and also	parties	to the same offense	9, 135/ 22
and heresy -- both	parties	in one agreeing, to	9, 166/ 34
Chancellor, ye shall perceive	partly	by his own deed	9, 123/ 23
his own deed, and	partly	by the dealing of	9, 123/ 24
and, among other causes,	partly	also for this: because	9, 124/ 17
meaneth but well, but	partly	may be by some	9, 168/ 7
of their counsel and	partners	to the doing. Which	9, 136/ 23
they hear sometimes divers	parts	of my books answered	9, 5/ 13
that they hear divers	parts	of my book well	9, 11/ 10
be bold upon some	parts	even now, some parts	9, 11/ 14
parts even now, some	parts	haply there are whereupon	9, 11/ 15
peradventure hereafter. Howbeit, some	parts	that they be already	9, 11/ 17
far more than four	parts	of all the whole	9, 13/ 23
side, there are some	parts	of scripture, which the	9, 32/ 33
for scripture -- which	parts	yet these heretics affirm	9, 32/ 35
Souls, and both the	parts	of the Confutation, and	9, 53/ 1
off the incurable cankered	parts	therefrom; observed in the	9, 53/ 34
see that very few	parts	thereof had either such	9, 61/ 10

his limbs, in many	parts	of this book of	9, 103/ 1
not only from other	parts	of this realm, but	9, 116/ 9
the remedy on both	parts	: that though I would	9, 124/ 7
not done all their	parts	in the repressing and	9, 129/ 8
own possession in other	parts	again: so, though the	9, 158/ 32
that hold therein contrary	parts	-- then, except the	9, 169/ 19
that truth is: neither	party	to be faultless. But	9, 53/ 5
this noble realm, either	party	endeavor themselves diligently to	9, 53/ 30
before unknown unto the	party	whose displeasure he would	9, 55/ 23
because he striketh neither	party	, but only telleth the	9, 57/ 25
past favored the one	party	, and some the other	9, 66/ 9
in such cases either	party	hath his opinion upon	9, 66/ 13
some to the one	party	and some to the	9, 66/ 16
and fall into the	party	of Hannibal. "Howbeit," quoth	9, 80/ 13
partial to his own	party	, he rather speaketh of	9, 103/ 22
yet of his own	party	, the clergy, for no	9, 103/ 28
which point, though neither	party	do fully their duty	9, 105/ 20
good in neither nother	party	: yet in such kind	9, 108/ 22
some man make himself	party	against him as his	9, 130/ 28
open accuser of the	party	, nor dare, peradventure, for	9, 131/ 4
own), shall, then, the	party	that is indicted be	9, 133/ 2
seldom but that the	party	by some demeanor of	9, 133/ 18
if he bear the	party	displeasure: this is very	9, 133/ 24
them, without making the	party	privy who told him	9, 134/ 8
not showed to the	party	. And for the more	9, 137/ 19
be laid by the	party	against the accusers or	9, 139/ 20
the knowledge of the	party	lacketh, must be supplied	9, 139/ 21
persons disclosed unto the	party	. And as touching the	9, 139/ 34
make and maintain a	party	against the temporalty; and	9, 143/ 16
the arresting of the	party	or the leaving of	9, 154/ 32
all -- that neither	party	could find any fault	9, 166/ 23
conditions be tolerable, either	party	labor to make himself	9, 166/ 30
and charitably somewhat either	party	bear with other. And	9, 166/ 31
may for grace every	party	pray for other; and	9, 172/ 28
the matter in the	party's	presence. For if the	9, 134/ 2
so far excel and	pass	me in all such	9, 3/ 20
of all other men	pass	forth unspied; but shortly	9, 3/ 25
have their false follies	pass	and repass all unperceived	9, 9/ 1
that ever I heard	pass	the mouth of any	9, 12/ 21
words, I have let	pass	untouched where he saith	9, 33/ 16
it cometh to such	pass	in conclusion that no	9, 39/ 2
much indifferent. I let	pass	that he which verily	9, 55/ 14
suffered and let it	pass	, albeit the cantles that	9, 72/ 8

and let the new-chosen	pass	, and kept their old	9, 81/ 30
now letting this piece	pass	, wherein I might say	9, 95/ 4
chapters, which I will	pass	over untouched, both for	9, 96/ 22
time his much people	pass	, I would now demand	9, 112/ 22
before, his much people	pass	by about their other	9, 114/ 22
to prove to what	pass	this Pacifier could bring	9, 115/ 5
that are done should	pass	unpunished, and more like	9, 136/ 21
I say, should always	pass	unpunished, the church of	9, 149/ 39
willful offenders should not	pass	unpunished. And thereby, since	9, 153/ 30
help willful offenders to	pass	without punishment, it might	9, 153/ 31
in heresy should not	pass	unpunished, as fast as	9, 155/ 11
beauteous and so far	passing	in all goodly feature	9, 3/ 9
The Tenth Chapter Now	passing	over this point, I	9, 46/ 25
in the making and	passing	of that very virtuous	9, 162/ 25
ignorance, or of a	passion	-- or if he	9, 146/ 18
ignorance or of a	passion	, or if he can	9, 147/ 12
or said in a	passion	, then shall his piteous	9, 148/ 35
ordained to refrain the	passion	and to make others	9, 148/ 37
for any such manner	passion	. For well ye wot	9, 148/ 39
passions. And by the	passion	of ire and anger	9, 149/ 2
manslaughter. And by a	passion	of pride, many a	9, 149/ 3
And by the same	passion	also, men fall into	9, 149/ 4
was in a great	passion	. Now, as for willing	9, 149/ 15
simplicity, or of a	passion	-- or which as	9, 149/ 36
Savior, for his bitter	Passion	, that as his holy	9, 170/ 20
this Pacifier speaketh of	passions	and of willing to	9, 148/ 32
so lightly pardon all	passions	that he will have	9, 148/ 33
adultery through such damnable	passions	. And by the passion	9, 149/ 2
too. And in their	passions	of heresy, they speak	9, 149/ 6
for such desperate, damnable	passions	? If that way were	9, 149/ 12
this eight hundred years	past	, by their own limitation	9, 44/ 21
For whereas in times	past	hath reigned between you	9, 58/ 5
there, as in times	past	hath reigned charity, meekness	9, 61/ 33
old virtues of times	past	into the new vices	9, 65/ 26
laymen have in time	past	avored the one party	9, 66/ 8
have done late time	past	-- the light of	9, 96/ 17
have done in time	past	. His other murmurs and	9, 96/ 19
done in late time	past	, the light of grace	9, 98/ 3
in years not long	past	were by the pride	9, 98/ 14
the Church in time	past	hath done what they	9, 151/ 13
within these few years	past	; and thereby the cause	9, 162/ 33
any such), but for	pastime	, by way of familiar	9, 79/ 13
true. And therefore this	patch	of this Pacifier concerning	9, 137/ 6

his, a barber in	Paternoster	Row called Holy John	9, 126/ 32
my people, but have	patience	. I am sorry that	9, 42/ 26
God, as chastity, liberality,	patience	, soberness, temperance, cunning, and	9, 142/ 10
great gifts of God,	patience	, soberness, temperance, and cunning	9, 142/ 36
this Pacifier may be	patient	, I will not say	9, 143/ 5
he calleth them) for	patient	folk or for temperate	9, 143/ 9
not to bear so	patiently	as to forbear to	9, 45/ 7
perfection suffer them all	patiently	than to pursue and	9, 121/ 9
call all their prayer	pattering	, and all their fasting	9, 69/ 25
world; as witness Saint	Paul	, where he saith to	9, 17/ 6
Gospel before the Church.	Paul	also, Romans 9, saith	9, 19/ 20
world; as witness Saint	Paul	, where he saith to	9, 24/ 35
own father. For, saith	Paul	, it is the gift	9, 34/ 3
the authority of Saint	Paul	, as Tyndale doth; but	9, 34/ 10
the authority of Saint	Paul	that Tyndale bringeth forth	9, 35/ 35
the words of Saint	Paul	, where he saith, "Having	9, 78/ 22
liver; and because Saint	Paul	speaketh but of covering	9, 78/ 28
see, then the new	Paul	, this apostle Frith, take	9, 90/ 19
resist it; but Saint	Paul	also by himself, when	9, 100/ 24
would God, as Saint	Paul	saith, that both they	9, 105/ 31
an angel (as Saint	Paul	saith) come out of	9, 168/ 29
common people. And Saint	Paul	saith that heresies be	9, 170/ 6
our hearts, as Saint	Paul	saith, give his faith	9, 170/ 29
clergy condemned, and at	Paul's	Cross openly burned, and	9, 11/ 27
place?" At that they	paused	a little and began	9, 81/ 18
than ever I will	pay	them. And now dare	9, 120/ 21
do penance, or to	pay	great sums of money	9, 130/ 6
delivered; and yet he	payeth	his fees ere he	9, 132/ 11
induce them to the	payment	of their debts, to	9, 72/ 32
trentals than to the	payment	of their debts, or	9, 74/ 11
if he were among	paynims	that would for fear	9, 87/ 6
leave no place in	peace	. Not that I would	9, 55/ 3
charity, meekness, concord, and	peace	, there reigneth now anger	9, 58/ 6
charity, meekness, concord, and	peace	, reigneth now envy, pride	9, 61/ 33
may cease, and that	peace	and concord may come	9, 95/ 35
fasting, and praying for	peace	. But whether they take	9, 102/ 26
so to make the	peace	in like manner wise	9, 110/ 32
yet, but hold their	peace	and slack their time	9, 120/ 15
of justice of the	peace	, which else, for much	9, 134/ 13
sene, every session of	peace	, every session of jail	9, 134/ 37
that all justices of	peace	in this realm be	9, 138/ 18
the conservation of the	peace	, rest, and surety of	9, 162/ 24
honor of God and	peace	of Christ's church, with	9, 166/ 35

sometimes with good, poor,	peaceable	folk in the county	9, 134/ 11
policy for your sakes	peaceably	brought into your hands	9, 80/ 28
disposition, without any special,	peculiar	help of grace thereto	9, 48/ 11
for the boast, and	Pelagian	for my labor, too	9, 48/ 9
that will set his	pen	to the contrary, that	9, 10/ 6
hath Christ by the	pen	of his apostles written	9, 27/ 33
used confession, and done	penance	for sins, and prayed	9, 44/ 10
they good works of	penance	, and so call they	9, 45/ 14
to put them to	penance	and reform them, which	9, 86/ 13
or to preach against	penance	, as Tyndale doth, that	9, 101/ 22
to take a little	penance	of the priest as	9, 101/ 24
other works, both of	penance	and of charity, openly	9, 104/ 8
abjure and do their	penance	, the preacher is fain	9, 123/ 36
-- sometimes to do	penance	, or to pay great	9, 130/ 5
his purgation, and to	penance	also if he fail	9, 131/ 25
methinketh, to do some	penance	for that manner of	9, 132/ 3
is sometimes as much	penance	to the one as	9, 132/ 15
brayed, but fore-studied and	penned	; whereof the book as	9, 15/ 1
feoff me with one	penny	thereof, but (as I	9, 47/ 32
pulled out of a	penny	pitcher inveigle and corrupt	9, 100/ 30
forget God, which in	penury	run unto him. But	9, 77/ 24
made open to the	people	the faults of the	9, 5/ 24
those words changed, the	people	should be nuzzled in	9, 11/ 23
things all true Catholic	people	call very false, pestilent	9, 11/ 25
translation was forbidden the	people	-- it was an	9, 12/ 26
wit, to give the	people	courage and boldness to	9, 12/ 27
he prove that the	people	must needs perish for	9, 12/ 37
man's folly. For the	people	may have every necessary	9, 13/ 5
been wrong with English	people	from the faith first	9, 13/ 12
besides: that all the	people	shall be able to	9, 13/ 21
have it, of which	people	far more than four	9, 13/ 22
congregation of all Christian	people	; if you mean this	9, 16/ 34
and delivered unto Christian	people	from age to age	9, 18/ 14
sacraments ministered among Christian	people	, before any part of	9, 20/ 32
congregation of all Christian	people	; if you mean this	9, 24/ 11
reason among the unlearned	people	better believed -- the	9, 30/ 3
thirteen hundred, among Christian	people	; yea, and as long	9, 31/ 10
by God among Christian	people	, but be false things	9, 31/ 30
him -- his own	people	letted not in anger	9, 42/ 23
not angry with my	people	, but have patience. I	9, 42/ 26
Church of all Christian	people	except heretics, both spiritual	9, 43/ 23
things in good religious	people	the heretics abhor, and	9, 43/ 33
words against the lay	people	; but, as fair as	9, 43/ 35

naught, noyous to good	people	, and slanderous to their	9, 49/ 23
set upon the good	people	of both. This hath	9, 54/ 10
grudge of the lay	people	against the priests. For	9, 55/ 9
the priests against lay	people	, and lay people against	9, 57/ 8
lay people, and lay	people	against priests, have used	9, 57/ 9
such as few lay	people	unlearned -- yea, and	9, 60/ 9
would have the lay	people	, both men and women	9, 60/ 18
the prelates before the	people	. Also, this Pacifier aggrieveth	9, 60/ 20
the other; whereby the	people	have greatly been inquieted	9, 66/ 9
great inquietation that the	people	hath had by any	9, 66/ 15
other, I ween the	people	of this realm that	9, 66/ 17
of all the lay	people	have found default, as	9, 66/ 25
and kind of temporal	people	too, and ever might	9, 67/ 9
good example of the	people	, as they should do	9, 67/ 29
have rule over the	people	than to profit the	9, 68/ 9
than to profit the	people	. Were there never none	9, 68/ 10
harm, that the religious	people	do fast and pray	9, 69/ 32
and praise among the	people	. The Nineteenth Chapter And	9, 71/ 2
the honor that Christian	people	here in the world	9, 71/ 17
honor as good Christian	people	do, and are bound	9, 71/ 22
diligent to induce the	people	to such things as	9, 72/ 28
never yet perceived the	people	make so great offerings	9, 73/ 25
do rather induce the	people	to pilgrimages, pardons, chantries	9, 74/ 9
and profiteth not the	people	; and that pilgrimages be	9, 75/ 14
leaning all unto the	people	(because he saw them	9, 79/ 34
his favor with the	people	besides. Upon this --	9, 80/ 5
enough what grudge the	people	had to them, but	9, 80/ 8
knew well that the	people	intended now, after the	9, 80/ 10
an assembly the whole	people	of the city, and	9, 80/ 21
of fathers unto the	people	-- this thing have	9, 80/ 27
glad was all the	people	-- and giving him	9, 80/ 35
and other devout, virtuous	people	, of whom there be	9, 84/ 23
from the poor lay	people	too -- and yet	9, 85/ 34
in hatred among the	people	the name and body	9, 88/ 25
clergy, by making the	people	ween that their ordinaries	9, 88/ 26
great opinion in the	people	, in manner universally, that	9, 91/ 22
this Pacifier by the	people	. For if he have	9, 91/ 29
rebuke of the whole	people	in manner universally. For	9, 91/ 32
layeth unto the whole	people	of this realm in	9, 92/ 8
as though the whole	people	in manner universally were	9, 92/ 9
maketh as the whole	people	were in manner universally	9, 92/ 13
manner all the whole	people	universally. But, now, if	9, 92/ 20
if he say the	people	in manner universally think	9, 92/ 21

that therefore the whole	people	in manner universally do	9, 92/ 25
indeed greatly defame the	people	, when he saith that	9, 93/ 3
the things themselves, the	people	would be so far	9, 93/ 6
things. For all the	people	see, pardie, that the	9, 93/ 9
without reproach of the	people	well say that the	9, 93/ 21
well say that the	people	have an opinion that	9, 93/ 21
he still defameth the	people	of a great, intolerable	9, 93/ 26
what opinion the whole	people	of the realm hath	9, 94/ 8
rehearsed be among the	people	, more than I can	9, 95/ 11
and murmurations among the	people	, and knowing also that	9, 95/ 14
many persons, which much	people	have judged them to	9, 95/ 25
no love unto the	people	. And though spiritual men	9, 95/ 26
these opinions in the	people	which be so dangerous	9, 95/ 27
give occasion to the	people	so to offend, that	9, 95/ 31
themselves and for the	people	, crying continually to our	9, 95/ 33
corrections, to rule the	people	; and that is greatly	9, 96/ 2
as have brought the	people	into this murmur and	9, 96/ 5
world, and bring the	people	to perfect love and	9, 96/ 7
of God, that the	people	are bound to obey	9, 96/ 12
them, but in the	people	-- and will yet	9, 96/ 15
writing abroad among the	people	against them, that would	9, 96/ 33
laws abroad among the	people	in writing, and without	9, 97/ 6
the change give the	people	occasion to have the	9, 97/ 7
from God, that the	people	are bound to obey	9, 97/ 32
of God, that the	people	are bound to obey	9, 99/ 1
of God, that the	people	are bound to obey	9, 101/ 7
please him that the	people	may perceive the subtle	9, 102/ 36
gluttony that are lay	people	, this Pacifier can wink	9, 103/ 17
faults of us lay	people	untouched, yet of his	9, 103/ 27
vainglory, but that the	people	by the sight thereof	9, 104/ 9
the appeasing of the	people	is, most commonly, this	9, 107/ 29
appease that sort of	people	by whose means they	9, 109/ 9
many persons, which much	people	have judged them to	9, 111/ 7
no love to the	people	. . . in these words how	9, 111/ 8
say," but that "much	people	" so "judgeth." Howbeit, as	9, 111/ 24
he saith that "much	people	" "judgeth" so. And therefore	9, 112/ 3
the pretense that much	people	judgeth the same; of	9, 112/ 5
same; of which much	people	he nameth yet never	9, 112/ 6
nor proveth that much	people	so doth, nor showeth	9, 112/ 7
cause wherefore either much	people	or little people, or	9, 112/ 8
much people or little	people	, or any one person	9, 112/ 8
as for his much	people	, I set not much	9, 112/ 12
much by. For much	people	may sometime believe some	9, 112/ 13

And against his much	people	, if there were much	9, 112/ 14
against them much other	people	more wise in that	9, 112/ 17
this time his much	people	pass, I would now	9, 112/ 22
but that also much	people	, though they say not	9, 114/ 8
of love to the	people	. Well, yet the same	9, 114/ 10
yet the same much	people	, if this Pacifier have	9, 114/ 11
less love to the	people	than desire to punishment	9, 114/ 16
said before, his much	people	pass by about their	9, 114/ 22
any part of the	people	thereby. Let us now	9, 115/ 22
many say," and "much	people	saith," and "many men	9, 116/ 2
the trouble of good	people	, in the divine service	9, 118/ 15
of any kind of	people	else that any cause	9, 120/ 11
of that kind of	people	, he would not have	9, 120/ 23
that all true Christian	people	have in Christ's Blessed	9, 122/ 11
bring him among the	people	in opinion of malice	9, 122/ 37
is among all the	people	, by good experience, so	9, 123/ 2
wish that the common	people	should of such heresies	9, 123/ 31
that hath caused much	people	in divers parties of	9, 130/ 10
all his clergy and	people	of his diocese fell	9, 138/ 24
realm, and the good	people	of the same, had	9, 139/ 11
great rumor among the	people	that it is so	9, 140/ 22
a zeal to the	people	, with a fatherly pity	9, 140/ 24
yet that the common	people	with a great rumor	9, 141/ 33
the name of "the	people	" and "great rumor," that	9, 141/ 34
ask account of his	people	that were committed unto	9, 142/ 20
more odious among the	people	, this piteous Pacifier in	9, 143/ 12
corrections, to rule the	people	and punish them, and	9, 143/ 17
kind or sort of	people	is there in this	9, 143/ 24
-- but that evil-disposed	people	might begin against them	9, 143/ 26
seem wise among unlearned	people	, and feign simplicity and	9, 149/ 29
it winneth in new	people	, so may there in	9, 158/ 36
Church of all Christian	people	; such faith as by	9, 168/ 39
known among the common	people	. And Saint Paul saith	9, 170/ 6
faith of the Christian	people	to the contrary. But	9, 170/ 9
precise necessity, that the	people's	souls should needs perish	9, 13/ 18
precise necessity that the	people's	souls must needs perish	9, 13/ 35
wrote it in the	people's	hearts at their preaching	9, 25/ 36
great sparing of the	people's	charge, well appeared after	9, 84/ 7
putteth in all the	people's	ears to mitigate their	9, 110/ 30
sort. And that may	peradventure	be because he leaveth	9, 5/ 39
than some man would	peradventure	have been content to	9, 8/ 27
considered that they would	peradventure	wax weary to read	9, 9/ 38
he wrote that piece	peradventure	while the Spirit was	9, 10/ 23

now will the brethren	peradventure	say that I may	9, 10/ 31
little and little will	peradventure	hereafter. Howbeit, some parts	9, 11/ 16
soon too, as himself,	peradventure	, that preached that wise	9, 13/ 27
word beget us? Some	peradventure	will say that the	9, 17/ 18
too, lest he were	peradventure	spied, and fain would	9, 26/ 22
down to this: Some	peradventure	will say that the	9, 26/ 25
if this preacher will	peradventure	say that of his	9, 37/ 14
offer: because he may	peradventure	say that he never	9, 37/ 18
that there have been,	peradventure	, on either part, in	9, 53/ 17
among those, some things	peradventure	true, which yet her	9, 58/ 21
Christendom began, and may	peradventure	, if he search well	9, 67/ 11
they that so say	peradventure	say not much untrue	9, 67/ 30
among twelve spiritual, or	peradventure	twenty temporal either, be	9, 70/ 20
yet. But he will	peradventure	at another time tell	9, 77/ 10
he list, and will	peradventure	after, stretch a great	9, 77/ 20
this point, here might	peradventure	himself and his discreets	9, 79/ 6
wealthy too, and now	peradventure	when our wives are	9, 83/ 9
have been reformed, and	peradventure	saved in body and	9, 87/ 21
have been reformed, and	peradventure	saved in body and	9, 87/ 29
been better reformed, and	peradventure	in soul and body	9, 88/ 30
long, and will yet	peradventure	say that I am	9, 95/ 6
it seemeth to him,	peradventure	, that in one point	9, 99/ 27
some stubborn fools would	peradventure	be bold with froward	9, 100/ 23
now will this Pacifier	peradventure	say that he neither	9, 101/ 3
I not tell; and	peradventure	they do not. And	9, 102/ 28
but there may be	peradventure	therein some oversight upon	9, 102/ 31
division, then must they	peradventure	put into their service	9, 102/ 34
this pacification; which things	peradventure	the compiler perceived not	9, 103/ 2
Howbeit, because he is	peradventure	of the clergy himself	9, 103/ 21
no beggars, yet might	peradventure	, the great part of	9, 105/ 9
of that law, though	peradventure	it discharged not them	9, 106/ 1
in good worth. For	peradventure	if he were known	9, 107/ 10
But this Pacifier will	peradventure	say that though such	9, 113/ 36
that matter. It would	peradventure	do him great good	9, 121/ 12
bodily pain also, than	peradventure	many a man would	9, 122/ 25
both. Now might it	peradventure	be that I told	9, 122/ 29
Some man will yet	peradventure	say that this is	9, 123/ 8
were wise (which be,	peradventure	, some that hear the	9, 124/ 21
few were accused, or	peradventure	any one, either. For	9, 130/ 30
he will not, or	peradventure	dare not, be openly	9, 130/ 35
the party, nor dare,	peradventure	, for his ears. And	9, 131/ 4
only as wise, but	peradventure	many more also in	9, 131/ 29
conspiracy? This Pacifier will	peradventure	say that the same	9, 133/ 5

do. But yet will	peradventure	this Pacifier say that	9, 134/ 19
better. But his device	peradventure	though it would serve	9, 138/ 38
the witnesses should not	peradventure	make the men so	9, 139/ 29
indeed." Here would he	peradventure	have every heresy, when	9, 141/ 11
say nay, and may	peradventure	have much cunning, too	9, 143/ 6
of their office. And	peradventure	upon such noise some	9, 155/ 33
diverse name; and some	peradventure	, in corners here and	9, 157/ 1
kept still, there would	peradventure	, for all the crakes	9, 157/ 22
if the witnesses were,	peradventure	, some scholars of his	9, 164/ 22
and some things affirmeth,	peradventure	, as of himself because	9, 168/ 9
about secretly, velut negotium	perambulans	in tenebris, among this	9, 15/ 2
knew them, he might	percase	allege and prove so	9, 138/ 7
that I very well	perceive	very many so far	9, 3/ 14
in a long work	perceive	that the writer have	9, 4/ 21
for Friar Barnes, I	perceive	by sundry ways that	9, 5/ 35
so far as to	perceive	that in finding so	9, 7/ 32
somewhat whereby they may	perceive	whether these new teachers	9, 9/ 35
us. Here may you	perceive	also that this text	9, 16/ 17
then! Notwithstanding, ye may	perceive	how the word was	9, 17/ 33
ye may the better	perceive	for what purpose the	9, 17/ 36
may the more clearly	perceive	the matter, I shall	9, 19/ 7
unto you, ye shall	perceive	that he playeth nothing	9, 22/ 19
alone may ye clearly	perceive	that all those words	9, 22/ 24
beginneth: Here may you	perceive	also that this text	9, 23/ 9
you, good readers, clearly	perceive	and see that this	9, 23/ 11
ye cannot but clearly	perceive	and see that this	9, 23/ 24
then! Notwithstanding, ye may	perceive	how the word was	9, 27/ 2
then! Notwithstanding, ye may	perceive	how the word was	9, 28/ 18
they lived. But I	perceive	well that these good	9, 50/ 3
reading over, do thoroughly	perceive	. Lo, thus it beginneth	9, 61/ 29
by divers things well	perceive	the contrary, he had	9, 63/ 2
sorted, that I cannot	perceive	which of the two	9, 65/ 35
laud: they shall well	perceive	within a while that	9, 69/ 32
wot ne'er whether I	perceive	well what this man	9, 71/ 13
and then should they	perceive	by this Pacifier in	9, 88/ 37
I warrant you, soon	perceive	that mild, indifferent book	9, 97/ 22
shall not fail to	perceive	. And so there is	9, 98/ 10
good folk may soon	perceive	them for good: in	9, 100/ 13
that the people may	perceive	the subtle sleights of	9, 102/ 36
Master Chancellor, ye shall	perceive	partly by his own	9, 123/ 23
every boy able to	perceive	the false folly thereof	9, 125/ 37
as you may plainly	perceive	by other words of	9, 128/ 17
suffer us now to	perceive	. But as for my	9, 144/ 32

as far as I	perceive	, have the king reform	9, 154/ 24
for anything that I	perceive	in his book, he	9, 168/ 12
shall in many things	perceive	the same by stories	9, 169/ 5
such learning as to	perceive	by himself whither of	9, 169/ 18
or else that he	perceive	well, at the least	9, 170/ 17
I cannot make him	perceive	more than his wit	9, 171/ 34
not, make other folk	perceive	that all my promise	9, 172/ 1
good and well- learned	perceived	, and among so many	9, 3/ 26
con skill, be soon	perceived	for naught, and my	9, 5/ 11
his will be well	perceived	hath put me to	9, 8/ 25
more dark and less	perceived	. And therefore are they	9, 15/ 12
indeed may well be	perceived	by this. For if	9, 64/ 23
faith, I never yet	perceived	the people make so	9, 73/ 24
Which when the other	perceived	, "Brother," quoth he, "you	9, 76/ 29
dead) that ever I	perceived	to be of the	9, 84/ 20
things peradventure the compiler	perceived	not himself, but was	9, 103/ 3
And upon that point	perceived	and known, I caused	9, 118/ 3
to such as I	perceived	had seen his book	9, 124/ 12
then, because His Lordship	perceived	Frith loath to have	9, 124/ 35
could -- when I	perceived	, finally, the person such	9, 126/ 19
yet for because I	perceived	in him a great	9, 126/ 24
of pride that I	perceived	before in Richard Hunne	9, 126/ 25
And this thing was	perceived	very well both before	9, 161/ 12
was it afterward well	perceived	that this provision could	9, 161/ 27
them, it was well	perceived	what great need it	9, 162/ 13
himself that preached it	perceiveth	; and therefore he goeth	9, 24/ 26
ye see that himself	perceiveth	that all his other	9, 25/ 9
see that this preacher	perceiveth	it well enough himself	9, 26/ 16
preacher himself so well	perceiveth	that this point is	9, 28/ 6
true that any man	perceiveth	possible. The Sixteenth Chapter	9, 66/ 3
seeking. So that Calavius,	perceiving	them begin in the	9, 81/ 27
Chapter But this Pacifier,	perceiving	that what one man	9, 103/ 6
and also by themselves	perceiving	that those heretics increased	9, 161/ 31
must also, for the	perceiving	of the old faith	9, 169/ 7
give them all plain	peremptory	warning now, that they	9, 120/ 16
to wit, to be	perfect	in every point, clean	9, 4/ 18
as whole and as	perfect	as they had before	9, 41/ 3
thought their state most	perfect	, before all others. And	9, 63/ 25
to be the most	perfect	and best, and saith	9, 65/ 14
bring the people to	perfect	love and obedience to	9, 96/ 7
of grace to the	perfecting	of that virtue in	9, 38/ 14
a state of less	perfection	, by reason of the	9, 63/ 7
not lived in such	perfection	as they think they	9, 63/ 29

with other upon the	perfection	of their two states	9, 65/ 9
not lived in such	perfection	as they think they	9, 65/ 19
nor religious keep the	perfection	of their order to	9, 67/ 27
the very point and	perfection	even all that he	9, 68/ 2
the preeminence of their	perfection	, as is said before	9, 71/ 7
the preeminence of their	perfection	, as this Pacifier saith	9, 73/ 33
in folk of the	perfection	that this Pacifier, by	9, 107/ 23
but will rather of	perfection	suffer them all patiently	9, 121/ 8
used therein -- we	perfectly	tried out at last	9, 156/ 17
may note that through	perfectness	of living, the devil	9, 65/ 30
point I have fully	performed	and more; that is	9, 172/ 2
I rather abide the	peril	of breeding worms in	9, 12/ 15
to them, but the	peril	and danger that they	9, 80/ 8
yourselves might stand in	peril	. But I have shut	9, 80/ 32
him, but upon his	peril	forbiddeth him, of very	9, 87/ 9
displeasure of God and	peril	of their own souls	9, 91/ 18
souls stand in great	peril	thereby -- not only	9, 95/ 29
kept and observed without	peril	of soul, though the	9, 97/ 3
where there is no	peril	, and for any dread	9, 109/ 30
wherewith he were in	peril	to perish both body	9, 122/ 8
from the loss and	peril	of soul and body	9, 122/ 27
thereby in another, deeper	peril	. Others have besides this	9, 127/ 15
in the danger and	peril	of relapse. And some	9, 127/ 24
court thereto, without any	peril	of expenses; and then	9, 134/ 30
man might spy the	peril	of his device, to	9, 154/ 14
that the presence of	peril	raising men out of	9, 161/ 2
some great commotion and	peril	. And therefore it was	9, 161/ 22
all folk forslotted, the	peril	was so long neglected	9, 162/ 2
that it is very	perilous	that spiritual men should	9, 151/ 4
will weigh the whole	periodus	together, if he would	9, 62/ 38
is, I trow, called "	periphrasis	"), to avoid the foul	9, 43/ 16
should in their souls	perish	and be destroyed by	9, 4/ 6
the people must needs	perish	for lack of spiritual	9, 13/ 1
people's souls should needs	perish	but if they have	9, 13/ 19
there the most part	perish	for all that, except	9, 13/ 20
people's souls must needs	perish	but if that be	9, 13/ 35
were in peril to	perish	both body and soul	9, 122/ 8
the contrary belief be	perished	in body and soul	9, 87/ 27
now plainly lost and	perished	for those heresies. Which	9, 87/ 32
are in their obstinacy	perished	, set his words in	9, 88/ 23
charitable handling lost and	perished	in body and soul	9, 92/ 23
have been lost and	perished	, that might, as he	9, 92/ 32
body and soul so	perished	did not mistake themselves	9, 93/ 18

thieves, open-known murderers, open-known	perjured	persons, open-known apostates, open-known	9, 50/ 17
an abjured and after	perjured	and relapsed heretic, well	9, 113/ 17
that he is a	perjured	person. This is a	9, 135/ 32
sacrilege, murder, incest, and	perjury	, sedition, insurrection, treason, and	9, 166/ 33
but a lie very	pernicious	, which is one of	9, 107/ 25
as, for example, the	perpetual	virginity of our Lady	9, 18/ 10
present pleasure before your	perpetual	wealth, which, ye see	9, 81/ 5
minds, and therefore maliciously	persecute	and pursue the bodies	9, 110/ 9
they not only have	persecuted	and punished many persons	9, 111/ 17
also think their wrongful	persecution	and unrighteous punishment well	9, 111/ 18
of the constancy and	perseverance	in virtue that men	9, 108/ 21
damnable in a spiritual	person	than in a temporal	9, 48/ 28
in his own proper	person	, before the King's Grace	9, 94/ 10
people, or any one	person	, so should -- but	9, 112/ 8
or twain in one	person	or twain, they would	9, 115/ 3
I perceived, finally, the	person	such that I could	9, 126/ 19
he is a perjured	person	. This is a dangerous	9, 135/ 32
naming of any one	person	special, and before any	9, 148/ 17
might well become his	personage	; and yet if he	9, 107/ 12
incontinence in sacred, professed	persons	that have vowed chastity	9, 45/ 38
favor to the priests'	persons	have I none, more	9, 48/ 16
or virtue of the	persons	, which I take not	9, 48/ 25
Those that be spiritual	persons	by profession, and are	9, 49/ 13
open-known murderers, open-known perjured	persons	, open-known apostates, open-known professed	9, 50/ 17
mean, of specially consecrated	persons	-- the sacred princes	9, 50/ 31
not against the sacred	persons	only, but against the	9, 51/ 6
no favor of their	persons	could cause him to	9, 55/ 21
it meet for their	persons	, else he would begin	9, 57/ 33
between priests and religious	persons	, or between those that	9, 62/ 6
great singularity that religious	persons	and priests have had	9, 63/ 24
the others, again, proud	persons	, covetous, vainglorious, and lovers	9, 63/ 33
particular variance among divers	persons	of the clergy have	9, 64/ 1
some particular parties, either	persons	or places, is nothing	9, 64/ 17
singularity, which both religious	persons	and also priests have	9, 65/ 7
the honor of spiritual	persons	-- he meaneth, I	9, 71/ 21
to priests and religious	persons	, for the respect and	9, 71/ 23
secular priests or religious	persons	. And yet are there	9, 72/ 18
all virtue, therefore some	persons	, thinking that worldly honor	9, 74/ 32
should be. And some	persons	there be that through	9, 75/ 21
he taketh them, discreet	persons	of themselves, because they	9, 79/ 2
secular priests and religious	persons	, and talked of their	9, 79/ 15
your pleasure of their	persons	, and substitute therewith their	9, 81/ 12
communication by the spiritual	persons	, so fared it, in	9, 83/ 30

and corrections all these	persons	before-rehearsed should have like	9, 91/ 23
like punishment all those	persons	that anything speak against	9, 92/ 28
have they punished many	persons	, which much people have	9, 95/ 25
faults of naughty spiritual	persons	to the rebuke of	9, 108/ 10
have therefore punished many	persons	, which much people have	9, 111/ 7
persecuted and punished many	persons	, but also think their	9, 111/ 17
clergy hath punished many	persons	"therefore"; that is to	9, 111/ 32
they have punished many	persons	"therefore"; that is to	9, 112/ 25
have therefore punished many	persons	-- because the same	9, 112/ 32
-- because the same	persons	have only spoken against	9, 112/ 32
suspicion, punish those many	persons	that this Pacifier speaketh	9, 112/ 39
clergy have punished many	persons	therefore, but that also	9, 114/ 7
the temporalty, these many	persons	that he speaketh of	9, 114/ 34
process of his "many"	persons	so sore mishandled and	9, 115/ 6
punished for heresy four	persons	in five years, and	9, 115/ 11
the grudge that many	persons	were mishandled and punished	9, 115/ 33
Pacifier affirmeth that "many	persons	" be punished by the	9, 116/ 14
many mishandled and wrong-punished	persons	that he speaketh of	9, 116/ 22
secular priests, nor religious	persons	, not so much as	9, 128/ 17
priests and naughty religious	persons	have always been they	9, 128/ 32
is in any naughty	persons	of the spirituality be	9, 129/ 12
they have punished many	persons	for a wrong suspicion	9, 129/ 21
testimony of known evil	persons	to be received and	9, 136/ 6
them beside, have their	persons	disclosed unto the party	9, 139/ 33
himself, affirming that "many	persons	" have been punished by	9, 141/ 37
imagination, because those many	persons	so punished had before	9, 142/ 2
secular priests, or religious	persons	-- any one or	9, 152/ 35
wise and by what	persons	that privy confederacy began	9, 156/ 15
theirs and not their	persons	; and very fain would	9, 167/ 20
destruction of many light	persons'	souls. For if this	9, 113/ 25
in that they falsely	persuade	unto themselves either that	9, 52/ 21
that therefore I cannot	persuade	unto myself but that	9, 88/ 15
to stacker and stay,	persuaded	them easily to concord	9, 81/ 28
and hath been thereby	persuaded	to think that many	9, 116/ 31
his matter so true,	persuadeth	to himself that it	9, 159/ 7
other suchlike default, through	persuasion	and deceit of the	9, 75/ 27
for as far as	pertain	to this matter, after	9, 15/ 23
in such things as	pertain	to the maintenance of	9, 71/ 8
in such things as	pertain	to the increase of	9, 71/ 10
things that he saith	pertain	to the increase of	9, 71/ 28
unprayed for that may	pertain	to the pacification of	9, 102/ 33
any such change shall	pertain	: first, that they have	9, 168/ 23
the matter most specially	pertaineth	, that if this Pacifier	9, 148/ 4

I will therefore not	peruse	it over and touch	9, 61/ 8
clergy, let this Pacifier	peruse	and rehearse by name	9, 115/ 8
long ere they had	perused	half, as much as	9, 81/ 24
if we should have	perused	over the whole clergy	9, 82/ 23
compassed between them twain,	perused	privily the journeymen first	9, 156/ 21
named another. But with	perusing	, after this fashion, of	9, 81/ 20
of Almaine that are	perverted	since, not even while	9, 139/ 5
people call very false,	pestilent	heresies. This translation therefore	9, 11/ 25
the realm with that	pestilent	heresy against the Sacrament	9, 125/ 1
with the canker of	pestilent	, poisoned heresies, and all	9, 150/ 28
all scot- free; nor	Peter	well awaked out of	9, 160/ 17
they should call me	Pharisee	for the boast, and	9, 48/ 8
Plutarch writeth that King	Philip	, their master, made a	9, 42/ 13
they complained to King	Philip	, and made the matter	9, 42/ 19
false traitors. Whereupon King	Philip	answered them, "Good fellows	9, 42/ 24
and came into King	Philip's	service against their own	9, 42/ 16
Tyndale hath learned of	Philipp	Schwarzerdt and bringeth forth	9, 38/ 1
faith, found first by	Philipp	Schwarzerdt -- which, like	9, 38/ 33
point played also Thomas	Philips	of London, leather-seller, now	9, 126/ 12
I feared in Thomas	Philips	somewhat also the more	9, 126/ 31
means helped, that Thomas	Philips	(which, albeit that he	9, 127/ 3
prince, gave unto Thomas	Philips	such answer as, if	9, 127/ 11
that I do but	pick	out pieces at my	9, 5/ 31
Corpus Christi Day, would	pick	quarrels to them, and	9, 51/ 16
should think that I	pick	out here and there	9, 61/ 22
seasoned, and all their	pie	meat spiced, and all	9, 46/ 21
in conclusion never a	piece	at all, were their	9, 9/ 10
-- and some good	piece	of the Creed, too	9, 9/ 16
or else some chosen	piece	in which himself had	9, 10/ 14
that he wrote that	piece	peradventure while the Spirit	9, 10/ 23
rehearsed you but a	piece	of mine answer unto	9, 22/ 22
yet by this one	piece	alone may ye clearly	9, 22/ 24
have to boast that	piece	of that sermon, and	9, 33/ 8
at all. To this	piece	of Tyndale's tale it	9, 34/ 7
division. And therefore this	piece	of his is, to	9, 66/ 21
readers, a specially fruitful	piece	of three manner of	9, 75/ 29
said, that in this	piece	of his tale he	9, 93/ 33
But now letting this	piece	pass, wherein I might	9, 95/ 4
the consideration of one	piece	or twain to give	9, 97/ 16
of mine, with one	piece	farther yet: that while	9, 119/ 28
this Pacifier layeth no	piece	of this fault unto	9, 129/ 16
fetters weigh a good	piece	of a faggot, besides	9, 132/ 17
for conclusion of this	piece	, my poor advice and	9, 135/ 15

than truly showed. This	piece	, concerning the testimony of	9, 136/ 5
process were a pretty	piece	, and somewhat also to	9, 146/ 25
do but pick out	pieces	at my pleasure, such	9, 5/ 31
for the preacher's other	pieces	in the beginning of	9, 33/ 15
true faith before, as	pilgrimage	, purgatory, or the Sacrament	9, 164/ 34
chantries, obits, pardons, and	pilgrimages	. Now saith he that	9, 71/ 30
and ornaments, and against	pilgrimages	, trentals, chantries, obits, and	9, 72/ 24
and to go upon	pilgrimages	, and such other) than	9, 72/ 31
trentals, obits, pardons, and	pilgrimages	, as would have them	9, 73/ 3
too. And as for	pilgrimages	-- though the shrines	9, 73/ 14
induce the people to	pilgrimages	, pardons, chantries, obits, and	9, 74/ 10
the people; and that	pilgrimages	be of no effect	9, 75/ 15
themselves, neither of purgatory,	pilgrimages	, setting up of images	9, 75/ 24
purgatory, granting of pardons,	pilgrimages	, making of laws, founding	9, 85/ 6
purgatory, trentals, obits, and	pilgrimages	, and have, as himself	9, 92/ 34
but have also despised	pilgrimages	and purgatory and plain	9, 163/ 17
despised and inveighed against	pilgrimages	and purgatory, and such	9, 165/ 18
so fast and sure	pitched	upon the rock --	9, 21/ 30
out of a penny	pitcher	inveigle and corrupt the	9, 100/ 30
chief appeareth by the	piteous	increase and growing of	9, 65/ 12
provide farther, that no	piteous	pacifier should, in lamenting	9, 70/ 34
the judgment of this	piteous	Pacifier be not "discreet	9, 75/ 35
of charitable fashion this	piteous	Pacifier would have them	9, 89/ 11
ordinary knew this good,	piteous	Pacifier, and would, because	9, 89/ 26
among the people, this	piteous	Pacifier in divers places	9, 143/ 13
passion, then shall his	piteous	affection many times do	9, 148/ 35
words which in this	piteous	book of Division himself	9, 163/ 14
that lie there and	piteously	cry in pain. By	9, 85/ 36
my garden, and there	piteously	beaten. And this tale	9, 117/ 9
garden, and thereto too	piteously	beaten; and yet besides	9, 119/ 24
and leaveth out the	pith	and the strength, and	9, 6/ 16
all the strength and	pith	of his proof. But	9, 7/ 13
may be by some	pitiful	affection led. And some	9, 168/ 8
himself, yet either of	pity	or some other affection	9, 52/ 23
For -- albeit great	pity	it is to see	9, 62/ 29
yet is it more	pity	to see it fall	9, 62/ 30
verily it is great	pity	that such a noise	9, 66/ 28
Pacifier hath so great	pity	that the noise of	9, 67/ 15
such as it is	pity	that ever they were	9, 72/ 17
that we should either	pity	greatly their cost or	9, 73/ 26
of such favor and	pity	as himself, ye see	9, 78/ 19
some say, " under a	pity	pretended toward those heretics	9, 88/ 22
against him), it were	pity	that they lived. But	9, 128/ 7

people, with a fatherly	pity	to them that so	9, 140/ 24
yet of his tender	pity	he hath ever a	9, 145/ 16
sooth, it were great	pity	if it should be	9, 146/ 13
of lamentation "and great	pity	that it were if	9, 146/ 37
and say it is	pity	indeed that such a	9, 165/ 10
put it for no	pity	at all that such	9, 165/ 12
all the favor and	pity	that I have used	9, 167/ 24
rehearseth mine in every	place	faintly and falsely too	9, 6/ 15
not requisite in every	place	), but I use it	9, 6/ 32
that but in one	place	or twain; and where	9, 7/ 16
leastwise some one such	place	for a sample. But	9, 7/ 25
reader should in every	place	where he fortuneth to	9, 8/ 30
prophet in that one	place	, and think that he	9, 10/ 23
better in some other	place	, and so will read	9, 10/ 25
I wrote in a	place	of my Dialogue, in	9, 11/ 29
my proof, in the	place	fore-remembered, by the distinction	9, 37/ 35
of Tyndale in that	place	. For if his distinction	9, 38/ 8
them to read the	place	in my book) answer	9, 39/ 6
my writing some one	place	at the least; let	9, 49/ 10
realm, and leave no	place	in peace. Not that	9, 55/ 3
Howbeit, yet in one	place	, to show his farther	9, 57/ 7
truth appeareth in some	place	otherwise in his book	9, 60/ 25
parson against a religious	place	for meddling within his	9, 64/ 3
his parish; or one	place	of religion with another	9, 64/ 4
fain to find a	place	to hide their heads	9, 76/ 12
to put in his	place	?" At that they paused	9, 81/ 18
spirituality take into his	place	by choice and election	9, 82/ 10
say, but in some	place	of rest they lie	9, 88/ 9
this Pacifier in another	place	somewhat seemeth to mislike	9, 89/ 14
show you, many a	place	in the realm swarm	9, 89/ 16
Council, or in what	place	he list, and there	9, 94/ 11
naught, albeit that in	place	and time convenient I	9, 96/ 31
out of time and	place	convenient to put the	9, 97/ 5
candlestick out of its	place	." The Thirty-fourth Chapter Now	9, 110/ 5
Frith unto his own	place	, of very fatherly favor	9, 124/ 15
against such objections? What	place	is there in this	9, 136/ 37
there was in one	place	of the diocese of	9, 157/ 9
him. And in some	place	of the same diocese	9, 157/ 25
much hurt in another	place	. And therefore the Parliament	9, 161/ 29
little slumber; in which	places	as the reader seeth	9, 4/ 24
they further, that such	places	of them as are	9, 5/ 10
not only in such	places	as I do not	9, 6/ 31
it also in such	places	besides as of all	9, 6/ 33

diverse fashions, in more	places	than one, because I	9, 8/ 29
scripture, because in many	places	it destroyeth their heresies	9, 33/ 2
plainly proved in many	places	, that he shall well	9, 41/ 29
way one or two	places	of his. And lest	9, 61/ 20
that are in some	places	of religion, which are	9, 62/ 13
parties, either persons or	places	, is nothing that ought	9, 64/ 17
in divers times and	places	, with unlawful assemblies and	9, 64/ 21
full prettily in some	places	; and then if those	9, 69/ 28
spirituality, but in divers	places	by the good, faithful	9, 73/ 20
better men in their	places	. Wherefore I have brought	9, 81/ 9
so succeed in their	places	. Now, as it fared	9, 83/ 29
miracles in so many	places	so plainly showed thereon	9, 90/ 35
this Pacifier in some	places	of this book toucheth	9, 99/ 33
before and in divers	places	after appeareth, the evil	9, 102/ 14
Augustine showeth in more	places	than one. For if	9, 106/ 6
from divers good, holy	places	advertised that he used	9, 118/ 13
of his in other	places	of his loving book	9, 128/ 18
served well in many	places	of Almaine that are	9, 139/ 4
piteous Pacifier in divers	places	of his book, to	9, 143/ 13
and there in divers	places	, sometimes with a "some	9, 143/ 19
considered. But in sundry	places	much he harpeth upon	9, 143/ 32
therefore, whereas in other	places	he hath showed before	9, 145/ 18
heinous point, in sundry	places	of his book this	9, 147/ 25
of heretics in many	places	for a very few	9, 150/ 8
days. For in all	places	where heresies have sprung	9, 158/ 1
have they because in	places	where they fall in	9, 158/ 18
hath it eaten many	places	in, and swallowed whole	9, 158/ 30
up, and made many	places	now sea that sometime	9, 158/ 31
yet, as in some	places	it winneth in new	9, 158/ 36
may there in some	places	by negligence be lost	9, 158/ 37
this fashion in many	places	play these heretics and	9, 159/ 33
talking, and in better	places	also where they may	9, 160/ 3
to prevail in some	places	here and there for	9, 160/ 30
too. For in some	places	the heretics waxed too	9, 161/ 35
than one, made you	plain	and open the folly	9, 14/ 10
the Gospel. It is	plain	enough that the Church	9, 16/ 19
stone, then it is	plain	enough that the word	9, 16/ 30
this matter? It is	plain	enough to all men	9, 17/ 25
may be proved by	plain	and evident scripture: the	9, 18/ 3
in writing, be as	plain	infidels as they that	9, 21/ 5
he saith: It is	plain	enough that the Church	9, 23/ 32
stone, then it is	plain	enough that the word	9, 24/ 7
this matter? It is	plain	enough to all men	9, 26/ 32

for them, can by	plain	scripture prove us that	9, 27/ 35
it forth out in	plain	and open words --	9, 28/ 11
he say it not	plain	out, that folk should	9, 28/ 22
all their adherents, be	plain	, abominable heretics in this	9, 30/ 9
but am a simple,	plain	body much like the	9, 42/ 11
their nature is so	plain	, and their utterance so	9, 42/ 27
where they be very	plain	false indeed. But now	9, 55/ 28
or else by the	plain	figure of folly. For	9, 58/ 34
For I will be	plain	with you and indifferent	9, 59/ 7
speak openly plat and	plain	heresy, yet he denieth	9, 85/ 30
men so speak be	plain	and open truths revealed	9, 86/ 6
again, good readers, a	plain	, open declaration as, in	9, 87/ 23
prelates but other poor,	plain	priests also daily do	9, 99/ 23
after, with a very	plain	, open lie; neither an	9, 107/ 20
diocese. For else he	plain	reproveth his own process	9, 114/ 37
fell soon after into	plain	, open frenzy besides. And	9, 118/ 7
I give them all	plain	peremptory warning now, that	9, 120/ 16
their open examinations and	plain	and clear proofs, so	9, 127/ 19
go forth long, in	plain	sedition, manslaughter, and open	9, 128/ 27
well, fall in a	plain	frenzy too. And in	9, 149/ 5
they straited by the	plain	law that they may	9, 149/ 21
that neither innocents or	plain	, simple folk should be	9, 149/ 26
and my part so	plain	, that I care not	9, 159/ 12
his nobility, with a	plain	subversion and overturning of	9, 162/ 7
only spoken and by	plain	words affirmed heresy, but	9, 163/ 16
pilgrimages and purgatory and	plain	inveighed against them, of	9, 163/ 18
warrant you, well and	plain	appear; whereof, if it	9, 167/ 25
which am but a	plain	soul and can invent	9, 168/ 17
the article be a	plain	, open-known thing of itself	9, 169/ 20
and such as would	plainly	prove the matter against	9, 5/ 33
set out their arguments	plainly	, many that read them	9, 7/ 1
find his holy prophet	plainly	proved a fool, he	9, 10/ 17
my book well and	plainly	in sundry of their	9, 11/ 11
see him somewhat more	plainly	appear, and show himself	9, 15/ 5
but only the things	plainly	written in scripture --	9, 18/ 17
solveth the objection so	plainly	, and playeth therewith so	9, 20/ 23
King's Highness much more	plainly	showed in his most	9, 21/ 26
do both mean and	plainly	write that the Church	9, 23/ 14
though we tell him	plainly	that since it is	9, 28/ 2
these words, lo, prove	plainly	for my part: that	9, 32/ 14
their frowardness therein very	plainly	, while their hearts abhor	9, 39/ 32
shall find their opinions	plainly	proved false, and their	9, 39/ 34
false, and their archheretics	plainly	proved fools. For if	9, 39/ 35

so true, and so	plainly	proved in many places	9, 41/ 29
wise as when I	plainly	prove them abominable heretics	9, 41/ 36
church), I answer them	plainly	that they lie; wherein	9, 45/ 16
thereof, but (as I	plainly	told them) I would	9, 47/ 33
to be partial, and	plainly	to declare himself to	9, 49/ 4
he would needs walk	plainly	forth and take no	9, 55/ 17
some, they say, be	plainly	and openly false. By	9, 60/ 36
out his sentence more	plainly	, his meaning will, but	9, 63/ 12
the whole Catholic Church	plainly	determined for heresy; and	9, 86/ 7
believe right himself and	plainly	protesteth the truth of	9, 87/ 13
that they be now	plainly	lost and perished for	9, 87/ 31
they dare well and	plainly	put him in full	9, 88/ 2
so many places so	plainly	showed thereon, he saw	9, 90/ 35
all the prelates hitherto	plainly	do preach and teach	9, 101/ 34
this surmise well and	plainly	appeareth by this that	9, 110/ 11
himself, where he saith	plainly	that they have punished	9, 112/ 25
by good experience, so	plainly	proved and so clearly	9, 123/ 2
for such as he	plainly	, before good record, proved	9, 124/ 25
-- as you may	plainly	perceive by other words	9, 128/ 17
other. For he saith	plainly	that have they never	9, 152/ 36
come in and prove	plainly	the heresies that he	9, 164/ 31
point, and shall have	plainly	proved you the sure	9, 171/ 24
by causing him to	plant	in here and there	9, 61/ 3
living, some of them	planted	the faith and some	9, 170/ 23
times well watered the	plants	, so himself will of	9, 170/ 24
though they speak openly	plat	and plain heresy, yet	9, 85/ 30
worth, in money and	plate	and other movables, than	9, 120/ 3
convenient for me to	play	, to rebuke as abominable	9, 50/ 10
jest and rail, shall	play	that part alone for	9, 50/ 34
thus offered, we would	play	as Aesop telleth a	9, 83/ 11
fashion in many places	play	these heretics and we	9, 159/ 33
lest his scholars should	play	the truants and lack	9, 165/ 30
that part hath Tyndale	played	and Friar Barnes both	9, 51/ 1
alone. For this point	played	also Thomas Philips of	9, 126/ 11
objection so plainly, and	playeth	therewith so pleasantly. But	9, 20/ 23
shall perceive that he	playeth	nothing clean, but fareth	9, 22/ 20
him here. But he	playeth	like a wily thief	9, 111/ 26
Even thus wisely, lo,	playeth	this Pacifier here. For	9, 111/ 31
the better. For the	pleasant	oil of heretics cast	9, 45/ 2
and playeth therewith so	pleasantly	. But, now, when ye	9, 20/ 23
in many things to	please	him, to the intent	9, 34/ 25
devised how it would	please	him that his discreets	9, 79/ 1
God that it may	please	him that the people	9, 102/ 36

the clergy that can	please	him -- neither prelates	9, 128/ 15
truth; "even as it	pleased	him," saith Saint James	9, 16/ 11
saith "even as it	pleased	him" he begot us	9, 16/ 13
and made as it	pleased	him -- then was	9, 16/ 13
not done as it	pleased	us. And again, and	9, 16/ 14
truth, even as it	pleased	him." Mark that Saint	9, 33/ 17
saith "even as it	pleased	him" . . . If we were	9, 33/ 18
made even as it	pleased	him -- then was	9, 33/ 19
not done as it	pleased	us. And again, and	9, 33/ 20
will, and as it	pleased	him; ergo he did	9, 34/ 15
will, nor as it	pleased	us." This argument hath	9, 34/ 16
will, and as it	pleased	himself." And yet neither	9, 34/ 20
will, and as it	pleased	him; ergo he gave	9, 34/ 28
will and as it	pleased	me." For as ye	9, 34/ 29
ye see, it both	pleased	him to give it	9, 34/ 29
me and also it	pleased	me that he so	9, 34/ 30
if it would have	pleased	him to have tarried	9, 119/ 3
out pieces at my	pleasure	, such as I may	9, 5/ 32
ye shall have a	pleasure	to see how fondly	9, 22/ 18
their words at their	pleasure	, as evil and as	9, 44/ 35
do my mind no	pleasure	; but contrariwise, the worse	9, 45/ 3
and faith, the greater	pleasure	(as for mine own	9, 45/ 5
the mire for the	pleasure	of them that so	9, 51/ 28
set your short present	pleasure	before your perpetual wealth	9, 81/ 5
unto hand, determine your	pleasure	of their persons, and	9, 81/ 12
clergy, for no laymen's	pleasure	he never should say	9, 103/ 29
malicious would have a	pleasure	to hear it, yet	9, 110/ 26
good. And such a	pleasure	hath either Frith himself	9, 121/ 27
man upon his own	pleasure	if he bear the	9, 133/ 24
standeth not with his	pleasure	to approve. And now	9, 140/ 31
may be his high	pleasure	; and let him thereupon	9, 169/ 31
let him for his	pleasure	to lie. But let	9, 171/ 36
find not yet such	plenty	and store of virtue	9, 50/ 9
of both the parties,	plenty	of such as have	9, 53/ 14
that many men in	plenty	forget God, which in	9, 77/ 24
fetch him, that would	pluck	down his house or	9, 157/ 20
the Macedonians for whom	Plutarch	writeth that King Philip	9, 42/ 12
writing, call me a	poet	, it is but of	9, 42/ 30
con neither so much	poetry	nor so much rhetoric	9, 42/ 32
den, and as the	poets	feign that Hercules drew	9, 171/ 17
I was of one	point	very fast and sure	9, 3/ 31
be perfect in every	point	, clean from all manner	9, 4/ 19
clergy. And in this	point	they lay for a	9, 5/ 25

I begin with that	point	that I most esteem	9, 6/ 8
slenderly. And in that	point	undoubtedly they see full	9, 6/ 11
answered even to the	point	. For this word was	9, 14/ 21
in the scripture. Which	point	is so fast and	9, 21/ 30
so feeble in this	point	whereupon the effect of	9, 21/ 36
they vanquish this one	point	, all their heresies fully	9, 21/ 38
far wide from the	point	that they not only	9, 22/ 25
he cometh to the	point	with which we be	9, 23/ 7
in mind of that	point	is because that the	9, 23/ 19
preacher doth in this	point	but labor to blind	9, 23/ 25
he cometh to the	point	, the more he proveth	9, 25/ 14
cometh nearer to the	point	in which the matter	9, 27/ 11
he cometh to the	point	, he leaveth mine answer	9, 27/ 14
well perceiveth that this	point	is true that I	9, 28/ 6
days naught unwritten. Which	point	, if it could be	9, 28/ 25
their part in this	point	in which we can	9, 29/ 31
as appertaineth to this	point	), saving for the undoubted	9, 29/ 34
heretics in this one	point	at the least. Which	9, 30/ 10
at the least. Which	point	while it is so	9, 30/ 10
to return to the	point	which this preacher would	9, 30/ 18
writing. But unto that	point	as I have already	9, 31/ 1
because it toucheth a	point	that is either for	9, 33/ 12
shall, as for this	point	, in all reason be	9, 37/ 12
time sufficeth for this	point	. The Ninth Chapter Now	9, 39/ 38
Now passing over this	point	, I come to this	9, 46/ 25
come. And in this	point	found I their ordinaries	9, 49/ 29
God that in that	point	they lean too much	9, 52/ 27
some say": to that	point	some others say that	9, 56/ 28
since he proveth that	point	but by a "some	9, 60/ 26
over and touch every	point	thereof. Which if I	9, 61/ 9
And saving for that	point	-- which is no	9, 63/ 14
not to the very	point	and perfection even all	9, 68/ 2
then in the second	point	-- that is to	9, 71/ 20
as for the third	point	-- that is, the	9, 71/ 27
all that, in this	point	: to keep and hold	9, 73/ 34
should come to this	point	, here might peradventure himself	9, 79/ 6
to a much like	point	, sometimes have I told	9, 79/ 23
there needeth in this	point	none haste," quoth he	9, 81/ 1
such as, for one	point	or other, they could	9, 82/ 13
he calleth, for this	point	, so politic. And he	9, 85/ 16
Surely in this one	point	is this book of	9, 92/ 17
For there is no	point	in all the book	9, 92/ 18
I shall in this	point	go yet a little	9, 93/ 30

peradventure, that in one	point	at the leastwise the	9, 99/ 27
honestly guided. In which	point	, though neither party do	9, 105/ 19
spirituality goeth in that	point	, which is no small	9, 105/ 21
lack stand in that	point	, that such holiness is	9, 106/ 34
more wise in that	point	, and more circumspect, which	9, 112/ 17
counsel. And upon that	point	perceived and known, I	9, 118/ 3
gotten. But for the	point	that I spoke of	9, 123/ 21
not alone. For this	point	played also Thomas Philips	9, 126/ 11
I will, in this	point	of conventing ex officio	9, 130/ 18
sometimes to much worse	point	. For I have wist	9, 131/ 11
and coming to the	point	as utterly to have	9, 139/ 16
misorder and abusions; which	point	honestly would he should	9, 142/ 4
them under. And this	point	he bringeth in here	9, 143/ 18
in that great necessary	point	of their duty so	9, 144/ 37
spiritual judges one great	point	concerning heresy, and saith	9, 145/ 23
of all in this	point	specially which most especially	9, 147/ 24
the most cruel, heinous	point	, in sundry places of	9, 147/ 25
seemeth in manner to	point	them with his finger	9, 148/ 1
generality (wherein he may	point	and spice a false	9, 148/ 16
as for the other	point	, that bishops should not	9, 153/ 23
a maze, to the	point	where we began --	9, 154/ 33
he can prove this	point	or that for himself	9, 159/ 10
it came to that	point	that men long had	9, 161/ 37
contrary change of any	point	of our old belief	9, 168/ 26
in hand that this	point	or that point is	9, 169/ 15
this point or that	point	is not determined, or	9, 169/ 16
in trouble for any	point	of heresy but such	9, 170/ 5
that he see that	point	by more ordinary means	9, 170/ 15
For that is the	point	that all these heretics	9, 171/ 13
confuted Tyndale concerning that	point	, and shall have plainly	9, 171/ 24
my promise in that	point	I have fully performed	9, 172/ 2
the worst things partially	pointed	toward such as be	9, 54/ 20
but indifferently directed and	pointed	toward the whole body	9, 54/ 21
Lady and other divers	points	which were only taught	9, 18/ 11
preacheth, by which the	points	of the faith be	9, 35/ 11
Tyndale in those two	points	that those words of	9, 37/ 28
leave the most necessary	points	of all the matter	9, 41/ 35
with religious in some	points	concerning the preeminence of	9, 71/ 6
hath himself concerning these	points	-- himself declareth that	9, 86/ 21
things, and despiseth true	points	of the common-known Catholic	9, 87/ 4
too, in some such	points	as change it when	9, 132/ 31
expositions we see what	points	are expressed in the	9, 169/ 9
the scripture, and what	points	the Catholic Church of	9, 169/ 10

of heresy but such	points	as were for heresy	9, 170/ 5
bane and die by	poison	, but if the preacher	9, 12/ 33
willfully kill ourselves with	poison	rather than we would	9, 13/ 37
have spit all their	poison	) would forget the fear	9, 109/ 32
he went about to	poison	the realm with that	9, 124/ 37
heresies and sow their	poison	into men's souls again	9, 149/ 31
destroyed by; of which	poisoned	faults mine adversaries' books	9, 4/ 6
his enemy's hand once	poisoned	, though he saw his	9, 12/ 2
were bread that were	poisoned	indeed, yet were poisoned	9, 12/ 5
poisoned indeed, yet were	poisoned	bread better than no	9, 12/ 6
it was preached "Better	poisoned	bread than no bread	9, 12/ 13
I wist well were	poisoned	. " And of truth, good	9, 12/ 18
appertain unto, that false,	poisoned	translation was forbidden the	9, 12/ 25
than such a bald	poisoned	reason: that poisoned bread	9, 12/ 30
bald poisoned reason: that	poisoned	bread is better than	9, 12/ 30
how proveth he that	poisoned	bread were better than	9, 12/ 31
suffer rather such a	poisoned	translation than none, and	9, 13/ 36
remnant of all their	poisoned	heresies. But on the	9, 29/ 29
the canker of pestilent,	poisoned	heresies, and all against	9, 150/ 28
folly out of his	poisoned	, proud, obstinate heart: I	9, 168/ 2
by confederacies and worldly	policies	, and strait corrections, to	9, 96/ 2
such confederacies, and worldly	policies	, and strait corrections, to	9, 143/ 17
same sect and of	policy	dissimule it for a	9, 69/ 29
also, as of a	policy	to pull riches from	9, 75/ 9
have I now by	policy	for your sakes peaceably	9, 80/ 27
against them all, of	policy	; not against the abuses	9, 85/ 13
and use a good "	policy	. " But, now, whereas they	9, 85/ 31
as methinketh, an evil	policy	: for withdrawing of offerings	9, 85/ 33
in pain. By this "	policy	" we wot well that	9, 86/ 1
it appeareth that the	policy	of those whom this	9, 86/ 18
while prove a poor	policy	. Howbeit, what mind this	9, 86/ 19
as he saith, of	policy	feign themselves heretics, and	9, 86/ 28
better feign himself for	policy	full Catholic, and yet	9, 86/ 30
all these heresies of	policy	, because that by the	9, 90/ 33
make none excuse by	policy	, but say that he	9, 91/ 1
were there also good	policy	, for then should it	9, 107/ 6
of great love and	policy	lay on faggots and	9, 110/ 34
it were of a	policy	do noise it that	9, 151/ 3
the spirituality as of	policy	do noise it that	9, 155/ 25
And the like ungracious	policy	devise now these heretics	9, 156/ 37
they were by the	policy	of the noble prince	9, 162/ 9
inveighed against them, of	policy	. Now seeth every man	9, 163/ 18
manner purpose any proper	policy	. And therefore as for	9, 163/ 23

he did it of	policy	, to pull away riches	9, 165/ 20
will not allow that	policy	-- yet hath this	9, 165/ 24
those, he saith, are "	politic	" which, to pull away	9, 85/ 2
for this point, so	politic	. And he saith that	9, 85/ 16
wot well that these	politic	folk might impugn in	9, 86/ 1
things against which these	politic	men so speak be	9, 86/ 5
this Pacifier calleth so	politic	would within a while	9, 86/ 18
a man wise and	politic	: what advice would here	9, 90/ 38
think there is no	politic	man of the spirituality	9, 155/ 26
one of this Pacifier's	politiques	, and would say that	9, 90/ 30
not so much against	pomp	and pride and gluttony	9, 43/ 31
tell where I commend	pomp	and pride, where I	9, 49/ 11
of the proud and	pompous	apparel that many priests	9, 98/ 13
bear (if it be	pondered	right) may be occasion	9, 61/ 17
much ease as my	poor	wit could devise. First	9, 9/ 28
were then but a	poor	argument, to say thus	9, 34/ 26
then find but a	poor	feast and an evil-dressed	9, 46/ 17
as far as my	poor	wit could give me	9, 49/ 35
there himself by the	poor	woman all the mischief	9, 58/ 19
their neighbors that be	poor	and needy -- and	9, 72/ 34
their neighbors that are	poor	and needy, and sometimes	9, 74/ 13
a fable of a	poor	old man, which bearing	9, 83/ 11
me?" But when the	poor	fellow saw him, the	9, 83/ 18
comfort and help of	poor	folk very charitable, appeared	9, 84/ 2
our alms from the	poor	lay people too --	9, 85/ 34
a while prove a	poor	policy. Howbeit, what mind	9, 86/ 19
other, openly among the	poor	. And I durst again	9, 98/ 28
only prelates but other	poor	, plain priests also daily	9, 99/ 23
sometimes myself so many	poor	folk at Westminster at	9, 104/ 21
you would give a	poor	man some money because	9, 105/ 12
his doublet, wherein the	poor	man had (as he	9, 119/ 30
be sometimes with good,	poor	, peaceable folk in the	9, 134/ 10
of this piece, my	poor	advice and counsel shall	9, 135/ 15
which appearing in apparel	poor	men that cannot apparel	9, 136/ 33
merciful to this Pacifier's	poor	soul than this Pacifier	9, 150/ 23
doctors, to such a	poor	tinker that meddleth with	9, 165/ 8
indeed that such a	poor	, simple soul should have	9, 165/ 11
let him, by my	poor	counsel, pray God inspire	9, 169/ 30
holy Saint Gregory the	pope	, with all the other	9, 29/ 7
Instead of a long	porteous	, a short primer shall	9, 9/ 20
Some Say" take his	porteous	and his beads and	9, 150/ 17
more than to my	porter	that he should see	9, 119/ 12
part of its own	possession	in other parts again	9, 158/ 32

Church to have any	possessions	. And some taking a	9, 75/ 2
that the Church have	possessions	-- but they think	9, 75/ 4
Church should have any	possessions	, but that all their	9, 75/ 32
than the goods or	possessions	of only spiritual men	9, 77/ 21
lived here as great	possessions	as hath either spiritual	9, 78/ 11
by the spiritual men's	possessions	. Not for that we	9, 83/ 31
to enter into their	possessions	, though we could not	9, 83/ 33
of taking away any	possessions	of the clergy. For	9, 84/ 11
cause to take any	possessions	away from the clergy	9, 84/ 22
the abundance of their	possessions	, I never look to	9, 84/ 28
have their goods and	possessions	themselves; and therefore they	9, 95/ 22
have their goods and	possessions	themselves. Now, if the	9, 112/ 31
the clergy for their	possessions	(which those other folk	9, 112/ 35
that it cannot be	possible	that he wrote of	9, 56/ 12
that any man perceiveth	possible	. The Sixteenth Chapter And	9, 66/ 3
that it were not	possible	to stand with man's	9, 96/ 36
learned, yet is it	possible	that those men which	9, 153/ 18
that it were not	possible	for him to lose	9, 159/ 8
basted, and all their	pot	seasoned, and all their	9, 46/ 21
their names in a	pot	. Let them be drawn	9, 81/ 10
themselves evangelical brethren: some	pot-headed	apostles they have, that	9, 156/ 38
Monk, and Tewkesbury the	Pouchmaker	, and Bainham. Now this	9, 94/ 2
sum of full fifty	pounds	. And thereof have I	9, 47/ 9
praying, fasting and willful	poverty	; and all these things	9, 43/ 33
and of the greatest	power	save only the city	9, 79/ 29
heresy by the great	power	of them that be	9, 137/ 15
witnesses from the extort	power	of them that be	9, 137/ 35
only of their own	power	, without calling for any	9, 138/ 2
assistance of the temporal	power	, therefore they make such	9, 138/ 3
redress it without temporal	power	. And therefore temporal men	9, 138/ 26
though their charity and	power	only did it, for	9, 138/ 30
anything against the worldly	power	or riches of spiritual	9, 140/ 27
therein of the secular	power	. And therefore they have	9, 151/ 15
to take away the	power	of the bishop forever	9, 153/ 35
he saith, the bishop's	power	of arresting no longer	9, 154/ 1
no cause why that	power	of theirs should in	9, 154/ 7
which the ordinaries have	power	to arrest folk for	9, 154/ 23
be yet from the	power	) some of them have	9, 158/ 5
been upon the authorities,	powers	, and jurisdiction of spiritual	9, 66/ 6
inquieted. Diverse opinions upon	powers	, authorities, and jurisdictions of	9, 66/ 11
par. "Prohibemus," where all	powers	, and all lords temporal	9, 138/ 12
and pride, where I	praise	avarice, where lechery, or	9, 49/ 11
ambitious of such folk's	praise	as to be called	9, 51/ 33

vainglory, for laud and	praise	of men -- then	9, 70/ 6
get themselves laud and	praise	among the people. The	9, 71/ 2
wealthy, and much worldly	praise	therewith" -- I ween	9, 83/ 7
would both preach high	praises	of their own cunning	9, 169/ 23
bread. For first I	pray	you, how proveth he	9, 12/ 31
his truth. Mark, I	pray	you, here, how that	9, 16/ 2
them, "Good fellows, I	pray	you be not angry	9, 42/ 25
and good health I	pray	God long keep and	9, 47/ 7
say to him, "I	pray	you, good man '	9, 60/ 2
day, now, as I	pray	God that when there	9, 68/ 16
people do fast and	pray	but for laud: they	9, 69/ 32
sir," quoth he, "to	pray	you do so much	9, 83/ 19
to serve God and	pray	for all Christian souls	9, 84/ 26
but also to fast,	pray	, wear the hair, give	9, 95/ 32
were not lawful to	pray	to our blessed Lady	9, 101/ 20
hair, and fast, and	pray	, that this division may	9, 102/ 17
not. Nor whether they	pray	for the pacification of	9, 102/ 29
special Collect, and therein	pray	God that it may	9, 102/ 35
to wit, fast, and	pray	, wear hair, and give	9, 103/ 9
so much they daily	pray	as some of us	9, 103/ 12
Thou, when thou wilt	pray	, enter into thy chamber	9, 104/ 3
shut the door, and	pray	to thy Father privily	9, 104/ 4
that men should both	pray	and give to the	9, 104/ 7
use and accustom to	pray	, so do they both	9, 104/ 12
speaketh of appeasing: I	pray	God that some of	9, 109/ 7
and his beads and	pray	. But in the meanwhile	9, 150/ 18
to defame, do earnestly	pray	God for him, to	9, 150/ 20
sore way. And they	pray	God heartily to be	9, 150/ 22
them to wake and	pray	, fell first in a	9, 160/ 13
by my poor counsel,	pray	God inspire himself to	9, 169/ 30
for grace every party	pray	for other; and all	9, 172/ 29
and there for glory,	pray	to God for us	9, 172/ 30
to Christ's cross, and	prayed	unto saints and revered	9, 44/ 7
penance for sins, and	prayed	for all Christian souls	9, 44/ 10
-- whose holiness and	prayer	hath been, I verily	9, 69/ 15
and call all their	prayer	pattering, and all their	9, 69/ 25
process with his devout	prayer	full holily, and saith	9, 150/ 13
strength, so by the	prayer	of all those holy	9, 170/ 21
cannel and make their	prayers	in the open streets	9, 107/ 3
But that the clergy	prayeth	not, that can he	9, 103/ 19
as against watching and	praying	, fasting and willful poverty	9, 43/ 32
to the Church for	praying	for souls in purgatory	9, 75/ 12
into it: as against	praying	for souls in purgatory	9, 85/ 4

hair, and fasting, and	praying	for peace. But whether	9, 102/ 26
appeareth not." As for	praying	, it appeareth, pardie, they	9, 103/ 11
as I might in	praying	have laid those other	9, 104/ 2
than they. For they	preach	sometimes a long process	9, 9/ 8
false in that they	preach	and teach that men	9, 25/ 29
apostles went about to	preach	the true faith, sent	9, 41/ 19
and wed nuns and	preach	against purgatory, and make	9, 74/ 4
from God as to	preach	the contrary of our	9, 101/ 18
holy saints; or to	preach	that there is yet	9, 101/ 21
and sleep; or to	preach	against penance, as Tyndale	9, 101/ 22
whoso would, I say,	preach	any of these heresies	9, 101/ 28
realm fall thereto and	preach	the same, yet all	9, 101/ 33
prelates hitherto plainly do	preach	and teach that no	9, 101/ 34
may be bold to	preach	being a priest, so	9, 103/ 24
would be bold to	preach	thus much again to	9, 103/ 25
such one as to	preach	to all the spirituality	9, 107/ 11
man that useth to	preach	the word of God	9, 110/ 13
out of heaven and	preach	a contrary new. Secondly	9, 168/ 30
though they would both	preach	high praises of their	9, 169/ 22
seriously and solemnly to	preach	. And over this, I	9, 171/ 1
how jollily it was	preached	"Better poisoned bread than	9, 12/ 13
properly as that was	preached	, yet would I rather	9, 12/ 14
souls, truly taught and	preached	unto them though the	9, 13/ 7
as himself, peradventure, that	preached	that wise word. Many	9, 13/ 27
And whensoever he that	preached	it can hereafter again	9, 14/ 12
once or twice openly	preached	. Howbeit, not of a	9, 14/ 35
Christ must first be	preached	ere men can believe	9, 19/ 22
nor before it was	preached	and taught by mouth	9, 23/ 17
it is, himself that	preached	it perceiveth; and therefore	9, 24/ 25
poison, but if the	preacher	prove me that it	9, 12/ 34
all that, except the	preacher	make farther provision besides	9, 13/ 21
to judge whether this	preacher	have in his sermon	9, 19/ 11
they believe without a	preacher	?" That is, Christ must	9, 19/ 21
the word of the	preacher	must be before the	9, 19/ 23
it), but also the	preacher	of them taketh a	9, 22/ 27
Tyndale, in that the	preacher	stumbleth at the same	9, 22/ 28
ye see: that this	preacher	in the first part	9, 22/ 31
of truth." Howbeit, the	preacher	Englisheth it thus: "He	9, 22/ 37
therein hereafter than the	preacher	showeth you there), he	9, 23/ 7
and see that this	preacher	saith wrong. For while	9, 23/ 12
they against whom this	preacher	thus preacheth do mean	9, 23/ 22
and see that this	preacher	doth in this point	9, 23/ 24
whose said chapter this	preacher	would with these words	9, 25/ 23

this world could this	preacher	have devised worse to	9, 26/ 13
ye see that this	preacher	perceiveth it well enough	9, 26/ 16
me, what shift this	preacher	maketh to shake the	9, 27/ 6
foolish. And therefore this	preacher	goeth, as I say	9, 27/ 10
these heretics, or this	preacher	for them, can by	9, 27/ 35
Sixth Chapter And this	preacher	himself so well perceiveth	9, 28/ 6
the point which this	preacher	would covertly color in	9, 30/ 18
Barnes saith) -- this	preacher	yet cannot deny but	9, 31/ 7
I wit of this	preacher	whether they have been	9, 31/ 19
the scripture, as this	preacher	would have it seem	9, 31/ 28
But now if this	preacher	will say, on the	9, 31/ 29
this reason of this	preacher	which Tyndale laid against	9, 32/ 1
scripture. For where this	preacher	protesteth the necessity of	9, 32/ 7
deny both, as this	preacher	here saith himself. For	9, 32/ 18
Saint James which this	preacher	made that sermon upon	9, 32/ 36
it seemeth that this	preacher	doth allude. And he	9, 34/ 7
This argument hath this	preacher	underpropped and enforced with	9, 34/ 17
James. Which word the	preacher	strengtheneth here with "after	9, 34/ 19
James nothing helpeth this	preacher	in his purpose against	9, 34/ 33
of God that a	preacher	preacheth, by which the	9, 35/ 10
Tyndale say and this	preacher	too, man having age	9, 35/ 19
Tyndale there nor this	preacher	here hath by their	9, 35/ 31
-- which reason this	preacher	, though somewhat faintly since	9, 35/ 37
truth, Tyndale and this	preacher	said somewhat, if in	9, 36/ 10
put, and that this	preacher	doth here repeat, of	9, 36/ 32
against Tyndale and this	preacher	both, shall, as for	9, 37/ 12
But now if this	preacher	will peradventure say that	9, 37/ 14
do their penance, the	preacher	is fain to rehearse	9, 123/ 37
For as for the	preacher's	other pieces in the	9, 33/ 15
happeth often) that the	preachers	of these new sects	9, 32/ 24
will the true Catholic	preachers	say that they abuse	9, 32/ 27
brethren, the professors and	preachers	of verity, belie me	9, 167/ 23
they against whom he	preacheth	-- that is to	9, 23/ 12
whom this preacher thus	preacheth	do mean, and say	9, 23/ 23
them against whom he	preacheth	it, clean quailed in	9, 24/ 20
they against whom he	preacheth	say not precisely that	9, 24/ 21
them against whom he	preacheth	them. And therefore, seeing	9, 25/ 12
we against whom he	preacheth	them. And we not	9, 25/ 18
God that a preacher	preacheth	, by which the points	9, 35/ 10
them, and after, he	preacheth	to them holily what	9, 102/ 11
things which this Pacifier	preacheth	to have done. For	9, 102/ 23
The Thirty-second Chapter Then	preacheth	this Pacifier yet farther	9, 106/ 29
this his holy preaching,	preacheth	upon them to their	9, 107/ 18

of his bishop, that	preacheth	haply against the faith	9, 145/ 31
his book this Pacifier	preacheth	and presseth upon --	9, 147/ 26
naught but railing and	preaching	without proof; and that	9, 7/ 16
therein; and, at the	preaching	of the Church, write	9, 25/ 34
people's hearts at their	preaching	, at such time as	9, 25/ 36
to faith (by reading,	preaching	, miracle, and such other	9, 36/ 21
upon this advertisement and	preaching	of this good Pacifier	9, 106/ 36
for all this Pacifier's	preaching	, the spirituality may be	9, 107/ 9
of this his holy	preaching	, preacheth upon them to	9, 107/ 18
this Pacifier, by his	preaching	used with such authority	9, 107/ 24
with; and with such	preaching	so to make the	9, 110/ 31
unlearned man hear the	preaching	of his bishop, that	9, 145/ 31
is to wit, the	precious	Body and Blood of	9, 44/ 29
thing so requisite, of	precise	necessity, that the people's	9, 13/ 18
a thing of such	precise	necessity that the people's	9, 13/ 34
he preacheth say not	precisely	that the Church was	9, 24/ 21
states whither should have	preeminence	, these priests that are	9, 65/ 9
some points concerning the	preeminence	of their perfection, as	9, 71/ 6
themselves beside (concerning the	preeminence	of their perfection, as	9, 73/ 33
they say, in my	preface	of my Confutation, that	9, 6/ 4
the answer unto Tyndale's	preface	, the number 53, and	9, 35/ 29
the end of my	preface	before Tyndale's Confutation, these	9, 171/ 9
have in my said	preface	promised -- I purpose	9, 172/ 15
of priests exalted and	preferred	; and therefore if any	9, 142/ 13
was some desire of	prelacy	, and that with some	9, 68/ 14
the names of this	prelate	and that prelate recited	9, 82/ 5
this prelate and that	prelate	recited and rehearsed unto	9, 82/ 5
they might for this	prelate	or that, concerning some	9, 82/ 11
that if ever any	prelate	of this realm; yea	9, 101/ 16
prince and disobey their	prelates	, and give them no	9, 12/ 29
reproach and rebuke the	prelates	before the people. Also	9, 60/ 20
There are of our	prelates	some such at this	9, 68/ 15
to do, to their	prelates	and their curates, and	9, 71/ 22
-- both honor to	prelates	, building of churches, buying	9, 72/ 23
clergy, and especially the	prelates	, get, every man among	9, 73/ 29
both in hand with	prelates	and secular priests and	9, 79/ 15
no farther than the	prelates	, if we should have	9, 82/ 22
been exchanged for the	prelates	(for I have heard	9, 82/ 25
should suspect that our	prelates	and ordinaries in their	9, 94/ 28
it should have such	prelates	and ordinaries as should	9, 94/ 35
as long as the	prelates	pretend that any part	9, 99/ 15
that now not only	prelates	but other poor, plain	9, 99/ 23
as long as the	prelates	pretend that their authority	9, 101/ 6

word "all": that the	prelates	should not pretend to	9, 101/ 11
Who heard ever the	prelates	of this realm pretend	9, 101/ 13
never happen) all the	prelates	in this realm fall	9, 101/ 32
same, yet all the	prelates	hitherto plainly do preach	9, 101/ 33
like as if the	prelates	did pretend the thing	9, 101/ 36
as long as the	prelates	do the thing that	9, 102/ 5
good faith, that the	prelates	will never desire to	9, 128/ 8
please him -- neither	prelates	nor mean secular priests	9, 128/ 16
men say that some	prelates	have not done all	9, 129/ 7
if the prince, and	prelates	, and the noblemen of	9, 139/ 10
any of all the	prelates	that are now living	9, 144/ 21
of the spirituality --	prelates	, secular priests, or religious	9, 152/ 35
his but, being a	preposition	adversative, standeth more properly	9, 67/ 2
matter in the party's	presence	. For if the judge	9, 134/ 2
God, but that the	presence	of peril raising men	9, 161/ 2
is nothing like the	present	matter, because he striketh	9, 57/ 25
vices of this time	present	. And this vice is	9, 65/ 26
well, set your short	present	pleasure before your perpetual	9, 81/ 5
Christ's promise, as verily	present	and assistant as it	9, 100/ 5
hearts, nor of the	present	aid and help of	9, 161/ 1
that they have been	present	and seen the judges	9, 163/ 9
or so very seldom	presented	, not five in fifteen	9, 135/ 7
danger that they then	presently	stood in, that, he	9, 80/ 9
either by accusation or	presentment	in their senes or	9, 134/ 23
effect. And as for	presentments	and indictments, what effect	9, 134/ 32
whole realm how many	presentments	be there made in	9, 135/ 3
your lives, but also	preserve	your state." And when	9, 80/ 15
again, and thereby to	preserve	and keep him from	9, 122/ 27
things being so long	preserved	and kept in remembrance	9, 31/ 17
so long kept and	preserved	by God, or by	9, 31/ 19
things have not been	preserved	by God among Christian	9, 31/ 30
that myself for the	press	of them have been	9, 104/ 23
this Pacifier preacheth and	presseth	upon -- that is	9, 147/ 26
that between their importunate	pressing	and the diligence, or	9, 160/ 6
than by writing to	presume	anything to meddle therewith	9, 3/ 18
writing against their heresies	presume	without great reverence to	9, 44/ 33
it was an heinous	presumption	of one man, upon	9, 12/ 26
the most proud and	presumptuous	, and therewith the most	9, 12/ 20
else they be very	presumptuous	and usurp many things	9, 99/ 20
spiritual rulers will either	pretend	that their authority is	9, 96/ 10
or that they will	pretend	that no default is	9, 96/ 14
spiritual rulers will either	pretend	that their authority is	9, 97/ 30
and that they will	pretend	that no default is	9, 98/ 1

as spiritual rulers will	pretend	that their authority is	9, 98/ 37
answer that they neither	pretend	nor never did, all	9, 99/ 8
long as the prelates	pretend	that any part of	9, 99/ 15
For he saith they	pretend	to be obeyed, and	9, 99/ 28
long as the prelates	pretend	that their authority is	9, 101/ 6
the prelates should not	pretend	to be obeyed in	9, 101/ 11
prelates of this realm	pretend	this -- that they	9, 101/ 13
if the prelates did	pretend	the thing that this	9, 101/ 36
so while they neither	pretend	that thing now nor	9, 102/ 2
that spiritual men somewhat	pretend	to punish heresies only	9, 138/ 1
And that spiritual men	pretend	that they only should	9, 138/ 10
Pacifier that the spirituality	pretend	that no layman should	9, 139/ 36
Which though this Pacifier	pretend	that he would have	9, 166/ 9
say," under a pity	pretended	toward those heretics that	9, 88/ 22
that manner where himself	pretended	that all the remnant	9, 110/ 28
the purpose that he	pretendeth	: that is to wit	9, 54/ 26
or goods from him,	pretending	that he hath too	9, 77/ 17
after the old course,	pretending	by confederacies and worldly	9, 96/ 1
his errors also with	pretense	of reason and scripture	9, 8/ 22
his affirmation by the	pretense	that much people judgeth	9, 112/ 5
but some man under	pretext	of pacifying may hap	9, 147/ 6
and reporting under a	pretext	of charity: then endeth	9, 150/ 11
figures and such holy	pretexts	he goeth about ungodly	9, 150/ 19
word put the one	prettily	back with his hand	9, 57/ 18
now and prosper full	prettily	in some places; and	9, 69/ 28
thereof, and maketh a	pretty	glance thereat, in those	9, 28/ 13
counsel so by this	pretty	printed book privily given	9, 98/ 18
This process were a	pretty	piece, and somewhat also	9, 146/ 25
the gates of hell	prevail	against Christ's church --	9, 158/ 34
Catholic faith, nor to	prevail	against the Catholic Church	9, 160/ 27
for a scourge to	prevail	in some places here	9, 160/ 30
after that God hath	prevented	him with his grace	9, 37/ 33
Council disappointed, and secretly	prevented	, and the field taken	9, 162/ 10
yet upon God's gracious	prevention	and first calling upon	9, 38/ 9
man by God's own	prevention	without man -- but	9, 38/ 15
then should it not	prick	them. The Thirty-third Chapter	9, 107/ 7
much against pomp and	pride	and gluttony as against	9, 43/ 31
I commend pomp and	pride	, where I praise avarice	9, 49/ 11
peace, reigneth now envy,	pride	, division, and strife; and	9, 61/ 34
into such a ghostly	pride	that they have in	9, 63/ 28
into such a ghostly	pride	that they have, in	9, 65/ 17
into some great ghostly	pride	, as Lucifer did in	9, 65/ 22
an high spice of	pride	. But then goeth he	9, 65/ 31

past were by the	pride	and oversight of some	9, 98/ 15
lord, of a solemn	pride	, that he would have	9, 125/ 27
the same spirit of	pride	that I perceived before	9, 126/ 25
much told of any	pride	to teach them, as	9, 146/ 32
by a passion of	pride	, many a man falleth	9, 149/ 3
with great diligence that	pride	, covetousness, nor worldly love	9, 151/ 30
at all either of	pride	or of covetousness, or	9, 152/ 26
he is, through such	pride	, far from such indifference	9, 153/ 3
have no spice of	pride	, covetousness, nor love toward	9, 153/ 5
from every spice of	pride	, covetousness, and worldly love	9, 153/ 20
I can never be	priest	. And as for all	9, 47/ 4
thereby; and that a	priest	should have some living	9, 73/ 10
little penance of the	priest	as the lady was	9, 101/ 24
of it, that the	priest	had on Good Friday	9, 101/ 26
to preach being a	priest	, so if I were	9, 103/ 25
if I were a	priest	too, I would be	9, 103/ 25
Cleric, which is a	priest	, and is now, for	9, 117/ 33
most silence, while the	priest	was at the Secrets	9, 118/ 16
any evil of a	priest	, though it be openly	9, 142/ 14
is amiss in the	priest	that it is spoken	9, 142/ 17
but that though any	priest	be so naughty that	9, 142/ 24
devoir to reform the	priest	; yea, and yet more	9, 142/ 28
the amendment of the	priest	because laymen speak so	9, 142/ 29
affectionate unto every evil	priest	that they can so	9, 143/ 2
when there was a	priest	taken for heresy, and	9, 157/ 16
except he delivered the	priest	and let him go	9, 157/ 18
hurt, delivered out the	priest	; whom if he had	9, 157/ 21
suffer a sore- suspected	priest	of theirs for heresy	9, 157/ 28
laymen fasten? Let te	priester	fasten" -- so we	9, 106/ 19
part, but bid the	priester	go fasten. And where	9, 106/ 21
besides their order of	priesthood	have by their holy	9, 65/ 4
order. Which sort of	priests	and religious running out	9, 49/ 24
And I found those	priests	rather content to remain	9, 49/ 32
but partial to the	priests	. Howbeit, by this reason	9, 50/ 6
the sacred princes and	priests	. Against any of which	9, 50/ 32
heretics that, meeting the	priests	and clerics (religious and	9, 51/ 13
would step unto the	priests	, and pull them up	9, 51/ 21
revile and rebuke the	priests	(or at the leastwise	9, 51/ 27
lay people against the	priests	. For he showeth, in	9, 55/ 9
open faults that many	priests	be openly taken in	9, 55/ 33
because they use the	priests	over-familiarly, and give them	9, 57/ 2
such kind as the	priests	that so be dealt	9, 57/ 5
them both that the	priests	against lay people, and	9, 57/ 8

and lay people against	priests	, have used to have	9, 57/ 9
religious, and also between	priests	and religious, and, that	9, 62/ 2
be lamented, also between	priests	and priests. Some say	9, 62/ 3
also between priests and	priests	. Some say that a	9, 62/ 3
strife should be between	priests	and religious persons, or	9, 62/ 6
are, both the parties,	priests	. For some say that	9, 62/ 8
many religious folk be	priests	. And they that so	9, 62/ 9
also that as many	priests	be religious folk. And	9, 62/ 9
falleth of necessity between	priests	and priests; and then	9, 62/ 18
necessity between priests and	priests	; and then the variance	9, 62/ 18
fell between as many	priests	when themselves be both	9, 62/ 22
when themselves be both	priests	. And then if he	9, 62/ 23
he mean here by "	priests	" those that are secular	9, 62/ 24
those that are secular	priests	, as by his other	9, 62/ 25
variance fall between secular	priests	than between those priests	9, 62/ 27
priests than between those	priests	that are in religion	9, 62/ 27
fall between any secular	priests	-- yet is it	9, 62/ 30
it fall between those	priests	that have also vowed	9, 62/ 31
by these words "between	priests	and priests" the priests	9, 62/ 39
words "between priests and	priests	" the priests that are	9, 62/ 39
priests and priests" the	priests	that are in religion	9, 62/ 39
that happeth between secular	priests	among themselves. I cannot	9, 63/ 3
that increase ending in "	priests	" after all the "religious	9, 63/ 5
that the state of	priests	professing religion were a	9, 63/ 6
state of those secular	priests	that have temporal lands	9, 63/ 8
that religious persons and	priests	have had to their	9, 63/ 24
be lamented, also between	priests	and priests," he meant	9, 65/ 1
also between priests and	priests	, " he meant to put	9, 65/ 1
which falleth between secular	priests	, than that that falleth	9, 65/ 3
religious persons and also	priests	have had to their	9, 65/ 7
should have preeminence, these	priests	that are secular or	9, 65/ 10
default, as well at	priests	as religious, so far	9, 66/ 26
default as well at	priests	as religious, a man	9, 67/ 6
enough, not only in	priests	and in religious, but	9, 67/ 8
they say that neither	priests	nor religious keep the	9, 67/ 27
religious, and that some	priests	have varied also with	9, 71/ 5
their curates, and to	priests	and religious persons, for	9, 71/ 23
were thereof, either secular	priests	or religious persons. And	9, 72/ 18
that they bear to	priests	. For some of these	9, 73/ 6
they make not the	priests	so very rich that	9, 73/ 7
cost or envy the	priests	that profit. But then	9, 73/ 26
with prelates and secular	priests	and religious persons, and	9, 79/ 15
evil and naughty secular	priests	, and them that are	9, 82/ 29

and disorder love no	priests	; and therefore they esteem	9, 95/ 20
pompous apparel that many	priests	in years not long	9, 98/ 14
but other poor, plain	priests	also daily do take	9, 99/ 23
the spirituality, love no	priests	; and therefore they esteem	9, 107/ 31
manner folk as evil	priests	and apostates that the	9, 113/ 37
and abusions loveth no	priests	, and that therefore they	9, 128/ 3
prelates nor mean secular	priests	, nor religious persons, not	9, 128/ 16
For like as naughty	priests	and naughty religious persons	9, 128/ 31
spirituality: so have naughty	priests	and naughty religious folk	9, 128/ 34
the worldly honor of	priests	exalted and preferred; and	9, 142/ 13
spirituality -- prelates, secular	priests	, or religious persons --	9, 152/ 35
the worldly honor of	priests	exalted that he is	9, 153/ 3
partial favor to the	priests'	persons have I none	9, 48/ 16
long porteous, a short	primer	shall serve them. And	9, 9/ 20
them. And yet the	primer	they think too long	9, 9/ 21
boldness to resist their	prince	and disobey their prelates	9, 12/ 28
by the most noble	prince	of famous memory King	9, 73/ 22
great surety for the	prince	, and a great sparing	9, 84/ 7
time of the famous	prince	King Henry IV, about	9, 84/ 13
convenient therefor, as any	prince	hath (number for number	9, 94/ 37
a most virtuous Catholic	prince	, gave unto Thomas Philips	9, 127/ 10
in favor of the	prince	, and detestation of such	9, 136/ 17
And undoubtedly, if the	prince	, and prelates, and the	9, 139/ 10
the time of the	prince	of famous memory King	9, 139/ 12
the reign of the	prince	of famous memory King	9, 161/ 15
time of the noble	prince	King Richard II, and	9, 161/ 39
of the said famous	prince	King Henry V, they	9, 162/ 4
policy of the noble	prince	and his Council disappointed	9, 162/ 9
Christian zeal of the	prince	, the nobles, and the	9, 162/ 22
and surety of the	prince	and the realm, diligently	9, 166/ 36
the weal of the	prince	and the realm any	9, 168/ 15
persons -- the sacred	princes	and priests. Against any	9, 50/ 32
devotion of virtuous temporal	princes	-- as was to	9, 73/ 21
which good and holy	princes	and other devout, virtuous	9, 84/ 23
grant of kings and	princes	, as have also many	9, 99/ 11
was lands that good	princes	have given them. But	9, 104/ 26
would now give good	princes	evil counsel for to	9, 104/ 28
as the chief and	principal	of all his creatures	9, 15/ 30
miswritten, either in the	principal	book or in the	9, 30/ 27
concord between the two	principal	parties, the spirituality and	9, 54/ 2
is here not my	principal	purpose, I will therefore	9, 61/ 7
no part of my	principal	intent, but happeneth as	9, 97/ 14
the title "Hereticus in	principio	, " saith that a man	9, 145/ 29

it out abroad in	print	. The Eighteenth Chapter And	9, 67/ 20
not put abroad in	print	, I would not, therefore	9, 123/ 28
once put abroad in	print	, it is a thing	9, 124/ 5
put out abroad in	print	), yet I caused mine	9, 124/ 10
him my book in	print	; but of truth, he	9, 125/ 8
hath the book in	print	; and of likelihood he	9, 125/ 18
that had it in	print	already; and before it	9, 125/ 20
so by this pretty	printed	book privily given them	9, 98/ 18
mine answer to be	printed	under mine own name	9, 124/ 10
and before it was	printed	I know very well	9, 125/ 20
for us all. Amen.	Printed	by W. Rastell in	9, 172/ 31
by oversight in the	printing	, which may well appear	9, 15/ 9
to keep them from	prison	find some other shift	9, 76/ 13
For he is in	prison	in the Tower already	9, 89/ 21
to keep him in	prison	, where he should do	9, 90/ 21
the bishop's officers in	prison	, and should have been	9, 121/ 5
was privily killed in	prison	, and privily cast away	9, 121/ 18
were in the bishop's	prison	, his ghostly enemy the	9, 126/ 27
go to the bishop's	prison	) was received prisoner into	9, 127/ 4
lieth sometimes still in	prison	till the return; and	9, 132/ 9
arrested and put in	prison	, and stocks if need	9, 151/ 17
keep them in strong	prison	till they were justified	9, 161/ 25
locked fast, that the	prisoner	steal not in again	9, 119/ 13
of London, leather-seller, now	prisoner	in the Tower. Whom	9, 126/ 12
bishop's prison) was received	prisoner	into the Tower of	9, 127/ 5
remain in the king's	prisons	a month than in	9, 49/ 33
or of some other	prisons	, with which ordering of	9, 117/ 19
Bride's Churchyard. % 1533 Cum	privilegio	.∴	9, 172/ 36
this pretty printed book	privily	given them in their	9, 98/ 18
pray to thy Father	privily	." But likewise as God	9, 104/ 5
at all, but was	privily	killed in prison, and	9, 121/ 17
killed in prison, and	privily	cast away. For so	9, 121/ 18
between them twain, perused	privily	the journeymen first, and	9, 156/ 21
without making the party	privy	who told him the	9, 134/ 8
and which but a	privy	, and which suspicion is	9, 154/ 28
by what persons that	privy	confederacy began. And in	9, 156/ 15
over-long by holding a	problem	upon every trifle, I	9, 43/ 12
as it were, a	problem	, upon the antiquity or	9, 64/ 6
wise should with some	problem	pulled out of a	9, 100/ 30
if religious Lutherans may	proceed	and prosper, that cast	9, 74/ 3
yet none accuser, should	proceed	against him ex officio	9, 90/ 7
he would he should	proceed	ex officio, as I	9, 90/ 8
preach sometimes a long	process	to very little purpose	9, 9/ 8

they furnish out their	process	with lying, while the	9, 46/ 5
of pacifying, within short	process	be conveyed round about	9, 55/ 2
progress of all his	process	, that the grudge is	9, 55/ 10
plain reproveth his own	process	, and excuseth the clergy	9, 114/ 37
Pacifier could bring his	process	of his "many" persons	9, 115/ 6
should put away the	process	ex officio, the thing	9, 135/ 9
every light default. This	process	were a pretty piece	9, 146/ 25
endeth he that painted	process	with his devout prayer	9, 150/ 12
that they should make	process	against them to bring	9, 151/ 8
due correction. In this	process	, lo, good readers, this	9, 151/ 33
citations against heretics and	process	of excommunication; but will	9, 153/ 37
whoso holdeth against the	process	ex officio would take	9, 164/ 15
men shall suffer the	processes	ex officio stand; and	9, 135/ 16
by the king's gracious	proclamation	openly forbidden, I wrote	9, 11/ 29
that some of them	procure	their own honor, and	9, 68/ 8
kind of faith, and	procureth	the progress and increase	9, 38/ 13
if no man would	profess	himself for his accuser	9, 89/ 34
abhor incontinence in sacred,	professed	persons that have vowed	9, 45/ 38
persons, open-known apostates, open-known	professed	or convicted heretics. But	9, 50/ 17
have also vowed and	professed	farther, somewhat a more	9, 62/ 31
ever hitherto they have	professed	the contrary, and not	9, 101/ 15
of Division, because he	professeth	these heretics' opinions for	9, 168/ 6
the state of priests	professing	religion were a state	9, 63/ 6
be spiritual persons by	profession	, and are therewith carnal	9, 49/ 13
by reason of the	profession	, than is the state	9, 63/ 7
sacred orders, and holy	profession	of their godly state	9, 71/ 25
that abide in their	profession	still. Nor I find	9, 128/ 21
blessed new brethren, the	professors	and preachers of verity	9, 167/ 23
naught, this shall I	proffer	him: that I will	9, 94/ 14
the people than to	profit	the people. Were there	9, 68/ 10
inward hatred unto the	profit	of men's souls, besides	9, 73/ 5
envy the priests that	profit	. But then the trentals	9, 73/ 27
thing very good and	profitable	that the scripture well	9, 13/ 28
themselves right, good, and	profitable	, as they be indeed	9, 75/ 20
be to the realm	profitable	, without lawful cause to	9, 84/ 21
of the Church, and	profiteth	not the people; and	9, 75/ 14
both stick to these	profits	, yet if religious Lutherans	9, 74/ 2
faith, and procureth the	progress	and increase of grace	9, 38/ 13
he showeth, in the	progress	of all his process	9, 55/ 10
cap. Vt inquisitionis, par. "	Prohibemus	, " where all powers, and	9, 138/ 12
in the Church to	prohibit	that: for though it	9, 138/ 20
all these words were	prohibited	on both sides upon	9, 57/ 11
all these words were	prohibited	on both sides upon	9, 59/ 20

temporal and rulers, be	prohibited	that they shall not	9, 138/ 13
confess anything that is	prohibited	by the Church: anon	9, 146/ 20
confess anything that is	prohibited	by the Church, anon	9, 147/ 13
now, after this holy	prologue	made, go forth and	9, 58/ 15
have not fulfilled my	promise	. For I promised, they	9, 6/ 4
over that, made a	promise	, either that he will	9, 27/ 37
the word of the	promise	" doth all the work	9, 35/ 2
the word of his	promise	"; as though never a	9, 35/ 8
true but only his	promise	. Now of truth, the	9, 35/ 9
out, I dare boldly	promise	that he shall there	9, 37/ 11
walk abroad upon his	promise	to appear again, which	9, 90/ 11
is, according to Christ's	promise	, as verily present and	9, 100/ 5
treat very well, and	promise	to do afterward as	9, 118/ 30
to be reformed, and	promise	that he would amend	9, 149/ 39
have not fulfilled my	promise	, I shall here first	9, 171/ 7
in remembrance what my	promise	was. In the end	9, 171/ 8
have not fulfilled this	promise	-- if he read	9, 171/ 31
yet will say my	promise	is not fulfilled --	9, 171/ 35
perceive that all my	promise	in that point I	9, 172/ 2
my promise. For I	promised	, they say, in my	9, 6/ 4
as have unto God	promised	and vowed the contrary	9, 46/ 2
also -- whereof I	promised	nothing. So that as	9, 172/ 7
in my said preface	promised	-- I purpose to	9, 172/ 15
they there devised and	promulgated	among the Gentiles that	9, 100/ 19
the strength, and the	proof	that most maketh for	9, 6/ 16
and pith of his	proof	. But all the remnant	9, 7/ 13
railing and preaching without	proof	; and that but in	9, 7/ 16
of chance put that	proof	in doubt, yet have	9, 7/ 22
may see a clear	proof	by these words of	9, 21/ 40
escape and avoid my	proof	, in the place fore-remembered	9, 37/ 35
be put unto no	proof	, he would not say	9, 58/ 23
be accounted for a	proof	of division. And among	9, 69/ 9
costs done about the	proof	, and a reasonable reward	9, 94/ 19
so judge before the	proof	and fish before the	9, 112/ 15
to a purgation without	proof	or without offense in	9, 130/ 17
the accuser to the	proof	of the matter in	9, 134/ 1
heresy, ye see the	proof	, I trow, meetly well	9, 134/ 33
matter worketh in the	proof	. For since evil folk	9, 136/ 19
doctoring were a good	proof	that the spiritual judges	9, 146/ 26
offer himself to the	proof	. For let him come	9, 148/ 18
say" be no sufficient	proof	, then is his tale	9, 154/ 6
say" be a good	proof	, then the suspending will	9, 154/ 9
the ordinary, having good	proofs	and yet none accuser	9, 90/ 6

at hand, whereby the	proofs	of all such mishandling	9, 116/ 19
and plain and clear	proofs	, so well and openly	9, 127/ 20
after other good, honest	proofs	, one that would come	9, 164/ 30
arrest him yet, till	proofs	be brought in first	9, 166/ 1
folly; for first, his	proper	, wise word can have	9, 12/ 36
giveth his audience a	proper	insinuation thereof, and maketh	9, 28/ 12
For he findeth many	proper	ways of uttering evil	9, 42/ 10
hath found some certain	proper	invented figures in that	9, 52/ 9
his tale with his	proper	invention of "some say	9, 60/ 1
appear in his own	proper	person, before the King's	9, 94/ 10
any manner purpose any	proper	policy. And therefore as	9, 163/ 23
quoth she, "but as	properly	as that was preached	9, 12/ 14
preposition adversative, standeth more	properly	to shoot at between	9, 67/ 3
other part of his	prophecy	, concerning that the light	9, 98/ 35
solemn divination wherein he	prophesieth	that as long as	9, 97/ 29
shall, find his holy	prophet	plainly proved a fool	9, 10/ 17
that, to pardon his	prophet	in that one place	9, 10/ 22
the folly that the	prophet	reproveth, and cease to	9, 109/ 28
writing as, except the	prophets	of God, and Christ	9, 4/ 16
fairer unto these holy	prophets	of theirs, be so	9, 43/ 19
to grow now and	prosper	full prettily in some	9, 69/ 28
Lutherans may proceed and	prosper	, that cast off their	9, 74/ 3
forever out of his	protection	!" And with that word	9, 76/ 27
zeal that his own	protection	fell out of his	9, 76/ 29
out of the king's	protection	-- and I purpose	9, 76/ 32
out of the king's	protection	ere you and I	9, 76/ 33
to purchase such a	protection	for them that I	9, 120/ 20
For where this preacher	protesteth	the necessity of the	9, 32/ 7
right himself and plainly	protesteth	the truth of his	9, 87/ 13
one of the most	proud	and presumptuous, and therewith	9, 12/ 20
they be in mind	proud	, envious, and cruel. And	9, 40/ 27
I am both over	proud	and over slothful also	9, 48/ 12
bold to say that	proud	folk be naught, that	9, 50/ 14
called the others, again,	proud	persons, covetous, vainglorious, and	9, 63/ 32
great part of the	proud	and pompous apparel that	9, 98/ 13
grudge and call them	proud	for their countenance would	9, 98/ 30
the spirituality is too	proud	. For he saith they	9, 99/ 28
under the name of	proud	worldly countenance -- if	9, 104/ 35
which they call the	proud	worldly countenance, they might	9, 105/ 4
but besides that, a	proud	, unlearned fool. But as	9, 124/ 26
neither men that be	proud	nor covetous, nor have	9, 152/ 1
of heresy that are	proud	or covetous, or have	9, 152/ 13
out of his poisoned,	proud	, obstinate heart: I would	9, 168/ 2

such as would plainly	prove	the matter against me	9, 5/ 33
Confutation, that I would	prove	the Church; and that	9, 6/ 5
their whole purpose they	prove	in conclusion never a	9, 9/ 9
none harm. And to	prove	that they be neither	9, 11/ 7
but if the preacher	prove	me that it were	9, 12/ 34
therein but if he	prove	that the people must	9, 12/ 37
I have here written,	prove	his word wisely spoken	9, 14/ 13
can by plain scripture	prove	us that God hath	9, 27/ 36
fain, if he could	prove	it, say that all	9, 28/ 7
-- these words, lo,	prove	plainly for my part	9, 32/ 14
serve to seem to	prove	his purpose, there will	9, 33/ 4
sacrament of baptism, to	prove	that "the word of	9, 35/ 2
I say and there	prove	that the willing endeavor	9, 38/ 10
as when I plainly	prove	them abominable heretics and	9, 41/ 36
whereby do these brethren	prove	it? I never said	9, 49/ 8
of this realm, and	prove	it in like wise	9, 60/ 28
that he can never	prove	, and some, they say	9, 60/ 36
new come, they may	prove	no worse. For of	9, 68/ 16
reason that ever can	prove	it right. And as	9, 77/ 14
would within a while	prove	a poor policy. Howbeit	9, 86/ 19
the cause could easily	prove	that they had used	9, 89/ 3
he list, and there	prove	, calling me thereto, that	9, 94/ 11
his part, pardie, to	prove	it for his own	9, 94/ 20
the remnant. Now, to	prove	to what pass this	9, 115/ 5
come forth and here	prove	us some. Let him	9, 116/ 23
us some. Let him	prove	twenty, let him prove	9, 116/ 23
prove twenty, let him	prove	twelve, let him prove	9, 116/ 24
prove twelve, let him	prove	ten, let him prove	9, 116/ 24
prove ten, let him	prove	six, let him prove	9, 116/ 24
prove six, let him	prove	twain; or for very	9, 116/ 25
so many," let him	prove	some one, at the	9, 116/ 26
than to pursue and	prove	them with his forthcoming	9, 121/ 9
than till this Pacifier	prove	that same false tale	9, 128/ 9
consideration cannot suffice to	prove	the law reasonable. For	9, 137/ 28
might percase allege and	prove	so great and so	9, 138/ 7
intent is not to	prove	the said laws all	9, 140/ 10
not, he saith, to	prove	the said laws of	9, 140/ 29
be received that can	prove	it against them --	9, 141/ 4
at the leastwise would	prove	them heretics in speaking	9, 141/ 15
the best, till he	prove	it somewhat better, this	9, 142/ 33
is not enough to	prove	that a man is	9, 145/ 35
enormity, then till he	prove	them that are already	9, 152/ 15
to say, till he	prove	it otherwise, by some	9, 152/ 17

proved, and that he	prove	their cruel, wrongful dealing	9, 152/ 19
him how he can	prove	this point or that	9, 159/ 10
would come in and	prove	plainly the heresies that	9, 164/ 31
his holy prophet plainly	proved	a fool, he may	9, 10/ 17
if it may be	proved	by plain and evident	9, 18/ 3
unwritten that appeareth not	proved	therein; as, for example	9, 18/ 9
by mine answer therein	proved	a fool, he goeth	9, 25/ 13
if it could be	proved	, would help some heresies	9, 28/ 25
find their opinions plainly	proved	false, and their archheretics	9, 39/ 34
and their archheretics plainly	proved	fools. For if they	9, 39/ 35
true, and so plainly	proved	in many places, that	9, 41/ 29
I have seen it	proved	by experience that in	9, 72/ 2
bound, upon their words	proved	, to put them to	9, 86/ 13
not one such wrong	proved	. But I shall in	9, 93/ 29
see the truth openly	proved	. After which well proved	9, 94/ 22
proved. After which well	proved	once to be as	9, 94/ 23
thing that they see	proved	true; and thereupon if	9, 94/ 24
without any such thing	proved	before, there will no	9, 94/ 26
the man hath nothing	proved	), but also that they	9, 102/ 15
such an evil tale	proved	true will either of	9, 112/ 18
good experience, so plainly	proved	and so clearly known	9, 123/ 2
plainly, before good record,	proved	himself then -- which	9, 124/ 25
he which cannot be	proved	guilty in heresy, and	9, 131/ 33
would he should have	proved	first, and then write	9, 142/ 5
so hath been already	proved	and found, in those	9, 148/ 13
and so shall be	proved	again, I doubt it	9, 148/ 14
have been both well	proved	against them, and neither	9, 148/ 28
very few, and hath	proved	it by a "some	9, 150/ 6
default. When he hath	proved	those evil devices good	9, 150/ 16
than he hath yet	proved	, and that he prove	9, 152/ 19
though he had well	proved	that they have so	9, 154/ 4
so hath it ever	proved	yet. And surely so	9, 158/ 2
by more ordinary means	proved	than either by "some	9, 170/ 15
and shall have plainly	proved	you the sure and	9, 171/ 24
which ye shall see	proved	very frantic follies --	9, 171/ 27
I pray you, how	proveth	he that poisoned bread	9, 12/ 31
point, the more he	proveth	himself to go the	9, 25/ 15
bringeth forth; which yet	proveth	it not. And the	9, 35/ 36
And yet since he	proveth	that point but by	9, 60/ 26
of these whom he	proveth	wronged, his ordinary, or	9, 94/ 16
never one -- nor	proveth	that much people so	9, 112/ 7
of him how he	proveth	this abominable fault that	9, 112/ 23
by what means he	proveth	it true. And first	9, 113/ 3

already, worse than he	proveth	them yet -- that	9, 152/ 16
cease; except he could	provide	farther, that no piteous	9, 70/ 34
thing is impossible to	provide	but that heretics will	9, 123/ 32
the king would sufficiently	provide	for their safeguard. But	9, 137/ 36
a sure eye to	provide	that neither innocents or	9, 149/ 26
one is if they	provide	that neither men that	9, 152/ 1
among other good things	provide	that the ordinaries might	9, 161/ 33
with no long reading,	provided	with mine own pain	9, 9/ 27
the spiritual folk sufficiently	provided	for, then had it	9, 78/ 38
he hath ever hitherto	provided	, shall inspire his grace	9, 83/ 27
prudently and as virtuously	provided	for this realm, that	9, 94/ 35
therefore it was then	provided	that at the request	9, 161/ 23
himself showeth, the law	provideth	well against all light	9, 136/ 29
remiss nor slack in	providing	for the correction of	9, 49/ 22
their hands, nor in	providing	for good exhortation toward	9, 89/ 6
their high wisdom in	providing	for the conservation of	9, 162/ 23
with good will agree,	providing	first such good acts	9, 166/ 18
the clergy in every	province	through all Christendom from	9, 144/ 30
them. And if a	provincial	council err, there are	9, 100/ 8
of be laws not	provincial	, made by the clergy	9, 144/ 1
their laws and constitutions	provincial	-- this Pacifier to	9, 144/ 13
think verily, any one	provincial	constitution that he speaketh	9, 144/ 19
the preacher make farther	provision	besides: that all the	9, 13/ 21
I used therein this	provision	for the remedy on	9, 124/ 7
be brought about. The	provision	of the law that	9, 138/ 33
well perceived that this	provision	could not suffice. For	9, 161/ 27
also to make great	provisions	against it besides --	9, 139/ 15
-- if such good	provisions	may be made for	9, 166/ 14
general, have made those	provisions	of old: I neither	9, 168/ 20
good Catholic folk as	provoked	them thereto and offered	9, 39/ 8
any good Catholic man	provoketh	them to read the	9, 39/ 6
displeasure of God and	provoking	of his indignation, we	9, 167/ 11
very virtuous and very	prudent	act. Which act, that	9, 162/ 26
able to induce this	prudent	Parliament to change, that	9, 162/ 27
in his time as	prudently	and as virtuously provided	9, 94/ 34
do. And therefore whoso	pry	upon every man's deed	9, 67/ 32
Matins. And the seven	psalms	think they long enough	9, 9/ 22
aught is. Our Lady's	Psalter	think they too long	9, 9/ 15
falleth into the same	puddle	, that Tyndale did, and	9, 22/ 29
unto the priests, and	pull	them up and help	9, 51/ 21
matter with, and to	pull	back the noise thereof	9, 67/ 17
of a policy to	pull	riches from the Church	9, 75/ 9
are "politic" which, to	pull	away riches from the	9, 85/ 3

and gather together, and	pull	all away from them	9, 113/ 28
none very ready to	pull	him from it. Howbeit	9, 157/ 7
that some men, to	pull	richesse from the Church	9, 163/ 16
it of policy, to	pull	away riches from the	9, 165/ 21
use unto him can	pull	that malicious folly out	9, 168/ 1
should with some problem	pulled	out of a penny	9, 100/ 30
quickly to me and	pulled	it from his doublet	9, 119/ 32
their opinions in the	pulpit	, and there answer those	9, 123/ 37
are then bound to	punish	them: if every other	9, 86/ 16
think that they would	punish	in like wise all	9, 93/ 7
matrimony, and yet they	punish	not those that speak	9, 93/ 11
in like manner to	punish	all others that would	9, 93/ 23
own false, imagined suspicion,	punish	those many persons that	9, 112/ 38
the clergy needed to	punish	them for fear that	9, 113/ 20
and abusions, did therefore	punish	them. And therefore letting	9, 114/ 20
men somewhat pretend to	punish	heresies only of their	9, 138/ 1
they should many times	punish	innocents as well as	9, 140/ 19
and that spiritual men	punish	not heresy only for	9, 140/ 22
rule the people and	punish	them, and keep them	9, 143/ 18
they might happen to	punish	them also for their	9, 145/ 22
than so grievously to	punish	us for every light	9, 146/ 24
than so grievously to	punish	us for every light	9, 150/ 15
about that they might	punish	heresy of themselves, without	9, 151/ 14
abjure heresies, and to	punish	them for heresies, be	9, 152/ 6
it might hap to	punish	innocents more sore than	9, 153/ 32
desire to abjure and	punish	heretics; but must all	9, 166/ 2
because the clergy hath	punished	them that have so	9, 93/ 4
deed to see them	punished	, so that they shall	9, 95/ 23
And therefore have they	punished	many persons, which much	9, 95/ 24
deed to see them	punished	, and they have therefore	9, 111/ 6
and they have therefore	punished	many persons, which much	9, 111/ 7
only have persecuted and	punished	many persons, but also	9, 111/ 17
that the clergy hath	punished	many persons "therefore"; that	9, 111/ 32
plainly that they have	punished	many persons "therefore"; that	9, 112/ 25
the clergy have therefore	punished	many persons -- because	9, 112/ 31
those that have been	punished	have been such as	9, 113/ 7
others as have been	punished	for heresy, have been	9, 113/ 19
that the clergy have	punished	be none of those	9, 113/ 37
of those that they	punished	for that cause, but	9, 114/ 1
many others have they	punished	for that cause --	9, 114/ 2
that the clergy have	punished	many persons therefore, but	9, 114/ 7
to wit, that they	punished	them therefore -- will	9, 114/ 9
yet say that they	punished	them rather of will	9, 114/ 9

hath for that cause "	punished	many," what number is	9, 114/ 24
so wrongfully mishandled and	punished	for only speaking against	9, 114/ 26
against disorder and abusions	punished	, must needs be so	9, 114/ 35
been some such so	punished	almost in every diocese	9, 114/ 36
so sore mishandled and	punished	for only speaking against	9, 115/ 6
all the remnant find	punished	for heresy four persons	9, 115/ 11
other dioceses have been	punished	were wronged every one	9, 115/ 15
heard of late many	punished	for heresy among them	9, 115/ 26
persons were mishandled and	punished	for only speaking against	9, 115/ 34
every one that is	punished	anywhere is enough for	9, 115/ 36
all that hath been	punished	in this diocese, either	9, 116/ 11
that "many persons" be	punished	by the clergy for	9, 116/ 14
those that have been	punished	either right or wrong	9, 116/ 16
that therefore they have	punished	many men; which God	9, 128/ 3
surely they that so	punished	any one man for	9, 128/ 5
hand that they have	punished	many persons for a	9, 129/ 21
against those whom they	punished	. And thus far hath	9, 129/ 23
themselves when heresies be	punished	, as though their charity	9, 138/ 29
content they be sore	punished	if they be condemned	9, 140/ 35
many persons" have been	punished	by the spirituality for	9, 142/ 1
those many persons so	punished	had before spoken only	9, 142/ 2
before that they have	punished	many men of malice	9, 145/ 19
that hath been either	punished	or abjured, that the	9, 148/ 26
will have no man	punished	for anything done or	9, 148/ 34
or untruly circumvented and	punished	; nor that wily, false	9, 149/ 28
judges, nor innocents be	punished	, nor yet that willful	9, 151/ 31
neither innocents should be	punished	nor yet willful offenders	9, 151/ 35
none innocents shall be	punished	. But I fear me	9, 152/ 8
or to have them	punished	for heresy -- as	9, 154/ 3
well enough and offenders	punished	too. The Forty-seventh Chapter	9, 155/ 22
and some of them	punished	after. And in that	9, 157/ 14
means willful offenders be	punished	? Which though this Pacifier	9, 166/ 8
not yet that the	punishers	did the parties wrong	9, 114/ 17
pardie, that the clergy	punisheth	those that speak against	9, 93/ 9
manner universally, that in	punishing	and corrections all these	9, 91/ 22
First, that since in	punishing	of heresies there is	9, 147/ 32
desire of abjuring and	punishing	folk for heresy, they	9, 154/ 15
before-rehearsed should have like	punishment	if spiritual men might	9, 91/ 23
and bring to like	punishment	all those persons that	9, 92/ 27
wrongful persecution and unrighteous	punishment	well done. What can	9, 111/ 18
they judge in that	punishment	no more but less	9, 114/ 15
people than desire to	punishment	, they judge not yet	9, 114/ 16
the repressing and due	punishment	of them. And yet	9, 129/ 8

the whole inquiry and	punishment	of heresy, it appeareth	9, 138/ 10
have the inquiry and	punishment	of heresies: the laws	9, 139/ 37
laws be made for	punishment	of heresies, that be	9, 140/ 12
laws be made for	punishment	of heresies, such as	9, 140/ 33
in those words "the	punishment	of heresies that be	9, 141/ 10
or have the extreme	punishment	for heresy, as it	9, 146/ 15
or to have extreme	punishment	for heresy, that if	9, 147/ 9
both about examination and	punishment	of heretics, except only	9, 147/ 35
taking away of the	punishment	whereof the fear is	9, 148/ 36
till that desire of	punishment	in spiritual men be	9, 151/ 7
offenders to pass without	punishment	, it might hap to	9, 153/ 31
desiring men's abjuration and	punishment	utterly changed and cease	9, 155/ 2
invasion: then, after due	punishment	done upon many of	9, 162/ 12
needed either abjuration or	punishment	. But since that this	9, 166/ 26
of their souls very	purblind	, while they cannot see	9, 7/ 31
lands of their own	purchase	or inheritance, or that	9, 63/ 9
marks, I purpose to	purchase	such a protection for	9, 120/ 19
some have I also	purchased	myself; and some fees	9, 47/ 10
And pardons have been	purchased	not only by the	9, 73/ 19
the Savoy, great pardon	purchased	by the most noble	9, 73/ 22
pardon that ye have	purchased	there. You trust, you	9, 76/ 31
more than for the	pure	love of God. That	9, 69/ 2
those that are so	pure	and clean from every	9, 153/ 19
common course of their	purgation	. And yet, as far	9, 49/ 34
be driven to a	purgation	without proof or without	9, 130/ 17
be put to his	purgation	, and to penance also	9, 131/ 24
not to make any	purgation	nor abjuration for it	9, 146/ 2
that they made either	purgation	or abjuration. Nor yet	9, 146/ 9
and pardons, and finally	purgatory	too. The Twentieth Chapter	9, 72/ 25
nuns and preach against	purgatory	, and make mocks of	9, 74/ 4
praying for souls in	purgatory	, have by words affirmed	9, 75/ 12
that there is no	purgatory	; and that granting of	9, 75/ 13
things themselves, neither of	purgatory	, pilgrimages, setting up of	9, 75/ 24
praying for souls in	purgatory	, granting of pardons, pilgrimages	9, 85/ 5
now, whereas they deny	purgatory	, this is, as methinketh	9, 85/ 32
since the belief of	purgatory	and others of those	9, 86/ 4
Tower written afresh against	purgatory	, and a book, that	9, 90/ 1
by the belief of	purgatory	, and of the Sacrament	9, 90/ 34
that he wrote against	purgatory	and all religious orders	9, 91/ 1
in those articles of	purgatory	, trentals, obits, and pilgrimages	9, 92/ 34
that there were no	purgatory	after this world, or	9, 101/ 19
also despised pilgrimages and	purgatory	and plain inveighed against	9, 163/ 18
faith before, as pilgrimage,	purgatory	, or the Sacrament of	9, 164/ 34

inveighed against pilgrimages and	purgatory	, and such other things	9, 165/ 18
and purpose never to	purge	it. Now, as touching	9, 46/ 32
heresy -- he must	purge	himself after the will	9, 130/ 13
that the word had	purged	their hearts from lies	9, 20/ 2
be in a manner	purged	-- then is he	9, 132/ 10
lighteneth the air, and	purgeth	it from darkness: even	9, 19/ 34
most maketh for the	purpose	. And he fareth therein	9, 6/ 17
process to very little	purpose	. And since that of	9, 9/ 8
of all their whole	purpose	they prove in conclusion	9, 9/ 9
is this to the	purpose	, or what shall we	9, 17/ 23
better perceive for what	purpose	the brotherhood boasteth these	9, 17/ 37
came not near the	purpose	, nor anything toucheth them	9, 25/ 11
is this to the	purpose	, or what shall we	9, 26/ 30
seem to prove his	purpose	, there will he bring	9, 33/ 4
and sticketh for this	purpose	upon this word "willingly	9, 34/ 13
this preacher in his	purpose	against all occasion and	9, 34/ 33
also to the same	purpose	, by the like means	9, 35/ 24
goeth nearer to their	purpose	against all the work	9, 35/ 33
against all others, I	purpose	not to bear so	9, 45/ 6
to be fallen, and	purpose	never to purge it	9, 46/ 32
would go about the	purpose	that he pretendeth: that	9, 54/ 26
here not my principal	purpose	, I will therefore not	9, 61/ 8
yet nothing to the	purpose	of this matter. For	9, 69/ 8
protection -- and I	purpose	to see you out	9, 76/ 32
good or bad, I	purpose	not to meddle much	9, 96/ 27
sermon is to little	purpose	. For first, as for	9, 98/ 6
nor of any good	purpose	(of which two kinds	9, 107/ 21
twenty thousand marks, I	purpose	to purchase such a	9, 120/ 19
suchlike words of like	purpose	to some other man	9, 122/ 32
I said before, I	purpose	not to meddle with	9, 129/ 29
may help forth their	purpose	, as they think. But	9, 138/ 4
matter to no great	purpose	now, but if it	9, 140/ 4
I said before, I	purpose	not in any open	9, 140/ 6
somewhat also to the	purpose	, if this Pacifier's doctoring	9, 146/ 25
the furtherance of their	purpose	, that between their importunate	9, 160/ 5
setting forth of his	purpose	a surmised suspicion against	9, 163/ 4
were for any manner	purpose	any proper policy. And	9, 163/ 22
the laws for that	purpose	. But on the other	9, 163/ 28
farther with Tyndale, I	purpose	to answer good young	9, 171/ 29
preface promised -- I	purpose	to pursue at some	9, 172/ 15
the leastwise, none other	purpose	than to mean well	9, 172/ 24
such darkness use they	purposely	, and Tyndale in especial	9, 6/ 34
he hath made therein	purposely	, to the intent that	9, 11/ 22

wit, of such as	purposely	say evil and openly	9, 85/ 1
much money in her	purse	; and surely till you	9, 59/ 14
I spied a little	purse	of his hanging at	9, 119/ 29
his appearance, as John	Purser	and some such others	9, 90/ 13
therefore maliciously persecute and	pursue	the bodies, of all	9, 110/ 9
all patiently than to	pursue	and prove them with	9, 121/ 9
-- I purpose to	pursue	at some other, farther	9, 172/ 15
by the matter consequently	pursuing	, if the reader leave	9, 7/ 19
they fear in the	pursuing	, God will send them	9, 109/ 25
yet for all that	put	out their works in	9, 3/ 12
that might adventure to	put	his works abroad, to	9, 3/ 21
by Tyndale and Barnes	put	forth unto the contrary	9, 4/ 3
thereabout, are fain to	put	for faults in my	9, 5/ 5
either -- but have	put	in all his chapters	9, 7/ 9
but that I have	put	in all the strength	9, 7/ 12
have gone, have I	put	in whole, leaving out	9, 7/ 15
left out of chance	put	that proof in doubt	9, 7/ 21
be well perceived hath	put	me to more labor	9, 8/ 25
folk -- I shall	put	abroad, that all folk	9, 15/ 19
his truth, and hath	put	us here into this	9, 15/ 34
the New Testament was	put	in writing. And which	9, 18/ 23
May Err or Not,	put	this chapter, "Whether the	9, 19/ 5
the New Testament was	put	in writing; and that	9, 20/ 32
word but if he	put	it in writing, be	9, 21/ 5
say and write and	put	men in mind of	9, 23/ 18
and God's word was	put	in writing. And that	9, 24/ 24
necessary things to be	put	in writing. But unto	9, 31/ 1
in remembrance to be	put	in the scripture, as	9, 31/ 28
hath the choice thereby	put	in his own hand	9, 36/ 19
that Tyndale doth there	put	, and that this preacher	9, 36/ 31
For his book was	put	out since; and therefore	9, 52/ 6
would with that word	put	the one prettily back	9, 57/ 18
the pacifier would be	put	unto no proof, he	9, 58/ 23
Some Say" that we	put	for a sample between	9, 60/ 6
were he that would	put	forth a book and	9, 61/ 25
priests," he meant to	put	for the more lamentable	9, 65/ 1
hath, as ye see,	put	it out abroad in	9, 67/ 19
in lamenting of division,	put	forth a book and	9, 70/ 35
that "the king should	put	them all forever out	9, 76/ 26
to see the clergy	put	out of the king's	9, 76/ 32
he, "if ye dare	put	yourselves in my hands	9, 80/ 14
sudden fear agreed to	put	him whole in trust	9, 80/ 17
you now name to	put	in his place?" At	9, 81/ 18

he whom they would	put	out. So that long	9, 81/ 23
be fain either to	put	worse in their stead	9, 83/ 25
bill and a false	put	into a parliament or	9, 84/ 16
Thus hath this Pacifier	put	three kinds of folk	9, 85/ 21
their words proved, to	put	them to penance and	9, 86/ 13
dare well and plainly	put	him in full trust	9, 88/ 2
accusation. Howbeit, let us	put	the sample by someone	9, 89/ 18
they could, as well	put	them to silence that	9, 91/ 25
the change, yet to	put	out books in writing	9, 96/ 32
and place convenient to	put	the defaults of the	9, 97/ 5
for his law, did	put	them to silence with	9, 100/ 33
then must they peradventure	put	into their service (both	9, 102/ 34
and have here been	put	in trouble by the	9, 108/ 34
faggots and gunpowder to	put	out the fire. The	9, 110/ 34
him well, would then	put	on his visor apace	9, 111/ 29
time, no pacifiers to	put	forth books and lament	9, 115/ 32
he had therefore been	put	up in Bedlam, and	9, 118/ 8
from his doublet, and	put	it in my bosom	9, 119/ 32
of Winchester; and, being	put	in a chamber to	9, 121/ 3
able to quench and	put	out that faith. And	9, 122/ 16
his book was not	put	abroad in print, I	9, 123/ 28
their books be once	put	abroad in print, it	9, 124/ 5
though I would not	put	mine answer abroad into	9, 124/ 8
Frith's book was not	put	out abroad in print	9, 124/ 9
as he hath now	put	himself thereby in another	9, 127/ 14
out in apostasy, and	put	abroad their heresies in	9, 129/ 6
ordinaries with obloquy, and	put	them in dread with	9, 129/ 20
a man may be	put	to his purgation, and	9, 131/ 24
that is indicted be	put	unto no business about	9, 133/ 3
they will not be	put	in the trust. And	9, 133/ 31
the King's Council to	put	some folk to business	9, 133/ 36
such secret information have	put	some out of commission	9, 134/ 13
any likelihood), I would	put	them out again, and	9, 134/ 17
doth, if he should	put	away the process ex	9, 135/ 9
the charitable way, to	put	the knowledge of the	9, 138/ 5
said laws should be	put	into the handling of	9, 140/ 18
man's grief or grudge	put	in execution, in the	9, 144/ 20
might be arrested and	put	in prison, and stocks	9, 151/ 17
there this Pacifier hath	put	us out of doubt	9, 152/ 33
ordinaries therewith, and to	put	their officers in dread	9, 155/ 32
came again after) did	put	some others, by their	9, 156/ 32
his cause, must needs	put	all his trust in	9, 159/ 18
him. But they will	put	it for no pity	9, 165/ 12

man in my life	put	in trouble for any	9, 170/ 4
I shall here first	put	you in remembrance what	9, 171/ 7
him, whatsoever he be,	put	in writing what moveth	9, 171/ 37
The Twenty-third Chapter Yet	putteth	this Pacifier a third	9, 84/ 32
the abuses only, he	putteth	another sort beside these	9, 85/ 15
his whole sermon holily	putteth	in all the people's	9, 110/ 30
doubt that this Pacifier	putteth	in exceptions to be	9, 139/ 19
thereby -- and he	putteth	this example. If a	9, 145/ 30
his breast than he	putteth	out in his book	9, 148/ 5
there sitteth still and	putteth	no doubt in the	9, 159/ 16
the necessity of the	putting	of all things in	9, 32/ 7
of his oration, with	putting	in the end "and	9, 64/ 36
fervent and importunate in	putting	forth of anything which	9, 160/ 4
with carrying away the	pyx	with the Blessed Sacrament	9, 117/ 17
he preacheth it, clean	quailed	in the travail and	9, 24/ 20
circumspectly, for the nonce,	qualified	and moderated his tale	9, 101/ 10
Christian region of the	quantity	, so hath it had	9, 53/ 11
christened of no greater	quantity	, as good and as	9, 53/ 12
Christi Day, would pick	quarrels	to them, and first	9, 51/ 16
hear say) ' cursed	quean	' and ' shrew	9, 59/ 17
there, that beginneth "Statuta	quedam	," it is decreed that	9, 137/ 12
Pacifier, to cease and	quench	this division, could find	9, 70/ 28
sweat in laboring to	quench	the faith that all	9, 122/ 10
neither be able to	quench	and put out that	9, 122/ 16
Frith labor about the	quenching	thereof till he sweat	9, 122/ 17
de hereticis. Capi. Multorum	querela	. And after, at the	9, 151/ 18
before the Church. Which	question	is as hard to	9, 19/ 14
fain shake off the	question	. And indeed the question	9, 27/ 8
question. And indeed the	question	, as Tyndale frameth it	9, 27/ 8
the matter of the	question	lieth. But then because	9, 27/ 12
would shake off the	question	for naught. But that	9, 27/ 15
the necessity of this	question	you see now yourself	9, 27/ 17
all such matters the	question	is not of the	9, 28/ 33
is, in effect, the	question	also no more but	9, 29/ 1
this is the great	question	indeed; which thing if	9, 29/ 16
else standeth all the	question	but in this: whither	9, 30/ 2
religion have had some	question	, and disputed, as it	9, 64/ 6
and Elisha. And some	question	hath arisen in the	9, 64/ 9
therein, be brought in	question	again, and stand in	9, 141/ 12
day. And out of	question	that day they not	9, 158/ 13
and then, concerning the	question	, ask advice and counsel	9, 169/ 34
is to wit, the	question	, Which is the Church	9, 171/ 13
can by interrogatories and	questions	be driven to confess	9, 146/ 19

driven by interrogatories and	questions	to confess anything that	9, 147/ 12
been by any subtle	questions	induced to confess them	9, 148/ 27
should have any such	questions	asked him. But they	9, 165/ 12
be it never so	quick	in another matter, is	9, 24/ 18
and that caught I	quickly	to me and pulled	9, 119/ 31
be brought to more	quietness	than it is yet	9, 151/ 30
cause to cast him	quite	off and never meddle	9, 10/ 19
and borne me over	quite	; he solveth the objection	9, 20/ 22
go forward, wear away	quite	, by the help and	9, 69/ 22
clothes and cast them	quite	over her head. Whereupon	9, 118/ 21
our lakin, brother husband,"	quoth	she, "but as properly	9, 12/ 14
the other perceived, "Brother,"	quoth	he, "you be not	9, 76/ 30
party of Hannibal. "Howbeit,"	quoth	he, "if ye dare	9, 80/ 13
this point none haste,"	quoth	he, "but one thing	9, 81/ 1
with him. "Very well,"	quoth	Calavius, "whom will you	9, 81/ 17
I called you, sir,"	quoth	he, "to pray you	9, 83/ 19
For if that Frith,"	quoth	I, "sweat in laboring	9, 122/ 10
#VALUE!	quoth	His Lordship, "ye may	9, 125/ 3
anger in a wonderful	rage	. But surely though I	9, 119/ 2
most could rail and	rage	. For then might it	9, 149/ 14
matins nor Mass, but	raged	and railed against the	9, 113/ 13
it but hypocrisy. Then	rail	they not so sore	9, 43/ 35
so villainously jest and	rail	-- were not a	9, 44/ 31
as touching men, they	rail	against none but such	9, 45/ 24
they lie. For they	rail	against all. And some	9, 45/ 26
any whole company, and	rail	upon merchants and call	9, 50/ 19
them usurers; nor to	rail	upon franklins and call	9, 50/ 20
false jurors; nor to	rail	upon sheriffs and call	9, 50/ 21
them raveners; nor to	rail	upon escheators and call	9, 50/ 22
malapertly to jest and	rail	, shall play that part	9, 50/ 34
were that I should	rail	upon the clergy, and	9, 50/ 37
if these heresies that	rail	upon religions, and call	9, 69/ 24
of the Mass, and	rail	on Christ's own Blessed	9, 149/ 9
the faith most could	rail	and rage. For then	9, 149/ 14
Mass, but raged and	railed	against the Blessed Sacrament	9, 113/ 13
in London, and after	railed	against all religions at	9, 113/ 14
leaving out naught but	railing	and preaching without proof	9, 7/ 15
all for their abominable	railing	against so many other	9, 43/ 21
me. But surely their	railing	against all others, I	9, 45/ 6
reasoning to fall to	railing	upon other men's living	9, 46/ 4
write reason and leave	railing	; and then let the	9, 46/ 11
For in their only	railing	standeth all their revel	9, 46/ 19
their revel; with only	railing	is all their roast	9, 46/ 20

to hear their ribaldous	railing	. And yet not against	9, 51/ 6
them forth in their	railing	. The Eleventh Chapter But	9, 51/ 35
after a shower of	rain	. And, now, as it	9, 133/ 13
after any shower of	rain	ever sprung any bed	9, 169/ 28
the presence of peril	raising	men out of this	9, 161/ 2
so vehement cause of	rancor	and malice in them	9, 138/ 7
open English book to	ransack	and rebuke either the	9, 140/ 7
Amen. Printed by W.	Rastell	in Fleet Street in	9, 172/ 31
hunger as to eat	rat's	bane and die by	9, 12/ 33
long usage and custom	ratified	, agreed, and confirmed, yet	9, 99/ 36
sheriffs and call them	raveners	; nor to rail upon	9, 50/ 22
therefore too tedious to	read	. For which cause, they	9, 5/ 8
works would have been	read	both of many more	9, 5/ 29
arguments plainly, many that	read	them should little wit	9, 7/ 1
words out between and	read	but Tyndale's alone. Or	9, 7/ 20
confess themselves they neither	read	nor can find in	9, 7/ 34
tedious unto them to	read	it over within, whom	9, 8/ 4
tedious that they have	read	the whole book over	9, 8/ 8
never needed to have	read	any of these heretics'	9, 9/ 30
peradventure wax weary to	read	over a long book	9, 9/ 39
shall not need to	read	over any chapter but	9, 10/ 2
confuted him that whoso	read	it indifferently may well	9, 10/ 8
should once vouchsafe to	read	any farther of them	9, 10/ 11
he that will, therefore,	read	any one chapter, either	9, 10/ 13
he never need to	read	more of my book	9, 10/ 20
place, and so will	read	on further to find	9, 10/ 25
he shall, I trust,	read	it over, and yet	9, 10/ 26
and woman that could	read	it had not a	9, 13/ 14
shall be able to	read	it when they have	9, 13/ 22
into ten could never	read	English yet, and many	9, 13/ 24
grace, though they never	read	word of scripture, come	9, 13/ 25
admit them to be	read	of them which they	9, 17/ 20
And then if ye	read	again the words of	9, 19/ 9
now the pain to	read	Tyndale's words again and	9, 22/ 17
admit them to be	read	of them which they	9, 26/ 27
with favor vouchsafe to	read	their books or hear	9, 30/ 13
to see, let him	read	in my first part	9, 35/ 28
to do, let him	read	in my fourth book	9, 37/ 6
goeth; which if he	read	out, I dare boldly	9, 37/ 10
brethren's eyes, let them	read	my Confutation through. Or	9, 38/ 24
too long, let them	read	but the seventh book	9, 38/ 25
abide and endure to	read	it up to the	9, 38/ 30
man provoketh them to	read	the place in my	9, 39/ 6

thereto and offered to	read	it with them, and	9, 39/ 8
have advised them to	read	in Tyndale, and search	9, 39/ 17
that they refuse to	read	the things that are	9, 39/ 26
and cannot abide to	read	any book by which	9, 39/ 32
say, whoso list to	read	my books shall find	9, 41/ 28
they list not to	read	my books, for I	9, 46/ 26
as far as I	read	or remember, in this	9, 64/ 13
For I have never	read	, or at the leastwise	9, 99/ 21
not that I have	read	, that ever any king	9, 99/ 22
heard a great part	read	; nor, howsoever he have	9, 125/ 33
where since they may	read	it that will, I	9, 136/ 8
therefore it is not	read	that they made either	9, 146/ 8
master in grammar to	read	. Thirdly, that all his	9, 148/ 9
it neither. For I	read	the letter myself which	9, 158/ 6
as some there can)	read	English, and being instructed	9, 163/ 32
And also ye that	read	but even in English	9, 169/ 4
that they very merrily	read	them. But as to	9, 171/ 3
promise -- if he	read	not my book, I	9, 171/ 31
on. If he have	read	it, and think himself	9, 171/ 33
infallible doctrine thereof, whoso	read	and advise well this	9, 172/ 8
of Tyndale; and therewith	read	and consider the seven	9, 172/ 10
I thank God), good	reader	, in mine own conceit	9, 3/ 4
therewith. And therefore, good	reader	-- since I so	9, 3/ 19
that every good Christian	reader	will be so reasonable	9, 4/ 9
thing excusable, though the	reader	in a long work	9, 4/ 21
which places as the	reader	seeth that the writer	9, 4/ 24
do, I give the	reader	warning. Now, that his	9, 7/ 17
consequently pursuing, if the	reader	leave my words out	9, 7/ 20
and lightsome to the	reader	the dark writing of	9, 8/ 24
I would that the	reader	should in every place	9, 8/ 30
And of truth, good	reader	, this word of his	9, 12/ 19
the wisdom of the	reader	, consider what may be	9, 97/ 20
and therewith inveigle the	reader	, and make some good	9, 116/ 3
and shortening of the	reader's	pain. Now on the	9, 8/ 34
Knight, to the Christian	Readers	The First Chapter So	9, 3/ 2
and kind as the	readers	should in their souls	9, 4/ 5
custom of all indifferent	readers	-- which would, I	9, 4/ 35
together. But now, good	readers	, I have, unto these	9, 9/ 26
formal words, lo, good	readers	, of that sermon, for	9, 15/ 22
be written. Now, good	readers	, to the intent ye	9, 17/ 36
apostles write"? Now, good	readers	, Tyndale seeing how sore	9, 19/ 1
than Christ's. Lo, good	readers	, here have ye heard	9, 20/ 12
contrary. And therefore, good	readers	, having this thing in	9, 22/ 16

spieth them. Lo, good	readers	, here have I now	9, 22/ 22
now do you, good	readers	, clearly perceive and see	9, 23/ 11
since ye know, good	readers	, that they against whom	9, 23/ 22
By these words, good	readers	, ye see that himself	9, 25/ 9
written. And therefore, good	readers	, what things in this	9, 26/ 12
have ye seen, good	readers	, after long wrestling with	9, 27/ 5
that thing now, good	readers	, will not well be	9, 27/ 16
they. And thus, good	readers	, every way ye see	9, 31/ 37
And thus, good Christian	readers	, here have I somewhat	9, 33/ 7
us. These words, good	readers	, have no great harm	9, 33/ 23
an oyster. Howbeit, good	readers	, because the brethren blame	9, 36/ 35
Chapter But now, good	readers	, if that it so	9, 57/ 15
it so happeth, good	readers	, he found a man	9, 57/ 27
well. But now, good	readers	, consider, I beseech you	9, 69/ 37
enemy. Here is, good	readers	, a specially fruitful piece	9, 75/ 29
I find again, good	readers	, a plain, open declaration	9, 87/ 23
not this therefore, good	readers	, by this good Pacifier	9, 102/ 6
said, ye may, good	readers	, see: that as Frith	9, 126/ 3
this process, lo, good	readers	, this Pacifier declareth that	9, 151/ 33
And therefore, good Christian	readers	, would God the world	9, 166/ 21
And thus, good Christian	readers	, I make an end	9, 167/ 2
advise you therefore, good	readers	, for the true taking	9, 168/ 36
Father Frith. Now, good	readers	, whoso list to say	9, 171/ 30
And therefore, good Christian	readers	, as for such farther	9, 172/ 14
handling, sound in the	readers'	ears to be such	9, 56/ 23
from lies; as thou	readest	, John 15, "Ye be	9, 19/ 38
chapter: Lo, he that	readeth	this and heareth not	9, 20/ 20
whoso hath wit and	readeth	it in that wise	9, 97/ 21
Whereupon Death came anon	readily	toward him, and asked	9, 83/ 17
again, to whom the	reading	is so far from	9, 8/ 7
fortuneth to fall in	reading	have at his hand	9, 8/ 30
away with no long	reading	, provided with mine own	9, 9/ 27
calling to faith (by	reading	, preaching, miracle, and such	9, 36/ 20
misspend their time in	reading	of mine answer, they	9, 39/ 13
it at a superficial	reading	. And yet because the	9, 61/ 12
shift, in the first	reading	over, do thoroughly perceive	9, 61/ 29
them himself in the	reading	, and satisfy his own	9, 96/ 24
themselves either of lightness	ready	to give hasty credence	9, 8/ 1
to say, and am	ready	to make it good	9, 10/ 4
misrehearsed him, I am	ready	to bring forth my	9, 37/ 16
taken great rewards in	ready	money of divers of	9, 47/ 26
lean whoreson, there so	ready	-- "I called you	9, 83/ 18
there would twenty be	ready	, when they were by	9, 89/ 35

if men were as	ready	, in a deed of	9, 105/ 1
therefore temporal men be	ready	and are bound to	9, 138/ 26
are bound to be	ready	to oppress heresies when	9, 138/ 27
believeth it with a	ready	mind to obey: this	9, 145/ 32
erred, for he was	ready	to submit him to	9, 146/ 10
he found none very	ready	to pull him from	9, 157/ 7
hath all his trinkets	ready	-- whereas good Tom	9, 159/ 23
first brought into this	realm	unto our own days	9, 13/ 12
but here within the	realm	; not by any book	9, 14/ 33
his Chancellor of this	realm	-- it was meetly	9, 49/ 20
true: that as this	realm	of England hath had	9, 53/ 8
number, compared with any	realm	christened of no greater	9, 53/ 12
continued in this noble	realm	, either party endeavor themselves	9, 53/ 29
king's laws of the	realm	, the scripture of God	9, 53/ 36
-- through this whole	realm	. Howbeit, I trust in	9, 54/ 30
conveyed round about the	realm	, and leave no place	9, 55/ 2
sundry shires of the	realm	there are at every	9, 55/ 34
the laws of this	realm	, and prove it in	9, 60/ 28
the state of this	realm	now in these days	9, 61/ 31
charity through all the	realm	; and part of it	9, 63/ 23
there are in this	realm	none.) But yet of	9, 64/ 12
or remember, in this	realm	either so very great	9, 64/ 13
time noted through the	realm	and spoken of for	9, 64/ 15
division risen within this	realm	, or of any laymen	9, 66/ 15
the people of this	realm	that felt it have	9, 66/ 17
noted through all the	realm	that there is a	9, 66/ 27
or temporal within the	realm	of England now. Moreover	9, 78/ 12
to more stand the	realm	in great stead, and	9, 84/ 5
could be to the	realm	profitable, without lawful cause	9, 84/ 21
a place in the	realm	swarm very full ere	9, 89/ 16
the laws of this	realm	, have required: there is	9, 92/ 5
whole people of this	realm	in manner universally, when	9, 92/ 8
whole people of the	realm	hath in manner universally	9, 94/ 8
and temporal of this	realm	have ordained full faith	9, 94/ 30
virtuously provided for this	realm	, that it should have	9, 94/ 35
hath reigned over this	realm	, I dare boldly say	9, 95/ 1
Church or of the	realm	; defend them I am	9, 96/ 29
and also dishonor the	realm	. Now, as for the	9, 98/ 34
the prelates of this	realm	pretend this -- that	9, 101/ 13
any prelate of this	realm	; yea, or the most	9, 101/ 16
the prelates in this	realm	fall thereto and preach	9, 101/ 33
in all the whole	realm	but that he heareth	9, 104/ 16
and "spirituality" of this	realm	, but that we be	9, 108/ 16

the spirituality of this	realm	, and compared them in	9, 108/ 37
the spirituality of this	realm	is so far fallen	9, 109/ 3
or honorable for this	realm	that other realms should	9, 109/ 6
other parts of this	realm	, but also from other	9, 116/ 9
remnant of the whole	realm	); and this is here	9, 116/ 18
heretic walking about the	realm	, was taken not long	9, 121/ 1
about to poison the	realm	with that pestilent heresy	9, 124/ 37
divers parties of this	realm	to think great malice	9, 130/ 10
it would work this	realm	great harm and no	9, 130/ 24
common law of this	realm	, many times upon suspicion	9, 132/ 6
every leet through the	realm	, the first thing that	9, 135/ 1
this, through the whole	realm	how many presentments be	9, 135/ 3
and death, in this	realm	many men, both good	9, 135/ 13
of peace in this	realm	be excommunicate: for they	9, 138/ 18
the noblemen of this	realm	, and the good people	9, 139/ 11
the faith in this	realm	here as it hath	9, 139/ 17
the laws of this	realm	and the laws of	9, 139/ 37
is there in this	realm	-- husbandmen, artificers, merchants	9, 143/ 24
now hath in this	realm	against the spirituality "in	9, 147/ 21
spiritual judges in this	realm	handled that thing so	9, 147/ 29
noise it that the	realm	is full of heretics	9, 151/ 3
few for all the	realm	, though they were made	9, 153/ 9
noise it that the	realm	is full of heretics	9, 155/ 25
that wander about the	realm	into sundry shires, of	9, 156/ 39
time had in this	realm	when they have attempted	9, 161/ 5
to diocese. Whereof the	realm	feared, as the statute	9, 161/ 21
state of his whole	realm	. Upon which their false	9, 162/ 8
great officers of the	realm	should be solemnly sworn	9, 162/ 20
and surety of the	realm	, were the authors and	9, 162/ 24
the prince and the	realm	, diligently reform and amend	9, 166/ 36
the prince and the	realm	any better mind than	9, 168/ 15
they which for this	realm	in special, and for	9, 168/ 19
the strangers of other	realms	so should lay the	9, 108/ 12
this realm that other	realms	should ween it were	9, 109/ 6
man understood them, hath	reared	up and sent among	9, 41/ 23
to misrehearse any man's	reason	against whom I write	9, 6/ 10
For there is no	reason	that I rehearse of	9, 6/ 12
but I rehearse their	reason	to the best that	9, 6/ 27
well and conveniently by	reason	and authority soil and	9, 8/ 19
also with pretense of	reason	and scripture -- and	9, 8/ 22
-- and instead of	reason	, sometimes, with blunt subtleties	9, 8/ 23
such a bald poisoned	reason	: that poisoned bread is	9, 12/ 30
unto us wit and	reason	, the which he gave	9, 15/ 31

seeing how sore this	reason	of the King's Highness	9, 19/ 1
Ye be clean by	reason	of the word." Which	9, 19/ 38
and considered, all his	reason	after, which he taketh	9, 23/ 28
was. All this childish	reason	, ye wot well, which	9, 24/ 16
writing. And that his	reason	is dead, as I	9, 24/ 25
go the further from	reason	. For what reason hath	9, 25/ 15
from reason. For what	reason	hath he that in	9, 25/ 15
hath set forth Tyndale's	reason	, and dissimuled mine answer	9, 26/ 18
no wise defend Tyndale's	reason	, he would at last	9, 27/ 7
in furnishing of Tyndale's	reason	, when he cometh to	9, 27/ 14
as I said, of	reason	believe the Church as	9, 27/ 30
scripture we should of	reason	better believe holy Saint	9, 29/ 3
holy scripture be by	reason	among the unlearned people	9, 30/ 3
ye see that this	reason	of this preacher which	9, 31/ 37
in remembrance -- this	reason	, I say, ye see	9, 32/ 3
understanding and subdue his	reason	into the service of	9, 33/ 31
how beetle-blind is fleshly	reason	!The will hath none	9, 34/ 1
as ye see, the	reason	that Tyndale layeth for	9, 34/ 8
in captiving of his	reason	and understanding into the	9, 35/ 17
age and use of	reason	may be a willing	9, 35/ 20
it not. And the	reason	that he layeth by	9, 35/ 36
the son -- which	reason	this preacher, though somewhat	9, 35/ 37
subduing of his own	reason	, into the assent and	9, 36/ 24
age and use of	reason	is, then is this	9, 36/ 31
then will his own	reason	serve him to see	9, 37/ 9
this point, in all	reason	be sufficient to satisfy	9, 37/ 12
that hath use of	reason	: "He that hath created	9, 38/ 20
Defense of the Second	Reason	against Tyndale." Or if	9, 38/ 26
or I had better	reason	on our part: the	9, 39/ 10
do, may with good	reason	tell them that they	9, 39/ 28
between them tell some	reason	of difference. Howbeit, rather	9, 43/ 10
and honest, and write	reason	and leave railing; and	9, 46/ 11
priests. Howbeit, by this	reason	they may call me	9, 50/ 6
stand and agree with	reason	and justice, the king's	9, 53/ 35
I see not the	reason	that moved him. For	9, 62/ 36
of less perfection, by	reason	of the profession, than	9, 63/ 7
it hath risen by	reason	of a great singularity	9, 63/ 23
nothing that ought of	reason	be reckoned for the	9, 64/ 17
as it is not	reason	that it so were	9, 64/ 22
good, can by no	reason	be the cause of	9, 69/ 12
upon will than upon	reason	, and that though they	9, 74/ 30
men that lay this	reason	and that reason for	9, 77/ 11
this reason and that	reason	for it. But I	9, 77/ 11

can never bring the	reason	that ever can prove	9, 77/ 13
unto him. But this	reason	runneth out against every	9, 77/ 25
-- then were the	reason	so strong against all	9, 77/ 31
sufficient -- the same	reason	would, as I say	9, 77/ 36
such that either of	reason	they could not mislike	9, 81/ 13
him, of very good	reason	damnable to his body	9, 87/ 10
he would think it	reason	: what should he then	9, 90/ 9
before, there will no	reason	nor good conscience bear	9, 94/ 27
far above all good	reason	. For I have never	9, 99/ 21
whom far the feeblar	reason	may draw to the	9, 100/ 31
and forbidding them to	reason	or dispute thereagainst, but	9, 100/ 35
they would think it	reason	that the strangers of	9, 108/ 11
division hath been by	reason	of divers suits that	9, 130/ 1
should be by this	reason	of his rejected in	9, 137/ 1
also, by his other	reason	of a wolf in	9, 137/ 2
as folk should of	reason	reckon to bear unto	9, 168/ 14
reader will be so	reasonable	and indifferent as to	9, 4/ 10
will, if they be	reasonable	men, consider in themselves	9, 8/ 14
good answer and a	reasonable	, if when they were	9, 39/ 15
their master, made a	reasonable	excuse. For when they	9, 42/ 14
to fall at some	reasonable	composition with them. Let	9, 45/ 35
at the leastwise be	reasonable	heretics and honest, and	9, 46/ 11
were either right or	reasonable	, or could be to	9, 84/ 21
no good man nor	reasonable	that hath any cause	9, 92/ 5
the proof, and a	reasonable	reward besides. And yet	9, 94/ 19
to prove the law	reasonable	. For it seemeth that	9, 137/ 29
them forbear instead of	reasoning	to fall to railing	9, 46/ 3
either, or oversight in	reasoning	, as things of no	9, 63/ 16
charitable, appeared after, upon	reasoning	, more likely within a	9, 84/ 2
appeared after, upon farther	reasoning	, to be the clean	9, 84/ 8
with froward arguments and	reasoning	to resist it; but	9, 100/ 24
for naught, and my	reasons	of little force. For	9, 5/ 12
said that all my	reasons	were avoided clean with	9, 12/ 9
that all the long	reasons	of Sir Thomas More	9, 14/ 8
he finally, besides the	reasons	that he laid for	9, 100/ 33
match them were more	rebuke	than honesty. Now, if	9, 45/ 11
and holy which they	rebuke	and call naught. And	9, 45/ 18
where I somewhat sharply	rebuke	wedding of friars and	9, 45/ 21
me too, when I	rebuke	themselves. For they be	9, 45/ 29
look that I should	rebuke	the clergy, and seek	9, 50/ 4
me to play, to	rebuke	as abominable, vicious folk	9, 50/ 10
much less meet to	rebuke	and reproach either the	9, 50/ 12
indifferent, either revile and	rebuke	the priests (or at	9, 51/ 27

man should reproach and	rebuke	the prelates before the	9, 60/ 20
to the false, contrived	rebuke	of the whole people	9, 91/ 32
spiritual persons to the	rebuke	of the whole spirituality	9, 108/ 10
folk here to the	rebuke	of the whole temporalty	9, 108/ 13
clamor nothing gotten but	rebuke	and shame. And yet	9, 127/ 21
book to ransack and	rebuke	either the one law	9, 140/ 7
then if any man	rebuked	their villainous dealing, and	9, 51/ 20
his lamentable oration. Then	rebuketh	he of the religious	9, 65/ 13
that copy that I	receive	, I will be bound	9, 14/ 15
dark with lies and	receive	all their truth of	9, 19/ 30
himself, John 5, "I	receive	no witness of man	9, 20/ 9
grudge, or arguments, to	receive	them. And if a	9, 100/ 8
all good folk fruitfully,	receive	in the form of	9, 122/ 13
For though they may	receive	him and save his	9, 149/ 19
the bishop's prison) was	received	prisoner into the Tower	9, 127/ 5
evil persons to be	received	and taken in heresy	9, 136/ 6
such witnesses should be	received	in a cause of	9, 136/ 15
of heresy as are	received	not only in a	9, 136/ 15
but if they were	received	for records to their	9, 136/ 22
nor no man be	received	that can prove it	9, 141/ 4
hath, beside the scripture,	received	and kept by the	9, 169/ 11
dark of itself, and	receiveth	all her light of	9, 19/ 28
well against all light	receiving	of such confession. And	9, 136/ 30
prelate and that prelate	recited	and rehearsed unto them	9, 82/ 5
how bad soever they	reckon	me, I am not	9, 48/ 10
upon the clergy, and	reckon	up all their faults	9, 50/ 38
in worth, because they	reckon	themselves recompensed in another	9, 52/ 20
I trust I may	reckon	him, mine own word	9, 120/ 30
that all such folk	reckon	in themselves that they	9, 123/ 12
folk should of reason	reckon	to bear unto the	9, 168/ 14
but if he be	reckoned	more mild because he	9, 54/ 15
but if he be	reckoned	for more indifferent because	9, 54/ 18
ought of reason be	reckoned	for the cause of	9, 64/ 18
misconstrued their minds and	reckoned	them for enemies to	9, 114/ 4
to bide any farther	reckoning	, namely where spiritual men	9, 165/ 38
he be any religious	recluse	that cannot come abroad	9, 94/ 4
fear this one thing	recomforted	me: that since I	9, 3/ 30
because they reckon themselves	recompensed	in another part, in	9, 52/ 20
him to go and	reconcile	them again together, and	9, 57/ 30
special goodness shall have	record	and witness of all	9, 45/ 27
and them also to	record	, that all they could	9, 47/ 31
early, to rise and	record	their appearance before our	9, 88/ 12
he plainly, before good	record	, proved himself then --	9, 124/ 25

that there were sufficient	record	and witness against him	9, 151/ 23
of heresy, and sufficient	record	and witness against him	9, 154/ 19
witnesses and worshipful shall	record	and testify that they	9, 163/ 8
I may take to	record	, for all his "some	9, 163/ 12
they were received for	records	to their condemning that	9, 136/ 22
to see my cheeks	red	for shame. And over	9, 5/ 16
the open reproof and	redargution	thereof may not, in	9, 97/ 1
sums of money for	redeeming	thereof -- which vexation	9, 130/ 6
would be hard to	redress	it without temporal power	9, 138/ 25
may therewith avoid and	refel	my confuting of Tyndale	9, 37/ 27
them to penance and	reform	them, which if they	9, 86/ 14
-- not only to	reform	themselves, and to leave	9, 95/ 29
church ordinary ways to	reform	it. But in such	9, 100/ 10
in them is to	reform	that is amiss in	9, 142/ 16
do their devoir to	reform	the priest; yea, and	9, 142/ 28
perceive, have the king	reform	them after his device	9, 154/ 25
and the realm, diligently	reform	and amend in such	9, 166/ 37
also as are only	reformable	by the spiritual law	9, 135/ 17
the less in such	reformations	, because laymen speak so	9, 142/ 18
they might have been	reformed	, and peradventure saved in	9, 87/ 21
they might have been	reformed	, and peradventure saved in	9, 87/ 28
clergy have been better	reformed	, and peradventure in soul	9, 88/ 30
a mind to be	reformed	or not. And that	9, 146/ 22
whether he would be	reformed	or not . . . all this	9, 147/ 16
of willing to be	reformed	: surely if he will	9, 148/ 33
for willing to be	reformed	-- I dare say	9, 149/ 16
yet offer to be	reformed	, and promise that he	9, 149/ 38
Pacifier would have now	reformed	, and also at the	9, 161/ 14
diligence that in the	reforming	of it should have	9, 53/ 19
fear is ordained to	refrain	the passion and to	9, 148/ 37
devilish doctrine that they	refuse	to read the things	9, 39/ 26
by money as to	refuse	it when it were	9, 48/ 5
shame they would not	refuse	it. And thereupon out	9, 81/ 14
them, which if they	refuse	or fall in relapse	9, 86/ 14
man; but when man	refuseth	, except he mend and	9, 38/ 17
woman any respect or	regard	of any cleanness or	9, 30/ 12
for the respect and	regard	that they bear, both	9, 71/ 24
of authority would anything	regard	their words; but only	9, 113/ 23
very few men aught	regarded	; and to look for	9, 4/ 14
that no man which	regardeth	either truth or wit	9, 10/ 11
the man that is	regenerated	were evermore as far	9, 36/ 11
himself, he that is	regenerated	hap to be more	9, 36/ 18
the work in the	regenerating	of the soul by	9, 35/ 3

time of the spiritual	regeneration	of himself, he that	9, 36/ 17
had any other Christian	region	of the quantity, so	9, 53/ 11
I write, or to	rehearse	him slenderly. And in	9, 6/ 11
no reason that I	rehearse	of Tyndale's, or of	9, 6/ 13
these folk; but I	rehearse	their reason to the	9, 6/ 27
as I do not	rehearse	all their own words	9, 6/ 31
take the pain to	rehearse	some one thing, in	9, 8/ 28
the matter, I shall	rehearse	you whole; and after	9, 19/ 7
or not, I shall	rehearse	you some part of	9, 20/ 17
without great reverence to	rehearse	their worshipful names! If	9, 44/ 34
I did, let them	rehearse	of my writing some	9, 49/ 10
to seek up and	rehearse	causes of grudge before	9, 55/ 23
more than I can	rehearse	now; but yet above	9, 95/ 11
saith he cannot now	rehearse	, he rehearsest after many	9, 96/ 21
heareth it and can	rehearse	it -- I marvel	9, 104/ 17
this Pacifier peruse and	rehearse	by name all the	9, 115/ 8
could then very well	rehearse	his faults himself and	9, 118/ 29
preacher is fain to	rehearse	their opinions in the	9, 123/ 37
now too long to	rehearse	. But such they were	9, 124/ 20
as well in manner	rehearse	them even by name	9, 148/ 2
his chapters be whole	rehearsed	in my book I	9, 7/ 18
words of mine were	rehearsed	in a sermon, and	9, 12/ 4
here have I now	rehearsed	you but a piece	9, 22/ 22
heap of shrewd faults	rehearsed	against the clergy, for	9, 56/ 37
these faults so mildly	rehearsed	against her, he would	9, 59/ 3
have I told and	rehearsed	-- the story that	9, 79/ 23
that prelate recited and	rehearsed	unto them by row	9, 82/ 5
these that be before	rehearsed	be among the people	9, 95/ 11
that he there hath	rehearsed	-- which is, ye	9, 112/ 26
if his words be	rehearsed	unto him clean contrary	9, 165/ 5
his which I have	rehearsed	you -- the first	9, 166/ 11
with mine. For he	rehearsest	mine in every place	9, 6/ 15
cause of grudge, he	rehearsest	also some faults of	9, 57/ 1
cannot now rehearse, he	rehearsest	after many of them	9, 96/ 21
findeth a fault, and	rehearsest	out of Jean Gerson	9, 105/ 28
because his words in	rehearsing	the faults of the	9, 54/ 19
mend the matter, with	rehearsing	her faults more than	9, 59/ 35
soon after, in the	reign	of the prince of	9, 161/ 15
in times past hath	reigned	between you charity, meekness	9, 58/ 5
in times past hath	reigned	charity, meekness, concord, and	9, 61/ 33
is very old, and	reigned	most when religious folk	9, 65/ 27
for number) that hath	reigned	over this realm, I	9, 95/ 1
concord, and peace, there	reigneth	now anger, and malice	9, 58/ 6

meekness, concord, and peace,	reigneth	now envy, pride, division	9, 61/ 33
he said that division	reigneth	now between spiritual men	9, 66/ 30
he here, "But it	reigneth	now between spiritual men	9, 66/ 32
whether he will else	reject	God's good and gracious	9, 36/ 27
five for that one	rejected	him, as either very	9, 81/ 22
this reason of his	rejected	in heresy, treason, murder	9, 137/ 1
though Master Chancellor should	rejoice	and have a cruel	9, 121/ 34
refuse or fall in	relapse	, the bishop is bound	9, 86/ 14
danger and peril of	relapse	. And some hath been	9, 127/ 24
that he was either	relapsed	or else did of	9, 92/ 37
and after perjured and	relapsed	heretic, well and worthily	9, 113/ 17
when the man is	relapsed	. And the laws have	9, 149/ 22
cope, nor censer, nor	relic	, but let them lay	9, 51/ 31
saints and revered their	relics	and honored their images	9, 44/ 8
surplices, copes, censers, crosses,	relics	, Sacrament, and all. And	9, 51/ 19
up the crosses, the	relics	, and the Blessed Sacrament	9, 51/ 22
beggars more, than to	relieve	them that are already	9, 84/ 3
be run out of	religion	. Lo, there have I	9, 43/ 15
religious running out of	religion	and falling to theft	9, 49/ 25
in some places of	religion	, which are neither so	9, 62/ 13
priests that are in	religion	: then say some men	9, 62/ 27
priests that are in	religion	. For besides that a	9, 63/ 1
state of priests professing	religion	were a state of	9, 63/ 7
or one place of	religion	with another upon some	9, 64/ 4
or sometimes some one	religion	have had some question	9, 64/ 6
holy vows entered into	religion	) he handleth here in	9, 65/ 5
are run out of	religion	, too, and that would	9, 82/ 29
to this Pacifier that	religion	is, yet if some	9, 82/ 35
folk that are in	religion	shall out; come you	9, 82/ 36
out; come you into	religion	in their steads, and	9, 82/ 36
they were invited into	religion	on the other fashion	9, 83/ 3
live so strait in	religion	as these men should	9, 83/ 5
wealthy that is in	religion	were offered us, as	9, 83/ 22
devotion and enter into	religion	, and so succeed in	9, 83/ 29
they be of that	religion	that nothing have of	9, 90/ 3
-- and some whole	religion	doth. But yet saith	9, 106/ 32
heresies that rail upon	religions	, and call all their	9, 69/ 24
to enter in their	religions	, but for that in	9, 83/ 34
after railed against all	religions	at Ipswich, and thereupon	9, 113/ 15
and temporal, secular and	religious	too. But then the	9, 43/ 24
these things in good	religious	people the heretics abhor	9, 43/ 33
and spiritual, laymen and	religious	), and against all that	9, 44/ 26
sort of priests and	religious	running out of religion	9, 49/ 24

the priests and clerics (	religious	and other) going with	9, 51/ 13
laymen, but also between	religious	and religious, and also	9, 62/ 1
also between religious and	religious	, and also between priests	9, 62/ 1
also between priests and	religious	, and, that is yet	9, 62/ 2
be between priests and	religious	persons, or between those	9, 62/ 6
are, both the parties,	religious	folk, than between those	9, 62/ 7
some say that many	religious	folk be priests. And	9, 62/ 8
as many priests be	religious	folk. And some say	9, 62/ 10
man mean here by "	religious	" folk either women or	9, 62/ 11
no variance lightly between	religious	and religious, wherewith the	9, 62/ 16
lightly between religious and	religious	, wherewith the temporalty have	9, 62/ 16
when it falleth between	religious	and religious is a	9, 62/ 21
falleth between religious and	religious	is a thing no	9, 62/ 21
priests" after all the "	religious	, " but if he meant	9, 63/ 5
a great singularity that	religious	persons and priests have	9, 63/ 24
a parson against a	religious	place for meddling within	9, 64/ 3
great singularity, which both	religious	persons and also priests	9, 65/ 6
or those that are	religious	-- and which of	9, 65/ 10
rebuketh he of the	religious	, some that have appearance	9, 65/ 13
and reigned most when	religious	folk lived best. And	9, 65/ 27
maketh it, if the	religious	folk live now so	9, 65/ 29
well at priests as	religious	, so far forth that	9, 66/ 26
well at priests as	religious	, a man needeth never	9, 67/ 6
in priests and in	religious	, but in every sort	9, 67/ 9
that neither priests nor	religious	keep the perfection of	9, 67/ 27
none harm, that the	religious	people do fast and	9, 69/ 31
say farther, that though	religious	men have varied with	9, 71/ 4
men have varied with	religious	, and that some priests	9, 71/ 5
have varied also with	religious	in some points concerning	9, 71/ 6
riches of spiritual men,	religious	or secular, they say	9, 71/ 11
and to priests and	religious	persons, for the respect	9, 71/ 23
clergy, both secular and	religious	, agree and hold together	9, 72/ 13
either secular priests or	religious	persons. And yet are	9, 72/ 18
whole clergy, secular and	religious	, what variance soever they	9, 73/ 31
saith that secular and	religious	both stick to these	9, 74/ 2
these profits, yet if	religious	Lutherans may proceed and	9, 74/ 3
and secular priests and	religious	persons, and talked of	9, 79/ 15
the whole clergy, both	religious	and seculars, though we	9, 82/ 23
a cloister take a	religious	man's life for ease	9, 83/ 24
calleth The Mirror, against	religious	, advising every man to	9, 90/ 1
against purgatory and all	religious	orders, and the Sacrament	9, 91/ 2
if he be any	religious	recluse that cannot come	9, 94/ 4
the friars. And verily,	religious	folk use, I trow	9, 106/ 25

required by very devout,	religious	folk to take some	9, 118/ 23
mean secular priests, nor	religious	persons, not so much	9, 128/ 16
naughty priests and naughty	religious	persons have always been	9, 128/ 32
naughty priests and naughty	religious	folk (being among the	9, 129/ 1
prelates, secular priests, or	religious	persons -- any one	9, 152/ 35
but some part still	remain	only written in hearts	9, 26/ 6
of God that yet	remain	unwritten as he doth	9, 26/ 9
priests rather content to	remain	in the king's prisons	9, 49/ 32
that if there would	remain	none other cause of	9, 69/ 34
the Tower, where he	remaineth	yet; and therefore he	9, 89/ 24
yet a great sum	remaining	after all the spiritual	9, 78/ 37
and can never be	remedied	hereafter, but as long	9, 70/ 7
abroad. For he, to	remedy	that matter with, and	9, 67/ 17
this provision for the	remedy	on both parts: that	9, 124/ 7
yet is there no	remedy	but both these must	9, 132/ 19
the other side, the	remedy	that he deviseth for	9, 139/ 28
for example I shall	remember	you one or twain	9, 11/ 18
unto them: "Who may	remember	the state that ye	9, 58/ 4
it beginneth: Who may	remember	the state of this	9, 61/ 31
as I read or	remember	, in this realm either	9, 64/ 13
ago. And surely myself	remember	none, nor, I trow	9, 66/ 19
to mean of, I	remember	none delivered to the	9, 93/ 37
at the leastwise I	remember	not that I have	9, 99/ 21
for in Middlesex, I	remember	none) or in the	9, 116/ 12
never so few. I	remember	many times that even	9, 156/ 8
talkings I have always	remembered	-- and because our	9, 79/ 21
heard it not, or	remembered	it not, and took	9, 131/ 16
thereof for their own	remembrance	-- and that, such	9, 8/ 9
this thing in your	remembrance	: take now the pain	9, 22/ 17
such things been in	remembrance	and observed this thousand	9, 31/ 8
by any means in	remembrance	a thousand years, by	9, 31/ 14
may they abide in	remembrance	another thousand too. Then	9, 31/ 16
preserved and kept in	remembrance	be out of the	9, 31/ 17
would have kept in	remembrance	to be put in	9, 31/ 27
not have continued in	remembrance	-- this reason, I	9, 32/ 3
continued as long in	remembrance	, which things themselves say	9, 32/ 5
for lack of good	remembrance	, let him upon this	9, 37/ 21
I never to my	remembrance	have heard of before	9, 84/ 33
ten-year ago, to my	remembrance	, there were in that	9, 115/ 27
and correction, gathered his	remembrance	to him and began	9, 118/ 9
appeared well that his	remembrance	was good enough, save	9, 118/ 28
first put you in	remembrance	what my promise was	9, 171/ 8
good, so was not	remiss	nor slack in providing	9, 49/ 22

and be the more	remiss	in the calling, attaching	9, 109/ 16
for their slack and	remiss	handling. And further if	9, 109/ 27
at his hand, without	remitting	over elsewhere, or labor	9, 8/ 31
For of all the	remnant	make I little account	9, 6/ 9
proof. But all the	remnant	of his chapters, as	9, 7/ 14
say that all the	remnant	be whole upon their	9, 29/ 28
part in all the	remnant	of all their poisoned	9, 29/ 28
treat of. Now, the	remnant	(whereby somewhat appeareth also	9, 64/ 35
one man as the	remnant	that were left him	9, 77/ 35
would that all the	remnant	were taken away from	9, 78/ 14
discreets should order the	remnant	. For though they be	9, 79/ 1
and take away the	remnant	. And those men have	9, 85/ 26
look well to the	remnant	and let it not	9, 97/ 17
pretended that all the	remnant	of his audience were	9, 110/ 28
grudge against all the	remnant	. Now, to prove to	9, 115/ 4
one of all the	remnant	find punished for heresy	9, 115/ 10
throw, to all the	remnant	of the whole realm	9, 116/ 18
intent that ye may	remove	the causes and amend	9, 58/ 12
this unhappy senate, and	remove	them from the room	9, 80/ 24
is to wit, both	remove	these and also set	9, 81/ 8
I will come and	remove	thy candlestick out of	9, 110/ 4
pain compel him to	renay	his faith, which were	9, 87/ 6
somewhat a more strait	renouncing	of all such manner	9, 62/ 32
false follies pass and	repass	all unperceived. % Sometimes they	9, 9/ 1
this preacher doth here	repeat	, of the child at	9, 36/ 32
pacifying may hap to	repeat	and report it. For	9, 147/ 6
not serve, yet somewhat	repeateth	here by these words	9, 36/ 2
for true, by his	repeating	and reporting under a	9, 150/ 11
Lordship, "ye may, and	repent	it, and so were	9, 125/ 3
simplicity and say they	repent	, and so be sent	9, 149/ 30
good tokens of his	repentance	and amendment. But now	9, 90/ 29
that good zeal, and	repented	himself and came into	9, 76/ 2
shame be able to	reply	while he lived. And	9, 14/ 28
goodness to construe and	report	it to the worse	9, 105/ 3
might thereupon happen to	report	it again, or say	9, 122/ 31
therefore if any layman	report	any evil of a	9, 142/ 13
yet if any layman	report	it, the best spiritual	9, 142/ 26
hap to repeat and	report	it. For as for	9, 147/ 6
he saith but upon	report	; and some things affirmeth	9, 168/ 9
in mine house, hath	reported	since, as I hear	9, 119/ 23
stood. Which known and	reported	to the King's Grace	9, 127/ 9
be true, as is	reported	, that there should be	9, 146/ 13
For as some have	reported	, if any will witness	9, 146/ 16

it is" (he saith) "	reported	so, and some say	9, 146/ 38
for all that gay	reported	tale that some laymen	9, 147/ 7
by his repeating and	reporting	under a pretext of	9, 150/ 11
endeavor themselves diligently to	repress	and keep under those	9, 53/ 30
was ever after to	repress	and subdue such seditious	9, 162/ 14
be solemnly sworn to	repress	heretics and assist the	9, 162/ 20
I found out and	repressed	many such desperate wretches	9, 117/ 22
before, and to have	repressed	those heretics in time	9, 161/ 10
if they were better	repressed	, did among other good	9, 161/ 33
his great cause of	repressing	of heresies and maintaining	9, 109/ 20
their parts in the	repressing	and due punishment of	9, 129/ 8
before devised for the	repression	of them -- I	9, 170/ 11
meet to rebuke and	reproach	either the whole spirituality	9, 50/ 12
that a man should	reproach	and rebuke the prelates	9, 60/ 19
therefore he may without	reproach	of the people well	9, 93/ 21
may without any special	reproach	show their faces among	9, 109/ 1
wise that he first	reproacheth	both the parties of	9, 65/ 5
man, but the open	reproof	and redargution thereof may	9, 97/ 1
spoken if one would	reprove	him that thus did	9, 51/ 24
to wit, where they	reprove	that I bring in	9, 170/ 34
largely thereupon controlled and	reproved	. But yet against all	9, 3/ 29
folly that the prophet	reproveth	, and cease to call	9, 109/ 28
For else he plain	reproveth	his own process, and	9, 114/ 37
mouth of any man	reputed	and taken for wise	9, 12/ 21
order be taken and	reputed	for wise should with	9, 100/ 29
shall be taken and	reputed	for an heretic, and	9, 149/ 23
convocation but at the	request	of the king; and	9, 144/ 35
provided that at the	request	of the ordinary, the	9, 161/ 23
such things as are	required	in him that might	9, 3/ 20
answered now therein, I	required	my friend to find	9, 14/ 30
of this realm, have	required	: there is no good	9, 92/ 5
being sent unto and	required	by very devout, religious	9, 118/ 22
wise as the thing	requireth	, that I cannot tell	9, 102/ 30
God's benefits unto man	requireth	of men again, and	9, 108/ 20
for that is not	requisite	in every place), but	9, 6/ 32
much as shall seem	requisite	for that matter that	9, 8/ 32
be a thing so	requisite	, of precise necessity, that	9, 13/ 18
whereof, if it were	requisite	, I could bring forth	9, 167/ 26
content to forbear any	requiting	thereof, and give them	9, 44/ 37
hundred or above, to	rescue	a well-known open heretic	9, 157/ 12
me (which copy I	reserve	and keep for my	9, 15/ 24
city itself, either of	residents	therein or of resorters	9, 116/ 13
again. And for the	residue	of the countenance, I	9, 98/ 21

courage and boldness to	resist	their prince and disobey	9, 12/ 28
and gracious motion and	resist	it, and so flee	9, 36/ 28
arguments and reasoning to	resist	it; but Saint Paul	9, 100/ 24
and teach, without arguments,	resistance	, or grudging against them	9, 96/ 13
and teach, without argument,	resistance	, or grudge, and that	9, 97/ 33
and teach, without arguments,	resistance	, or grudging against them	9, 99/ 3
their teachings observed, without	resistance	, grudge, or arguments to	9, 99/ 30
with reverence, and without	resistance	, grudge, or arguments, to	9, 100/ 7
and teach, without arguments,	resistance	, or grudging . . . -- so	9, 101/ 8
there is so great	resort	and confluence, not only	9, 116/ 8
one as Frith writeth	resorted	to him, which, though	9, 164/ 3
residents therein or of	resorters	thereto, Englishmen or strangers	9, 116/ 13
they take him, in	respect	of Tyndale, but for	9, 5/ 38
of the sun in	respect	of the air is	9, 19/ 33
nor that woman any	respect	or regard of any	9, 30/ 12
religious persons, for the	respect	and regard that they	9, 71/ 23
trust that though in	respect	of the goodness that	9, 108/ 19
men again, and in	respect	of the constancy and	9, 108/ 20
have both had a	respect	and a sure eye	9, 149/ 25
alone and live in	rest	, and be suffered to	9, 52/ 25
in some place of	rest	they lie still and	9, 88/ 9
ween, lie still in	rest	three days. For in	9, 157/ 37
conservation of the peace,	rest	, and surety of the	9, 162/ 24
of Christ's church, with	rest	, wealth, and surety of	9, 166/ 36
their debts, or to	restitution	of their wrongs, or	9, 74/ 11
forth to ask any	restitution	yet, but hold their	9, 120/ 15
their debts, to make	restitutions	for such wrongs as	9, 72/ 32
sometimes whereby should be	restrained	some such things as	9, 72/ 4
Chapter But now to	return	to the point which	9, 30/ 18
in prison till the	return	; and if he be	9, 132/ 9
and if he be	returned	good -- that is	9, 132/ 9
And if he be	returned	naught -- then use	9, 132/ 11
plain and open truths	revealed	by God, and the	9, 86/ 6
railing standeth all their	revel	; with only railing is	9, 46/ 19
ye might once be	revenged	upon this unhappy senate	9, 80/ 24
the stroke of God	revenging	their malice and our	9, 135/ 12
heresies presume without great	reverence	to rehearse their worshipful	9, 44/ 34
to give honor and	reverence	unto that holy sacrament	9, 48/ 19
-- men ought with	reverence	, and without resistance, grudge	9, 100/ 7
prayed unto saints and	reverenced	their relics and honored	9, 44/ 7
officers of the Right	Reverend	Father my lord bishop	9, 121/ 2
a time, the Right	Reverend	Father my lord bishop	9, 124/ 13
palace of the Right	Reverend	Father in God Cuthbert	9, 158/ 7

any of which two	reverent	orders whoso be so	9, 50/ 32
wipe the copes, and	reverently	take up the crosses	9, 51/ 22
show himself indifferent, either	revile	and rebuke the priests	9, 51/ 27
which were the best)	revoke	their false heresies; nor	9, 46/ 7
could keep close -- "	Revoke	it, Frith, " quoth His	9, 125/ 3
of them would, in	reward	of my good will	9, 47/ 29
and pain for the	reward	of the blast of	9, 69/ 5
proof, and a reasonable	reward	besides. And yet, now	9, 94/ 19
I have taken great	rewards	in ready money of	9, 47/ 26
good fellowship, some with	rewards	, findeth a fellow to	9, 159/ 20
poetry nor so much	rhetoric	, neither, as to find	9, 42/ 32
a counterfeited figure of	rhetoric	, as some men say	9, 62/ 35
for his rules of	rhetoric	or grammatical congruity either	9, 63/ 15
speech with apparel of	rhetoric	use commonly to call	9, 136/ 34
vomit to hear their	ribaldous	railing. And yet not	9, 51/ 5
the priests so very	rich	that all the clergy	9, 73/ 7
I perceived before in	Richard	Hunne when I talked	9, 126/ 26
fifth year of King	Richard	II, complained of heretics	9, 161/ 17
the noble prince King	Richard	II, and being then	9, 161/ 39
I thank God, the	richer	of one groat, and	9, 120/ 9
the increase of the	riches	of spiritual men, religious	9, 71/ 10
to the increase of	riches	in spiritual men --	9, 71/ 28
things as shall bring	riches	to the Church (as	9, 72/ 29
that worldly honor and	riches	letteth greatly devotion --	9, 74/ 33
a policy to pull	riches	from the Church, have	9, 75/ 10
such things as bring	riches	to the Church. And	9, 75/ 11
Church. And because great	riches	have come to the	9, 75/ 11
which, to pull away	riches	from the Church, speak	9, 85/ 3
But because they bring	riches	into the Church, therefore	9, 85/ 11
the worldly power or	riches	of spiritual men, or	9, 140/ 27
policy, to pull away	riches	from the Church; and	9, 165/ 21
great increase of the	richesse	that they bring in	9, 73/ 35
such things as any	richesse	cometh into the Church	9, 75/ 33
saw that offering and	richesse	came into the clergy	9, 90/ 36
such things as bring	richesse	into the Church: now	9, 92/ 29
so great substance of	richesse	, as Tyndale told his	9, 120/ 1
some men, to pull	richesse	from the Church, have	9, 163/ 16
off the matter and	rid	himself out honestly; and	9, 26/ 23
blunt subtleties and rude	riddles	too -- the making	9, 8/ 23
have been fain to	ride	another way. But one	9, 104/ 23
And albeit that many	right	wise and well-learned both	9, 13/ 30
again -- that the	right	faith which Adam had	9, 20/ 34
the interpretation and the	right	understanding of God's word	9, 28/ 35

would see a very	right	image of a fiend	9, 40/ 28
led out of the	right	way from God, and	9, 44/ 4
though he looked therewith	right	simply, and held up	9, 59/ 26
if it be pondered	right	) may be occasion to	9, 61/ 17
Christmas loaf in a	right	good husband's house. And	9, 72/ 10
sometimes be also in	right	extreme necessity. Now, in	9, 72/ 34
and sometimes, too, in	right	extreme necessity: for my	9, 74/ 13
things be of themselves	right	, good, and profitable, as	9, 75/ 20
discreet. But by what	right	men may take away	9, 77/ 7
ever can prove it	right	. And as for mine	9, 77/ 14
that it were either	right	or reasonable, or could	9, 84/ 21
that he believeth the	right	way and the true	9, 86/ 21
spoken according to the	right	faith, think that he	9, 87/ 1
secretly think and believe	right	; but if he were	9, 87/ 5
Pacifier, though he believe	right	himself and plainly protesteth	9, 87/ 12
he believeth to believe	right	in their minds, or	9, 87/ 15
he believed ever the	right	way in his own	9, 90/ 31
therein have done them	right	, he maketh as the	9, 92/ 13
those grants have such	right	in those as temporal	9, 99/ 12
hand see what thy	right	hand doth"; as I	9, 104/ 1
is to wit, the	right	honest finding and good	9, 105/ 7
good folk ween that	right	were wrong and every	9, 116/ 4
have been punished either	right	or wrong, far the	9, 116/ 16
blown about that a	right	worshipful friend of mine	9, 117/ 11
the one half by	right	. And yet by all	9, 120/ 8
the officers of the	Right	Reverend Father my lord	9, 121/ 2
upon a time, the	Right	Reverend Father my lord	9, 124/ 13
of heretics before that	right	few were accused, or	9, 130/ 30
well that it is	right	expedient that strait laws	9, 140/ 11
the judges spiritual may	right	well assuage the rigor	9, 140/ 14
be found that have	right	many great virtues and	9, 142/ 8
taught what belonged unto	right	, nor were so malicious	9, 148/ 22
And it will be	right	expedient that the King's	9, 151/ 27
the palace of the	Right	Reverend Father in God	9, 158/ 7
bound to warrant that	right	good witnesses and worshipful	9, 163/ 8
because it were neither	right	nor honesty that any	9, 167/ 34
they had used no	rigor	to him against the	9, 89/ 4
right well assuage the	rigor	of the said laws	9, 140/ 15
moderate and temper the	rigor	of the laws; but	9, 141/ 22
himself to do them	rigor	or wrong. And he	9, 148/ 24
that they should not	rigorously	mishandle such good men	9, 145/ 17
unlawful assemblies and great	riots	also, cause the clergy	9, 64/ 21
except himself be well	ripened	in the matter --	9, 20/ 21

now and then to	rise	, while in such cases	9, 66/ 13
they show outwardly to	rise	against all the things	9, 75/ 18
them up early, to	rise	and record their appearance	9, 88/ 12
in a week to	rise	so soon from sleep	9, 103/ 13
oppress heresies when they	rise	, as spiritual men be	9, 138/ 27
part of it hath	risen	by reason of a	9, 63/ 23
high that they have	risen	into such a ghostly	9, 63/ 27
high that they have	risen	into such a ghostly	9, 65/ 17
of this division hath	risen	by diversities of opinions	9, 66/ 5
by any such division	risen	within this realm, or	9, 66/ 15
all these matters is	risen	a great opinion in	9, 91/ 21
that granting of pardons	riseth	of covetousness of the	9, 75/ 14
and that the disorder	riseth	only of man for	9, 75/ 26
a great occasion thereof	riseth	by spiritual men, and	9, 95/ 15
with any man that	riseth	if he can, when	9, 119/ 16
by sin and now	rising	again by grace, the	9, 108/ 25
the morning, by a	rising	made against strangers --	9, 156/ 10
that business, of any	rising	to be made for	9, 156/ 18
their Housel after the	rite	and usage of the	9, 44/ 12
railing is all their	roast	meat basted, and all	9, 46/ 20
fain, save for hanging,	rob	spiritual and temporal too	9, 76/ 38
in thieves, murderers, and	robbers	of churches, and notwithstanding	9, 117/ 25
in -- as theft,	robbery	, sacrilege, and murder --	9, 55/ 33
that for a great	robbery	, or an heinous murder	9, 117/ 15
sure pitched upon the	rock	-- our Savior Christ	9, 21/ 31
Friday with the disciplining	rod	beaten her hard upon	9, 101/ 27
him, and casteth the	rod	in the fire. Howbeit	9, 160/ 33
they striped him with	rods	therefor till he waxed	9, 118/ 26
the Church. Paul also,	Romans	9, saith, "How shall	9, 19/ 20
great overthrow which the	Romans	had late had at	9, 80/ 11
their league with the	Romans	and fall into the	9, 80/ 12
that treateth of the	Romans'	war with Hannibal and	9, 79/ 26
than a ruffian at	Rome	setteth by a trentuno	9, 74/ 7
only the city of	Rome	. In which city so	9, 79/ 29
remove them from the	room	that by their covetous	9, 80/ 25
were in the one	room	still and they in	9, 134/ 15
the summa called Summa	rosella	taketh it, titulo "Ex	9, 138/ 16
an heretic. And Summa	rosella	, in the title "Hereticus	9, 145/ 28
sought out in Summa	rosella	-- so strange a	9, 146/ 29
though he cover his	rotten	fruit as close and	9, 126/ 1
short process be conveyed	round	about the realm, and	9, 55/ 2
gathering, and assembling, and	rounding	, and talking, and finally	9, 143/ 28
rehearsed unto them by	row	, and were asked, "What	9, 82/ 6

a barber in Paternoster	Row	called Holy John, after	9, 126/ 33
with blunt subtleties and	rude	riddles too -- the	9, 8/ 23
and their utterance so	rude	, that they cannot call	9, 42/ 28
a trental than a	ruffian	at Rome setteth by	9, 74/ 6
rather covet to have	rule	over the people than	9, 68/ 9
lawless and without a	rule	; nor no law can	9, 81/ 7
and strait corrections, to	rule	the people; and that	9, 96/ 2
and strait corrections, to	rule	the people and punish	9, 143/ 17
as the lord and	ruler	of all his creatures	9, 15/ 35
as long as spiritual	rulers	will either pretend that	9, 96/ 10
long as the spiritual	rulers	will either pretend that	9, 97/ 30
as long as spiritual	rulers	will pretend that their	9, 98/ 37
all lords temporal and	rulers	, be prohibited that they	9, 138/ 13
none excuse to spiritual	rulers	before God, when he	9, 142/ 20
else, as for his	rules	of rhetoric or grammatical	9, 63/ 15
such chop-logics against good	rules	, "If any man will	9, 100/ 36
time of a great	rumble	that the heretics made	9, 84/ 13
there is a great	rumor	among the people that	9, 140/ 21
people with a great	rumor	say the contrary. And	9, 141/ 33
the people" and "great	rumor	, " that saith he in	9, 141/ 35
all those that be	run	out of religion. Lo	9, 43/ 14
God, which in penury	run	unto him. But this	9, 77/ 24
and them that are	run	out of religion, too	9, 82/ 29
he would never have	run	his way. But he	9, 121/ 7
not, therefore, let mine	run	abroad in men's hands	9, 123/ 29
none with them that	run	out in apostasy; but	9, 128/ 20
at home, and after	run	out in apostasy, and	9, 129/ 5
writ when he is	run	out far off into	9, 166/ 5
him. But this reason	runneth	out against every kind	9, 77/ 25
of priests and religious	running	out of religion and	9, 49/ 25
were not worth a	rush	, because they came not	9, 25/ 10
Mass, and the Blessed	Sacrament	of the Altar. But	9, 6/ 2
As is for the	sacrament	of confirmation, and aneling	9, 28/ 28
Christ in the Holy	Sacrament	of the Altar. And	9, 28/ 30
Saint James against the	sacrament	of baptism, to prove	9, 35/ 1
the soul in that	sacrament	. And as God useth	9, 35/ 14
taken matrimony for a	sacrament	, and used confession, and	9, 44/ 9
wine in the Blessed	Sacrament	of the Altar, but	9, 44/ 15
himself in the Holy	Sacrament	of the Altar), these	9, 44/ 30
reverence unto that holy	sacrament	of order with which	9, 48/ 19
and censers, and the	Sacrament	borne about with them	9, 51/ 15
copes, censers, crosses, relics,	Sacrament	, and all. And then	9, 51/ 19
relics, and the Blessed	Sacrament	: were it not now	9, 51/ 23

let them lay the	Sacrament	in the dirt again	9, 51/ 32
duty, to the holy	sacrament	of their sacred orders	9, 71/ 25
Christ concerning the Blessed	Sacrament	of the Altar --	9, 90/ 5
purgatory, and of the	Sacrament	of the Altar, and	9, 90/ 34
religious orders, and the	Sacrament	of the Altar too	9, 91/ 2
that speak against the	sacrament	of matrimony, and yet	9, 93/ 10
that in the Blessed	Sacrament	of the Altar were	9, 101/ 29
railed against the Blessed	Sacrament	; and Blomfield, the apostate	9, 113/ 13
pyx with the Blessed	Sacrament	, or villainously casting it	9, 117/ 17
heresy against the Blessed	Sacrament	of the Altar, which	9, 117/ 37
writing against the Blessed	Sacrament	. And I was of	9, 122/ 2
heresies against the Blessed	Sacrament	of the Altar. Some	9, 123/ 7
treatise against the Blessed	Sacrament	of the Altar, I	9, 123/ 26
Christian faith concerning the	Sacrament	of the Altar. And	9, 124/ 31
pestilent heresy against the	Sacrament	), my lord, I say	9, 125/ 1
new book against the	Sacrament	. But the thing that	9, 125/ 14
Blood in the Blessed	Sacrament	. Will this Pacifier that	9, 149/ 10
pilgrimage, purgatory, or the	Sacrament	of the Altar: he	9, 164/ 35
of Assertion of the	Sacraments	, laid against Luther --	9, 18/ 5
said and the other	sacraments	ministered among Christian people	9, 20/ 31
against God and his	sacraments	and saints very blasphemous	9, 42/ 1
of God, the very	sacraments	and all), and most	9, 44/ 28
they the ceremonies and	sacraments	of Christ's church), I	9, 45/ 15
but against the blessed	sacraments	also. And now would	9, 51/ 7
them, in ministering the	sacraments	and consecrating the Blessed	9, 99/ 24
and contend against the	sacraments	, and blaspheme our blessed	9, 149/ 7
that as his holy	sacraments	thereof took their strength	9, 170/ 21
but abhor incontinence in	sacred	, professed persons that have	9, 45/ 38
consecrated persons -- the	sacred	princes and priests. Against	9, 50/ 31
yet not against the	sacred	persons only, but against	9, 51/ 6
holy sacrament of their	sacred	orders, and holy profession	9, 71/ 25
that it was a	sacrifice	, an host, and an	9, 44/ 13
maintenance of that incestuous	sacrilege	and very beastly bitchery	9, 30/ 15
-- as theft, robbery,	sacrilege	, and murder -- whereof	9, 55/ 33
leaving out of felony,	sacrilege	, and murder is rather	9, 56/ 16
of matrimony live in	sacrilege	and incestuous lechery, as	9, 93/ 13
an heinous murder, or	sacrilege	in a church (with	9, 117/ 16
suffer, as theft, adultery,	sacrilege	, murder, incest, and perjury	9, 166/ 33
they be the while	safe	enough, whereas they escape	9, 81/ 3
for they shall be	safe	enough, I warrant you	9, 141/ 7
would violate the king's	safe-conduct	-- I was appointed	9, 156/ 13
sufficiently provide for their	safeguard	. But forasmuch as it	9, 137/ 37
shipping at Sandwich and	sail	into Friesland -- would	9, 90/ 20

you, here, how that	Saint	James saith that God	9, 16/ 2
it pleased him," saith	Saint	James, "he hath begotten	9, 16/ 11
before the word; for	Saint	James saith that God	9, 16/ 20
before the word: then	Saint	James maketh you an	9, 16/ 35
the world; as witness	Saint	Paul, where he saith	9, 17/ 6
gift is given (as	Saint	Augustine saith and Luther	9, 18/ 32
the scripture showeth, and	Saint	Augustine declareth, and Luther	9, 21/ 14
the sixteenth chapter of	Saint	John's Gospel. Which he	9, 21/ 20
of these words of	Saint	James, "Voluntarie enim genuit	9, 22/ 33
before the word; for	Saint	James saith that God	9, 23/ 33
before the word: then	Saint	James maketh you an	9, 24/ 12
and fathereth it upon	Saint	James, be it never	9, 24/ 18
the world; as witness	Saint	Paul, where he saith	9, 24/ 35
reason better believe holy	Saint	Augustine, holy Saint Ambrose	9, 29/ 3
holy Saint Augustine, holy	Saint	Ambrose, holy Saint Jerome	9, 29/ 4
holy Saint Ambrose, holy	Saint	Jerome, holy Saint Cyprian	9, 29/ 4
holy Saint Jerome, holy	Saint	Cyprian, holy Saint Chrysostom	9, 29/ 5
holy Saint Cyprian, holy	Saint	Chrysostom, holy Saint Basil	9, 29/ 5
holy Saint Chrysostom, holy	Saint	Basil, holy Saint Cyril	9, 29/ 6
holy Saint Basil, holy	Saint	Cyril, and the three	9, 29/ 6
all three, and holy	Saint	Gregory the pope, with	9, 29/ 7
the selfsame Epistle of	Saint	James which this preacher	9, 32/ 36
bring it forth for	Saint	James' own, and find	9, 33/ 5
pleased him." Mark that	Saint	James saith "even as	9, 33/ 18
not the authority of	Saint	Paul, as Tyndale doth	9, 34/ 10
layeth the words of	Saint	James which he hath	9, 34/ 11
willingly,' saith here	Saint	James; that is to	9, 34/ 14
is the word of	Saint	James. Which word the	9, 34/ 19
that this authority of	Saint	James nothing helpeth this	9, 34/ 32
layeth that text of	Saint	James against the sacrament	9, 35/ 1
bare, graceless token, because	Saint	James saith that God	9, 35/ 6
to these words of	Saint	James, whoso list to	9, 35/ 27
expounding these words of	Saint	James won themselves much	9, 35/ 32
is the authority of	Saint	Paul that Tyndale bringeth	9, 35/ 35
unfinished. And therefore saith	Saint	Augustine to every man	9, 38/ 19
in the order of	Saint	Francis between the Observants	9, 64/ 10
by the words of	Saint	Paul, where he saith	9, 78/ 22
his liver; and because	Saint	Paul speaketh but of	9, 78/ 28
to resist it; but	Saint	Paul also by himself	9, 100/ 24
is yet never a	saint	in heaven, but that	9, 101/ 21
And would God, as	Saint	Paul saith, that both	9, 105/ 31
may do much, as	Saint	Augustine showeth in more	9, 106/ 5
two kinds of lying	Saint	Augustine admitteth neither nother	9, 107/ 21

of it. And therefore	Saint	Aidan, when he held	9, 146/ 4
and some say that	Saint	Chad was of the	9, 146/ 6
the same opinion as	Saint	Aidan was, which in	9, 146/ 7
will) an angel (as	Saint	Paul saith) come out	9, 168/ 29
the common people. And	Saint	Paul saith that heresies	9, 170/ 6
in our hearts, as	Saint	Paul saith, give his	9, 170/ 28
in Fleet Street in	Saint	Bride's Churchyard. % 1533 Cum	9, 172/ 32
is made either of	saints	or souls. Instead of	9, 9/ 19
Gregorys of Greece, holy	saints	all three, and holy	9, 29/ 7
all the old holy	saints	that so did construe	9, 29/ 21
of the old holy	saints	that said the breach	9, 29/ 26
holy, gracious doctors and	saints	, or these new wedded	9, 30/ 4
of all the holy	saints	and of all the	9, 39/ 18
and his sacraments and	saints	very blasphemous fools, they	9, 42/ 2
cross, and prayed unto	saints	and revered their relics	9, 44/ 7
all that good is (	saints	, ceremonies, service of God	9, 44/ 27
at this day holy	saints	in heaven, of such	9, 78/ 9
be now many blessed	saints	in heaven, have of	9, 84/ 24
saved souls and holy	saints	-- as Bainham, that	9, 88/ 4
them saved souls and	saints	, yet will they say	9, 88/ 7
Lady or other holy	saints	; or to preach that	9, 101/ 21
men be not all	saints	, yet if their conditions	9, 166/ 29
old holy doctors and	saints	, by whose expositions we	9, 169/ 8
of all those holy	saints	that have both by	9, 170/ 22
all the blessed, holy	saints	in heaven, both here	9, 172/ 29
writer have, as Horace	saith	of Homer, here and	9, 4/ 22
him, and that he	saith	much better in some	9, 10/ 24
how that Saint James	saith	that God hath begotten	9, 16/ 2
as it pleased him,"	saith	Saint James, "he hath	9, 16/ 11
Mark how that he	saith	"even as it pleased	9, 16/ 12
word; for Saint James	saith	that God begot us	9, 16/ 20
by the word, he	saith	, we were begotten. If	9, 16/ 23
Saint Paul, where he	saith	to the Hebrews, "Dabo	9, 17/ 7
will give my laws,"	saith	God, "into their hearts	9, 17/ 8
given (as Saint Augustine	saith	and Luther himself confesseth	9, 18/ 32
Paul also, Romans 9,	saith	, "How shall they call	9, 19/ 20
true because man so	saith	or admitteth it for	9, 20/ 6
true. And Christ also	saith	himself, John 5, "I	9, 20/ 9
and the devil himself	saith	not nay -- the	9, 21/ 15
every truth," as Christ	saith	himself in the sixteenth	9, 21/ 19
see that this preacher	saith	wrong. For while they	9, 23/ 12
that follow, wherein he	saith	: It is plain enough	9, 23/ 31
word; for Saint James	saith	that God begot us	9, 23/ 33

by the word, he	saith	, we were begotten. If	9, 23/ 36
to the matter, and	saith	: Yea, but some will	9, 24/ 27
Saint Paul, where he	saith	to the Hebrews, "Dabo	9, 24/ 35
will give my laws,	saith	God, into their hearts	9, 24/ 36
in arguing against another,	saith	but the same that	9, 25/ 16
all that ever he	saith	in these words, say	9, 25/ 17
the things that he	saith	now -- that is	9, 25/ 19
those words where he	saith	in the last end	9, 28/ 13
to believe, where he	saith	: But good Lord, if	9, 30/ 21
teacheth for necessary, and	saith	they were God's words	9, 31/ 3
of Satan (as Tyndale	saith	) and damnable dreams of	9, 31/ 6
of men (as Barnes	saith	) -- this preacher yet	9, 31/ 7
as this preacher here	saith	himself. For he knoweth	9, 32/ 19
And therefore where he	saith	that men nowadays, if	9, 32/ 20
pass untouched where he	saith	, . . . "he hath begotten us	9, 33/ 16
Mark that Saint James	saith	"even as it pleased	9, 33/ 18
his own father. For,	saith	Paul, it is the	9, 34/ 3
us 'willingly,'	saith	here Saint James; that	9, 34/ 14
token, because Saint James	saith	that God hath cleansed	9, 35/ 6
these words, where he	saith	, And again, if we	9, 36/ 2
Tyndale allegeth where he	saith	, The will hath none	9, 36/ 7
work unfinished. And therefore	saith	Saint Augustine to every	9, 38/ 19
whole clergy, and Tyndale	saith	expressly that of them	9, 43/ 29
and "division," as he	saith	, that the temporality is	9, 54/ 28
noted -- as he	saith	, "in a manner universally	9, 54/ 29
he speaketh of, he	saith	them not as of	9, 55/ 37
the matter with, he	saith	no more but that	9, 56/ 2
as touching that he	saith	not the things as	9, 56/ 27
of "some say," he	saith	open-faced some of the	9, 56/ 33
his tender charity, and	saith	, "If all these words	9, 57/ 11
folly. For when he	saith	of himself that she	9, 58/ 35
say," some that himself	saith	without any "some say	9, 60/ 35
some men that he	saith	somewhat worse. And then	9, 62/ 28
perfect and best, and	saith	that through the great	9, 65/ 14
those names that he	saith	the one sort calleth	9, 65/ 36
spiritual men. And then	saith	he here, "But it	9, 66/ 31
the things that he	saith	pertain to the increase	9, 71/ 27
pardons, and pilgrimages. Now	saith	he that some laymen	9, 71/ 31
therein I think he	saith	true; for so must	9, 71/ 34
yet where this Pacifier	saith	that some laymen say	9, 72/ 12
perfection, as this Pacifier	saith	), agree together, for all	9, 73/ 33
as much as he	saith	that secular and religious	9, 74/ 1
Howbeit, where this Pacifier	saith	that some say that	9, 74/ 8

Pacifier himself, for he	saith	it but under his	9, 74/ 16
sum, but, as himself	saith	, "as to the multitude	9, 74/ 25
yet they have, he	saith	, a "good zeal," though	9, 75/ 36
men. And where he	saith	that some say that	9, 77/ 22
Saint Paul, where he	saith	, "Having meat and drink	9, 78/ 22
senate; as this Pacifier	saith	that the temporalty is	9, 79/ 31
well. And those, he	saith	, are "politic" which, to	9, 85/ 2
these things, yet, he	saith	, they know well enough	9, 85/ 9
the Church, therefore, he	saith	, though they know them	9, 85/ 12
so politic. And he	saith	that those that only	9, 85/ 17
And those men, he	saith	, have a good "zeal	9, 85/ 24
those men have, he	saith	, good "discretion." %The third	9, 85/ 26
true Christian man verily	saith	as he thinketh. And	9, 86/ 24
men may, as he	saith	, of policy feign themselves	9, 86/ 28
believeth otherwise than he	saith	he doth, but if	9, 86/ 33
here. For here he	saith	of them thus: And	9, 87/ 17
and soul. For he	saith	that some men say	9, 87/ 27
which are, as he	saith	, for lack of good	9, 92/ 22
that might, as he	saith	, with good and charitable	9, 92/ 32
and have, as himself	saith	before, spoken against them	9, 92/ 35
the people, when he	saith	that because the clergy	9, 93/ 3
judgment -- while he	saith	that they think and	9, 93/ 27
to be as he	saith	, men may be bold	9, 94/ 23
and grudges that he	saith	he cannot now rehearse	9, 96/ 20
only see what he	saith	, but also, by the	9, 97/ 19
too proud. For he	saith	they pretend to be	9, 99/ 28
the spiritualty doth or	saith	that is good; but	9, 101/ 5
do things which, he	saith	, men see them not	9, 102/ 16
give alms. For, he	saith	, "that they do all	9, 103/ 9
he say, as he	saith	here, that it appeareth	9, 103/ 31
counsel of Christ, which	saith	, "Let not thy left	9, 103/ 33
God, as Saint Paul	saith	, that both they and	9, 105/ 31
religion doth. But yet	saith	this Pacifier that it	9, 106/ 32
man. For first he	saith	that . . . all that the	9, 107/ 28
goeth on farther and	saith	that because the clergy	9, 111/ 3
devise. For here he	saith	that because they have	9, 111/ 14
increased, in that he	saith	not that "some men	9, 111/ 24
here. For first he	saith	as of himself that	9, 111/ 31
color it with, he	saith	that "much people" "judgeth	9, 112/ 2
spiritualty himself, where he	saith	plainly that they have	9, 112/ 24
because they have, he	saith	, conceived a false suspicion	9, 112/ 27
will say, as he	saith	, that not only himself	9, 114/ 6
that not only himself	saith	that the clergy have	9, 114/ 6

so far as he	saith	-- that is to	9, 114/ 8
Pacifier doth himself, that	saith	the clergy misconstrued their	9, 114/ 18
Pacifier himself, since he	saith	that the clergy hath	9, 114/ 24
of late (as he	saith	) sprung up and grown	9, 114/ 32
say," and "much people	saith	, " and "many men think	9, 116/ 2
law as this Pacifier	saith	they do, I cannot	9, 131/ 26
now, that, as he	saith	, find now the fault	9, 131/ 30
temporal judge. But what	saith	he now for the	9, 133/ 25
And yet this Pacifier	saith	that all that helpeth	9, 136/ 31
the leastwise (as he	saith	here) may be, partial	9, 136/ 39
intent is not, he	saith	, to prove the said	9, 140/ 29
by those laws, he	saith	, much harm. But, now	9, 141/ 24
by those laws, he	saith	that himself trusteth the	9, 141/ 30
the thing that he	saith	here under the name	9, 141/ 34
and "great rumor," that	saith	he in his first	9, 141/ 35
immediately before that, he	saith	much worse as of	9, 141/ 36
indifferent. For thus he	saith	: And though many spiritual	9, 142/ 7
it is as he	saith	-- yet they will	9, 142/ 15
as this Pacifier here	saith	they be, then be	9, 142/ 22
spiritual men will, he	saith	, be more diligent to	9, 142/ 26
more than this, he	saith	they will do the	9, 142/ 29
of it. And this	saith	this Pacifier himself, showing	9, 142/ 30
And therefore, since he	saith	this even by the	9, 142/ 32
foolish, too, since he	saith	therewith that those which	9, 142/ 35
say," and sometimes he	saith	it himself. And I	9, 143/ 20
point concerning heresy, and	saith	: It is a common	9, 145/ 24
title "Hereticus in principio,"	saith	that a man may	9, 145/ 29
yet it is" (he	saith	) "reported so, and some	9, 146/ 38
and division which he	saith	that the temporality now	9, 147/ 20
prayer full holily, and	saith	, This is a very	9, 150/ 13
findeth. Lo, thus he	saith	: And here some say	9, 150/ 33
or other. For he	saith	plainly that have they	9, 152/ 36
will be, as he	saith	, hard to find any	9, 153/ 7
but will have, he	saith	, the bishop's power of	9, 154/ 1
have so, because he	saith	that some men say	9, 154/ 4
Now, whereas this Pacifier	saith	that some of the	9, 155/ 24
book of Division himself	saith	. For in his first	9, 163/ 14
his first chapter he	saith	(as I showed you	9, 163/ 15
scholar, was yet (he	saith	) more meetly to be	9, 164/ 4
And some things he	saith	but upon report; and	9, 168/ 8
angel (as Saint Paul	saith	) come out of heaven	9, 168/ 29
people. And Saint Paul	saith	that heresies be manifest	9, 170/ 6
hearts, as Saint Paul	saith	, give his faith strength	9, 170/ 29

tales. For as Horace	saith	, a man may sometimes	9, 170/ 35
better, and for whose	sake	I take the labor	9, 48/ 1
by policy for your	sakes	peaceably brought into your	9, 80/ 28
to know concerning the	salvation	of their souls, truly	9, 13/ 6
of truth and of	salvation	, whereas before we were	9, 16/ 7
of truth and of	salvation	." And after a thing	9, 23/ 4
conversion again and his	salvation	, even till the life	9, 89/ 7
to stand with man's	salvation	, then in that case	9, 96/ 36
all against their own	salvation	. The Forty-sixth Chapter For	9, 150/ 29
they lay for a	sample	the goodly and godly	9, 5/ 25
such place for a	sample	. But that thing neither	9, 7/ 25
The Fifth Chapter Another	sample	of such kind of	9, 14/ 18
that he layeth by	sample	of the father and	9, 35/ 37
is, then is this	sample	that Tyndale doth there	9, 36/ 31
we put for a	sample	between the man and	9, 60/ 7
let us put the	sample	by someone that is	9, 89/ 18
sin. And, John 17, "	Sanctify	them, O Father, through	9, 20/ 4
Frith, take shipping at	Sandwich	and sail into Friesland	9, 90/ 20
then that as he	sat	in a tavern in	9, 76/ 20
down his burden and	sat	him down and sighed	9, 83/ 15
but false inventions of	Satan	(as Tyndale saith) and	9, 31/ 6
like the angels of	Satan	transfiguring themselves into the	9, 88/ 19
this not yet fully	satisfied	, then hath he need	9, 37/ 3
and think himself not	satisfied	-- I cannot make	9, 171/ 33
shall find himself fully	satisfied	. And therefore, good Christian	9, 172/ 13
reason be sufficient to	satisfy	him. But now if	9, 37/ 13
in the reading, and	satisfy	his own mind without	9, 96/ 24
things as they may	save	for themselves some color	9, 11/ 5
would then very fain,	save	for hanging, rob spiritual	9, 76/ 37
of the greatest power	save	only the city of	9, 79/ 29
me shortly, not only	save	all your lives, but	9, 80/ 15
will he devise to	save	his body and soul	9, 91/ 6
do -- and would,	save	that the brethren would	9, 95/ 5
remembrance was good enough,	save	that it went about	9, 118/ 28
in that behalf, to	save	and defend the accusers	9, 137/ 34
may receive him and	save	his life at the	9, 149/ 20
like wise will it	save	innocents from the trouble	9, 153/ 26
folk many a good,	saved	soul. And secondly, also	9, 13/ 16
and yet be a	saved	soul, as well as	9, 63/ 18
been reformed, and peradventure	saved	in body and in	9, 87/ 22
been reformed, and peradventure	saved	in body and soul	9, 87/ 29
that those folk be	saved	souls and holy saints	9, 88/ 3
though they call them	saved	souls and saints, yet	9, 88/ 7

in soul and body	saved	. Would God these same	9, 88/ 31
charitable handling have been	saved	, be of those that	9, 92/ 33
in body and soul	saved	, it appeareth well, as	9, 93/ 32
that have not been	saved	, but in earth here	9, 93/ 33
and witnesses might be	saved	from danger by another	9, 137/ 30
shall both innocents be	saved	harmless well enough and	9, 155/ 21
destroyed, and the other	saved	. And that I have	9, 167/ 21
appertaineth to this point),	saving	for the undoubted faith	9, 29/ 34
bishop's a week --	saving	for hope of deliverance	9, 49/ 33
wit could give me,	saving	that the danger of	9, 49/ 35
of spirituality nor temporalty,	saving	that there have been	9, 53/ 16
their neighbors too, then,	saving	for some change to	9, 57/ 33
he be both. And	saving	for that point --	9, 63/ 14
handle him for the	saving	of his soul and	9, 89/ 29
church observed, that the	saving	of him, if he	9, 89/ 31
hither and see both (	saving	some that have come	9, 108/ 33
than all they, yet,	saving	only their sure keeping	9, 117/ 27
as help me God,	saving	, as I said, the	9, 118/ 34
is a Catholic man,	saving	that it seemeth me	9, 130/ 22
too, if they might,	saving	that very necessity, lest	9, 133/ 33
written by God our	Savior	before the beginning of	9, 17/ 5
the rock -- our	Savior	Christ himself -- that	9, 21/ 31
written by God our	Savior	before the beginning of	9, 24/ 33
and Blood of our	Savior	himself in the Holy	9, 44/ 29
their appearance before our	Savior	at the general Day	9, 88/ 12
blessed Lady, and our	Savior	himself also, and horribly	9, 149/ 7
beseeching our Lord and	Savior	, for his bitter Passion	9, 170/ 20
Westminster, and unto the	Savoy	, great pardon purchased by	9, 73/ 21
once poisoned, though he	saw	his friend after scrape	9, 12/ 2
him that I never	saw	none such, nor wist	9, 40/ 31
favor. For since he	saw	well that every wise	9, 56/ 17
were wise, although he	saw	some part of his	9, 59/ 31
the people (because he	saw	them by sufferance and	9, 79/ 34
when the poor fellow	saw	him, the lean whoreson	9, 83/ 18
plainly showed thereon, he	saw	that offering and riches	9, 90/ 35
and that Sygar never	saw	it after -- and	9, 119/ 33
nor his oath, and	saw	the likelihood that he	9, 126/ 20
good faith, I never	saw	the day yet but	9, 133/ 28
whereof I neither then	saw	nor yet hear any	9, 134/ 16
part of Switzerland or	Saxony	. And also the doubt	9, 139/ 18
For which cause, they	say	, they will never once	9, 5/ 8
look thereon. But then	say	they further, that such	9, 5/ 10
wish me there, they	say	, for that it would	9, 5/ 15

this, I write, they	say	, in such wise that	9, 5/ 20
clergy. And then they	say	that my works were	9, 5/ 22
charitable, mild manner they	say	that if I had	9, 5/ 28
will. And yet they	say	, besides all this, that	9, 5/ 31
me. And so they	say	that I use but	9, 5/ 34
Altar. But finally they	say	further yet, that I	9, 6/ 3
For I promised, they	say	, in my preface of	9, 6/ 4
Church; and that, they	say	, I have not done	9, 6/ 5
well themselves that they	say	not true. For there	9, 6/ 12
therein they can never	say	but that I have	9, 7/ 12
were untrue that I	say	, some of them could	9, 7/ 24
these good, blessed brethren	say	that my writing is	9, 7/ 28
dare be bold to	say	, and am ready to	9, 10/ 4
will the brethren peradventure	say	that I may be	9, 10/ 31
may be bold to	say	very largely of mine	9, 10/ 32
themselves some color to	say	that they meant none	9, 11/ 6
and then they cannot	say	, ye see well, that	9, 11/ 12
tongue. Now, if he	say	and affirm that, then	9, 13/ 3
never any wise man	say	; no, nor fool neither	9, 14/ 3
a sure authority, and	say	that all the long	9, 14/ 8
brethren boast greatly and	say	that I am answered	9, 14/ 20
the matter, we may	say	that God willingly begot	9, 15/ 33
more near you, and	say	how that he hath	9, 15/ 36
children, that is to	say	, the children of his	9, 16/ 10
against them that will	say	the Church was before	9, 16/ 17
begotten, how can we	say	that the Church was	9, 16/ 28
mean this church, and	say	how this church was	9, 16/ 34
answer, but they will	say	that the Church was	9, 17/ 1
but yet I will	say	to you again how	9, 17/ 3
us? Some peradventure will	say	that the Church was	9, 17/ 18
on them. They will	say	that the Church was	9, 17/ 22
Christ and his apostles	say	" as they must believe	9, 18/ 35
there -- and yet	say	here again -- that	9, 20/ 34
against them that will	say	the Church was before	9, 23/ 10
to wit, they that	say	the Church was before	9, 23/ 13
cause why they so	say	and write and put	9, 23/ 18
the books: now I	say	that since ye know	9, 23/ 21
preacheth do mean, and	say	, and write, as ye	9, 23/ 23
begotten, how can we	say	that the Church was	9, 24/ 5
mean this church, and	say	how this church was	9, 24/ 11
against whom he preacheth	say	not precisely that the	9, 24/ 21
God's word, but only	say	that the Church was	9, 24/ 23
is dead, as I	say	it is, himself that	9, 24/ 25

answer, but they will	say	that the Church was	9, 24/ 29
but yet I will	say	to you again how	9, 24/ 31
the same that they	say	? Now, all that ever	9, 25/ 16
saith in these words,	say	we against whom he	9, 25/ 17
And we not only	say	the things that he	9, 25/ 19
they be now; we	say	to Luther and Tyndale	9, 25/ 27
other heretics, that they	say	false in that they	9, 25/ 28
the same church, I	say	, doth tell them that	9, 26/ 4
this: Some peradventure will	say	that the Church was	9, 26/ 25
on them. They will	say	that the Church was	9, 26/ 28
preacher goeth, as I	say	, somewhat further and cometh	9, 27/ 10
he could prove it,	say	that all such things	9, 28/ 7
he, lo, though he	say	it not plain out	9, 28/ 22
many things that they	say	be not in scripture	9, 28/ 27
these new brethren (I	say	) now find out, among	9, 29/ 25
am I content they	say	that all the remnant	9, 29/ 27
dare be bold to	say	that neither hath that	9, 30/ 11
mean, which these heretics	say	be not specified in	9, 31/ 4
Then since these folks	say	that these things being	9, 31/ 16
the devil. If he	say	by God, then be	9, 31/ 20
truths. And if he	say	that they be false	9, 31/ 21
if this preacher will	say	, on the other side	9, 31/ 29
-- this reason, I	say	, ye see cannot hold	9, 32/ 4
remembrance, which things themselves	say	be not in the	9, 32/ 5
the true Catholic preachers	say	that they abuse the	9, 32/ 27
But they will never	say	that the scripture which	9, 32/ 28
nor they cannot all	say	that there is any	9, 32/ 30
of that sermon, and	say	that it hath well	9, 33/ 9
against me because I	say	in my Dialogue that	9, 33/ 25
a poor argument, to	say	thus: "This man willingly	9, 34/ 26
in which, whatsoever Tyndale	say	and this preacher too	9, 35/ 19
if the man, I	say	, be at the time	9, 36/ 29
this preacher will peradventure	say	that of his words	9, 37/ 14
because he may peradventure	say	that he never wrote	9, 37/ 18
first calling upon, I	say	and there prove that	9, 38/ 10
conclusion, because I hear	say	that the same distinction	9, 38/ 22
-- this distinction, I	say	, so made by Melanchthon	9, 38/ 35
they think them to	say	truth, but because they	9, 39/ 30
I to them that	say	I handle Tyndale and	9, 40/ 2
cannot be denied, they	say	, that they be such	9, 40/ 6
and learning, I nowhere	say	that any of them	9, 40/ 8
than (as some doctors	say	) he doth upon the	9, 40/ 19
them once. Nor, to	say	the truth, no more	9, 41/ 1

Church -- God, I	say	, which when the apostles	9, 41/ 18
this that I here	say	, whoso list to read	9, 41/ 28
shall well see and	say	that this is the	9, 41/ 30
fair. But then they	say	that the pacifier which	9, 42/ 4
man genteelly. I cannot	say	nay but it is	9, 42/ 8
brethren excuse them and	say	that they write against	9, 43/ 25
grandfathers too. For they	say	that this eight hundred	9, 44/ 2
Christ. All these things,	say	Tyndale and Barnes, both	9, 44/ 17
they excuse themselves and	say	they speak evil but	9, 45/ 12
will testify that I	say	truth; for those things	9, 45/ 17
call naught. And I	say	further, also, that by	9, 45/ 18
will excuse themselves and	say	that as touching men	9, 45/ 23
know them. Secondly, I	say	further that by this	9, 45/ 28
that these good brethren	say	: that they list not	9, 46/ 26
this shall I truly	say	: that of all the	9, 47/ 15
these matters. But then	say	the brethren (as their	9, 47/ 24
faith, I will not	say	nay but that some	9, 47/ 28
as some of them	say	, that I have more	9, 48/ 4
I be bold to	say	for myself, although they	9, 48/ 8
But whereas the brethren	say	that I am not	9, 48/ 22
that is to wit,	say	the truth. For if	9, 48/ 24
dare be bold to	say	that proud folk be	9, 50/ 14
nothing for me to	say	therein, not though my	9, 51/ 2
villainous mouths, and haply	say	true by some; and	9, 51/ 17
that thus did, and	say	he should not meddle	9, 51/ 24
not letted furthermore to	say	the thing which I	9, 53/ 7
by the clergy some	say	, and some find this	9, 56/ 3
he heareth some others	say	? And yet say they	9, 56/ 7
others say? And yet	say	they further, that he	9, 56/ 8
word. And therefore they	say	that it cannot be	9, 56/ 11
a figure of "some	say	": to that point some	9, 56/ 28
that point some others	say	that for that courtesy	9, 56/ 29
fair figure of "some	say	, " he may, ye wot	9, 56/ 30
wot well, and some	say	that he so doth	9, 56/ 31
that any man can	say	. And yet over this	9, 56/ 32
his masker of "some	say	, " he saith open-faced some	9, 56/ 33
as some true men	say	, not true. Then, as	9, 56/ 34
then go forth and	say	that he had parted	9, 57/ 19
parties: some men would	say	again (as I suppose	9, 57/ 20
of this division will	say	that this is nothing	9, 57/ 24
else (as he will	say	) telleth them their faults	9, 57/ 26
his matter, first would	say	thus unto them: "Who	9, 58/ 3
what I hear men	say	that the causes be	9, 58/ 14

them that some folk	say	the wife hath this	9, 58/ 16
condition, and some others	say	that she hath that	9, 58/ 16
and yet other some	say	that she hath another	9, 58/ 17
with twenty diverse "some	say	"s of other men	9, 58/ 18
s of other men,	say	there himself by the	9, 58/ 19
man could devise to	say	; and among those, some	9, 58/ 20
proof, he would not	say	them as of himself	9, 58/ 23
fair figure of "some	say	." And when he had	9, 58/ 24
yet at the last	say	thus much of himself	9, 58/ 25
have heard some others	say	, whether they say true	9, 58/ 26
others say, whether they	say	true or no, the	9, 58/ 27
fair figure of "some	say	," either by forgetfulness or	9, 58/ 34
that all his "some	say	"s be of his	9, 58/ 36
them hear some others	say	so too besides. But	9, 59/ 2
parse verse too, and	say	, "But yet, forsooth, your	9, 59/ 5
her (as I hear	say	) ' cursed quean '	9, 59/ 17
shrew '; and some	say	that she behind your	9, 59/ 17
ween, the good wife	say	to this good ghostly	9, 59/ 24
is so foolish to	say	all false, that would	9, 59/ 32
proper invention of "some	say	." But she would for	9, 60/ 1
would for his "some	say	" shortly say to him	9, 60/ 2
his "some say" shortly	say	to him, "I pray	9, 60/ 2
good man ' Some	Say	, ' get you shortly	9, 60/ 2
such Brother ' Some	Say	' come within our	9, 60/ 4
this Pacifier, as some	say	, goeth yet worse to	9, 60/ 5
Division than this "Some	Say	" that we put for	9, 60/ 6
Jean Gerson. If he	say	that he meant as	9, 60/ 12
Christendom. If he will	say	that he blameth but	9, 60/ 24
but by a "some	say	," he might with the	9, 60/ 26
with a great "some	say	" too. And therein he	9, 60/ 28
bringeth in under "some	say	" and "they say," some	9, 60/ 34
some say" and "they	say	," some that himself saith	9, 60/ 35
saith without any "some	say	" be such as some	9, 60/ 35
be such as some	say	that he can never	9, 60/ 36
prove, and some, they	say	, be plainly and openly	9, 60/ 36
priests and priests. Some	say	that a man might	9, 62/ 4
parties, priests. For some	say	that many religious folk	9, 62/ 8
And they that so	say	, do say also that	9, 62/ 9
that so say, do	say	also that as many	9, 62/ 9
religious folk. And some	say	, therefore, that except this	9, 62/ 10
are in religion: then	say	some men that he	9, 62/ 27
then they that so	say	, seem to me to	9, 62/ 28
seem to me to	say	true. For -- albeit	9, 62/ 29

rhetoric, as some men	say	. And in good faith	9, 62/ 35
if he would hereafter	say	that he meant by	9, 62/ 38
unto talking. First they	say	that neither priests nor	9, 67/ 27
Verily, they that so	say	peradventure say not much	9, 67/ 30
that so say peradventure	say	not much untrue. For	9, 67/ 30
And therefore they that	say	this is the cause	9, 68/ 7
mind be bold to	say	that England had not	9, 68/ 18
this new division, to	say	that there be not	9, 68/ 25
nor, though this man	say	thus, I think them	9, 68/ 33
if these heresies, I	say	, may grow and go	9, 69/ 27
the color of "some	say	" be causes that might	9, 70/ 1
division that some men	say	this by the clergy	9, 70/ 30
clergy, and some men	say	by them that --	9, 70/ 31
forth a book and	say	that some laymen say	9, 70/ 35
say that some laymen	say	that some of the	9, 70/ 35
wealth, and that some	say	that those that seem	9, 70/ 37
Chapter And some laymen	say	farther, that though religious	9, 71/ 4
religious or secular, they	say	they agree all in	9, 71/ 11
saith that some laymen	say	that in all such	9, 72/ 12
that some other laymen	say	nay. For they say	9, 72/ 15
say nay. For they	say	that they see very	9, 72/ 16
Chapter And therefore they	say	that all spiritual men	9, 72/ 27
Pacifier saith that some	say	that "all spiritual men	9, 74/ 8
common figure of "some	say	." But therefore this would	9, 74/ 16
therefore this would I	say	: that either he believed	9, 74/ 17
three manner of "some	say	"s, or three manner	9, 75/ 30
those that think and	say	that it is not	9, 75/ 31
there. You trust, you	say	, to see the clergy	9, 76/ 31
they that think and	say	that it were good	9, 77/ 3
great abundance letteth, they	say	, and in manner strangleth	9, 77/ 5
And these that thus	say	, this Pacifier alloweth for	9, 77/ 6
wise and well-learned men	say	that all the world	9, 77/ 12
he saith that some	say	that great abundance doth	9, 77/ 22
reason would, as I	say	, serve, with one little	9, 77/ 37
abundance letteth them, they	say	, to love God --	9, 78/ 16
ye would, I dare	say	, do first. For they	9, 81/ 2
and were asked, "What	say	you by him?" and	9, 82/ 6
by some of them	say	they were naught, and	9, 82/ 7
as glorious as some	say	to this Pacifier that	9, 82/ 34
if some others should	say	to them, "Lo, sirs	9, 82/ 35
the worst. And to	say	the truth, much marvel	9, 84/ 10
of such as purposely	say	evil and openly speak	9, 85/ 1
wrong if every "some	say	" and every "some think	9, 86/ 26

obloquy. For surely some	say	that they think that	9, 86/ 27
But whatsoever some men	say	or some men think	9, 86/ 32
saith that some men	say	that with good handling	9, 87/ 27
as any other men	say	, but that they be	9, 87/ 31
should hear them undoubtedly	say	that those folk be	9, 88/ 3
saints, yet will they	say	that they be not	9, 88/ 8
is no soul, they	say	, but in some place	9, 88/ 8
and sleep shall, they	say	, till Gabriel's trumpet awake	9, 88/ 11
invented figure of "some	say	," under a pity pretended	9, 88/ 22
the figure of "some	say	," by good and charitable	9, 88/ 29
forasmuch as some so	say	by them concerning some	9, 89/ 9
this Pacifier, I dare	say	, shall not need; nor	9, 90/ 27
Pacifier's politiques, and would	say	that he believed ever	9, 90/ 30
clergy; and therefore would	say	that he must not	9, 90/ 36
excuse by policy, but	say	that he wrote against	9, 91/ 1
devise; but I dare	say	that there is neither	9, 91/ 14
But, now, if he	say	the people in manner	9, 92/ 21
own words again, and	say	now that some of	9, 93/ 16
of the people well	say	that the people have	9, 93/ 21
them: to this I	say	yet once again that	9, 93/ 25
Now this will I	say	: let this Pacifier come	9, 94/ 3
of so many "some	say	"s, nor what opinion	9, 94/ 7
because he shall not	say	that I bid him	9, 94/ 13
may be bold to	say	the thing that they	9, 94/ 24
realm, I dare boldly	say	this hundred years --	9, 95/ 1
pass, wherein I might	say	many things more than	9, 95/ 4
and will yet peradventure	say	that I am scant	9, 95/ 6
here methinketh I might	say	farther in one thing	9, 96/ 9
I will, as I	say	, leave some things of	9, 97/ 12
book untouched, whether he	say	well or evil. And	9, 97/ 13
for their alms, and	say	that they spend upon	9, 98/ 31
he mean that they	say	thus of all their	9, 99/ 6
time lawfully do or	say	: I answer that they	9, 99/ 7
in those things I	say	that -- since I	9, 100/ 2
will this Pacifier peradventure	say	that he neither speaketh	9, 101/ 3
and not letted to	say	that if ever any	9, 101/ 15
-- whoso would, I	say	, preach any of these	9, 101/ 28
do (that is to	say	, give alms, and wear	9, 102/ 17
is therefore bold to	say	they do not all	9, 103/ 7
pleasure he never should	say	more than truth. For	9, 103/ 29
the spirituality? If he	say	, as he saith here	9, 103/ 31
so dare I boldly	say	that as they both	9, 104/ 11
year, whatsoever this Pacifier	say	. And I somewhat marvel	9, 104/ 14

there is no "some	say	" anywhere, almost, in all	9, 104/ 15
-- I marvel, I	say	, not a little, that	9, 104/ 17
nor heareth any "some	say	" that there is in	9, 104/ 18
yet I hear some	say	that there is; and	9, 104/ 20
worse, then might I	say	that the same thing	9, 105/ 4
-- the custom, I	say	, may do much, as	9, 106/ 5
been fain therefore to	say	in Lent their evensong	9, 106/ 12
all this, as I	say	, that not the temporalty	9, 108/ 5
they should grudge and	say	shrewdly by us for	9, 108/ 14
if this Pacifier will	say	that it is not	9, 108/ 15
not like, and will	say	that we be not	9, 108/ 15
other strangers else, I	say	, when they have considered	9, 108/ 36
-- those folk, I	say	, of whom by good	9, 109/ 11
part among all folk	say	many shrewd things by	9, 110/ 24
the figure of "some	say	" will not well serve	9, 111/ 22
that "some men" so "	say	, " but that "much people	9, 111/ 24
the clergy did, I	say	, for this cause of	9, 112/ 37
if this Pacifier will	say	that the clergy feared	9, 113/ 26
force -- I cannot	say	nay but such a	9, 113/ 28
this Pacifier will peradventure	say	that though such manner	9, 113/ 36
clergy. And he will	say	, as he saith, that	9, 114/ 6
much people, though they	say	not so far as	9, 114/ 8
therefore -- will yet	say	that they punished them	9, 114/ 9
have heard them so	say	, though their so saying	9, 114/ 11
a figure of "some	say	, " and "they say," and	9, 116/ 2
some say," and "they	say	, " and "many say," and	9, 116/ 2
they say," and "many	say	, " and "much people saith	9, 116/ 2
What cannot these brethren	say	, that can be so	9, 117/ 14
be so shameless to	say	thus? For of very	9, 117/ 15
since, as I hear	say	, to divers, that he	9, 119/ 23
And now dare I	say	that if this Pacifier	9, 120/ 22
some of his "some	say	"s he doth. Howbeit	9, 120/ 25
I cannot very surely	say	, nor yet very greatly	9, 120/ 27
for a need to	say	that he escaped not	9, 121/ 17
that I dare well	say	they falsely belie him	9, 121/ 35
report it again, or	say	some suchlike words of	9, 122/ 31
man will yet peradventure	say	that this is a	9, 123/ 8
Sacrament), my lord, I	say	, said unto him that	9, 125/ 1
and hath, I hear	say	, the devilish books of	9, 125/ 11
knew them, I dare	say	he would less believe	9, 127/ 34
the figure of "some	say	" this book layeth to	9, 128/ 33
writing. And some men	say	that some prelates have	9, 129/ 7
spirituality -- yet, I	say	, for all this, the	9, 129/ 15

This Pacifier will peradventure	say	that the same twelve	9, 133/ 6
Now, if this Pacifier	say	that yet here is	9, 133/ 20
trust. And I dare	say	the ordinaries be not	9, 133/ 32
will peradventure this Pacifier	say	that sometimes, in some	9, 134/ 19
that this Pacifier should	say	thus: "By this way	9, 134/ 25
years. But this I	say	: that since some will	9, 135/ 8
man be sworn to	say	the truth concerning heresy	9, 135/ 24
may not have some	say	that he is, or	9, 136/ 38
where he seemeth to	say	true. And therefore this	9, 137/ 6
that (as many men	say	) is in them to	9, 140/ 28
with a great rumor	say	the contrary. And the	9, 141/ 33
any visor of "some	say	. " And therefore, since he	9, 142/ 32
somewhat shameless, dare I	say	; and somewhat is it	9, 142/ 34
patient, I will not	say	nay, and may peradventure	9, 143/ 6
sometimes with a "some	say	, " and sometimes with a	9, 143/ 19
sometimes with a "they	say	, " and sometimes he saith	9, 143/ 20
spirituality indeed (as some	say	he doth, and yet	9, 143/ 22
odious thing he might	say	. What any one kind	9, 143/ 23
his figure of "some	say	" this Pacifier hath made	9, 145/ 6
no heretic, and some	say	that Saint Chad was	9, 146/ 6
reported so, and some	say	that it is so	9, 146/ 38
so." But surely some	say	again that like as	9, 147/ 1
some may hap to	say	it. And some others	9, 147/ 3
it. And some others	say	also that like as	9, 147/ 4
man may hap to	say	it, so can no	9, 147/ 5
so can no man	say	anything so false but	9, 147/ 5
tale that some laymen	say	that some spiritual men	9, 147/ 7
reformed -- I dare	say	that the spiritual judges	9, 149/ 16
and feign simplicity and	say	they repent, and so	9, 149/ 30
held excused that would	say	he spoke heresy of	9, 149/ 35
if all these, I	say	, should always pass unpunished	9, 149/ 39
it by a "some	say	" of as few; and	9, 150/ 6
good Sir John "Some	Say	" take his porteous and	9, 150/ 17
what another goodly "some	say	" this good Sir John	9, 150/ 32
good Sir John "Some	Say	" findeth. Lo, thus he	9, 150/ 32
saith: And here some	say	, that because there is	9, 151/ 1
-- that is to	say	, till he prove it	9, 152/ 16
otherwise than by "some	say	"s, or by his	9, 152/ 20
saith that some men	say	so. But, now, if	9, 154/ 5
But, now, if "some	say	" be no sufficient proof	9, 154/ 6
other side, if "some	say	" be a good proof	9, 154/ 9
one or other "some	say	" to say more than	9, 154/ 11
other "some say" to	say	more than truth. Yet	9, 154/ 11

cease; that is to	say	, till there be no	9, 155/ 3
will so much as	say	that some men say	9, 155/ 4
say that some men	say	that they have not	9, 155/ 4
to Sir John "Some	Say	" now. And long will	9, 155/ 6
they come home, and	say	that more than half	9, 157/ 4
have not let to	say	, nor some to write	9, 158/ 5
his figure of "some	say	" that the spiritual judges	9, 163/ 6
always, and sometimes, to	say	the truth, too tenderly	9, 163/ 10
for all his "some	say	"s, this Pacifier himself	9, 163/ 13
for the first shift	say	, "Bring me forth mine	9, 164/ 9
thereto called, he would	say	he said it all	9, 164/ 32
yet stick much to	say	, "Bring in somebody here	9, 164/ 35
serve -- he will	say	that he said it	9, 165/ 2
Church believeth, he will	say	he wotteth ne'er. And	9, 165/ 4
Church -- he will	say	he was not aware	9, 165/ 6
believed so; and will	say	that they should not	9, 165/ 7
and stand about, and	say	it is pity indeed	9, 165/ 10
Pacifier taught him to	say	that he did it	9, 165/ 20
taught him farther to	say	, that he did but	9, 165/ 24
again -- he might	say	again that he were	9, 165/ 33
should happen him to	say	and do so far	9, 165/ 37
a figure of "some	say	" say some things false	9, 167/ 7
figure of "some say"	say	some things false themselves	9, 167/ 7
of truth, toward (I	say	) the body, not toward	9, 167/ 15
I be bold to	say	: that I never found	9, 167/ 28
whither of those two	say	true that hold therein	9, 169/ 18
their own cunning, and	say	that besides all their	9, 169/ 23
Let no man, I	say	, be light in believing	9, 169/ 29
And thus far I	say	for the faith itself	9, 170/ 1
have no more to	say	therein, but advise every	9, 170/ 12
than either by "some	say	" or "they say," or	9, 170/ 16
some say" or "they	say	, " or "many say"; or	9, 170/ 16
they say," or "many	say	"; or else that he	9, 170/ 16
a man may sometimes	say	full sooth in game	9, 170/ 36
speak of, whereas they	say	that as concerning the	9, 171/ 6
after this done, I	say	, before I go farther	9, 171/ 28
readers, whoso list to	say	that I have not	9, 171/ 30
well, and yet will	say	my promise is not	9, 171/ 35
moveth him so to	say	, and I shall then	9, 172/ 1
an answer to that,	saying	how that by the	9, 16/ 36
an answer to that,	saying	how that by the	9, 24/ 13
of faith. Against which	saying	of mine, Tyndale (as	9, 33/ 28
be of his own	saying	, though he might haply	9, 59/ 1

true, so is this	saying	the very worst that	9, 111/ 21
And therefore, since that	saying	against the clergy is	9, 113/ 2
say, though their so	saying	be grounded but upon	9, 114/ 12
contrary to his first	saying	, he appealeth both himself	9, 135/ 26
to cease off that	saying	than to do that	9, 142/ 16
layman cease off his	saying	than to do their	9, 142/ 27
or cause of his	saying	, or whether he had	9, 146/ 22
or by his own	saying	-- the King's Highness	9, 152/ 21
were overseen in that	saying	, of a lightness of	9, 165/ 34
accuse him that their	sayings	by no law ought	9, 138/ 8
folk, that like sores,	scabs	, and cankers, trouble and	9, 53/ 31
lean that he can	scant	stand on his legs	9, 6/ 23
in some whole country	scant	any one good. But	9, 70/ 21
say that I am	scant	short enough -- let	9, 95/ 6
and Lincoln, he shall	scant	in any one of	9, 115/ 10
the spirituality, I can	scant	believe but that it	9, 153/ 11
over this, I can	scant	believe that the brethren	9, 171/ 2
upon him, and a	scholar	of his. In that	9, 124/ 18
but Frith's disciple and	scholar	, was yet (he saith	9, 164/ 4
and taketh forth his	scholars	a new lesson. Then	9, 164/ 11
witnesses were, peradventure, some	scholars	of his own, and	9, 164/ 23
long away, lest his	scholars	should play the truants	9, 165/ 30
begin to go to	school	, and shall with God's	9, 13/ 25
set up a new	school	, whereas men can neither	9, 166/ 6
Barnes, Huessgen, and Zwingli,	Schwarzerdt	, Tyndale, George Joye, and	9, 29/ 11
hath learned of Philipp	Schwarzerdt	and bringeth forth against	9, 38/ 1
found first by Philipp	Schwarzerdt	-- which, like as	9, 38/ 33
the belief, and in	scorning	that man should captive	9, 33/ 30
they escaped not all	scot-	free; nor Peter well	9, 160/ 16
suffer them for a	scourge	to prevail in some	9, 160/ 29
saw his friend after	scrape	it never so clean	9, 12/ 3
pretense of reason and	scripture	-- and instead of	9, 8/ 22
spiritual food except the	scripture	be translated into their	9, 13/ 1
every necessary truth of	scripture	, and everything necessary for	9, 13/ 5
and body of the	scripture	be not translated unto	9, 13/ 8
by them of the	scripture	in English. And yet	9, 13/ 15
the having of the	scripture	in English be a	9, 13/ 17
never read word of	scripture	, come as well to	9, 13/ 26
and profitable that the	scripture	well and truly translated	9, 13/ 28
forth with his new-translated	scripture	, translating the truth of	9, 14/ 4
which bring forth the	scripture	for them indeed? --	9, 17/ 30
that it is no	scripture	and if it had	9, 17/ 32
by plain and evident	scripture	: the King's Highness, in	9, 18/ 4

part written in the	scripture	, and part unwritten that	9, 18/ 8
the Church beside the	scripture	and without writing --	9, 18/ 13
things plainly written in	scripture	-- then had all	9, 18/ 18
or is the true	scripture	, neither Luther nor Tyndale	9, 18/ 24
father. For the whole	scripture	and all believing hearts	9, 19/ 16
men believe, and the	scripture	showeth, and Saint Augustine	9, 21/ 13
word written in the	scripture	. Which point is so	9, 21/ 30
which bring forth the	scripture	for them indeed? --	9, 26/ 37
that it is no	scripture	and if it had	9, 27/ 1
it be written in	scripture	-- they drive us	9, 27/ 21
Church was before the	scripture	, and before that any	9, 27/ 22
them, can by plain	scripture	prove us that God	9, 27/ 35
to be written in	scripture	already -- and, over	9, 27/ 36
it is not in	scripture	already, he shall write	9, 28/ 3
are written already in	scripture	. And therefore though, because	9, 28/ 8
which bring forth the	scripture	for them indeed? --	9, 28/ 16
that it is no	scripture	and if it had	9, 28/ 17
say be not in	scripture	are yet in scripture	9, 28/ 27
scripture are yet in	scripture	indeed. As is for	9, 28/ 28
and exposition of holy	scripture	we should of reason	9, 29/ 2
the construction of the	scripture	they have the old	9, 29/ 18
so did construe the	scripture	as now these new	9, 29/ 21
the construction of the	scripture	(forasmuch, at the leastwise	9, 29/ 33
the exposition of holy	scripture	be by reason among	9, 30/ 3
which bring forth the	scripture	for them indeed? --	9, 30/ 24
that it is no	scripture	and if it had	9, 30/ 25
we bring forth the	scripture	for us indeed, and	9, 30/ 30
that it is no	scripture	. " Howbeit, howsoever his words	9, 30/ 31
be not specified in	scripture	and that therefore they	9, 31/ 5
be out of the	scripture	: now would I wit	9, 31/ 18
and that without the	scripture	, as he hath kept	9, 31/ 24
be put in the	scripture	, as this preacher would	9, 31/ 28
the keeping no more	scripture	than they. And thus	9, 31/ 35
to be written in	scripture	, because that else they	9, 32/ 2
be not in the	scripture	. For where this preacher	9, 32/ 6
of all things in	scripture	-- with a figure	9, 32/ 8
which bring forth the	scripture	for them indeed? --	9, 32/ 12
that it is no	scripture	. . . -- these words, lo	9, 32/ 13
the Spirit without the	scripture	as in his word	9, 32/ 16
word written in the	scripture	. For whoso believe the	9, 32/ 17
not which is the	scripture	but by the Church	9, 32/ 19
lay them forth the	scripture	indeed, "they will bear	9, 32/ 22
hand it is no	scripture	, " verily if it hap	9, 32/ 23

forth for them very	scripture	indeed, which scripture maketh	9, 32/ 25
very scripture indeed, which	scripture	maketh not for them	9, 32/ 25
that they give the	scripture	indeed -- there will	9, 32/ 26
that they abuse the	scripture	indeed. But they will	9, 32/ 27
never say that the	scripture	which they brought forth	9, 32/ 28
brought forth is no	scripture	indeed. For that way	9, 32/ 29
themselves have taken for	scripture	hitherto but the Catholic	9, 32/ 31
are some parts of	scripture	, which the whole Catholic	9, 32/ 33
Catholic Church affirmeth for	scripture	-- which parts yet	9, 32/ 34
boldly to deny for	scripture	, because in many places	9, 33/ 2
of the realm, the	scripture	of God, and the	9, 53/ 36
as both by the	scripture	and holy writers appeareth	9, 106/ 8
are expressed in the	scripture	, and what points the	9, 169/ 9
Christ hath, beside the	scripture	, received and kept by	9, 169/ 11
about the study of	scripture	, and boast that their	9, 169/ 25
answered not beyond the	sea	, but here within the	9, 14/ 33
enough. For as the	sea	shall never surround and	9, 158/ 28
made many places now	sea	that sometime were well-inhabited	9, 158/ 31
commission under his Great	Seal	therefor, they would not	9, 157/ 27
when that after, I	sealed	a commission and sent	9, 157/ 29
for their own surety,	search	and see somewhat whereby	9, 9/ 35
read in Tyndale, and	search	whether the faith of	9, 39/ 18
may peradventure, if he	search	well, find some in	9, 67/ 11
if they will charitably	search	for the truth. But	9, 140/ 17
appointed, among others, to	search	out and inquire by	9, 156/ 14
after long seeking and	searching	for them, for all	9, 5/ 4
be curious about the	searching	out of the cause	9, 135/ 6
dissimule it for a	season	, may in the meantime	9, 69/ 29
their sentence for the	season	, or else, of a	9, 112/ 20
merry for a little	season	, while men walk about	9, 152/ 27
since in the mean	season	, by this Pacifier's good	9, 155/ 8
heal, cut off in	season	for corrupting farther. The	9, 166/ 38
and all their pot	seasoned	, and all their pie	9, 46/ 21
a man of a	second	sort. And that may	9, 5/ 38
have not done. The	Second	Chapter Now will I	9, 6/ 7
have showed in my	second	part of Tyndale's Confutation	9, 33/ 29
first book of the	second	part), in the chapter	9, 37/ 7
The Defense of the	Second	Reason against Tyndale." Or	9, 38/ 26
And then in the	second	point -- that is	9, 71/ 20
The Twenty-second Chapter The	second	sort that this Pacifier	9, 77/ 2
a good "zeal." The	second	, of those that would	9, 85/ 25
so do at the	second	, when the man is	9, 149/ 21
the Parliament in the	second	year of King Henry	9, 161/ 30

the last of my	second	book of my Dialogue	9, 172/ 11
good, saved soul. And	secondly	, also, if the having	9, 13/ 17
folk that know them.	Secondly	, I say further that	9, 45/ 28
them even by name.	Secondly	, of those same some	9, 148/ 3
preach a contrary new.	Secondly	, forasmuch as these new	9, 168/ 31
by a special sure,	secret	brother of this new-broached	9, 14/ 23
in that case the	secret	advice and counsel may	9, 96/ 37
give unto a judge	secret	information of such things	9, 130/ 33
no judges upon many	secret	complaints made unto them	9, 134/ 7
was Chancellor, upon such	secret	information have put some	9, 134/ 12
excommunication, for disclosing that	secret	without their license. And	9, 137/ 23
to grow to a	secret	, unperceived cause of division	9, 145/ 2
taught them this great	secret	mystery sought out in	9, 146/ 29
in close goeth about	secretly	, velut negotium perambulans in	9, 15/ 2
to tell it him	secretly	; and so did Jean	9, 60/ 15
the clergy there be	secretly	some very naught before	9, 69/ 10
doth in his heart	secretly	think and believe right	9, 87/ 5
that as they both	secretly	and openly, too, do	9, 104/ 11
so do they both	secretly	and openly, too, give	9, 104/ 12
and women in corners	secretly	and after spread them	9, 124/ 2
he defended it foolishly,	secretly	between them twain, my	9, 124/ 33
Zwingli, and Friar Huessgen	secretly	conveyed unto him into	9, 125/ 12
hand that they had	secretly	spoken with many other	9, 156/ 23
his Council disappointed, and	secretly	prevented, and the field	9, 162/ 10
gospel in corners, were	secretly	detected to his ordinary	9, 164/ 7
one man doth in	secretness	, another cannot see, is	9, 103/ 6
too long by the	Secrets	, and the Canon, and	9, 9/ 17
and guessing at the	secrets	of other men's minds	9, 114/ 13
priest was at the	Secrets	of the Mass, about	9, 118/ 17
be of the same	sect	and of policy dissimule	9, 69/ 29
and knoweth not what	sect	they be of shall	9, 117/ 1
foolish brethren of his	sect	. For he told one	9, 121/ 28
is of their own	sect	. And the same boast	9, 157/ 5
preachers of these new	sects	do lay forth for	9, 32/ 24
both spiritual and temporal,	secular	and religious too. But	9, 43/ 24
priests" those that are	secular	priests, as by his	9, 62/ 24
if variance fall between	secular	priests than between those	9, 62/ 26
variance fall between any	secular	priests -- yet is	9, 62/ 30
strife that happeth between	secular	priests among themselves. I	9, 63/ 3
the state of those	secular	priests that have temporal	9, 63/ 8
variance which falleth between	secular	priests, than that that	9, 65/ 3
these priests that are	secular	or those that are	9, 65/ 10
spiritual men, religious or	secular	, they say they agree	9, 71/ 11

all the clergy, both	secular	and religious, agree and	9, 72/ 13
they were thereof, either	secular	priests or religious persons	9, 72/ 18
though the whole clergy,	secular	and religious, what variance	9, 73/ 31
as he saith that	secular	and religious both stick	9, 74/ 2
hand with prelates and	secular	priests and religious persons	9, 79/ 15
are evil and naughty	secular	priests, and them that	9, 82/ 28
their obstinacy in the	secular	hands and burned, that	9, 92/ 1
deliver them to the	secular	hands and therein have	9, 92/ 12
clergy delivered to the	secular	hands; and that therefore	9, 92/ 24
none delivered to the	secular	hands but Sir Thomas	9, 93/ 38
nor delivered into the	secular	hands, in the most	9, 115/ 13
neither prelates nor mean	secular	priests, nor religious persons	9, 128/ 16
help therein of the	secular	power. And therefore they	9, 151/ 15
the spirituality -- prelates,	secular	priests, or religious persons	9, 152/ 35
were delivered to the	secular	hands should forfeit both	9, 162/ 18
clergy, both religious and	seculars	, though we might have	9, 82/ 24
forth long, in plain	sedition	, manslaughter, and open war	9, 128/ 27
our negligence, should by	sedition	, and trouble, and dearth	9, 135/ 13
murder, incest, and perjury,	sedition	, insurrection, treason, and heresy	9, 166/ 34
begin against them a	sedition	murmur, casting abroad a	9, 143/ 27
repress and subdue such	sedition	heresies forthwith, at the	9, 162/ 14
upon the sowing of	sedition	heresies, that no good	9, 167/ 38
like as some (I	see	well) there are, that	9, 3/ 11
and bold when I	see	that those folk which	9, 5/ 2
their hearts good to	see	my cheeks red for	9, 5/ 16
that point undoubtedly they	see	full well themselves that	9, 6/ 11
every man may well	see	that I never use	9, 6/ 26
intent every man may	see	that these good brethren	9, 7/ 3
purblind, while they cannot	see	so far as to	9, 7/ 32
for all this, I	see	not in effect any	9, 9/ 7
own surety, search and	see	somewhat whereby they may	9, 9/ 35
may well and clearly	see	that they handle their	9, 10/ 9
they cannot say, ye	see	well, that they leave	9, 11/ 12
I longed sore to	see	that answer. For in	9, 14/ 24
therefore longing sore to	see	how I was answered	9, 14/ 29
might, that I might	see	the book -- weening	9, 14/ 31
that every man may	see	him somewhat more plainly	9, 15/ 5
they shall all well	see	that I fear not	9, 15/ 18
that all folk may	see	, those words of that	9, 15/ 19
effect. Thus may ye	see	that at the beginning	9, 17/ 12
taught it. For you	see	that by the word	9, 17/ 15
that hath eyes to	see	and ears to hear	9, 17/ 25
shall ye laugh to	see	that he wrestleth all	9, 20/ 26

heretics did), ye may	see	a clear proof by	9, 21/ 40
have a pleasure to	see	how fondly he juggleth	9, 22/ 18
For this here ye	see	: that this preacher in	9, 22/ 31
to mark well and	see	somewhat more therein hereafter	9, 23/ 6
readers, clearly perceive and	see	that this preacher saith	9, 23/ 11
write, as ye now	see	they do, ye cannot	9, 23/ 23
but clearly perceive and	see	that this preacher doth	9, 23/ 24
effect. Thus may ye	see	that at the beginning	9, 25/ 3
taught it. For you	see	that by the word	9, 25/ 6
words, good readers, ye	see	that himself perceiveth that	9, 25/ 9
he goeth, as ye	see	, further than Tyndale went	9, 25/ 13
with which, as ye	see	, Tyndale is most clearly	9, 26/ 14
But now shall ye	see	that this preacher perceiveth	9, 26/ 16
matter, they might not	see	how he fell, he	9, 26/ 20
that hath eyes to	see	and ears to hear	9, 26/ 32
of this question you	see	now yourself. For since	9, 27/ 17
can there doubt (ye	see	well) but that these	9, 30/ 7
by them (as ye	see	) to show that there	9, 30/ 32
both, it followeth, ye	see	well, that the thing	9, 31/ 33
readers, every way ye	see	that this reason of	9, 31/ 37
reason, I say, ye	see	cannot hold. For those	9, 32/ 4
covertly layeth, as ye	see	, the reason that Tyndale	9, 34/ 8
me." For as ye	see	, it both pleased him	9, 34/ 29
therefor. And thus ye	see	that this authority of	9, 34/ 32
James, whoso list to	see	, let him read in	9, 35/ 28
it; and he shall	see	that neither Tyndale there	9, 35/ 30
for his contentation, to	see	the matter handled somewhat	9, 37/ 4
reason serve him to	see	how far the matter	9, 37/ 9
by Melanchthon, shall they	see	so brought in there	9, 38/ 35
of mine answer, they	see	Tyndale's tale so sure	9, 39/ 13
that if I would	see	a very right image	9, 40/ 28
that he shall well	see	and say that this	9, 41/ 30
ween. For then they	see	well that their disciples	9, 46/ 15
over this, I cannot	see	what need there were	9, 50/ 37
and ye shall clearly	see	that I neither have	9, 53/ 2
far as I can	see	, but if he be	9, 54/ 15
strife. Which thing to	see	so misfortune between any	9, 58/ 8
think, well make men	see	that very few parts	9, 61/ 10
also that ye may	see	that in all that	9, 61/ 19
pity it is to	see	strife and variance fall	9, 62/ 29
it more pity to	see	it fall between those	9, 62/ 30
as for myself, I	see	not the reason that	9, 62/ 36
thereof, hath, as ye	see	, put it out abroad	9, 67/ 19

they say that they	see	very well that in	9, 72/ 16
for aught that I	see	, such as so murmur	9, 73/ 1
no more hath, I	see	well, this Pacifier himself	9, 74/ 15
he trusted shortly to	see	them lose all, and	9, 76/ 26
trust, you say, to	see	the clergy put out	9, 76/ 32
and I purpose to	see	you out of the	9, 76/ 32
pity as himself, ye	see	well, beareth to the	9, 78/ 19
way whereby ye shall	see	me shortly, not only	9, 80/ 15
at the gate to	see	that neither any other	9, 80/ 19
perpetual wealth, which, ye	see	well, ye should do	9, 81/ 6
marvel have I to	see	some folk now so	9, 84/ 10
I never look to	see	them so discreet as	9, 84/ 29
am I sorry to	see	: that since himself seemeth	9, 88/ 14
each in his own	see	, then the new Paul	9, 90/ 19
especially when he shall	see	certain letters which some	9, 91/ 7
this Pacifier himself to	see	that young man, or	9, 91/ 16
any part that I	see	therein. For there is	9, 92/ 18
For all the people	see	, pardie, that the clergy	9, 93/ 9
bold to offer, to	see	the truth openly proved	9, 94/ 22
the thing that they	see	proved true; and thereupon	9, 94/ 24
a good deed to	see	them punished, so that	9, 95/ 23
mouth; and not only	see	what he saith, but	9, 97/ 19
such good folk should	see	, as of a good	9, 97/ 24
well meant that they	see	fair set out to	9, 97/ 25
aught that I can	see	, a great part of	9, 98/ 13
which, he saith, men	see	them not do (that	9, 102/ 16
in secretness, another cannot	see	, is therefore bold to	9, 103/ 7
not thy left hand	see	what thy right hand	9, 104/ 1
there is; and I	see	sometimes myself so many	9, 104/ 20
the chief is to	see	them well brought up	9, 105/ 18
which is, as ye	see	, all changed. And the	9, 106/ 11
that men may not	see	it, it shall be	9, 106/ 35
appear, and men shall	see	it. And surely for	9, 107/ 4
that come hither and	see	both (saving some that	9, 108/ 33
Pacifier speaketh, I neither	see	cause why it should	9, 109/ 4
a good deed to	see	them punished, and they	9, 111/ 6
circumspect, which till they	see	such an evil tale	9, 112/ 18
porter that he should	see	the stocks mended and	9, 119/ 13
ye may, good readers,	see	: that as Frith taketh	9, 126/ 3
considered, I suppose you	see	. For no part is	9, 128/ 15
all these faults, I	see	him find none with	9, 128/ 19
they do, I cannot	see	, nor those wise men	9, 131/ 27
aught that I can	see	, but if it be	9, 132/ 32

appearing, whereupon men may	see	that the judge calleth	9, 133/ 21
for anything that I	see	, that this Pacifier should	9, 134/ 24
them concerning heresy, ye	see	the proof, I trow	9, 134/ 33
matter more clear. Now	see	you well that, as	9, 136/ 29
other inquirers of heresy	see	that any great danger	9, 137/ 13
for aught that I	see	in them both; and	9, 140/ 1
for aught that I	see	, he giveth a good	9, 144/ 27
a special eye to	see	that they should not	9, 145/ 16
bringeth in, as you	see	, his charitable infamation of	9, 146/ 35
since I can yet	see	no such universal cause	9, 147/ 23
done, every man may	see	these three things true	9, 147/ 32
spiritual judges would gladly	see	every man, and therein	9, 149/ 17
For here shall ye	see	to the further encouraging	9, 150/ 31
is yet, and to	see	with great diligence that	9, 151/ 30
and his Council can	see	, for all his wholesome	9, 152/ 21
by citation, till men	see	that same mind of	9, 155/ 1
they did. For they	see	that it beginneth almost	9, 158/ 20
change, that will I	see	ere I believe. Which	9, 162/ 28
by whose expositions we	see	what points are expressed	9, 169/ 9
of old, except he	see	the cause of the	9, 170/ 14
necessity; and that he	see	that point by more	9, 170/ 15
insolubles, which ye shall	see	proved very frantic follies	9, 171/ 27
I cannot make him	see	the thing that he	9, 171/ 31
Now, good readers, Tyndale	seeing	how sore this reason	9, 19/ 1
preacheth them. And therefore,	seeing	that Tyndale is by	9, 25/ 12
the matter off. For	seeing	that he can in	9, 27/ 6
rebuke the clergy, and	seek	out their faults, and	9, 50/ 4
at the leastwise to	seek	up and rehearse causes	9, 55/ 22
he would therefore rather	seek	out and heap up	9, 56/ 21
so curious as to	seek	for faults, he may	9, 67/ 8
have need to go	seek	some other. . . but that	9, 68/ 7
sent them abroad to	seek	themselves a service. And	9, 105/ 10
men walk about and	seek	for such judges. For	9, 152/ 28
am he whom ye	seek	, " but to ground they	9, 160/ 21
yet wot where to	seek	him. When should there	9, 166/ 7
them, but after long	seeking	and searching for them	9, 5/ 3
or labor of further	seeking	for it, as much	9, 8/ 32
waxed weary of the	seeking	. So that Calavius, perceiving	9, 81/ 26
I may most easily	seem	to soil, and leave	9, 5/ 32
little marvel that it	seem	long and tedious unto	9, 8/ 3
as much as shall	seem	requisite for that matter	9, 8/ 32
and would make it	seem	that the apostles and	9, 30/ 19
books then! These words	seem	to be miswritten, either	9, 30/ 27

preacher would have it	seem	. But now if this	9, 31/ 28
it may serve to	seem	to prove his purpose	9, 33/ 4
things were all true,	seem	to have great cause	9, 56/ 39
so mildly, and would	seem	never so indifferent; though	9, 59/ 25
they that so say,	seem	to me to say	9, 62/ 28
say that those that	seem	best and take most	9, 70/ 37
folk would have them	seem	, it would not, I	9, 82/ 32
that this Pacifier might	seem	to mean of, I	9, 93/ 37
therefore lest he should	seem	partial to his own	9, 103/ 22
all the spirituality, should	seem	to be), but a	9, 107/ 25
best, and making it	seem	such as himself list	9, 122/ 35
as it would haply	seem	that Frith would turn	9, 123/ 22
would have his book	seem	a disputation between the	9, 125/ 28
though the said law	seem	to be made upon	9, 137/ 26
forasmuch as it should	seem	that spiritual men somewhat	9, 137/ 37
Pacifier would have them	seem	, this thing sufficeth against	9, 144/ 18
that he would have	seem	so great a sum	9, 147/ 37
sophisms be suffered to	seem	wise among unlearned people	9, 149/ 29
to bush, many times	seem	a great many: so	9, 159/ 35
yet would have them	seem	to be, yet are	9, 162/ 31
which he would should	seem	so solemn, subtle insolubles	9, 171/ 27
at the first face	seemed	very good, and for	9, 84/ 1
them, "These things have	seemed	both to us and	9, 100/ 21
clergy loved him not,	seemed	not yet very loath	9, 127/ 4
without; and every way	seemeth	long to him that	9, 8/ 5
of Tyndale's tale it	seemeth	that this preacher doth	9, 34/ 7
God hath, as it	seemeth	, from these folk taken	9, 41/ 8
they take, as it	seemeth	, all those words of	9, 52/ 19
the very truth, it	seemeth	to me somewhat strange	9, 54/ 25
his other words he	seemeth	to do; and so	9, 62/ 25
to God -- he	seemeth	to mean the honor	9, 71/ 16
warm. Besides this, it	seemeth	that yet his discreet	9, 78/ 31
see: that since himself	seemeth	to me so faithful	9, 88/ 15
in another place somewhat	seemeth	to dislike that order	9, 89/ 14
authorities besides. But it	seemeth	to him, peradventure, that	9, 99/ 27
also which this Pacifier	seemeth	to dispraise under the	9, 104/ 34
lamentable complaining as it	seemeth	me by some of	9, 120/ 25
ordinaries, against whom he	seemeth	upon such folk's false	9, 127/ 36
man, saving that it	seemeth	me verily that be	9, 130/ 22
happen that he that	seemeth	a lamb may be	9, 137/ 4
be naught where he	seemeth	good, and swear false	9, 137/ 5
swear false where he	seemeth	to say true. And	9, 137/ 6
and witnesses, yet it	seemeth	that that consideration cannot	9, 137/ 28

law reasonable. For it	seemeth	that the accusers and	9, 137/ 29
that be true, it	seemeth	then that all justices	9, 138/ 17
they may, as it	seemeth	, by their own authority	9, 138/ 22
And therefore this Pacifier	seemeth	me to bring in	9, 140/ 4
ignorance excuseth. Then it	seemeth	that it is not	9, 145/ 34
so few that he	seemeth	in manner to point	9, 148/ 1
were taken which it	seemeth	that this Pacifier would	9, 149/ 33
the seventh chapter, it	seemeth	that the Church in	9, 151/ 13
might infect others, it	seemeth	convenient that he be	9, 151/ 25
he thought, as it	seemeth	, that there needed none	9, 170/ 7
of answering have I	seen	made unto the first	9, 14/ 18
written. Here have ye	seen	, good readers, after long	9, 27/ 5
this answer of mine	seen	(if it happen to	9, 37/ 22
too. And I have	seen	it proved by experience	9, 72/ 2
it is most commonly	seen	that among a great	9, 74/ 28
that is so well	seen	in the laws of	9, 105/ 32
when every man had	seen	him and marked him	9, 111/ 28
of our own had	seen	him since laugh and	9, 121/ 21
as I perceived had	seen	his book before. Now	9, 124/ 12
this matter have been	seen	abroad in many men's	9, 125/ 6
suppose yes, and have	seen	it so, too; and	9, 134/ 10
have been present and	seen	the judges handle them	9, 163/ 9
truth." And thus thou	seest	that God's truth dependeth	9, 20/ 5
places as the reader	seeth	that the writer slept	9, 4/ 24
therefore though, because he	seeth	that I have in	9, 28/ 9
somewhat faintly since he	seeth	it will not serve	9, 36/ 1
Catholic man that so	seeth	them do, may with	9, 39/ 28
him laugh, when he	seeth	them take so much	9, 69/ 5
and would, because he	seeth	his good and charitable	9, 89/ 27
little, that he neither	seeth	nor heareth any "some	9, 104/ 17
laws of the Church,	seeth	well enough that the	9, 105/ 33
temporalty, such as he	seeth	in that audience meetly	9, 110/ 14
such means as he	seeth	well they never should	9, 141/ 1
them, of policy. Now	seeth	every man that any	9, 163/ 19
the thing that they	seldom	do: that is to	9, 48/ 23
be sometimes (albeit very	seldom	it happeth) that in	9, 131/ 23
deserveth it not, happeth	seldom	, and as seldom, I	9, 132/ 22
happeth seldom, and as	seldom	, I am sure, in	9, 132/ 22
theft, and much more	seldom	too), ye shall have	9, 132/ 23
it in comparison very	seldom	but that the party	9, 133/ 18
enough that ye shall	seldom	find any man that	9, 134/ 29
never or so very	seldom	presented, not five in	9, 135/ 7
made unto mine own	self	. But, blessed be God	9, 157/ 6

thousand years, by the	selfsame	means may they abide	9, 31/ 15
As, for example, the	selfsame	Epistle of Saint James	9, 32/ 36
so did, even the	selfsame	folk that now grudge	9, 98/ 29
more slander by the	selfsame	means by which they	9, 109/ 23
at division with the	senate	; as this Pacifier saith	9, 79/ 31
and oversight of the	senate	grown into an unbridled	9, 79/ 35
first to bring the	senate	in his danger, and	9, 80/ 3
day suddenly to the	senate	, and told them that	9, 80/ 7
revenged upon this unhappy	senate	, and remove them from	9, 80/ 24
and kept their old	senate	still. % And surely somewhat	9, 81/ 30
this Calavius, being a	senator	, and nonetheless leaning all	9, 79/ 33
should have changed a	senator	for a commoner, so	9, 82/ 9
kill up all the	senators	, and break their league	9, 80/ 12
state." And when the	senators	in that sudden fear	9, 80/ 16
himself for leeing, and	send	another to me; and	9, 14/ 15
monks use not to	send	away many unserved, that	9, 104/ 22
themselves as fast, and	send	it to the friars	9, 106/ 24
the pursuing, God will	send	them a true slander	9, 109/ 25
slain the body, may	send	the soul into everlasting	9, 109/ 34
and straight from hence	send	his soul for ever	9, 122/ 20
suspended from them, and	send	them to sue by	9, 154/ 36
they have all done,	send	this tinker yet once	9, 165/ 28
the worst. And God	sendeth	some of them such	9, 76/ 8
man: that in every	sene	, every session of peace	9, 134/ 36
or presentment in their	senes	or indictments at the	9, 134/ 23
upon the antiquity or	seniority	of their institution, as	9, 64/ 7
of his Holy Spirit	sent	thereunto, and by himself	9, 25/ 32
preach the true faith,	sent	down his own Holy	9, 41/ 19
hath reared up and	sent	among these heretics the	9, 41/ 23
found them not, but	sent	them abroad to seek	9, 105/ 10
these pageants, and being	sent	unto and required by	9, 118/ 22
about, that word was	sent	him into the Tower	9, 121/ 30
having a copy thereof	sent	unto me, made shortly	9, 123/ 27
lord bishop of Winchester	sent	for Frith unto his	9, 124/ 14
heretics' forbidden books), I	sent	for; and when I	9, 126/ 16
they never should be	sent	for. And then he	9, 141/ 2
repent, and so be	sent	away lightly, to go	9, 149/ 30
that though the king	sent	his commission under his	9, 157/ 26
sealed a commission and	sent	it upon the assay	9, 157/ 29
his ordinary, and thereupon	sent	for and came --	9, 164/ 7
out his high spiritual	sentence	after this fashion: how	9, 33/ 34
have set out his	sentence	more plainly, his meaning	9, 63/ 12
stay, and suspend their	sentence	for the season, or	9, 112/ 19

the whole sum and	sequel	of his devices do	9, 163/ 30
tell his mind than	seriously	and solemnly to preach	9, 171/ 1
were rehearsed in a	sermon	, and answered in this	9, 12/ 4
wise word in a	sermon	, that word use they	9, 14/ 7
it, but in a	sermon	once or twice openly	9, 14/ 34
they boast, by that	sermon	so well and substantially	9, 15/ 14
words of that solemn	sermon	by which they boast	9, 15/ 20
good readers, of that	sermon	, for as far as	9, 15/ 22
the words of this	sermon	that I have here	9, 19/ 9
preacher have in his	sermon	avoided well mine answer	9, 19/ 11
the words of that	sermon	do so well and	9, 20/ 13
yourself judge whether that	sermon	may bear out their	9, 20/ 16
those words of that	sermon	go so far wide	9, 22/ 25
this preacher made that	sermon	upon; which epistle Friar	9, 32/ 36
that piece of that	sermon	, and say that it	9, 33/ 8
he never wrote that	sermon	himself, but that some	9, 37/ 18
those words of his	sermon	touch, then dare I	9, 37/ 28
end of this holy	sermon	is to little purpose	9, 98/ 6
merchants, make his whole	sermon	, when that one part	9, 110/ 22
vices all his whole	sermon	holily putteth in all	9, 110/ 30
sundry of some men's	sermons	, though my name be	9, 5/ 14
in sundry of their	sermons	confuted; and then they	9, 11/ 11
trust to draw the	serpent	out of his dark	9, 171/ 16
a child and a	servant	of mine in mine	9, 117/ 29
known, I caused a	servant	of mine to stripe	9, 118/ 4
be fenced with their	servants	and their friends, yourselves	9, 80/ 31
taken by the bishop's	servants	, by the aid of	9, 89/ 21
maketh the finding of	servants	none alms though they	9, 105/ 16
a short primer shall	serve	them. And yet the	9, 9/ 20
but where it may	serve	to seem to prove	9, 33/ 4
seeth it will not	serve	, yet somewhat repeateth here	9, 36/ 1
will his own reason	serve	him to see how	9, 37/ 9
name was given to	serve	for the time in	9, 43/ 4
inheritance, or that else	serve	some chantry or live	9, 63/ 9
these words will nothing	serve	his lamentable beginning --	9, 65/ 24
that very few folk	serve	him as they should	9, 67/ 32
themselves! And that some	serve	God for a worldly	9, 69/ 1
division but because they	serve	God for laud, ye	9, 69/ 35
to wit, because they	serve	not God as they	9, 70/ 3
their ease, and some	serve	God of vainglory, for	9, 70/ 5
for all that, and	serve	God but for vainglory	9, 71/ 1
would, as I say,	serve	, with one little wench	9, 77/ 37
nor no law can	serve	except there be some	9, 81/ 7

to the clergy to	serve	God and pray for	9, 84/ 25
every "some think" should	serve	to bring a man	9, 86/ 26
say" will not well	serve	him; and yet in	9, 111/ 22
this figure will not	serve	him here. But he	9, 111/ 25
But what order may	serve	against such objections? What	9, 136/ 36
peradventure though it would	serve	in some one land	9, 138/ 38
land would yet not	serve	in some other; and	9, 139/ 1
it as it might	serve	most generally through Christendom	9, 139/ 2
device, though it might	serve	in England, might not	9, 139/ 3
his two devices will	serve	sufficiently for the one	9, 152/ 7
that they will not	serve	half so sufficiently for	9, 152/ 9
way would not well	serve	for the other side	9, 153/ 29
of anything which may	serve	for the furtherance of	9, 160/ 5
will not fail to	serve	at the last as	9, 160/ 31
open matter will not	serve	-- he will say	9, 165/ 2
such high matters, that	serve	for doctors, to such	9, 165/ 8
than his wit will	serve	him. If he understand	9, 171/ 34
of them that so	served	them, or else go	9, 51/ 29
so good indeed, and	served	God never so well	9, 70/ 32
he was no worse	served	. And such have these	9, 127/ 30
England, might not have	served	well in many places	9, 139/ 4
them still; and then	serveth	that device of naught	9, 152/ 23
friends' souls, all that	service	they think too long	9, 9/ 25
it should instead of	service	to be done to	9, 21/ 22
and with idolatry do	service	to the devil. And	9, 21/ 23
his reason into the	service	of faith, answereth me	9, 33/ 32
and understanding into the	service	of faith, by credence	9, 35/ 18
thereby come into the	service	of faith; or whether	9, 36/ 27
came into King Philip's	service	against their own country	9, 42/ 16
for the love and	service	that they bore toward	9, 42/ 22
idolatry, and died in	service	of the devil --	9, 44/ 6
good is (saints, ceremonies,	service	of God, the very	9, 44/ 27
the use of God's	service	honorably. And then in	9, 71/ 19
in time of God's	service	, lest such as would	9, 100/ 28
peradventure put into their	service	(both matins, Mass, and	9, 102/ 34
temporal men in their	service	, which, though they be	9, 105/ 8
to seek themselves a	service	. And like as if	9, 105/ 11
finder and do him	service	in his house. And	9, 105/ 17
child afterward, being in	service	with me, began to	9, 118/ 1
people, in the divine	service	; and especially would he	9, 118/ 15
this Pacifier assigneth, of	serving	God for laud, is	9, 69/ 20
or three hundred of	serving	men of divers lords'	9, 156/ 26
in every sene, every	session	of peace, every session	9, 134/ 36

session of peace, every	session	of jail delivery, every	9, 134/ 37
there are at every	sessions	openly found some. And	9, 55/ 35
be indicted at a	sessions	, and none evidence given	9, 132/ 34
took some pain to	set	out their arguments plainly	9, 6/ 35
evangelical brotherhood that will	set	his pen to the	9, 10/ 5
Tyndale which he hath	set	so gloriously forth in	9, 21/ 41
after that he hath	set	forth Tyndale's reason, and	9, 26/ 17
number 53, and then	set	this to it; and	9, 35/ 30
by Tyndale, and so	set	forth and furnished by	9, 39/ 1
the Church, and have	set	more by the Mass	9, 44/ 12
for, and that I	set	not so little by	9, 48/ 5
my mind were sore	set	thereon. They have with	9, 51/ 2
craft to sever and	set	asunder the temporality against	9, 54/ 6
and agree together, and	set	upon the good people	9, 54/ 10
that he should have	set	out his sentence more	9, 63/ 12
shrews that so have	set	him a work to	9, 64/ 31
twenty years, and ten	set	thereto, than this division	9, 68/ 20
within a while and	set	no more by a	9, 74/ 6
not, I wot well,	set	your short present pleasure	9, 81/ 5
remove these and also	set	of yourselves some better	9, 81/ 9
in their obstinacy perished,	set	his words in such	9, 88/ 23
any other, so stubbornly	set	in such heresies that	9, 91/ 16
bounds although I would	set	another hundred to it	9, 95/ 3
that they see fair	set	out to the show	9, 97/ 25
his much people, I	set	not much by. For	9, 112/ 12
before the net, and	set	the cart before the	9, 112/ 15
such matters, and had	set	him to attend upon	9, 117/ 31
to himself, being thereupon	set	at liberty and walking	9, 118/ 11
Christ, and begun and	set	forth these ungracious heresies	9, 129/ 3
wily shrew hath somewhat	set	him awry in the	9, 129/ 26
if the judge should	set	an officer of the	9, 134/ 30
it be either to	set	some division or else	9, 140/ 5
changed his name and	set	up a new school	9, 166/ 6
them what pain ye	set	after conviction. Burn them	9, 166/ 17
men's too, and so	set	upon the sowing of	9, 167/ 38
more mild because he	setteth	his words much more	9, 54/ 16
goeth he forth and	setteth	them to chide together	9, 65/ 32
a ruffian at Rome	setteth	by a trentuno. Howbeit	9, 74/ 7
sore bend unto the	setting	forth thereof. For as	9, 73/ 8
neither of purgatory, pilgrimages,	setting	up of images, or	9, 75/ 24
their council chamber; and,	setting	armed men at the	9, 80/ 19
he was, in the	setting	forth of such heresies	9, 126/ 21
hath for the first	setting	forth the chief countenance	9, 128/ 13

in the sowing and	setting	forth of these new-sprung	9, 128/ 23
very far-fetched invention. For,	setting	aside the disputation whether	9, 144/ 16
he useth to the	setting	forth of his purpose	9, 163/ 4
Lady Matins. And the	seven	psalms think they long	9, 9/ 22
not in the other	seven	hundred before that, neither	9, 44/ 23
above the number of	seven	(of which seven there	9, 84/ 19
of seven (of which	seven	there are now three	9, 84/ 19
I ween in some	seven	years not one. And	9, 135/ 4
read and consider the	seven	first chapters and the	9, 172/ 10
showed me within this	seven-night	, I not so much	9, 170/ 32
feeling, very cold. The	Seventeenth	Chapter But I wot	9, 66/ 23
very beastly bitchery. The	Seventh	Chapter But now to	9, 30/ 17
them read but the	seventh	book, which is entitled	9, 38/ 26
amend, yet in his	seventh	chapter and his eighth	9, 129/ 31
touched before in the	seventh	chapter, it seemeth that	9, 151/ 12
-- the first, the	seventh	, and the eighth --	9, 166/ 11
means by craft to	sever	and set asunder the	9, 54/ 6
of cloth as to	sew	up every hole in	9, 11/ 33
this preacher maketh to	shake	the matter off. For	9, 27/ 6
would at last fain	shake	off the question. And	9, 27/ 8
answer untouched and would	shake	off the question for	9, 27/ 15
would he therefore have	shaken	off the matter and	9, 26/ 22
to the fire and	shaketh	his hat after a	9, 133/ 12
my cheeks red for	shame	. And over this, they	9, 5/ 16
should never without his	shame	be able to reply	9, 14/ 28
that he is with	shame	enough fain to forget	9, 22/ 10
some work to their	shame	, or else they cannot	9, 50/ 5
it or else for	shame	they would not refuse	9, 81/ 14
twain; or for very	shame	, after such a great	9, 116/ 25
to thereof, fearing the	shame	of the world, drowned	9, 127/ 1
gotten but rebuke and	shame	. And yet were some	9, 127/ 21
great desire of men's	shame	or harm, and of	9, 148/ 11
while it is so	shameful	and full of filthy	9, 30/ 11
is brought to more	shameful	confusion. But now the	9, 39/ 4
it somewhat better, this	shameful	tale is somewhat shameless	9, 142/ 33
such foolish handling so	shamefully	confound themselves. Howbeit, of	9, 40/ 14
the spirituality spoken very	shamefully	, but also to the	9, 91/ 31
so bold and so	shameless	in lying that whoso	9, 116/ 34
that can be so	shameless	to say thus? For	9, 117/ 14
they have by their	shameless	clamor nothing gotten but	9, 127/ 21
shameful tale is somewhat	shameless	, dare I say; and	9, 142/ 34
his complaining so very	shamelessly	false that he hath	9, 127/ 29
wit, where I somewhat	sharply	rebuke wedding of friars	9, 45/ 21

maketh means to the	sheriff	, getteth a partial panel	9, 159/ 22
nor to rail upon	sheriffs	and call them raveners	9, 50/ 21
wrestling with me, what	shift	this preacher maketh to	9, 27/ 6
men at a sudden	shift	, in the first reading	9, 61/ 29
prison find some other	shift	. Of these sort was	9, 76/ 14
Pacifier, for the first	shift	say, "Bring me forth	9, 164/ 9
and, lacking the wily	shifts	that himself had, first	9, 164/ 23
may have so many	shifts	whensoever they come --	9, 166/ 16
this apostle Frith, take	shipping	at Sandwich and sail	9, 90/ 19
or twain in a	shire	, whereby all their neighbors	9, 131/ 9
one hath in every	shire	a diverse name; and	9, 157/ 1
than half of every	shire	is of their own	9, 157/ 4
their heresies about from	shire	to shire and from	9, 161/ 20
about from shire to	shire	and from diocese to	9, 161/ 20
-- whereof in sundry	shires	of the realm there	9, 55/ 34
is, and as many	shires	as it hath within	9, 115/ 25
business in all the	shires	of England and Wales	9, 147/ 34
the realm into sundry	shires	, of whom every one	9, 156/ 39
streets, and wear their	shirts	of hair in sight	9, 107/ 3
And surely for their	shirts	of hair in this	9, 107/ 5
alone, and will not	shoot	thereat for this once	9, 67/ 1
standeth more properly to	shoot	at between his two	9, 67/ 3
as their wits be	short	, and the eyes of	9, 7/ 31
have been much more	short	; for then should my	9, 8/ 13
call them long or	short	. For sometimes they be	9, 8/ 36
For sometimes they be	short	indeed, because they would	9, 8/ 37
their writing never so	short	, yet were their whole	9, 9/ 10
a long porteous, a	short	primer shall serve them	9, 9/ 20
shall he make it	short	enough. Howbeit, if he	9, 10/ 21
means of pacifying, within	short	process be conveyed round	9, 55/ 2
wot well, set your	short	present pleasure before your	9, 81/ 5
that I am scant	short	enough -- let us	9, 95/ 7
own, for ease and	shortening	of the reader's pain	9, 8/ 34
that it is a	shorter	thing and sooner done	9, 8/ 15
pass forth unspied; but	shortly	should be both by	9, 3/ 25
More is here answered	shortly	with one word. But	9, 14/ 9
for his "some say"	shortly	say to him, "I	9, 60/ 2
Say, 'get you	shortly	hence. For my husband	9, 60/ 3
and then shall we	shortly	agree together very well	9, 69/ 36
the Mass he trusted	shortly	to see them lose	9, 76/ 26
ye shall see me	shortly	, not only save all	9, 80/ 15
to bethink them. But	shortly	some named one, and	9, 81/ 19
concerning some of them,	shortly	make a good change	9, 82/ 12

not, that can he	shortly	spy, as soon as	9, 103/ 19
sent unto me, made	shortly	an answer thereto. And	9, 123/ 27
and all Christendom should	shortly	find, how little fruit	9, 150/ 2
faggot on the other's	shoulder	. And yet is there	9, 132/ 19
courtesy if I should	show	how often I have	9, 4/ 27
such wise that I	show	myself suspect in the	9, 5/ 20
general councils, and I	show	the cause why; and	9, 7/ 6
to look thereon: they	show	themselves that my writing	9, 7/ 30
to look upon, they	show	themselves either of lightness	9, 7/ 34
more plainly appear, and	show	himself in his own	9, 15/ 5
as ye see) to	show	that there was a	9, 30/ 32
us. My wit must	show	me a true cause	9, 34/ 4
no; and that they	show	their frowardness therein very	9, 39/ 31
treating of those, they	show	so little wit or	9, 40/ 10
while I declare and	show	their writing to be	9, 41/ 33
therefore he should, to	show	himself indifferent, either revile	9, 51/ 26
in one place, to	show	his farther indifference, he	9, 57/ 7
her, he would, to	show	somewhat of his indifference	9, 59/ 4
many more. Wherein they	show	outwardly to rise against	9, 75/ 17
as I shall after	show	you, many a place	9, 89/ 15
grace, neither; nor to	show	him great favor upon	9, 90/ 28
that no man can	show	him the favor that	9, 91/ 17
set out to the	show	, and soft and smoothly	9, 97/ 26
without any special reproach	show	their faces among other	9, 109/ 1
true. And first, to	show	that in some part	9, 113/ 5
friend of his should	show	him that I fear	9, 122/ 18
shall not forbear to	show	you some difference and	9, 129/ 33
sometimes a wolf may	show	himself in the apparel	9, 136/ 2
before: then might they	show	it to the king	9, 137/ 32
harm? But then, to	show	that by these laws	9, 141/ 26
you the deed shall	show	itself that the spiritual	9, 148/ 20
and therein would gladly	show	them all the favor	9, 149/ 17
but sometimes they cannot	show	all the favor that	9, 149/ 18
do more than manifestly	show	. For suppose me, now	9, 163/ 30
of God written. I	showed	also that the church	9, 21/ 1
devil. And therefore I	showed	in my said dialogue	9, 21/ 25
Highness much more plainly	showed	in his most erudite	9, 21/ 26
here have I somewhat	showed	you how little cause	9, 33/ 7
And this have I	showed	you somewhat the more	9, 33/ 11
Tyndale (as I have	showed	in my second part	9, 33/ 29
mind. And when I	showed	him that I never	9, 40/ 31
those other heretics, more	showed	his vengeance, in some	9, 41/ 6
cruel dealing have well	showed	themselves full unmeet to	9, 80/ 26

many places so plainly	showed	thereon, he saw that	9, 90/ 35
himself, and thereby well	showed	himself, then, to cover	9, 112/ 2
time one came and	showed	me that Frith labored	9, 122/ 1
unto it" -- and	showed	him my book in	9, 125/ 7
sooner accepted than truly	showed	. This piece, concerning the	9, 136/ 4
witnesses shall not be	showed	but to the bishop	9, 137/ 17
though they be not	showed	to the party. And	9, 137/ 19
such as they have	showed	the names of such	9, 137/ 21
For when he hath	showed	what hurt an evil	9, 141/ 29
other places he hath	showed	before that they have	9, 145/ 19
he saith (as I	showed	you) that some men	9, 163/ 15
one more that was	showed	me within this seven-night	9, 170/ 32
his hat after a	shower	of rain. And, now	9, 133/ 12
man cometh into a	shower	by his own oversight	9, 133/ 14
green as after any	shower	of rain ever sprung	9, 169/ 28
believe, and the scripture	showeth	, and Saint Augustine declareth	9, 21/ 14
hereafter than the preacher	showeth	you there), he cometh	9, 23/ 7
faith to false heresy,	showeth	his wrath and indignation	9, 40/ 17
aught of heretics, and	showeth	himself therein more temperate	9, 54/ 17
the priests. For he	showeth	, in the progress of	9, 55/ 10
words. And thereupon he	showeth	his tender charity, and	9, 57/ 11
amendeth them not, he	showeth	that all his "some	9, 58/ 36
too. And therein he	showeth	himself not indifferent, when	9, 60/ 29
by which words he	showeth	that each of them	9, 65/ 8
stick fast, and Tyndale	showeth	him that all the	9, 91/ 10
much, as Saint Augustine	showeth	in more places than	9, 106/ 6
people so doth, nor	showeth	cause wherefore either much	9, 112/ 7
his book of Division	showeth	-- that is to	9, 128/ 1
well that, as himself	showeth	, the law provideth well	9, 136/ 29
before. But now he	showeth	why he doth not	9, 141/ 18
then the cause he	showeth	to be such as	9, 141/ 19
and believe him, he	showeth	us yet that the	9, 141/ 32
lost. For then he	showeth	no cause why that	9, 154/ 7
may be a wolf,	showing	himself appareled in the	9, 136/ 32
saith this Pacifier himself,	showing	forth boldly therein his	9, 142/ 31
quean ' and '	shrew	'; and some say	9, 59/ 17
hath some other subtle	shrew	that is of his	9, 61/ 1
simplicity, by some subtle	shrew	deceived. The Twenty-ninth Chapter	9, 103/ 4
craft of some subtle	shrew	, these words are as	9, 111/ 11
fear me some wily	shrew	hath somewhat set him	9, 129/ 26
whom a subtle, wily	shrew	beginneth a false action	9, 159/ 5
that hath a very	shrewd	, fell, cursed mind. And	9, 40/ 30
fiends be like fair	shrewd	women if there were	9, 40/ 34

a great heap of	shrewd	faults rehearsed against the	9, 56/ 37
book to bear more	shrewd	store of evil stuff	9, 97/ 22
all folk say many	shrewd	things by manner of	9, 110/ 24
be they a very	shrewd	sort indeed, if they	9, 142/ 23
company, to do some	shrewd	turn, they cared not	9, 156/ 3
should grudge and say	shrewdly	by us for them	9, 108/ 14
he spoke therein so	shrewdly	-- then hath this	9, 165/ 19
fourth part, even of	shrewdness	, rather than ever I	9, 120/ 21
himself or some subtle	shrews	that so have set	9, 64/ 31
pilgrimages -- though the	shrines	be well garnished, and	9, 73/ 14
good ghostly father, and	shrive	him of his sins	9, 169/ 34
have upon this offer	shrunk	at last therefrom, after	9, 39/ 10
peril. But I have	shut	them up yonder together	9, 80/ 32
into thy chamber and	shut	the door, and pray	9, 104/ 4
blind upon the other	side	but that I very	9, 3/ 13
Now on the other	side	, as for Tyndale and	9, 8/ 35
doctrine, on the one	side	; or else, on the	9, 29/ 9
else, on the other	side	, lewd Luther, and Lambert	9, 29/ 9
holy doctors on their	side	, let all these heretics	9, 29/ 19
But on the other	side	, if they cannot among	9, 29/ 30
say, on the other	side	, that these things have	9, 31/ 29
But on the other	side	, there are some parts	9, 32/ 33
now, on the other	side	, if in the generation	9, 36/ 15
that leaf and that	side	of the leaf that	9, 38/ 28
whole upon the one	side	and clear against the	9, 49/ 5
And on the other	side	, if he bring in	9, 60/ 30
opinion upon his own	side	. But of any great	9, 66/ 14
And on the other	side	, if he believed them	9, 74/ 20
And on the other	side	, if there be taken	9, 78/ 5
yet on the other	side	again, at some of	9, 82/ 14
But on the other	side	, if I think them	9, 96/ 30
And on the other	side	, the remedy that he	9, 139/ 28
but on the other	side	, the evil judges may	9, 141/ 23
And on the other	side	, if he so do	9, 144/ 26
And on the other	side	, if he mean that	9, 152/ 24
serve for the other	side	, that willful offenders should	9, 153/ 29
And on the other	side	, if "some say" be	9, 154/ 9
forth upon the other	side	, and because he weeneth	9, 159/ 24
But on the other	side	, what harm would come	9, 163/ 28
it, on the other	side	, that whoso be so	9, 167/ 36
somewhat on the both	sides	; and therefore he should	9, 51/ 26
were prohibited on both	sides	upon great pains, I	9, 57/ 12
causeth debate on both	sides	. For you call her	9, 59/ 16

be left on both	sides	; for surely they do	9, 59/ 19
were prohibited on both	sides	upon great pains, I	9, 59/ 21
man did on all	sides	the part of a	9, 86/ 17
both sought out and	sifted	to the uttermost flake	9, 3/ 27
sat him down and	sighed	, and waxed so weary	9, 83/ 15
exact circumspection and sure	sight	to be by me	9, 4/ 15
where, for lack of	sight	of the matter, they	9, 26/ 20
themselves in their own	sight	so high that they	9, 63/ 27
themselves in their own	sight	so high that they	9, 65/ 16
whom yet in the	sight	of the world men	9, 69/ 11
the people by the	sight	thereof may have occasion	9, 104/ 10
shirts of hair in	sight	upon their cowls; and	9, 107/ 3
heart; as the water	signifieth	and betokeneth the inward	9, 35/ 13
signs and tokens that	signify	the things in the	9, 35/ 11
if he meant to	signify	that the state of	9, 63/ 6
must needs import and	signify	some greater number, pardie	9, 114/ 28
faith be learned, be	signs	and tokens that signify	9, 35/ 11
well put them to	silence	that speak against the	9, 91/ 25
did put them to	silence	with his authority; and	9, 100/ 34
the time of most	silence	, while the priest was	9, 118/ 16
well, to give the	silly	soul a fall. And	9, 6/ 24
of all, from the	silly	souls themselves that lie	9, 85/ 35
had, ye wot well,	Simon	Fish when he made	9, 75/ 37
good zeal still that	Simon	Fish had when he	9, 76/ 7
laid like lies: one	Simonds	, a long well-known heretic	9, 120/ 36
upon, but am a	simple	, plain body much like	9, 42/ 11
he be but a	simple	parson indeed, yet the	9, 107/ 12
this example. If a	simple	, unlearned man hear the	9, 145/ 30
neither innocents or plain,	simple	folk should be for	9, 149/ 26
that such a poor,	simple	soul should have any	9, 165/ 11
be, with some of	simplicity	, some of light-giving credence	9, 67/ 25
good, gentle nature and	simplicity	, as to make him	9, 88/ 21
but was therein, of	simplicity	, by some subtle shrew	9, 103/ 3
he that erreth of	simplicity	may in no wise	9, 145/ 27
therein of ignorance or	simplicity	so sore overshoot themselves	9, 148/ 31
unlearned people, and feign	simplicity	and say they repent	9, 149/ 30
of oversight, or of	simplicity	, or of a passion	9, 149/ 36
he said it of	simplicity	, and that he believeth	9, 165/ 2
did it not of	simplicity	when he spoke therein	9, 165/ 19
he looked therewith right	simply	, and held up also	9, 59/ 26
confess they not so	simply	but that it is	9, 136/ 27
therefore from consenting to	sin	. And, John 17, "Sanctify	9, 20/ 3
their vows was no	sin	; and then am I	9, 29/ 27

belief and great, damnable	sin	in the doing; and	9, 44/ 18
misfortune, for abundance of	sin	and lack of grace	9, 54/ 32
man might without deadly	sin	keep any abundance in	9, 77/ 32
necessity of damnable, deadly	sin	, it were lawful to	9, 77/ 34
down, now falling by	sin	and now rising again	9, 108/ 24
though God for our	sin	suffer them for a	9, 160/ 29
and of other more	single	felony; not only in	9, 136/ 16
only by his own	singular	bounty and goodness and	9, 47/ 18
reason of a great	singularity	that religious persons and	9, 63/ 23
the parties of great	singularity	, which both religious persons	9, 65/ 6
that through the great	singularity	that they have to	9, 65/ 15
of man for covetousness,	singularity	, or some other suchlike	9, 75/ 27
to bring any such	sinister	opinion of him in	9, 123/ 3
let it not over-lightly	sink	deep down into the	9, 97/ 17
and done penance for	sins	, and prayed for all	9, 44/ 10
for as many other	sins	also as are only	9, 135/ 17
there be any such	sins	of them as ye	9, 135/ 18
shrive him of his	sins	; and then, concerning the	9, 169/ 34
The Apology of	Sir	Thomas More, Knight Sir	9, 1/ 3
Sir Thomas More, Knight	Sir	Thomas More, Knight, to	9, 3/ 1
the long reasons of	Sir	Thomas More is here	9, 14/ 8
-- "I called you,	sir	, " quoth he, "to pray	9, 83/ 19
the secular hands but	Sir	Thomas Hitton at Maidstone	9, 93/ 38
Hitton at Maidstone, and	Sir	Thomas Bilney at Norwich	9, 93/ 39
any devotion: as was	Sir	Thomas Hitton, that was	9, 113/ 11
then let this good	Sir	John "Some Say" take	9, 150/ 17
some say" this good	Sir	John "Some Say" findeth	9, 150/ 32
so said already to	Sir	John "Some Say" now	9, 155/ 6
ye not for that,	sir	, I warrant you --	9, 159/ 11
have been upon them. "	Sirs	, there needeth in this	9, 80/ 36
say to them, "Lo,	sirs	, these folk that are	9, 82/ 35
unto them thus -- "	Sirs	, we will not bid	9, 83/ 4
in good faith, good	sister	, since ye know that	9, 58/ 28
the only brethren and	sisters	of the false fraternity	9, 15/ 17
among the brethren and	sistren	, so highly well liked	9, 12/ 8
of the brethren and	sistren	have in their mouths	9, 38/ 4
this world: heretics may	sit	still and make merry	9, 152/ 27
findeth himself that he	sitteth	not at his ease	9, 119/ 17
him home, and there	sitteth	still and putteth no	9, 159/ 16
ten, let him prove	six	, let him prove twain	9, 116/ 24
saith himself in the	sixteenth	chapter of Saint John's	9, 21/ 19
man perceiveth possible. The	Sixteenth	Chapter And another part	9, 66/ 4
not believe him. The	Sixth	Chapter And this preacher	9, 28/ 5

are learned and con	skill	, be soon perceived for	9, 5/ 11
that both con good	skill	and hath heard a	9, 125/ 33
wolf in a lamb's	skin	. But what order may	9, 136/ 35
wolf in a lamb's	skin	, all manner of witness	9, 137/ 2
heap up to the	sky	their foul, filthy dunghill	9, 41/ 15
was not remiss nor	slack	in providing for the	9, 49/ 22
such causes begin to	slack	, and be the more	9, 109/ 16
and Catholics, for their	slack	and remiss handling. And	9, 109/ 27
hold their peace and	slack	their time so long	9, 120/ 15
which, when he hath	slain	the body, may send	9, 109/ 33
them to their sore	slander	-- first, with an	9, 107/ 19
their necks the double	slander	of that from which	9, 109/ 19
fall into the more	slander	by the selfsame means	9, 109/ 23
instead of the false	slander	of evil men and	9, 109/ 24
send them a true	slander	, and make them be	9, 109/ 26
they not only would	slander	them but beat them	9, 109/ 31
to good people, and	slanderous	to their own order	9, 49/ 23
suspicion springing upon such	slanderous	lies as this Pacifier	9, 109/ 13
for fear of false	slanderous	words, God will then	9, 109/ 22
courtesy, if he cannot	sleep	, yet for company at	9, 4/ 25
they lie still and	sleep	full soundly; and sleep	9, 88/ 10
sleep full soundly; and	sleep	shall, they say, till	9, 88/ 10
souls lie still and	sleep	; or to preach against	9, 101/ 22
rise so soon from	sleep	, and some to tarry	9, 103/ 13
after in a dead	sleep	-- the traitor neither	9, 160/ 13
awaked out of his	sleep	was not so slothful	9, 160/ 18
out of this dull	sleep	, would cause them then	9, 161/ 2
fell out of his	sleeve	. Which when the other	9, 76/ 29
may perceive the subtle	sleights	of the devil, and	9, 102/ 36
or to rehearse him	slenderly	. And in that point	9, 6/ 11
seeth that the writer	slept	, so useth he of	9, 4/ 25
-- the traitor neither	slept	nor slumbered, but went	9, 160/ 14
and neither have been	slight	nor light, nor so	9, 148/ 29
should be for any	slight	offense sore handled or	9, 149/ 27
we make light and	slight	of our adversaries --	9, 159/ 2
brotherhood, but let him	slip	aside and never bring	9, 90/ 15
lightness of wit and	slipperiness	of tongue. But he	9, 165/ 34
And yet at our	sloth	and gluttony that are	9, 103/ 17
shall), by such cold	sloth	and negligence on the	9, 160/ 36
over proud and over	slothful	also, to be hired	9, 48/ 12
sleep was not so	slothful	but that he could	9, 160/ 18
fallen in a little	slumber	; in which places as	9, 4/ 24
fell first in a	slumber	and after in a	9, 160/ 13

traitor neither slept nor	slumbered	, but went about full	9, 160/ 14
and though that many	small	sums make a great	9, 56/ 4
-- which is no	small	matter -- else, as	9, 63/ 15
one naught in the	small	number of twelve! And	9, 70/ 12
himself against not a	small	sum, but, as himself	9, 74/ 25
point, which is no	small	alms, rather somewhat before	9, 105/ 21
are neither few nor	small	that many of the	9, 117/ 4
the matter great or	small	, lest all the while	9, 154/ 34
judge light heavy and	small	great, their arresting of	9, 154/ 35
all their neighbors sore	smarted	, and yet not one	9, 131/ 9
and worthily burned in	Smithfield	. These, with divers such	9, 113/ 18
was after burned in	Smithfield	, made unto mine own	9, 157/ 6
show, and soft and	smoothly	spoken. The Twenty-seventh Chapter	9, 97/ 26
such a bed of	snakes	was so found out	9, 115/ 31
this Pacifier not very	sober	, or hath his brain	9, 143/ 7
as chastity, liberality, patience,	soberness	, temperance, cunning, and such	9, 142/ 10
gifts of God, patience,	soberness	, temperance, and cunning too	9, 142/ 36
too: that how bad	soever	they reckon me, I	9, 48/ 9
and religious, what variance	soever	they have among themselves	9, 73/ 32
do, how great offenders	soever	they be; but that	9, 140/ 25
Chapter But what faults	soever	this Pacifier find in	9, 145/ 15
feeble in what county	soever	they be strongest. For	9, 157/ 35
than this (how loudly	soever	these blessed new brethren	9, 167/ 22
man to whose part	soever	any such change shall	9, 168/ 23
to the show, and	soft	and smoothly spoken. The	9, 97/ 26
most easily seem to	soil	, and leave out what	9, 5/ 32
by reason and authority	soil	and confute in forty	9, 8/ 20
it often happeth among	soldiers	), the Macedonians in spite	9, 42/ 18
those words of that	solemn	sermon by which they	9, 15/ 19
much upon his high,	solemn	divination wherein he prophesieth	9, 97/ 28
said lord, of a	solemn	pride, that he would	9, 125/ 27
twice nay upon a	solemn	oath; and yet confess	9, 136/ 26
would should seem so	solemn	, subtle insolubles, which ye	9, 171/ 27
use they to take	solemnly	for a sure authority	9, 14/ 7
the realm should be	solemnly	sworn to repress heretics	9, 162/ 20
mind than seriously and	solemnly	to preach. And over	9, 171/ 1
and in his merry	solution	mocketh also no man	9, 20/ 27
is as hard to	solve	as whether the father	9, 19/ 15
me over quite; he	solveth	the objection so plainly	9, 20/ 22
to say, "Bring in	somebody	here that will swear	9, 164/ 36
put the sample by	someone	that is likely to	9, 89/ 18
die or be hanged	somewhere	thereas no man wist	9, 121/ 15
be elder than the	son	or the son elder	9, 19/ 15

the son or the	son	elder than his father	9, 19/ 16
the father to the	son	, by mouth. And I	9, 20/ 38
the father and the	son	-- which reason this	9, 35/ 37
of his father, the	son	be not yet so	9, 36/ 16
the very, eternal, only-begotten	Son	of his eternal Father	9, 170/ 26
and con skill, be	soon	perceived for naught, and	9, 5/ 11
fool, he may be	soon	eased of any further	9, 10/ 18
as it were as	soon	done to weave a	9, 11/ 33
to heaven, and as	soon	too, as himself, peradventure	9, 13/ 26
for faults, he may	soon	find enough, not only	9, 67/ 8
very few folk may	soon	begin a noise of	9, 67/ 23
And a noise may	soon	be borne abroad, whatsoever	9, 67/ 24
ye shall have it	soon	changed of likelihood; and	9, 69/ 35
men -- himself declareth	soon	after that he meaneth	9, 71/ 29
shall, I warrant you,	soon	perceive that mild, indifferent	9, 97/ 21
as good folk may	soon	perceive them for good	9, 100/ 13
week to rise so	soon	from sleep, and some	9, 103/ 13
he shortly spy, as	soon	as their lips leave	9, 103/ 19
list to lie may	soon	imagine in some other	9, 112/ 10
the frantic heresies, fell	soon	after into plain, open	9, 118/ 7
not unto him. Howbeit,	soon	after, he got mine	9, 125/ 9
undone; and then should	soon	after, with heretics increased	9, 135/ 10
and yet much better	soon	after, in the reign	9, 161/ 15
a shorter thing and	sooner	done to write heresies	9, 8/ 15
shall agree much the	sooner	if no such Brother	9, 60/ 4
they were burned no	sooner	; and because he shall	9, 94/ 13
such tokens may be	sooner	accepted than truly showed	9, 136/ 3
men would have went	soonest	to have found them	9, 152/ 32
Then, if this be	sooth	, it were great pity	9, 146/ 13
may sometimes say full	sooth	in game. And one	9, 170/ 36
should by craft and	sophisms	be suffered to seem	9, 149/ 29
against all Tyndale's trifling	sophistications	-- which he would	9, 171/ 26
over me be so	sore	an auditor, and over	9, 4/ 12
my books such a	sore	controller, as to charge	9, 4/ 12
they be neither so	sore	afear'd in such things	9, 11/ 7
heard it, I longed	sore	to see that answer	9, 14/ 24
lived. And therefore longing	sore	to see how I	9, 14/ 29
readers, Tyndale seeing how	sore	this reason of the	9, 19/ 1
and made the matter	sore	and grievous: that --	9, 42/ 20
rail they not so	sore	in words against the	9, 43/ 35
though my mind were	sore	set thereon. They have	9, 51/ 2
parties being at so	sore	a dissension and "division	9, 54/ 27
the great lucre so	sore	bend unto the setting	9, 73/ 8

them, calling them very	sore	: in those things I	9, 100/ 2
He is surely somewhat	sore	if he bind them	9, 106/ 30
upon them to their	sore	slander -- first, with	9, 107/ 18
his "many" persons so	sore	mishandled and punished for	9, 115/ 6
of shall be very	sore	abused by them. Myself	9, 117/ 2
me, find himself so	sore	grieved with anything that	9, 120/ 13
that Frith labored so	sore	that he sweat, again	9, 122/ 1
that I fear me	sore	that Christ will kindle	9, 122/ 18
amendment -- which he	sore	desired, both for other	9, 124/ 16
ordinaries had been so	sore	and so cruel as	9, 127/ 22
the others that he	sore	speaketh of, if he	9, 128/ 30
be he never so	sore	suspected nor by never	9, 130/ 27
whereby all their neighbors	sore	smarted, and yet not	9, 131/ 9
taketh it for so	sore	a thing in the	9, 132/ 27
surely this is a	sore	law: that a man	9, 137/ 24
law this Pacifier accounteth	sore	and uncharitable, and deviseth	9, 138/ 37
is content they be	sore	punished if they be	9, 140/ 35
hath, I fear me,	sore	offended, knoweth. But surely	9, 145/ 3
that is a very	sore	way; our Lord be	9, 146/ 23
ignorance or simplicity so	sore	overshoot themselves. But where	9, 148/ 31
for any slight offense	sore	handled or untruly circumvented	9, 149/ 27
This is a very	sore	way; our Lord be	9, 150/ 14
fashion and this very	sore	way. And they pray	9, 150/ 21
I fear me very	sore	that they will not	9, 152/ 9
to punish innocents more	sore	than should the trouble	9, 153/ 32
it appear that by	sore	words he despised and	9, 165/ 17
the judges be so	sore	and so cruel that	9, 165/ 23
would not suffer a	sore-	suspected priest of theirs	9, 157/ 27
from giving of some	sorer	stroke upon the necks	9, 69/ 17
ungracious folk, that like	sores	, scabs, and cankers, trouble	9, 53/ 31
most especially, as the	sorest	and the most cruel	9, 147/ 25
without great heaviness and	sorrow	of heart? For whereas	9, 58/ 5
without great heaviness and	sorrow	of heart? For there	9, 61/ 32
to be lamented and	sorrowed	that spiritual men, knowing	9, 95/ 13
have patience. I am	sorry	that their manner is	9, 42/ 26
afterward that he was	sorry	for that good zeal	9, 76/ 2
one thing am I	sorry	to see: that since	9, 88/ 14
that he is as	sorry	as this Pacifier himself	9, 91/ 15
find, of such manner	sort	and kind as the	9, 4/ 5
man of a second	sort	. And that may peradventure	9, 5/ 38
of such a manner	sort	as is the worst	9, 45/ 33
their own order. Which	sort	of priests and religious	9, 49/ 24
find some of that	sort	. And of all degrees	9, 50/ 26

if there were a	sort	of villainous, wretched heretics	9, 51/ 12
as are in either	sort	found openly evil, and	9, 53/ 24
and heap up a	sort	of those things that	9, 56/ 22
he saith the one	sort	calleth the other --	9, 66/ 1
religious, but in every	sort	and kind of temporal	9, 67/ 9
worse than the common	sort	of all those that	9, 68/ 29
in a mean, common	sort	of naughtiness among themselves	9, 68/ 36
other shift. Of these	sort	was there one, not	9, 76/ 15
Twenty-second Chapter The second	sort	that this Pacifier speaketh	9, 77/ 2
only, he putteth another	sort	beside these men whom	9, 85/ 15
there lacketh not a	sort	of some such as	9, 108/ 26
overmuch to appease that	sort	of people by whose	9, 109/ 9
honest men, among which	sort	of folk I trust	9, 120/ 30
they a very shrewd	sort	indeed, if they be	9, 142/ 23
any one kind or	sort	of people is there	9, 143/ 24
words be so unsuitly	sorted	, that I cannot perceive	9, 65/ 35
now, between these two	sorts	, no great doubt in	9, 29/ 14
indifferent between those two	sorts	. For every good man	9, 49/ 1
the dregs of both	sorts	conspiring together and increasing	9, 54/ 3
them, should be both	sought	out and sifted to	9, 3/ 27
this great secret mystery	sought	out in Summa rosella	9, 146/ 29
to give the silly	soul	a fall. And yet	9, 6/ 24
many a good, saved	soul	. And secondly, also, if	9, 13/ 16
of faith in my	soul	, no more than the	9, 34/ 2
the regenerating of the	soul	by faith; and that	9, 35/ 3
or washing of the	soul	, is none instrument of	9, 35/ 4
inward washing of the	soul	in that sacrament. And	9, 35/ 14
and cleansing of the	soul	through the means of	9, 35/ 16
of faith in my	soul	, no more than the	9, 36/ 9
by my father (whose	soul	our Lord assoil), and	9, 47/ 10
as it were, the	soul	and the body brabble	9, 54/ 7
yet be a saved	soul	, as well as though	9, 63/ 18
case damnable to his	soul	, and therefore is here	9, 87/ 7
in body and in	soul	. In these words I	9, 87/ 22
perished in body and	soul	. For he saith that	9, 87/ 27
saved in body and	soul	. So that it appeareth	9, 87/ 29
For there is no	soul	, they say, but in	9, 88/ 8
heretics are both in	soul	and body destroyed; since	9, 88/ 28
reformed, and peradventure in	soul	and body saved. Would	9, 88/ 31
of his body and	soul	. For then might the	9, 88/ 35
the saving of his	soul	and body, the laws	9, 89/ 30
save his body and	soul	-- especially when he	9, 91/ 6
perished in body and	soul	, had wrong and ought	9, 92/ 23

handling in body and	soul	so perished did not	9, 93/ 18
been in body and	soul	saved, it appeareth well	9, 93/ 32
observed without peril of	soul	, though the change might	9, 97/ 4
body, may send the	soul	into everlasting fire) --	9, 109/ 34
perish both body and	soul	, said in the communication	9, 122/ 9
from hence send his	soul	for ever into the	9, 122/ 21
loss and peril of	soul	and body both. Now	9, 122/ 27
in goods, body, and	soul	. And because this Pacifier	9, 132/ 26
to this Pacifier's poor	soul	than this Pacifier is	9, 150/ 23
such a poor, simple	soul	should have any such	9, 165/ 11
harm of his own	soul	and other men's too	9, 167/ 37
am but a plain	soul	and can invent no	9, 168/ 17
day, answered me, "Fareto	sould	te laymen fasten? Let	9, 106/ 19
readers should in their	souls	perish and be destroyed	9, 4/ 6
the eyes of their	souls	very purblind, while they	9, 7/ 31
either of saints or	souls	. Instead of a long	9, 9/ 19
commendation for their friends'	souls	, all that service they	9, 9/ 24
the salvation of their	souls	, truly taught and preached	9, 13/ 7
necessity, that the people's	souls	should needs perish but	9, 13/ 18
necessity that the people's	souls	must needs perish but	9, 13/ 35
prayed for all Christian	souls	, and been aneled in	9, 44/ 10
Dialogue, my Supplication of	Souls	, and both the parts	9, 53/ 1
the profit of men's	souls	, besides the envy that	9, 73/ 5
Church for praying for	souls	in purgatory, have by	9, 75/ 12
the Supplication of the	Souls	, if any man would	9, 77/ 16
pray for all Christian	souls	. And therefore, as for	9, 84/ 26
as against praying for	souls	in purgatory, granting of	9, 85/ 5
all, from the silly	souls	themselves that lie there	9, 85/ 35
those folk be saved	souls	and holy saints --	9, 88/ 3
they call them saved	souls	and saints, yet will	9, 88/ 7
corrupting and destroying the	souls	of other men --	9, 89/ 32
peril of their own	souls	and many other men's	9, 91/ 19
temporal men, that many	souls	stand in great peril	9, 95/ 29
spiritual weal of their	souls	that are in their	9, 100/ 12
heaven, but that all	souls	lie still and sleep	9, 101/ 22
of many light persons'	souls	. For if this Pacifier	9, 113/ 25
more merciful to our	souls	than so grievously to	9, 146/ 24
their poison into men's	souls	again. For if that	9, 149/ 32
more merciful to our	souls	than so grievously to	9, 150/ 14
to other men's, whose	souls	, believe himself never so	9, 150/ 24
and all good Christian	souls	departed hence and yet	9, 172/ 27
his manner of handling,	sound	in the readers' ears	9, 56/ 23
still and sleep full	soundly	; and sleep shall, they	9, 88/ 10

some of them) and	souse	them somewhat in the	9, 51/ 28
book of my said	sovereign	lord, took and laid	9, 18/ 6
to our most dear	sovereign	lord the king that	9, 73/ 23
that the king our	sovereign	lord that now is	9, 94/ 33
mind as willingly to	sow	dissension, but that, as	9, 55/ 4
teach their heresies and	sow	their poison into men's	9, 149/ 31
be found in the	sowing	and setting forth of	9, 128/ 22
book goeth about, by	sowing	of dissension and emboldening	9, 150/ 25
so set upon the	sowing	of seditious heresies, that	9, 167/ 38
to be in less	space	mispunished in so much	9, 115/ 19
mispunished in so much	space	of the land by	9, 115/ 20
And Father Alphonse, the	Spanish	friar, told me that	9, 40/ 25
the clergy begin to	spare	, and for any such	9, 109/ 15
damnable heretics shall be	spared	, for such desperate, damnable	9, 149/ 11
prince, and a great	sparing	of the people's charge	9, 84/ 7
heat or what one	spark	of life, after this	9, 23/ 30
ways that the brotherhood	speak	much less of him	9, 5/ 36
is at liberty to	speak	yet more words when	9, 27/ 26
that he will never	speak	any such word more	9, 28/ 1
should ween that I	speak	them fair. But then	9, 42/ 2
no such names, but	speak	he never so evil	9, 42/ 6
in fair manner, and	speak	to each man genteelly	9, 42/ 7
with me that I	speak	no fairer unto these	9, 43/ 19
again than if they	speak	me fair; nor, using	9, 44/ 38
like language as they	speak	. Howbeit, utterly to match	9, 45/ 8
themselves and say they	speak	evil but of evil	9, 45/ 12
be naught; and to	speak	against open-known thieves, open-known	9, 50/ 15
so lewd irreverently to	speak	, and malapertly to jest	9, 50/ 33
that I should not	speak	against their execrable heresies	9, 51/ 8
that he forbearcth to	speak	anything of the great	9, 55/ 32
he let men to	speak	? Or is he bound	9, 56/ 5
either against other to	speak	unsitting words. And thereupon	9, 57/ 10
doth, but do both	speak	and write against all	9, 72/ 22
of such things, and	speak	nothing against the things	9, 75/ 23
much and so boldly	speak	of taking away any	9, 84/ 11
say evil and openly	speak	heresy, and for all	9, 85/ 1
riches from the Church,	speak	against all thing that	9, 85/ 3
more. And though they	speak	against all these things	9, 85/ 9
them good, yet they	speak	against them all, of	9, 85/ 13
For of those that	speak	against the abuses only	9, 85/ 15
that those that only	speak	against the abuses do	9, 85/ 17
anything, let not to	speak	against good things. And	9, 85/ 29
those men, though they	speak	openly plat and plain	9, 85/ 30

these politic men so	speak	be plain and open	9, 86/ 6
and those, therefore, that	speak	heresies, every good man	9, 86/ 10
them to silence that	speak	against the abusion or	9, 91/ 26
before-rehearsed, as them that	speak	against the thing itself	9, 91/ 27
those persons that anything	speak	against only the abusions	9, 92/ 28
those that would only	speak	against the abuses and	9, 93/ 8
clergy punisheth those that	speak	against the sacrament of	9, 93/ 10
punish not those that	speak	against the abuses thereof	9, 93/ 11
all, nor did not	speak	against any of the	9, 93/ 19
things, but did only	speak	against the abuses; and	9, 93/ 20
would in like manner	speak	; that is to wit	9, 93/ 23
those twain, first to	speak	of Lincoln: as great	9, 115/ 24
man that I heard	speak	thereof, either in the	9, 115/ 29
whoso shall hear them	speak	and knoweth not what	9, 117/ 1
his faults himself and	speak	and treat very well	9, 118/ 30
had some time to	speak	thereof. And now, since	9, 120/ 14
driven of necessity to	speak	of those matters also	9, 123/ 34
that hear the brethren	speak	of him, and weigh	9, 124/ 22
ex officio, no further	speak	at this time than	9, 130/ 18
dare be known to	speak	of it: will there	9, 134/ 6
to oppress them that	speak	anything against the worldly	9, 140/ 26
such reformations, because laymen	speak	so much against them	9, 142/ 18
the priest because laymen	speak	so much of it	9, 142/ 30
heresy -- though he	speak	it only of an	9, 146/ 18
is heresy, though he	speak	it but of ignorance	9, 147/ 11
passions of heresy, they	speak	ungraciously, and contend against	9, 149/ 6
think that openly to	speak	and affirm false heresies	9, 163/ 22
that they should not	speak	of such high matters	9, 165/ 7
that he did but	speak	it affirmatively, and will	9, 165/ 25
hear some men much	speak	and boast that they	9, 170/ 2
was about now to	speak	of, whereas they say	9, 171/ 6
authority of God that	speaketh	it -- and not	9, 21/ 7
and cold when he	speaketh	aught of heretics, and	9, 54/ 16
such faults as he	speaketh	of, he saith them	9, 55/ 36
variance as this book	speaketh	of -- that is	9, 62/ 19
sort that this Pacifier	speaketh	of be they that	9, 77/ 2
and because Saint Paul	speaketh	but of covering, will	9, 78/ 28
manner that this Pacifier	speaketh	, he wrote all these	9, 90/ 33
nearer him. Since he	speaketh	of those that might	9, 93/ 30
of his tale he	speaketh	of those that have	9, 93/ 33
say that he neither	speaketh	nor meaneth of such	9, 101/ 4
thing that this Pacifier	speaketh	of, then were his	9, 101/ 37
universal as this Pacifier	speaketh	of, that can I	9, 102/ 27

own party, he rather	speaketh	of their defaults than	9, 103/ 23
temporality as this Pacifier	speaketh	, I neither see cause	9, 109/ 4
But whereas this Pacifier	speaketh	of appeasing: I pray	9, 109/ 7
lies as this Pacifier	speaketh	of and groundeth his	9, 109/ 14
threat that the Spirit	speaketh	of in the Apocalypse	9, 110/ 3
persons that this Pacifier	speaketh	of, what thing in	9, 112/ 39
many persons that he	speaketh	of, which have been	9, 114/ 34
grudge as this Pacifier	speaketh	of. For I suppose	9, 115/ 17
wrong-punished persons that he	speaketh	of, come forth and	9, 116/ 23
is, which not only	speaketh	lies against honest men	9, 123/ 5
that every man that	speaketh	against their disorder and	9, 128/ 2
others that he sore	speaketh	of, if he take	9, 128/ 30
the law that he	speaketh	of was made, as	9, 138/ 33
the laws that he	speaketh	of be laws not	9, 144/ 1
provincial constitution that he	speaketh	of that was made	9, 144/ 19
But where this Pacifier	speaketh	of passions and of	9, 148/ 32
law this Pacifier here	speaketh	of in this chapter	9, 162/ 17
cruel as this Pacifier	speaketh	of, then would not	9, 163/ 21
their minds for only	speaking	against their disorder and	9, 114/ 19
and punished for only	speaking	against disorder and abusions	9, 114/ 27
so late for only	speaking	against disorder and abusions	9, 114/ 35
and punished for only	speaking	against disorder and abusions	9, 115/ 7
and punished for only	speaking	against the disorder and	9, 115/ 34
clergy for the only	speaking	against their abusions and	9, 116/ 15
of late heard much	speaking	thereof. What cannot these	9, 117/ 13
to their charges the	speaking	against some false faith	9, 141/ 15
prove them heretics in	speaking	against some such things	9, 141/ 16
of malice, for only	speaking	against their disorder and	9, 145/ 20
brethren find for the	special	fault that they be	9, 4/ 33
great boast, by a	special	sure, secret brother of	9, 14/ 23
great heresies a very	special	key. The Eighth Chapter	9, 33/ 13
naught by name, whose	special	goodness shall have record	9, 45/ 27
bounty and goodness and	special	favor toward me. And	9, 47/ 19
natural disposition, without any	special	, peculiar help of grace	9, 48/ 11
forborne to touch in	special	either the faults of	9, 53/ 4
verily think, one great	special	cause that God hath	9, 69/ 15
Mass, and evensong) some	special	Collect, and therein pray	9, 102/ 35
spirituality may without any	special	reproach show their faces	9, 109/ 1
sometimes, in some very	special	case, he could be	9, 134/ 20
that might in some	special	case happen to those	9, 138/ 35
he hath ever a	special	eye to see that	9, 145/ 16
of any one person	special	, and before any folk	9, 148/ 17
And after, at the	special	calling on of the	9, 151/ 18

fruitfully? But, now, the	special	ways whereby he deviseth	9, 151/ 38
do but by God's	special	sufferance; and that they	9, 160/ 24
for this realm in	special	, and for the whole	9, 168/ 19
not by any book	specially	made against it, but	9, 14/ 34
which the clergy is	specially	consecrated and dedicated unto	9, 48/ 20
orders, I mean, of	specially	consecrated persons -- the	9, 50/ 31
is, good readers, a	specially	fruitful piece of three	9, 75/ 29
all in this point	specially	which most especially, as	9, 147/ 24
whom the matter most	specially	pertaineth, that if this	9, 148/ 4
and his Council look	specially	upon this matter --	9, 151/ 28
and his Council so	specially	look upon this matter	9, 151/ 34
will of his goodness	specially	now vouchsafe as the	9, 170/ 25
heretics say be not	specified	in scripture and that	9, 31/ 4
parliament or twain, and	sped	as they were worthy	9, 84/ 17
as they were, they	sped	not, and some of	9, 157/ 14
with the gift of	speech	and understanding, so that	9, 41/ 21
For as for the	speech	of fools, is not	9, 69/ 8
before this brabbling or	speech	of any division between	9, 93/ 36
that cannot apparel their	speech	with apparel of rhetoric	9, 136/ 34
of them such good	speed	as they have good	9, 76/ 8
and that upon his	speed	hangeth all their hope	9, 91/ 12
us go further and	speed	up this one chapter	9, 95/ 7
heretics should have such	speed	as they have before	9, 161/ 4
he that learned to	spell	is able and meet	9, 148/ 8
those that most may	spend	-- which, were they	9, 98/ 23
and say that they	spend	upon naughty beggars the	9, 98/ 32
throw, than the one-half	spent	, and in manner well	9, 98/ 19
and yet have they	spent	me twain. Howbeit, if	9, 120/ 10
worldly business they had	spent	many years about the	9, 169/ 24
to such an high	spice	of pride. But then	9, 65/ 31
himself, and a great	spice	of the same spirit	9, 126/ 25
he may point and	spice	a false tale with	9, 148/ 16
heresy that hath any	spice	at all either of	9, 152/ 25
which must have no	spice	of pride, covetousness, nor	9, 153/ 5
and clean from every	spice	of pride, covetousness, and	9, 153/ 20
all their pie meat	spiced	, and all their manchets	9, 46/ 21
lest he were peradventure	spied	, and fain would he	9, 26/ 22
elevation. And if he	spied	any woman kneeling at	9, 118/ 17
was in beating, I	spied	a little purse of	9, 119/ 29
that all the table	spieth	them. Lo, good readers	9, 22/ 21
piece peradventure while the	Spirit	was not upon him	9, 10/ 24
the book as a	spirit	in close goeth about	9, 15/ 1
the assistance of the	Spirit	of God therein the	9, 18/ 31

God and his Holy	Spirit	with his holy word	9, 21/ 2
nay -- the blessed	Spirit	of God hath inwardly	9, 21/ 16
inspiration of his Holy	Spirit	sent thereunto, and by	9, 25/ 32
hath by his own	Spirit	or by the mouth	9, 27/ 32
the Church by the	Spirit	without the scripture as	9, 32/ 16
also thereto), follow the	Spirit	, and walk and work	9, 36/ 22
down his own Holy	Spirit	of unity, concord, and	9, 41/ 20
among these heretics the	spirit	of error and lying	9, 41/ 24
good assistance of the	Spirit	of God is, according	9, 100/ 4
us and to the	Spirit	of God necessary for	9, 100/ 22
and threat that the	Spirit	speaketh of in the	9, 110/ 2
talk of faith and	Spirit	and truth and verity	9, 121/ 24
spice of the same	spirit	of pride that I	9, 126/ 25
and kept by the	Spirit	of God and tradition	9, 169/ 11
or that by the	Spirit	they were inspired and	9, 169/ 26
neither, that the damned	spirits	have all their natural	9, 41/ 2
perish for lack of	spiritual	food except the scripture	9, 13/ 1
foameth out his high	spiritual	sentence after this fashion	9, 33/ 34
somewhat, if in the	spiritual	generation the man that	9, 36/ 10
the time of the	spiritual	regeneration of himself, he	9, 36/ 17
the time of his	spiritual	begetting in this case	9, 36/ 29
the man at the	spiritual	birth of himself than	9, 36/ 33
people except heretics, both	spiritual	and temporal, secular and	9, 43/ 24
Church both temporal and	spiritual	, and (except heretics) leave	9, 44/ 20
hitherto, both temporal and	spiritual	, laymen and religious), and	9, 44/ 26
the means of any	spiritual	man, to my knowledge	9, 47/ 17
temporal man and a	spiritual	. For as for vice	9, 48/ 26
more damnable in a	spiritual	person than in a	9, 48/ 28
man than in the	spiritual	; because though the thing	9, 48/ 31
thing. Those that be	spiritual	persons by profession, and	9, 49/ 13
one honest company, either	spiritual	or temporal; and much	9, 50/ 11
powers, and jurisdiction of	spiritual	men among themselves. And	9, 66/ 7
authorities, and jurisdictions of	spiritual	men among themselves, there	9, 66/ 12
division reigneth now between	spiritual	men and spiritual men	9, 66/ 31
between spiritual men and	spiritual	men. And then saith	9, 66/ 31
it reigneth now between	spiritual	men and temporal men	9, 66/ 32
go forward, among twelve	spiritual	, or peradventure twenty temporal	9, 70/ 19
the Church and of	spiritual	men, which they call	9, 71/ 9
of the riches of	spiritual	men, religious or secular	9, 71/ 11
the Church, and of	spiritual	men, the honor of	9, 71/ 12
wit, the honor of	spiritual	persons -- he meaneth	9, 71/ 21
increase of riches in	spiritual	men -- himself declareth	9, 71/ 28
they say that all	spiritual	men, as to the	9, 72/ 27

some say that "all	spiritual	men, as to the	9, 74/ 9
the multitude," against all	spiritual	men. The Twenty-first Chapter	9, 74/ 26
save for hanging, rob	spiritual	and temporal too. The	9, 76/ 38
away from any man,	spiritual	or temporal, against his	9, 77/ 7
or possessions of only	spiritual	men. And where he	9, 77/ 21
every kind of men,	spiritual	and temporal too; and	9, 77/ 26
other man, were he	spiritual	or temporal, in whom	9, 78/ 1
man bound to do,	spiritual	and temporal both. And	9, 78/ 4
of such as were	spiritual	and of such as	9, 78/ 9
possessions as hath either	spiritual	or temporal within the	9, 78/ 11
remaining after all the	spiritual	folk sufficiently provided for	9, 78/ 38
our communication by the	spiritual	persons, so fared it	9, 83/ 30
a manner, by the	spiritual	men's possessions. Not for	9, 83/ 31
nor other honest man,	spiritual	nor temporal, but that	9, 91/ 14
have like punishment if	spiritual	men might have free	9, 91/ 24
that behalf. And that	spiritual	men would, if they	9, 91/ 25
all the laws both	spiritual	of the whole Church	9, 94/ 30
lamented and sorrowed that	spiritual	men, knowing these grudges	9, 95/ 13
occasion thereof riseth by	spiritual	men, and that they	9, 95/ 16
the people. And though	spiritual	men are bound in	9, 95/ 26
dangerous, as well to	spiritual	men as to temporal	9, 95/ 28
that as long as	spiritual	rulers will either pretend	9, 96/ 10
that are no more	spiritual	than I. And surely	9, 97/ 2
as long as the	spiritual	rulers will either pretend	9, 97/ 30
appear as long as	spiritual	rulers will pretend that	9, 98/ 37
teacheth and ordereth in	spiritual	things, as be divers	9, 99/ 32
such things as any	spiritual	governors, after a lawful	9, 100/ 10
form, devise for the	spiritual	weal of their souls	9, 100/ 11
now, that all the	spiritual	men do not so	9, 102/ 18
the faults of naughty	spiritual	persons to the rebuke	9, 108/ 10
to come to some	spiritual	men's causes against whom	9, 120/ 35
been taken in the	spiritual	courts "of office" (that	9, 130/ 2
the officers of the	spiritual	court; for they have	9, 130/ 8
and partiality in the	spiritual	judges. And if a	9, 130/ 11
the one as the	spiritual	judge enjoineeth to the	9, 132/ 15
a thing in the	spiritual	law that a man	9, 132/ 28
we should change the	spiritual	law for that cause	9, 132/ 29
unto him; whereas the	spiritual	judge may call a	9, 133/ 23
be content that the	spiritual	judge should upon his	9, 134/ 20
only reformable by the	spiritual	law, except there be	9, 135/ 18
is in all laws,	spiritual	and temporal both, accounted	9, 136/ 10
there in this world,	spiritual	or temporal, of which	9, 136/ 37
it should seem that	spiritual	men somewhat pretend to	9, 138/ 1

against him. And that	spiritual	men pretend that they	9, 138/ 9
since it is mere	spiritual	; and he that inquireth	9, 138/ 14
when they rise, as	spiritual	men be. And therefore	9, 138/ 27
men be. And therefore	spiritual	men may not take	9, 138/ 28
discretion of the judges	spiritual	may right well assuage	9, 140/ 14
is so, and that	spiritual	men punish not heresy	9, 140/ 22
power or riches of	spiritual	men, or against the	9, 140/ 27
that himself trusteth the	spiritual	judges be not such	9, 141/ 31
before spoken only against	spiritual	men's disorder and abusions	9, 142/ 3
men ween that no	spiritual	judges be indifferent. For	9, 142/ 7
saith: And though many	spiritual	men may be found	9, 142/ 8
to find any one	spiritual	man that is not	9, 142/ 11
be none excuse to	spiritual	rulers before God, when	9, 142/ 19
keeping. If the best	spiritual	men be such as	9, 142/ 22
report it, the best	spiritual	men will, he saith	9, 142/ 26
Church, as though the	spiritual	laws which the spirituality	9, 143/ 33
their such assemblies concerning	spiritual	things have very little	9, 144/ 36
therefore he teacheth the	spiritual	judges one great point	9, 145/ 23
a desire in some	spiritual	men to have men	9, 146/ 14
good proof that the	spiritual	judges knew not this	9, 146/ 26
laymen say that some	spiritual	men have so great	9, 147/ 8
it were, by some	spiritual	men, yet is it	9, 147/ 17
ween that those some	spiritual	men were so great	9, 147/ 19
heinous handling, that the	spiritual	judges in this realm	9, 147/ 28
one diocese, his "some	spiritual	men" that he would	9, 147/ 36
show itself that the	spiritual	judges which had the	9, 148/ 20
dare say that the	spiritual	judges would gladly see	9, 149/ 16
great a desire in	spiritual	men to have men	9, 151/ 2
is very perilous that	spiritual	men should have authority	9, 151/ 5
desire of punishment in	spiritual	men be ceased and	9, 151/ 7
till the desire that	spiritual	men have to cause	9, 152/ 5
to find any one	spiritual	man but that he	9, 153/ 1
than as long as	spiritual	men have that great	9, 154/ 2
be weighed by the	spiritual	judges; and upon their	9, 154/ 31
some say" that the	spiritual	judges mishandle those matters	9, 163/ 6
the ordinaries and the	spiritual	judges were so fierce	9, 163/ 20
farther reckoning, namely where	spiritual	men so fierce and	9, 165/ 38
were so good --	spiritual	, temporal, and all --	9, 166/ 22
is it wisdom that	spiritual	and temporal both, albeit	9, 166/ 27
and that all folk,	spiritual	and temporal, in this	9, 172/ 26
the Temporality and the	Spirituality	; which charitable, mild manner	9, 5/ 28
the division between the	spirituality	and the temporality calleth	9, 42/ 5
and partial toward the	spirituality	. As for suspect --	9, 46/ 27

my part toward the	spirituality	-- I marvel whereof	9, 47/ 1
reproach either the whole	spirituality	or temporalty, because of	9, 50/ 12
The Division between the	Spirituality	and the Temporalty: I	9, 52/ 5
the temporalty and the	spirituality	) that yet their opinions	9, 52/ 18
by him concerning the	spirituality	and the temporalty --	9, 52/ 33
whole body, neither of	spirituality	nor temporalty, saving that	9, 53/ 16
whole corps of the	spirituality	and temporalty both, each	9, 53/ 26
two principal parties, the	spirituality	and temporalty, lest the	9, 54/ 2
either toward temporalty or	spirituality	. And more mild manner	9, 54/ 13
the faults of the	spirituality	be not in the	9, 54/ 19
in grudge against the	spirituality	, not here and there	9, 54/ 29
effect, all by the	spirituality	. Which handling is not	9, 55/ 12
good mind toward the	spirituality	that he forbeareth to	9, 55/ 31
temporalty as of the	spirituality	-- and would there	9, 56/ 9
the temporalty and the	spirituality	so much as any	9, 56/ 10
great division between the	spirituality	and the temporalty. And	9, 66/ 28
that, they may, both	spirituality	and temporalty, take each	9, 67/ 13
be some in the	spirituality	. For when was it	9, 68/ 27
any grudge toward the	spirituality	, wherein may be besides	9, 69/ 13
care not in the	spirituality	and the temporalty both	9, 69/ 18
and continue, both the	spirituality	from the apostles and	9, 70/ 16
not only by the	spirituality	, but in divers places	9, 73/ 19
the spoil of the	spirituality	, which when they have	9, 76/ 36
faults laid against the	spirituality	that is now, and	9, 81/ 35
every one of the	spirituality	take into his place	9, 82/ 10
not only against the	spirituality	spoken very shamefully, but	9, 91/ 31
it more defameth the	spirituality	than in this one	9, 92/ 19
any division between the	spirituality	and the temporalty, that	9, 93/ 36
at the leastwise the	spirituality	is too proud. For	9, 99/ 28
Christendom, both temporalty and	spirituality	, by long usage and	9, 99/ 36
such things as the	spirituality	doth or saith that	9, 101/ 4
therein, yet among the	spirituality	there is both giving	9, 102/ 24
troweth he, by the	spirituality	? If he say, as	9, 103/ 31
there is in the	spirituality	given anything in alms	9, 104/ 18
good faith that the	spirituality	goeth in that point	9, 105/ 21
fasting, which thing the	spirituality	doth, as I suppose	9, 105/ 25
great part of the	spirituality	. The Thirty-second Chapter Then	9, 106/ 27
this Pacifier's preaching, the	spirituality	may be content to	9, 107/ 9
preach to all the	spirituality	might well become his	9, 107/ 11
parson indeed, yet the	spirituality	may meeken themselves according	9, 107/ 13
one thing, though the	spirituality	bear it and take	9, 107/ 15
authority toward all the	spirituality	, should seem to be	9, 107/ 25
that . . . all that the	spirituality	doth to the appeasing	9, 107/ 29

and disorder of the	spirituality	, love no priests; and	9, 107/ 31
as are in the	spirituality	naught, with whom the	9, 108/ 3
good folk of the	spirituality	be as evil-content as	9, 108/ 4
are naught among the	spirituality	, so displeased and angry	9, 108/ 7
and angry against the	spirituality	, that is to wit	9, 108/ 8
rebuke of the whole	spirituality	-- no more than	9, 108/ 11
suitly the "temporalty" and "	spirituality	" of this realm, but	9, 108/ 16
our part than the	spirituality	be for theirs --	9, 108/ 17
I trust, and the	spirituality	both, for all that	9, 108/ 26
in trouble by the	spirituality	for bringing in of	9, 108/ 35
they have considered the	spirituality	of this realm, and	9, 108/ 36
but also with the	spirituality	of their own countries	9, 108/ 38
have said that our	spirituality	may without any special	9, 108/ 39
whole body of the	spirituality	of this realm is	9, 109/ 2
that some of the	spirituality	have not in some	9, 109/ 8
here surmiseth that the	spirituality	doth, most commonly, nothing	9, 110/ 7
the faults of the	spirituality	; and is for his	9, 110/ 16
not hated of the	spirituality	, no more than of	9, 110/ 17
would either upon the	spirituality	alone or upon the	9, 110/ 18
layeth here to the	spirituality	himself, where he saith	9, 112/ 24
and grown between the	spirituality	and the temporalty, these	9, 114/ 33
the charge of the	spirituality	: so have naughty priests	9, 128/ 34
naughty persons of the	spirituality	be a cause of	9, 129/ 13
whole body of the	spirituality	-- yet, I say	9, 129/ 15
this fault unto the	spirituality	; but rather findeth fault	9, 129/ 16
and division in the	spirituality	for over-sore handling of	9, 129/ 18
this Pacifier that the	spirituality	pretend that no layman	9, 139/ 36
been punished by the	spirituality	for an evil suspicion	9, 142/ 1
yet to bring the	spirituality	in the more hatred	9, 143/ 11
the name of the	spirituality	the more odious among	9, 143/ 12
if he hated the	spirituality	indeed (as some say	9, 143/ 21
spiritual laws which the	spirituality	here have made were	9, 143/ 33
greater fault in the	spirituality	than divers of those	9, 145/ 5
Pacifier find in the	spirituality	, yet of his tender	9, 145/ 15
this realm against the	spirituality	"in manner universally." Wherein	9, 147/ 21
and hatred against the	spirituality	, and with the canker	9, 150/ 27
calling on of the	spirituality	, it was enacted by	9, 151/ 19
any part of the	spirituality	-- prelates, secular priests	9, 152/ 34
since in all the	spirituality	it will be, as	9, 153/ 7
one such in the	spirituality	, I can scant believe	9, 153/ 10
wise that till the	spirituality	have left their cruel	9, 154/ 15
maintain and assist the	spirituality	in executing of the	9, 155/ 17
that some of the	spirituality	as of policy do	9, 155/ 24

politic man of the	spirituality	that will make that	9, 155/ 26
and despoiling of the	spirituality	, but also the destruction	9, 162/ 6
surmised suspicion against the	spirituality	, making men believe under	9, 163/ 5
in first that the	spirituality	have left their great	9, 166/ 2
the temporality bear the	spirituality	the worse mind or	9, 167/ 5
that as touching the	spirituality	, I bear a tender	9, 167/ 14
body and then have	spit	all their poison) would	9, 109/ 32
soldiers), the Macedonians in	spite	would call them traitors	9, 42/ 18
that gape after the	spoil	of the spirituality, which	9, 76/ 36
word that ever he	spoke	before, be it unwritten	9, 27/ 28
as he then suddenly	spoke	them, but as well	9, 37/ 24
them than if they	spoke	me foul. For all	9, 44/ 39
good ghostly pacifier. For	spoke	he never so mildly	9, 59/ 24
that this gracious Pacifier	spoke	of before is not	9, 98/ 11
of grace that he	spoke	of before will not	9, 98/ 36
his grace that he	spoke	of before will not	9, 99/ 14
such things as he	spoke	of before (whereby he	9, 102/ 12
those other folk that	spoke	against their disorder went	9, 112/ 35
of mine that I	spoke	them any evil word	9, 119/ 11
the point that I	spoke	of, that it were	9, 123/ 21
that would say he	spoke	heresy of ignorance, or	9, 149/ 35
the first that they	spoke	with in hand that	9, 156/ 23
of simplicity when he	spoke	therein so shrewdly --	9, 165/ 19
prove his word wisely	spoken	, let him keep one	9, 14/ 14
now well and wisely	spoken	if one would reprove	9, 51/ 23
nor as things, neither,	spoken	by the mouths of	9, 56/ 1
through the realm and	spoken	of for a great	9, 64/ 15
is a great thing	spoken	by guess, because among	9, 65/ 20
division hath anything been	spoken	of. And that some	9, 68/ 21
against a man's words	spoken	according to the right	9, 87/ 1
be not very well	spoken	of this Pacifier by	9, 91/ 28
For if he have	spoken	with many more than	9, 91/ 29
only against the spirituality	spoken	very shamefully, but also	9, 91/ 31
as himself saith before,	spoken	against them and despised	9, 92/ 35
articles that they have	spoken	against those holy things	9, 93/ 5
of grace that is	spoken	of before will not	9, 96/ 17
and soft and smoothly	spoken	. The Twenty-seventh Chapter I	9, 97/ 26
of grace that is	spoken	of before be with	9, 98/ 4
wisely tempered and circumspectly	spoken	, so while they neither	9, 102/ 1
audience meetly to be	spoken	of, so toucheth he	9, 110/ 15
same persons have only	spoken	against their disorder and	9, 112/ 32
him or foul word	spoken	him while he was	9, 119/ 22
heretics whom I had	spoken	with, upon the occasion	9, 126/ 15

and when I had	spoken	with him, and honestly	9, 126/ 16
suspected of heresy and	spoken	to thereof, fearing the	9, 127/ 1
so punished had before	spoken	only against spiritual men's	9, 142/ 3
priest that it is	spoken	of, taking, as it	9, 142/ 17
that a man hath	spoken	anything that is heresy	9, 146/ 17
that a man have	spoken	anything that is heresy	9, 147/ 10
that they had secretly	spoken	with many other occupations	9, 156/ 23
Church, have not only	spoken	and by plain words	9, 163/ 16
earnest matters, fancies and	sports	and merry tales. For	9, 170/ 35
that same good zeal	sprang	. And of truth, some	9, 76/ 5
New Testament, and so	spread	through the whole book	9, 11/ 32
may in the meantime	spread	abroad an opinion in	9, 69/ 30
corners secretly and after	spread	them abroad in audience	9, 124/ 3
censures of Holy Church,	spread	their heresies about from	9, 161/ 19
his eternal Father) to	spread	his beams upon us	9, 170/ 27
and strife do commonly	spring	upon. And therefore this	9, 62/ 33
such a noise should	spring	and go abroad. In	9, 66/ 29
of this division should	spring	and go abroad. For	9, 67/ 16
stop up clearly the	spring	, because all should be	9, 67/ 18
other folk's false suspicion	springing	upon such slanderous lies	9, 109/ 13
forthwith, at the first	springing	. And therefore was there	9, 162/ 15
late (as he saith)	sprung	up and grown between	9, 114/ 32
places where heresies have	sprung	hitherto, so hath it	9, 158/ 1
the celestial dew suddenly	sprung	up divines, as lusty	9, 169/ 27
shower of rain ever	sprung	any bed of leeks	9, 169/ 28
so narrowly as to	spy	that fault and fall	9, 67/ 33
that can he shortly	spy	, as soon as their	9, 103/ 19
lest every man might	spy	the peril of his	9, 154/ 13
the matter somewhat to	stacker	and stay, persuaded them	9, 81/ 28
them they stayed and	stackered	, and with much work	9, 82/ 15
give them no better	staff	to stand by than	9, 12/ 29
First Chapter So well	stand	I not (I thank	9, 3/ 4
his works abroad, to	stand	and abide the judgment	9, 3/ 21
that he can scant	stand	on his legs; and	9, 6/ 23
no better staff to	stand	by than such a	9, 12/ 29
shall we need to	stand	arguing of this matter	9, 17/ 23
shall we need to	stand	arguing of this matter	9, 26/ 30
and fashion as may	stand	and agree with reason	9, 53/ 35
the state that ye	stand	in, without great heaviness	9, 58/ 4
they think, they cannot	stand	together -- have held	9, 75/ 1
their friends, yourselves might	stand	in peril. But I	9, 80/ 32
the first to more	stand	the realm in great	9, 84/ 4
else did of obstinacy	stand	still in them. And	9, 93/ 1

men, that many souls	stand	in great peril thereby	9, 95/ 29
were not possible to	stand	with man's salvation, then	9, 96/ 36
if all the lack	stand	in that point, that	9, 106/ 33
greatly care. And yet	stand	I not in so	9, 120/ 28
have followed, and not	stand	still in his obstinacy	9, 127/ 13
the processes ex officio	stand	; and for as many	9, 135/ 17
of the faith shall	stand	, as well against himself	9, 135/ 29
law ought not to	stand	against him. And that	9, 138/ 9
whole Church may well	stand	together, for aught that	9, 140/ 1
in question again, and	stand	in controversy whether it	9, 141/ 12
their weapons, able to	stand	against Christ's bare word	9, 160/ 20
to let those laws	stand	, and make more such	9, 162/ 35
other faculty gather and	stand	about, and say it	9, 165/ 10
but am content to	stand	to the old order	9, 168/ 18
and that they therein	stand	by the old, without	9, 168/ 25
from all new, to	stand	to the common, well-known	9, 168/ 38
old faith from new,	stand	to the writings of	9, 169/ 8
especially must we also	stand	, in this matter of	9, 169/ 13
their full condemnation), else	standeth	all the question but	9, 30/ 1
in their only railing	standeth	all their revel; with	9, 46/ 19
lamentable beginning -- which	standeth	, ye wot well, in	9, 65/ 24
being a preposition adversative,	standeth	more properly to shoot	9, 67/ 3
have while the world	standeth	. But if this Pacifier	9, 70/ 27
of them as it	standeth	not with his pleasure	9, 140/ 31
was made not only	standeth	still, but is, over	9, 162/ 34
one found two men	standing	together, and would come	9, 57/ 16
else, as Tyndale jesteth,	starch	instead of bread: though	9, 101/ 31
such as are very	stark	naught in both. I	9, 50/ 13
full very naught and	stark	heretics too therein. And	9, 108/ 30
unto them for very	stark	heretics indeed; whom if	9, 109/ 12
to forbear meat and	starve	for hunger as to	9, 12/ 33
Who may remember the	state	that ye stand in	9, 58/ 4
Who may remember the	state	of this realm now	9, 61/ 31
to signify that the	state	of priests professing religion	9, 63/ 6
professing religion were a	state	of less perfection, by	9, 63/ 7
profession, than is the	state	of those secular priests	9, 63/ 8
have had to their	state	of living, whereby many	9, 63/ 24
them have thought their	state	most perfect, before all	9, 63/ 25
they have to their	state	of living, they have	9, 65/ 15
profession of their godly	state	of living. Then as	9, 71/ 26
but also preserve your	state	." And when the senators	9, 80/ 16
and overturning of the	state	of his whole realm	9, 162/ 8
have had to their	states	of living; by which	9, 65/ 7

perfection of their two	states	whither should have preeminence	9, 65/ 9
chapter there, that beginneth "	Statuta	quedam," it is decreed	9, 137/ 12
commissions, and also by	statute	, inquire of heresies. And	9, 138/ 19
the Clementine and the	statute	by which the ordinaries	9, 154/ 23
treason, by an old	statute	, made long before, against	9, 156/ 12
the making of that	statute	of King Henry IV	9, 161/ 13
King Henry IV, which	statute	this Pacifier would have	9, 161/ 13
V. For before this	statute	made, the Parliament, in	9, 161/ 16
realm feared, as the	statute	expresseth, that thereof would	9, 161/ 21
cause for which the	statute	was made not only	9, 162/ 34
touch any laws or	statutes	already made, be they	9, 96/ 28
somewhat to stacker and	stay	, persuaded them easily to	9, 81/ 28
keep themselves in a	stay	, and suspend their sentence	9, 112/ 19
some of them they	stayed	and stackered, and with	9, 82/ 15
put worse in their	stead	or keep our old	9, 83/ 25
the realm in great	stead	, and be an increase	9, 84/ 5
you the sure and	steadfast	authority of Christ's Catholic	9, 171/ 24
into religion in their	steads	, and live there better	9, 82/ 37
meditations, then would he	steal	behind her and, if	9, 118/ 19
that George Constantine could	steal	away -- else had	9, 118/ 35
fast, that the prisoner	steal	not in again. And	9, 119/ 14
villainous dealing, and would	step	unto the priests, and	9, 51/ 21
together, and would come	step	in between them, and	9, 57/ 16
have such a friend	step	in between to part	9, 57/ 23
but rather than to	stick	in contention, have suffered	9, 72/ 8
secular and religious both	stick	to these profits, yet	9, 74/ 2
him, if he would	stick	stiff in his obstinacy	9, 89/ 31
and counsel him to	stick	fast, and Tyndale showeth	9, 91/ 10
I will not, also,	stick	much upon his high	9, 97/ 28
hurt that afterward should	stick	by them, I found	9, 117/ 21
his heresy and stubbornly	stick	thereto, or though he	9, 149/ 37
he will not yet	stick	much to say, "Bring	9, 164/ 35
his truth" -- and	sticketh	for this purpose upon	9, 34/ 12
if he would stick	stiff	in his obstinacy, should	9, 89/ 31
in his heresy, as	stiffly	as he defended it	9, 124/ 32
of the same opinion	still	, as I have in	9, 13/ 32
books, but some part	still	remain only written in	9, 26/ 6
their gifts of nature	still	, as wit, beauty, strength	9, 40/ 23
him ' Friar '	still	, while he is now	9, 43/ 8
their tongues and be	still	, but will needs be	9, 46/ 9
use the same conditions	still	. Iwis till you meek	9, 58/ 31
keepeth those evil conditions	still	and amendeth them not	9, 58/ 36
this division ever continue	still	. For how could this	9, 70/ 9

the same good zeal	still	that Simon Fish had	9, 76/ 7
kept their old senate	still	. % And surely somewhat like	9, 81/ 30
or keep our old	still	, till as they little	9, 83/ 26
of rest they lie	still	and sleep full soundly	9, 88/ 10
did of obstinacy stand	still	in them. And then	9, 93/ 1
once again that he	still	defameth the people of	9, 93/ 25
damned and there burning	still	. Now, as for any	9, 93/ 35
that they rather continue	still	after the old course	9, 95/ 36
and will yet continue	still	in the same manner	9, 96/ 15
but will yet continue	still	in the same manner	9, 98/ 2
that all souls lie	still	and sleep; or to	9, 101/ 22
all such as keep	still	the old Christian faith	9, 105/ 26
him to have tarried	still	in the stocks, yet	9, 119/ 4
followed, and not stand	still	in his obstinacy so	9, 127/ 13
abide in their profession	still	. Nor I find not	9, 128/ 21
and himself lieth sometimes	still	in prison till the	9, 132/ 9
And then to lie	still	till he find them	9, 132/ 14
in the one room	still	and they in the	9, 134/ 15
keep their own tongues	still	than, with all the	9, 139/ 32
but to leave them	still	; and then serveth that	9, 152/ 23
world: heretics may sit	still	and make merry for	9, 152/ 27
if he had kept	still	, there would peradventure, for	9, 157/ 22
not, I ween, lie	still	in rest three days	9, 157/ 37
home, and there sitteth	still	and putteth no doubt	9, 159/ 16
that those heretics increased	still	, and would at length	9, 161/ 32
made not only standeth	still	, but is, over that	9, 162/ 34
old and new false,	stinking	heresies, gathered up together	9, 41/ 16
as their lips leave	stirring	. Howbeit, because he is	9, 103/ 20
stumbleth at the same	stock	, and falleth into the	9, 22/ 28
tarried still in the	stocks	, yet when he was	9, 119/ 4
enough to break the	stocks	, nor waxen so lame	9, 119/ 6
he should see the	stocks	mended and locked fast	9, 119/ 13
put in prison, and	stocks	if need were, as	9, 151/ 17
Burt, otherwise called Adrian,	stole	out of their cloister	9, 117/ 35
would make a good	stomach	to vomit to hear	9, 51/ 5
church of lime and	stone	, then it is plain	9, 16/ 29
church of lime and	stone	, then it is plain	9, 24/ 6
that they then presently	stood	in, that, he said	9, 80/ 9
his words), had there	stood	by and heard. For	9, 124/ 23
And when Frith there	stood	in his heresy, as	9, 124/ 32
know how the matter	stood	. Which known and reported	9, 127/ 9
God had such a	stop	thrown upon them that	9, 41/ 12
is he bound to	stop	his ears and hear	9, 56/ 6

noise thereof, and to	stop	up clearly the spring	9, 67/ 18
yet such plenty and	store	of virtue in myself	9, 50/ 9
to bear more shrewd	store	of evil stuff therein	9, 97/ 22
perceive the same by	stories	five times as far	9, 169/ 6
and rehearsed -- the	story	that Titus Livius telleth	9, 79/ 23
his body here, and	straight	from hence send his	9, 122/ 20
farther, somewhat a more	strait	renouncing of all such	9, 62/ 32
bid you live so	strait	in religion as these	9, 83/ 4
and worldly policies, and	strait	corrections, to rule the	9, 96/ 2
is right expedient that	strait	laws be made for	9, 140/ 12
he is content that	strait	laws be made for	9, 140/ 32
and worldly policies, and	strait	corrections, to rule the	9, 143/ 17
-- yet are they	straited	by the plain law	9, 149/ 20
seemeth to me somewhat	strange	for one that would	9, 54/ 25
Summa rosella -- so	strange	a book to find	9, 146/ 29
nor light, nor so	strange	articles and unknown as	9, 148/ 30
abject, nor as a	stranger	, neither, but as a	9, 167/ 33
it reason that the	strangers	of other realms so	9, 108/ 12
the worse both. But	strangers	of other countries that	9, 108/ 32
Luther's gospel) -- other	strangers	else, I say, when	9, 108/ 36
resorters thereto, Englishmen or	strangers	-- since this Pacifier	9, 116/ 13
a rising made against	strangers	-- for which divers	9, 156/ 11
let and in manner	strangle	the love of God	9, 77/ 23
must needs let and	strangle	the love of God	9, 77/ 31
is neither letted nor	strangled	therewith, but it is	9, 77/ 27
letteth and in manner	strangleth	the love of God	9, 75/ 7
say, and in manner	strangleth	, the love of God	9, 77/ 5
a tavern in Lombard	Street	with an honest merchant	9, 76/ 20
a tree in the	street	, before the whole town	9, 118/ 25
W. Rastell in Fleet	Street	in Saint Bride's Churchyard	9, 172/ 32
prayers in the open	streets	, and wear their shirts	9, 107/ 3
as his accuser, the	streets	were likely to swarm	9, 130/ 29
the pith and the	strength	, and the proof that	9, 6/ 16
put in all the	strength	and pith of his	9, 7/ 13
time of the same	strength	and authority that they	9, 25/ 26
still, as wit, beauty,	strength	, agility, and such other	9, 40/ 23
honor, with a great	strength	for the land and	9, 84/ 6
call upon God for	strength	, and then tremble for	9, 109/ 29
mind conceive of the	strength	and fastness of the	9, 158/ 24
sacraments thereof took their	strength	, so by the prayer	9, 170/ 21
saith, give his faith	strength	and increase. The Fiftieth	9, 170/ 29
rather enforce it and	strengthen	it of mine own	9, 6/ 29
willingly" of itself nor	strengthened	with all these others	9, 34/ 21

Which word the preacher	strengtheneth	here with "after his	9, 34/ 19
and will peradventure after,	stretch	a great deal further	9, 77/ 20
malice, debate, division, and	strife	. Which thing to see	9, 58/ 7
envy, pride, division, and	strife	; and that not only	9, 61/ 34
lamented that debate and	strife	should be between priests	9, 62/ 5
much troubled with their	strife	: else, besides these, there	9, 62/ 15
it is to see	strife	and variance fall between	9, 62/ 29
matter of debate and	strife	do commonly spring upon	9, 62/ 33
no lamentation for any	strife	that happeth between secular	9, 63/ 3
for the more lamentable	strife	that variance which falleth	9, 65/ 2
present matter, because he	strike	neither party, but only	9, 57/ 25
servant of mine to	stripe	him like a child	9, 118/ 4
any of them any	stripe	or stroke given them	9, 118/ 36
town, and there they	striped	him with rods therefor	9, 118/ 26
against the clergy to	strive	, and so let, as	9, 54/ 7
the body brabble and	strive	together; and while they	9, 54/ 8
I will not much	strive	with him. But surely	9, 103/ 24
the clergy have not	striven	with the temporalty therefore	9, 72/ 7
giving of some sorer	stroke	upon the necks of	9, 69/ 17
any man's death or	stroke	. " At this word glad	9, 80/ 34
them any stripe or	stroke	given them, so much	9, 118/ 36
after that, through the	stroke	of God revenging their	9, 135/ 12
of God is as	strong	unwritten as written, and	9, 18/ 27
since God is as	strong	and as mighty as	9, 31/ 32
and little grow too	strong	for both; whereto they	9, 54/ 4
were the reason so	strong	against all men that	9, 77/ 32
but that he was	strong	enough to break the	9, 119/ 5
known, or to be	strong	enough to bear it	9, 156/ 35
they verily think so	strong	that heretics, for all	9, 158/ 25
hap to grow so	strong	as they should conspire	9, 160/ 38
and keep them in	strong	prison till they were	9, 161/ 25
the heretics waxed too	strong	, and would not be	9, 161/ 36
county soever they be	strongest	. For if they thought	9, 157/ 35
to keep," lest some	stubborn	fools would peradventure be	9, 100/ 23
or any other, so	stubbornly	set in such heresies	9, 91/ 16
defend his heresy and	stubbornly	stick thereto, or though	9, 149/ 37
the more mighty part),	studied	and bethought himself what	9, 80/ 2
together; and while they	study	nothing else but the	9, 54/ 8
man needeth never to	study	for occasions thereof; but	9, 67/ 7
many years about the	study	of scripture, and boast	9, 169/ 24
he sweat, again, in	studying	and writing against the	9, 122/ 2
shrewd store of evil	stuff	therein than the brethren	9, 97/ 23
in that the preacher	stumbleth	at the same stock	9, 22/ 28

captive his understanding and	subdue	his reason into the	9, 33/ 31
after to repress and	subdue	such seditious heresies forthwith	9, 162/ 14
his own understanding and	subduing	of his own reason	9, 36/ 24
he was ready to	submit	him to the determination	9, 146/ 10
the man's part, in	submitting	himself to that ablution	9, 35/ 25
clergy, and extend in	substance	unto every part. And	9, 56/ 25
twain besides, of better	substance	than myself, that for	9, 94/ 16
grown to so great	substance	of riches, as Tyndale	9, 120/ 1
being folk of good	substance	and such as were	9, 131/ 13
sermon so well and	substantially	confuted. But now, because	9, 15/ 15
do so well and	substantially	maintain, against mine answer	9, 20/ 14
of their persons, and	substitute	therewith their successors." This	9, 81/ 12
then hath some other	subtle	shrew that is of	9, 61/ 1
either himself or some	subtle	shrews that so have	9, 64/ 31
people may perceive the	subtle	sleights of the devil	9, 102/ 36
of simplicity, by some	subtle	shrew deceived. The Twenty-ninth	9, 103/ 4
or craft of some	subtle	shrew, these words are	9, 111/ 11
not been by any	subtle	questions induced to confess	9, 148/ 27
man against whom a	subtle	, wily shrew beginneth a	9, 159/ 5
affection for any such	subtle	invented ways that lay	9, 167/ 5
should seem so solemn,	subtle	insolubles, which ye shall	9, 171/ 27
reason, sometimes, with blunt	subtleties	and rude riddles too	9, 8/ 23
nobility, with a plain	subversion	and overturning of the	9, 162/ 7
as utterly to have	subverted	the faith in this	9, 139/ 16
into religion, and so	succeed	in their places. Now	9, 83/ 29
in the same faith	succeeded	him long ere writing	9, 20/ 35
and substitute therewith their	successors	." This motion of Calavius	9, 81/ 12
for our comfort and	succor	. But yet we may	9, 15/ 36
with another upon some	suchlike	occasion; or sometimes some	9, 64/ 5
singularity, or some other	suchlike	default, through persuasion and	9, 75/ 27
again, or say some	suchlike	words of like purpose	9, 122/ 31
some other such in	suchlike	manner of matter. For	9, 123/ 24
Howbeit, not of a	sudden	brayed, but fore-studied and	9, 14/ 35
than men at a	sudden	shift, in the first	9, 61/ 28
the senators in that	sudden	fear agreed to put	9, 80/ 16
cause of this so	sudden	a late grudge and	9, 144/ 15
well as he then	suddenly	spoke them, but as	9, 37/ 23
mouths now, and therewith	suddenly	cast a mist before	9, 38/ 5
thrown upon them that	suddenly	none understood what another	9, 41/ 13
broke upon a day	suddenly	to the senate, and	9, 80/ 7
he commanded them all	suddenly	to be locked fast	9, 80/ 18
come out, he called	suddenly	to an assembly the	9, 80/ 21
though I be so	suddenly	grown to so great	9, 119/ 37

themselves uncalled, as they	suddenly	did in Basel. And	9, 158/ 17
with the celestial dew	suddenly	sprung up divines, as	9, 169/ 27
the ordinaries forever to	sue	citations against heretics and	9, 153/ 36
and send them to	sue	by citation, till men	9, 155/ 1
that therefore we should	suffer	rather such a poisoned	9, 13/ 36
as the matter may	suffer	and bear. But this	9, 46/ 14
any worldly fear, they	suffer	to be blown out	9, 109/ 37
will rather of perfection	suffer	them all patiently than	9, 121/ 9
time -- men shall	suffer	the processes ex officio	9, 135/ 16
the long disuse can	suffer	us now to perceive	9, 144/ 32
so negligent, whether God	suffer	to grow to a	9, 145/ 1
the King's Highness shall	suffer	none to be judges	9, 152/ 25
therefor, they would not	suffer	a sore- suspected priest	9, 157/ 27
God for our sin	suffer	them for a scourge	9, 160/ 29
in any wise to	suffer	, as theft, adultery, sacrilege	9, 166/ 33
he saw them by	sufferance	and oversight of the	9, 79/ 34
might indeed by long	sufferance	come about, as well	9, 113/ 29
but by God's special	sufferance	; and that they shall	9, 160/ 24
did not if he	suffered	the Church to be	9, 21/ 20
glory; yet God hath	suffered	them to keep their	9, 40/ 22
in rest, and be	suffered	to believe as they	9, 52/ 25
with you, and have	suffered	her to be too	9, 59/ 11
too much idle, and	suffered	her to be too	9, 59/ 11
stick in contention, have	suffered	and let it pass	9, 72/ 8
I would not have	suffered	him go if it	9, 119/ 3
craft and sophisms be	suffered	to seem wise among	9, 149/ 29
to the world, be	suffered	to be judges in	9, 152/ 2
device, that none be	suffered	to be judges in	9, 152/ 12
they should not be	suffered	to arrest folk for	9, 154/ 16
the apprentices and journeymen	suffered	execution of treason, by	9, 156/ 12
folk, yet be they	suffered	boldly to talk unchecked	9, 158/ 21
frailty of our nature	suffereth	in this world, now	9, 108/ 23
them, and that shall	suffice	-- though they be	9, 137/ 18
that that consideration cannot	suffice	to prove the law	9, 137/ 28
this provision could not	suffice	. For the heretics would	9, 161/ 27
brethren (which thing alone	sufficeth	for their full condemnation	9, 30/ 1
much for this time	sufficeth	for this point. The	9, 39/ 38
my way, wherein it	sufficeth	by the consideration of	9, 97/ 15
them seem, this thing	sufficeth	against him: that there	9, 144/ 18
moderate and measure his	sufficiency	by the words of	9, 78/ 21
the good brotherhood a	sufficient	answer. The Fourth Chapter	9, 10/ 29
in all reason be	sufficient	to satisfy him. But	9, 37/ 13
to leave that is	sufficient	. And some also, as	9, 75/ 9

and leave that is	sufficient	, because that great abundance	9, 77/ 4
should be but even	sufficient	-- the same reason	9, 77/ 36
that, leaving the clergy	sufficient	, would that all the	9, 78/ 14
how little he calleth	sufficient	, lest that some of	9, 78/ 17
they would leave bare	sufficient	, but that they rather	9, 78/ 33
that hath more than	sufficient	, divide it among such	9, 78/ 35
that have less than	sufficient	. Now, if they should	9, 78/ 36
leave but the bare	sufficient	-- yet their discretion	9, 79/ 4
those that would leave	sufficient	and take away the	9, 85/ 25
and that there were	sufficient	record and witness against	9, 151/ 23
some say" be no	sufficient	proof, then is his	9, 154/ 6
suspected of heresy, and	sufficient	record and witness against	9, 154/ 19
and which witnesses be	sufficient	and which be not	9, 154/ 29
and which be not	sufficient	, be things that must	9, 154/ 30
all the spiritual folk	sufficiently	provided for, then had	9, 78/ 38
that the king would	sufficiently	provide for their safeguard	9, 137/ 36
two devices will serve	sufficiently	for the one part	9, 152/ 7
not serve half so	sufficiently	for the other part	9, 152/ 10
few temporal men be	sufficiently	learned in those laws	9, 153/ 15
such men be so	sufficiently	learned, yet is it	9, 153/ 18
from any trouble of	suit	; and so will it	9, 153/ 25
should the trouble of	suit	and wrongful arresting do	9, 153/ 33
fareth sometimes in a	suit	at the law by	9, 159/ 4
that we be not	suitly	the "temporality" and "spirituality	9, 108/ 16
by reason of divers	suits	that have been taken	9, 130/ 2
to my living the	sum	of full fifty pounds	9, 47/ 8
been hitherto the whole	sum	of my writing, without	9, 54/ 11
against not a small	sum	, but, as himself saith	9, 74/ 25
find yet a great	sum	remaining after all the	9, 78/ 37
were so great a	sum	that it were some	9, 147/ 19
seem so great a	sum	are yet of truth	9, 147/ 37
of heretics, the whole	sum	and sequel of his	9, 163/ 29
can tell. The whole	sum	and effect, therefore, of	9, 167/ 13
heresy. And so the	summa	called Summa rosella taketh	9, 138/ 16
so the summa called	Summa	rosella taketh it, titulo	9, 138/ 16
said an heretic. And	Summa	rosella, in the title	9, 145/ 28
mystery sought out in	Summa	rosella -- so strange	9, 146/ 29
though that many small	sums	make a great, what	9, 56/ 4
and ask so great	sums	among them as shall	9, 120/ 18
or to pay great	sums	of money for redeeming	9, 130/ 6
her light of the	sun	: even so are all	9, 19/ 29
dark air giveth the	sun	no light; but contrariwise	9, 19/ 32
the light of the	sun	in respect of the	9, 19/ 33

vouchsafe as the warm	sun	(the very, eternal, only-begotten	9, 170/ 25
fasting, as on the	Sunday	to come and hear	9, 103/ 14
and confuted fully in	sundry	of some men's sermons	9, 5/ 14
Barnes, I perceive by	sundry	ways that the brotherhood	9, 5/ 35
well and plainly in	sundry	of their sermons confuted	9, 11/ 11
murder -- whereof in	sundry	shires of the realm	9, 55/ 34
well considered. But in	sundry	places much he harpeth	9, 143/ 32
cruel, heinous point, in	sundry	places of his book	9, 147/ 25
about the realm into	sundry	shires, of whom every	9, 156/ 39
some of them in	sundry	times well watered the	9, 170/ 24
take it at a	superficial	reading. And yet because	9, 61/ 12
and obedience to their	superiors	. And here methinketh I	9, 96/ 8
look my Dialogue, my	Supplication	of Souls, and both	9, 52/ 36
when he made the	Supplication	of Beggars. But God	9, 75/ 38
my book of the	Supplication	of the Souls, if	9, 77/ 15
party lacketh, must be	supplied	the more effectually by	9, 139/ 21
in my book I	suppose	it may meetly well	9, 7/ 18
say again (as I	suppose	) that he had as	9, 57/ 21
that believe him? I	suppose	verily nay; nor her	9, 59/ 30
-- nor himself, I	suppose	, neither, as the thing	9, 66/ 1
with him. But I	suppose	they keep it now	9, 68/ 4
for laud, is, I	suppose	, somewhat amended of late	9, 69/ 21
-- he meaneth, I	suppose	, such honor as good	9, 71/ 21
for so would, I	suppose	, every good layman too	9, 73/ 13
far yet, as I	suppose	, this Pacifier would advise	9, 90/ 24
wise man will, I	suppose	, answer them himself in	9, 96/ 23
their duty, yet I	suppose	in good faith that	9, 105/ 20
spirituality doth, as I	suppose	-- all such as	9, 105/ 26
speaketh of. For I	suppose	no man doubteth but	9, 115/ 18
least. But surely I	suppose	he shall never be	9, 116/ 26
Thirty-sixth Chapter But I	suppose	in good faith that	9, 116/ 29
it is considered, I	suppose	you see. For no	9, 128/ 15
to good abearing? I	suppose	yes, and have seen	9, 134/ 9
not one. And I	suppose	no man doubteth but	9, 135/ 5
it is not to	suppose	but that the king	9, 137/ 36
late-sprung division? But I	suppose	he calleth those assemblings	9, 144/ 24
heard, nor, as I	suppose	, a good part of	9, 144/ 33
than manifestly show. For	suppose	me, now, that a	9, 163/ 31
point very fast and	sure	-- that such things	9, 3/ 32
such exact circumspection and	sure	sight to be by	9, 4/ 15
very few, I am	sure	, of oversight either --	9, 7/ 8
chapter, as I am	sure	he shall, find his	9, 10/ 16
time before, I am	sure	that every English man	9, 13/ 13

take solemnly for a	sure	authority, and say that	9, 14/ 7
boast, by a special	sure	, secret brother of this	9, 14/ 23
be taken for a	sure	and undoubted truth of	9, 18/ 2
as certain, and as	sure	as is his word	9, 21/ 29
is so fast and	sure	pitched upon the rock	9, 21/ 30
is this knot so	sure	that it can never	9, 27/ 34
see Tyndale's tale so	sure	. Now, of truth, this	9, 39/ 14
they make themselves so	sure	of their devilish doctrine	9, 39/ 25
therein am I very	sure	that his mild, indifferent	9, 52/ 34
wrong. For I am	sure	there was none of	9, 92/ 36
-- which, were they	sure	that it should in	9, 98/ 23
good? I am very	sure	that ever hitherto they	9, 101/ 14
done. For I am	sure	that though some do	9, 102/ 23
yet, saving only their	sure	keeping, I never did	9, 117/ 27
as I said, the	sure	keeping of them --	9, 118/ 34
and yet not so	sure	, neither, but that George	9, 118/ 35
vain. For I am	sure	that Frith and all	9, 122/ 14
they should, I am	sure	, have taken Frith ever	9, 124/ 24
not unknown, I am	sure	, that many a man	9, 130/ 32
as seldom, I am	sure	, in heresy as in	9, 132/ 22
the judge know by	sure	information that some one	9, 134/ 3
as they might be	sure	that then should they	9, 134/ 27
too. For I am	sure	if they have that	9, 143/ 1
were that heretic most	sure	, that against all the	9, 149/ 13
a respect and a	sure	eye to provide that	9, 149/ 25
such and to be	sure	that they be such	9, 152/ 30
the king might be	sure	to be such; besides	9, 153/ 13
backs. Whereby we be	sure	that neither heretics nor	9, 160/ 23
the worst, yet very	sure	it is that neither	9, 161/ 7
men would ween. And	sure	this one thing will	9, 167/ 28
plainly proved you the	sure	and steadfast authority of	9, 171/ 24
I little account. But	surely	loath would I be	9, 6/ 9
as well and as	surely	as ever he gave	9, 25/ 35
before their fall. But	surely	if they have, then	9, 41/ 5
understood what another said:	surely	so God upon these	9, 41/ 13
they do me. But	surely	their railing against all	9, 45/ 6
or convicted heretics. But	surely	my guise is not	9, 50/ 18
this a goodly way?	Surely	, for my part, I	9, 51/ 33
his own wit. For	surely	he hath found some	9, 52/ 8
in her purse; and	surely	till you mend all	9, 59/ 14
on both sides; for	surely	they do no good	9, 59/ 20
clergy mend them --	surely	whoso for such good	9, 60/ 13
upon trentals abroad. And	surely	if the man thus	9, 63/ 11

so long ago. And	surely	myself remember none, nor	9, 66/ 18
for this once. Howbeit,	surely	his but, being a	9, 67/ 2
old senate still. % And	surely	somewhat like, but not	9, 81/ 32
hatred or obloquy. For	surely	some say that they	9, 86/ 27
that he believeth wrong:	surely	so can I not	9, 87/ 2
clergy would do wrong.	Surely	in this one point	9, 92/ 17
else he could not	surely	tell us of so	9, 94/ 7
spiritual than I. And	surely	if the laws may	9, 97/ 3
arguments to the contrary.	Surely	in such things as	9, 99/ 31
they do or no,	surely	I do not. Nor	9, 102/ 29
strive with him. But	surely	as he may be	9, 103/ 24
wear hair. He is	surely	somewhat sore if he	9, 106/ 30
shall see it. And	surely	for their shirts of	9, 107/ 5
his wholesome admonitions. But	surely	this one thing, though	9, 107/ 15
more than themselves. For	surely	if such thing should	9, 113/ 32
at the least. But	surely	I suppose he shall	9, 116/ 26
for very truth. And	surely	they that are of	9, 116/ 33
a wonderful rage. But	surely	though I would not	9, 119/ 2
here nearer home. And	surely	this will I confess	9, 120/ 6
causes, I cannot very	surely	say, nor yet very	9, 120/ 27
cut between them. For	surely	where they tell it	9, 121/ 33
against me than him.	Surely	if they were wise	9, 123/ 14
For if it were,	surely	they that so punished	9, 128/ 4
and no good. For	surely	if the conventing of	9, 130/ 25
and of adventure: so	surely	though sometimes it hap	9, 133/ 15
without their license. And	surely	this is a sore	9, 137/ 24
as they think. But	surely	that is not the	9, 138/ 4
change was made. But	surely	that law and others	9, 139/ 7
for the truth. But	surely	if the said laws	9, 140/ 17
much against them. But	surely	that will be none	9, 142/ 19
much cunning, too; but	surely	either is this Pacifier	9, 143/ 7
sore offended, knoweth. But	surely	this hath in my	9, 145/ 4
in his book. But	surely	if this Pacifier call	9, 145/ 7
it is so." But	surely	some say again that	9, 147/ 1
willing to be reformed:	surely	if he will so	9, 148/ 33
jail to answer. But	surely	, as it is somewhat	9, 151/ 12
ceased and gone. And	surely	I think that his	9, 152/ 7
ever proved yet. And	surely	so negligently might it	9, 158/ 2
maketh them over-bold. And	surely	muchwhat after this fashion	9, 159/ 33
frost and fire. And	surely	between the true Catholic	9, 160/ 9
overseas; or else take	sureties	bound for his appearance	9, 90/ 13
the locks be his	sureties	for his forthcoming? Thus	9, 90/ 23
good abearing, and sometimes	sureties	with him, too, such	9, 132/ 13

leastwise for their own	surety	, search and see somewhat	9, 9/ 35
And there is like	surety	and like certain knowledge	9, 21/ 9
there is as great	surety	in the word of	9, 32/ 15
land and a great	surety	for the prince, and	9, 84/ 6
will bind myself for	surety	, and find him other	9, 94/ 15
writing, and without any	surety	of the change give	9, 97/ 6
he deviseth for the	surety	of the witnesses should	9, 139/ 29
would for their own	surety	keep their own tongues	9, 139/ 31
than, with all the	surety	that could be found	9, 139/ 32
also help to the	surety	of innocents, as from	9, 153/ 24
happeth upon a good	surety	that good men in	9, 158/ 23
the peace, rest, and	surety	of the realm, were	9, 162/ 24
into such courage and	surety	as the goodly devices	9, 163/ 1
with rest, wealth, and	surety	of the prince and	9, 166/ 36
first, with an untrue	surmise	grounded upon imagination, and	9, 107/ 19
is a goodly false	surmise	, grounded, as I said	9, 108/ 1
the untruth of this	surmise	well and plainly appeareth	9, 110/ 11
Pacifier, upon that misimagined	surmise	, goeth on farther and	9, 111/ 2
bringeth forth a bare	surmise	in such wise imagined	9, 112/ 9
that have had their	surmise	brought forth unto the	9, 148/ 13
of his purpose a	surmised	suspicion against the spirituality	9, 163/ 5
should causeless, upon such	surmised	and unproved cruelty, change	9, 167/ 9
where this Pacifier here	surmiseth	that the spirituality doth	9, 110/ 7
of the mire, nor	surplice	, cope, nor censer, nor	9, 51/ 31
in the mire --	surplices	, copes, censers, crosses, relics	9, 51/ 19
the sea shall never	surround	and overwhelm all the	9, 158/ 29
that I show myself	suspect	in the matter and	9, 5/ 21
books, for I am	suspect	in these matters, and	9, 46/ 27
the spirituality. As for	suspect	-- if I be	9, 46/ 28
if I be now	suspect	, the world waxeth all	9, 46/ 28
to call those folk	suspect	that were suspect of	9, 46/ 29
folk suspect that were	suspect	of heresy. And this	9, 46/ 30
list to cast and	suspect	some further fear of	9, 94/ 25
it that we should	suspect	that our prelates and	9, 94/ 28
if men be now "	suspected	" of the Catholic faith	9, 46/ 31
after that he was	suspected	of heresy and spoken	9, 126/ 33
if he be notably	suspected	of heresy -- he	9, 130/ 12
a man may be	suspected	and not guilty, and	9, 130/ 16
he never so sore	suspected	nor by never so	9, 130/ 27
folk have him so	suspected	. Now, if this Pacifier	9, 133/ 19
good men as are	suspected	or detected of heresy	9, 145/ 17
were openly and notably	suspected	of heresy, and that	9, 151/ 23
so favorable toward folk	suspected	of heresy as to	9, 153/ 34

is openly and notably	suspected	of heresy, and sufficient	9, 154/ 18
not suffer a sore-	suspected	priest of theirs for	9, 157/ 28
a new kind of	suspects	, if men be now	9, 46/ 30
in a stay, and	suspend	their sentence for the	9, 112/ 19
the meanwhile cite him,	suspend	him, and accurse him	9, 166/ 3
of arresting no longer	suspended	than as long as	9, 154/ 2
any cause be more	suspended	now than in any	9, 154/ 8
at all must be	suspended	from them, and send	9, 154/ 36
good proof, then the	suspending	will be as long	9, 154/ 9
faith. Howbeit, in that	suspicion	am I glad to	9, 46/ 31
such a malicious foolish	suspicion	as this Pacifier here	9, 92/ 7
such other folk's false	suspicion	springing upon such slanderous	9, 109/ 13
hand) conceived a false	suspicion	against all those that	9, 111/ 15
the evil and false	suspicion	that they have conceived	9, 111/ 33
saith, conceived a false	suspicion	against them for finding	9, 112/ 27
their own false, imagined	suspicion	, punish those many persons	9, 112/ 38
themselves conceive a false	suspicion	against him), it were	9, 128/ 6
persons for a wrong	suspicion	falsely conceived in their	9, 129/ 22
realm, many times upon	suspicion	the judges award a	9, 132/ 7
discretion call one for	suspicion	of heresy ex officio	9, 134/ 21
their wisdoms whether any	suspicion	of evil will or	9, 139/ 23
spirituality for an evil	suspicion	and a false of	9, 142/ 1
man for every light	suspicion	, or complaint, of heresy	9, 151/ 6
folk for every light	suspicion	, or every complaint, of	9, 154/ 17
to arrest folk for	suspicion	of heresy; and would	9, 154/ 24
which is a light	suspicion	and which is an	9, 154/ 26
which is an open	suspicion	and which but a	9, 154/ 27
a privy, and which	suspicion	is notable and which	9, 154/ 28
his purpose a surmised	suspicion	against the spirituality, making	9, 163/ 5
heresy, upon other vehement	suspicious	, without witnesses a man	9, 131/ 23
murmur, casting abroad a	suspicious	babbling, of gathering, and	9, 143/ 27
And yet all such	suspicious	babbling not worth a	9, 143/ 30
a false tale with	suspicious	words) and come to	9, 148/ 16
many places in, and	swallowed	whole countries up, and	9, 158/ 30
place in the realm	swarm	very full ere ever	9, 89/ 16
streets were likely to	swarm	full of heretics before	9, 130/ 29
holily, and would therewith	swear	to the woman full	9, 59/ 27
durst be bold to	swear	for the wife, that	9, 59/ 33
and therefore dare not	swear	that in their conscience	9, 132/ 1
will not let to	swear	twice nay before they	9, 136/ 24
he seemeth good, and	swear	false where he seemeth	9, 137/ 5
somebody here that will	swear	that ever he did	9, 164/ 36
so sore that he	sweat	, again, in studying and	9, 122/ 1

that Frith," quoth I, "	sweat	in laboring to quench	9, 122/ 10
quenching thereof till he	sweat	, I would some good	9, 122/ 17
and make him therein	sweat	the blood out of	9, 122/ 19
heresy that he so	sweateth	in, to impugn the	9, 124/ 30
of late that he	sweateth	about the matter afresh	9, 125/ 10
in any part of	Switzerland	or Saxony. And also	9, 139/ 18
down dead in a	swoon	! And this tale of	9, 119/ 26
good zeal, that he	swore	by the Mass he	9, 76/ 25
on their oaths, have	sworn	that they heard it	9, 131/ 16
close, for they be	sworn	to keep the king's	9, 133/ 1
if a man be	sworn	to say the truth	9, 135/ 24
when the jury was	sworn	), and openly delivered his	9, 159/ 28
realm should be solemnly	sworn	to repress heretics and	9, 162/ 20
far forth that one	Sygar	, a bookseller of Cambridge	9, 119/ 20
my bosom; and that	Sygar	never saw it after	9, 119/ 33
trow, no more did	Sygar	himself neither, in good	9, 119/ 35
I leave not one	syllable	out. For such darkness	9, 6/ 34
craftily that all the	table	spieth them. Lo, good	9, 22/ 21
and some that make	tables	thereof for their own	9, 8/ 9
in any books or	tablets	; and therefore what shall	9, 17/ 27
in any books or	tablets	; and therefore what shall	9, 26/ 34
or else that they	take	him, in respect of	9, 5/ 38
of mine own than	take	any part of theirs	9, 6/ 29
have been content to	take	. And I sometimes take	9, 8/ 27
take. And I sometimes	take	the pain to rehearse	9, 8/ 28
be such as they	take	them for. Now have	9, 9/ 36
wise man, I trow,	take	the bread which he	9, 12/ 1
rather than we would	take	wholesome meat in at	9, 14/ 1
word use they to	take	solemnly for a sure	9, 14/ 7
thing in your remembrance:	take	now the pain to	9, 22/ 17
the labor that they	take	about it), but also	9, 22/ 26
will at the leastwise	take	no displeasure with us	9, 28/ 2
he can -- and	take	whose help he will	9, 37/ 26
with them. Let us	take	this way between us	9, 45/ 36
way will they never	take	, I ween. For then	9, 46/ 15
deserve. But I dare	take	God and them also	9, 47/ 31
into the Thames than	take	it. For albeit they	9, 47/ 34
for whose sake I	take	the labor, and not	9, 48/ 1
hired for money to	take	half the labor and	9, 48/ 13
the persons, which I	take	not for the matter	9, 48/ 25
And therefore if they	take	this for the matter	9, 48/ 33
indifferent. Now, if they	take	for the matter the	9, 48/ 35
the thing that I	take	for the matter --	9, 48/ 35

the copes, and reverently	take	up the crosses, the	9, 51/ 22
matter alone, and neither	take	up good man out	9, 51/ 30
I, when I wrote,	take	none example thereof; and	9, 52/ 7
are heresies. But they	take	, as it seemeth, all	9, 52/ 19
the thing which I	take	also for very true	9, 53/ 8
walk plainly forth and	take	no such byways, he	9, 55/ 17
book of Division would	take	upon him to go	9, 57/ 29
some good folk also	take	it at a superficial	9, 61/ 12
the worst: I will	take	his first chapter whole	9, 61/ 23
both spirituality and temporalty,	take	each other by the	9, 67/ 13
when he seeth them	take	so much labor and	9, 69/ 5
of the world men	take	for very good, can	9, 69/ 11
that seem best and	take	most labor and pain	9, 70/ 37
it were good to	take	away that is too	9, 75/ 8
it were good to	take	away from the clergy	9, 77/ 3
what right men may	take	away from any man	9, 77/ 7
give the counsel to	take	any man's land or	9, 77/ 16
it were lawful to	take	as much away from	9, 77/ 35
little wrench further, to	take	in like wise away	9, 77/ 37
the name of abundance	take	all from the Church	9, 78/ 32
Church that they would	take	from every man to	9, 78/ 33
such as they would	take	from one that hath	9, 78/ 34
themselves, because they would	take	away but the great	9, 79/ 3
least more unmeet to	take	in than he whom	9, 81/ 23
one of the spirituality	take	into his place by	9, 82/ 10
than in a cloister	take	a religious man's life	9, 83/ 24
without lawful cause to	take	any possessions away from	9, 84/ 22
of those that would	take	all and leave nothing	9, 85/ 23
would leave sufficient and	take	away the remnant. And	9, 85/ 25
him overseas; or else	take	sureties bound for his	9, 90/ 12
Paul, this apostle Frith,	take	shipping at Sandwich and	9, 90/ 19
not need; nor to	take	him to grace, neither	9, 90/ 28
malicious as thereupon to	take	an opinion that to	9, 92/ 14
commonly, is this: they	take	it that they that	9, 95/ 18
priests also daily do	take	upon them, in ministering	9, 99/ 24
good tender pannel, to	take	a little penance of	9, 101/ 23
peace. But whether they	take	this division to be	9, 102/ 26
evil counsel for to	take	it from them. And	9, 104/ 29
may be content to	take	in good worth. For	9, 107/ 10
spirituality bear it and	take	it well in worth	9, 107/ 15
commonly, this: that they	take	it that they that	9, 107/ 30
misorder and abusions, and	take	it as though they	9, 112/ 29
those folk would not	take	only from the clergy	9, 113/ 33

devout, religious folk to	take	some other order with	9, 118/ 23
would be glad to	take	more labor, loss, and	9, 122/ 24
man else would wittingly	take	a burden from one	9, 123/ 10
speaketh of, if he	take	heresies for any. For	9, 128/ 31
other folk occasion to	take	him for so naughty	9, 132/ 4
naught, compelleth them to	take	this way; which necessity	9, 133/ 35
accusers and witnesses might	take	hurt, as is said	9, 137/ 32
not in any manner	take	knowledge or judge upon	9, 138/ 14
spiritual men may not	take	all the thanks to	9, 138/ 28
Howbeit, lest we should	take	him at that word	9, 141/ 32
of temper, if he	take	them (as he calleth	9, 143/ 8
to teach us, to	take	and believe for true	9, 146/ 33
Sir John "Some Say"	take	his porteous and his	9, 150/ 17
of heresy as to	take	away the power of	9, 153/ 35
in with them and	take	their part. Now, this	9, 156/ 29
meanwhile, methink I may	take	to record, for all	9, 163/ 12
process ex officio would	take	the tinker's part therein	9, 164/ 16
as many would have	taken	it in hand as	9, 3/ 16
for all their business	taken	thereabout, are fain to	9, 5/ 4
and therefore have I	taken	the more pain upon	9, 9/ 39
Now was this word,	taken	up and walked about	9, 12/ 7
any man reputed and	taken	for wise. For when	9, 12/ 21
that ought to be	taken	for a sure and	9, 18/ 2
believed, nor to be	taken	for God's word by	9, 27/ 19
that ever themselves have	taken	for scripture hitherto but	9, 32/ 31
seemeth, from these folk	taken	away the best part	9, 41/ 8
baptized in Latin, and	taken	matrimony for a sacrament	9, 44/ 9
their deathbed, and have	taken	their Housel after the	9, 44/ 11
with) that I have	taken	great rewards in ready	9, 47/ 25
writing that I have	taken	in this gear since	9, 48/ 14
many priests be openly	taken	in -- as theft	9, 55/ 33
to the Church and	taken	as honor done to	9, 71/ 15
also no little somewhat	taken	from them, to that	9, 72/ 5
Church by, should be	taken	away every whit. And	9, 75/ 33
side, if there be	taken	from no man anything	9, 78/ 5
be from no man	taken	anything. For I doubt	9, 78/ 8
all the remnant were	taken	away from them, because	9, 78/ 15
it might be lawfully	taken	from them or not	9, 79/ 19
would have the goods	taken	from the Church. The	9, 85/ 22
in the Tower already	taken	by the bishop's servants	9, 89/ 21
he must not be	taken	for an heretic but	9, 90/ 37
against good order be	taken	and reputed for wise	9, 100/ 29
at Ipswich, and thereupon	taken	and imprisoned at Norwich	9, 113/ 15

my door, to be	taken	by the constables and	9, 118/ 24
anything that I have	taken	of his, he had	9, 120/ 13
about the realm, was	taken	not long ago by	9, 121/ 1
I am sure, have	taken	Frith ever after for	9, 124/ 24
suits that have been	taken	in the spiritual courts	9, 130/ 2
and such as were	taken	for worshipful, being called	9, 131/ 13
that it should be	taken	; for sometimes a wolf	9, 136/ 2
to be received and	taken	in heresy, I have	9, 136/ 6
these new brethren were	taken	therein, be brought in	9, 141/ 12
determined who shall be	taken	and reputed for an	9, 149/ 23
if that way were	taken	which it seemeth that	9, 149/ 33
-- after great time	taken	, and much diligence used	9, 156/ 16
there was a priest	taken	for heresy, and in	9, 157/ 16
for heresy to be	taken	thence. Howbeit, when that	9, 157/ 28
prevented, and the field	taken	up before, in which	9, 162/ 10
and their grandfathers also,	taken	evermore for heresy. And	9, 169/ 4
out somewhat that Tyndale	taketh	in; that is to	9, 6/ 1
done all this, he	taketh	the fall himself. But	9, 6/ 25
written; since God's word	taketh	its authority of God	9, 21/ 7
the preacher of them	taketh	a fouler fall than	9, 22/ 27
reason after, which he	taketh	out of Tyndale's chapter	9, 23/ 28
that, as meseemeth, he	taketh	at the leastwise unawares	9, 55/ 5
to do; and so	taketh	it for a thing	9, 62/ 25
this division that he	taketh	in hand to treat	9, 64/ 33
of the both himself	taketh	for the chief appeareth	9, 65/ 11
they be, as he	taketh	them, discreet persons of	9, 79/ 2
labor that he doth	taketh	not away the nature	9, 105/ 15
see: that as Frith	taketh	mine answer from me	9, 126/ 3
And because this Pacifier	taketh	it for so sore	9, 132/ 27
that inquireth of heresy	taketh	knowledge of heresy. And	9, 138/ 15
summa called Summa rosella	taketh	it, titulo "Ex communicat	9, 138/ 16
he by and by	taketh	it away. For he	9, 141/ 20
for that time, and	taketh	forth his scholars a	9, 164/ 11
be damnably deceived in	taking	the word of man	9, 21/ 21
any possessions. And some	taking	a more mean way	9, 75/ 3
so boldly speak of	taking	away any possessions of	9, 84/ 11
their discreet invention of	taking	from the clergy the	9, 84/ 27
it is spoken of,	taking	, as it were, an	9, 142/ 17
much harm, by the	taking	away of the punishment	9, 148/ 36
readers, for the true	taking	of the old faith	9, 168/ 37
apostrophe, and turning his	tale	to God, crying out	9, 32/ 9
this piece of Tyndale's	tale	it seemeth that this	9, 34/ 7
part of all Tyndale's	tale	is brought to more	9, 39/ 3

answer, they see Tyndale's	tale	so sure. Now, of	9, 39/ 14
some part of his	tale	true -- as none	9, 59/ 31
then color all his	tale	with his proper invention	9, 60/ 1
division, by his own	tale	, yet could not for	9, 70/ 33
to have left their	tale	untold, till he had	9, 74/ 19
books so false a	tale	himself against not a	9, 74/ 24
this piece of his	tale	he speaketh of those	9, 93/ 33
qualified and moderated his	tale	with this word "all	9, 101/ 11
now doth all his	tale	amount unto no more	9, 102/ 3
And therefore his whole	tale	amounteth unto no more	9, 112/ 3
see such an evil	tale	proved true will either	9, 112/ 18
piteously beaten. And this	tale	had some of those	9, 117/ 10
a swoon! And this	tale	of his beating did	9, 119/ 27
such a false heretic's	tale	. And now, notwithstanding that	9, 121/ 13
told Master Chancellor this	tale	; and so, I ween	9, 122/ 30
if he heard the	tale	told by me, might	9, 122/ 34
Frith would turn that	tale	from me to Master	9, 123/ 22
I tell you this	tale	for is this. I	9, 125/ 15
prove that same false	tale	true. The Thirty-ninth Chapter	9, 128/ 9
who told him the	tale	, bind that busy, troublesome	9, 134/ 8
make here no long	tale	again thereof. But well	9, 136/ 9
somewhat better, this shameful	tale	is somewhat shameless, dare	9, 142/ 33
judges knew not this	tale	before, nor wist what	9, 146/ 27
it before. But the	tale	is not so much	9, 146/ 32
true every false, feigned	tale	with which any man	9, 146/ 34
all that gay reported	tale	that some laymen say	9, 147/ 7
or not . . . all this	tale	, though he tell it	9, 147/ 17
that all his whole	tale	of their great desire	9, 148/ 10
a very false, feigned	tale	; and so hath been	9, 148/ 12
and spice a false	tale	with suspicious words) and	9, 148/ 16
proof, then is his	tale	lost. For then he	9, 154/ 6
innocents, that this Pacifier's	tale	is untrue, both other	9, 163/ 24
less believe their lamentable	tales	than I fear me	9, 127/ 34
who told me the	tales	that made me so	9, 134/ 18
and sports and merry	tales	. For as Horace saith	9, 170/ 35
blessed brethren that ever	talk	of faith and Spirit	9, 121/ 23
pain, and tarry and	talk	, etc., and so get	9, 145/ 11
they suffered boldly to	talk	unchecked. Which thing albeit	9, 158/ 22
of the world, they	talked	at last of the	9, 76/ 23
and religious persons, and	talked	of their living, and	9, 79/ 16
days after, when she	talked	of it, that the	9, 101/ 26
Richard Hunne when I	talked	with him; and feared	9, 126/ 26
also divers whom he	talketh	with) that I have	9, 47/ 25

well himself, but also	talketh	not much, nor hath	9, 87/ 33
And when his counsel	talketh	with him, and asketh	9, 159/ 9
besides the bold erroneous	talking	that is now almost	9, 11/ 9
of a lust unto	talking	. First they say that	9, 67/ 26
as they fell in	talking	of the world, they	9, 76/ 23
before, I heard little	talking	of such manner of	9, 79/ 10
merry companies, never earnestly	talking	thereof (for as yet	9, 79/ 12
by way of familiar	talking	, have I heard divers	9, 79/ 14
assembling, and rounding, and	talking	, and finally confederating together	9, 143/ 29
so busy with their	talking	, and in better places	9, 160/ 3
in many such merry	talkings	I have always remembered	9, 79/ 21
pleased him to have	tarried	still in the stocks	9, 119/ 4
thence, or else to	tarry	there as long as	9, 50/ 1
sleep, and some to	tarry	so long fasting, as	9, 103/ 13
longer. For if they	tarry	till yesterday, and then	9, 120/ 17
cost, and pain, and	tarry	and talk, etc., and	9, 145/ 11
and then, if they	tarry	forty days, the king's	9, 151/ 9
time than over-long to	tarry	to the destruction of	9, 168/ 3
of their souls, truly	taught	and preached unto them	9, 13/ 7
word of God was	taught	to them long ere	9, 17/ 14
ere ever the congregation	taught	it. For you see	9, 17/ 14
points which were only	taught	by Christ to his	9, 18/ 11
and without writing --	taught	and delivered unto Christian	9, 18/ 14
that the faith was	taught	, and men were baptized	9, 20/ 30
ere writing began, was	taught	by the word of	9, 20/ 36
and ever shall be	taught	and instructed by God	9, 21/ 2
of God hath inwardly	taught	, teacheth, and ever shall	9, 21/ 16
Church begun, gathered, and	taught	; and that the Church	9, 22/ 2
it was preached and	taught	by mouth, but only	9, 23/ 17
word of God was	taught	to them long ere	9, 25/ 5
ere ever the congregation	taught	it. For you see	9, 25/ 5
mouth of his apostles	taught	us" as when it	9, 27/ 32
of God unwritten and	taught	unto the Church by	9, 32/ 15
himself hath ever hitherto	taught	his true Catholic Church	9, 41/ 17
matter until this Pacifier	taught	them this great secret	9, 146/ 28
this Pacifier to be	taught	what belonged unto right	9, 148/ 22
and being instructed and	taught	by some old cunning	9, 163/ 32
then hath this Pacifier	taught	him to say that	9, 165/ 20
yet hath this Pacifier	taught	him farther to say	9, 165/ 24
he sat in a	tavern	in Lombard Street with	9, 76/ 20
every alehouse, in every	tavern	, in every barge, and	9, 160/ 1
answered me, "Fareto sould	te	laymen fasten? Let te	9, 106/ 19
te laymen fasten? Let	te	priester fasten" -- so	9, 106/ 19

teacheth, and ever shall	teach	to know, judge, and	9, 21/ 17
that they preach and	teach	that men are bound	9, 25/ 29
other such heretics do	teach	that no word of	9, 27/ 18
he was meet to	teach	; and not now, when	9, 43/ 5
is not meet to	teach	, but is by the	9, 43/ 6
false teaching, forbidden to	teach	. But then, unto that	9, 43/ 7
that they do and	teach	, without arguments, resistance, or	9, 96/ 13
that they do and	teach	, without argument, resistance, or	9, 97/ 33
that they do and	teach	, without arguments, resistance, or	9, 99/ 2
that they do and	teach	, without arguments, resistance, or	9, 101/ 8
plainly do preach and	teach	that no layman should	9, 101/ 34
This George Joye did	teach	this child his ungracious	9, 117/ 36
with me, began to	teach	another child in my	9, 118/ 2
of any pride to	teach	them, as of charity	9, 146/ 32
as of charity to	teach	us, to take and	9, 146/ 33
no more able to	teach	some one of those	9, 148/ 7
able and meet to	teach	a good master in	9, 148/ 8
as this Pacifier can	teach	us, and a little	9, 149/ 24
away lightly, to go	teach	their heresies and sow	9, 149/ 31
that ever he did	teach	it me." And yet	9, 164/ 36
less learned than himself,	teach	boldly the false part	9, 165/ 14
perceive whether these new	teachers	of theirs be such	9, 9/ 36
that Tyndale not only	teacheth	false heresies but furnisheth	9, 8/ 21
God hath inwardly taught,	teacheth	, and ever shall teach	9, 21/ 16
things that the Church	teacheth	for necessary, and saith	9, 31/ 3
whole clergy of Christendom	teacheth	and ordereth in spiritual	9, 99/ 32
Christ, but, as Frith	teacheth	, nothing but wine and	9, 101/ 30
own ignorance, therefore he	teacheth	the spiritual judges one	9, 145/ 23
against that the Church	teacheth	-- nor that he	9, 146/ 1
God's word by the	teaching	of the Catholic Church	9, 27/ 20
the Church, for false	teaching	, forbidden to teach. But	9, 43/ 6
tiler lurking about and	teaching	his gospel in corners	9, 164/ 6
their ordinances and their	teachings	observed, without resistance, grudge	9, 99/ 29
long, and therefore too	tedious	to read. For which	9, 5/ 8
so long and so	tedious	that they will not	9, 7/ 29
it seem long and	tedious	unto them to read	9, 8/ 3
is so far from	tedious	that they have read	9, 8/ 8
thus, as for the	tedious	length of my writing	9, 10/ 28
and Tyndale after him	tell	us for a foundation	9, 18/ 1
word written Tyndale cannot	tell	but by the Church	9, 18/ 29
be all, as I	tell	you, so feeble in	9, 21/ 36
And over this, we	tell	them that the same	9, 26/ 1
church, I say, doth	tell	them that the words	9, 26/ 4

did altogether. And we	tell	them that Tyndale must	9, 26/ 7
us of necessity to	tell	them again that the	9, 27/ 21
with us though we	tell	him plainly that since	9, 28/ 2
is true that I	tell	you, that he would	9, 28/ 7
may with good reason	tell	them that they do	9, 39/ 28
I could between them	tell	some reason of difference	9, 43/ 10
the least; let them	tell	where I commend pomp	9, 49/ 11
his handling -- to	tell	you the very truth	9, 54/ 24
Or may he not	tell	what he heareth some	9, 56/ 6
God agree, I will	tell	you what I hear	9, 58/ 14
made, go forth and	tell	them that some folk	9, 58/ 15
somewhat of his indifference,	tell	her husband his parse	9, 59/ 4
his faults, useth to	tell	it him secretly; and	9, 60/ 14
thinketh he may boldly	tell	everything for true that	9, 66/ 3
whereas he cannot fully	tell	by what occasion the	9, 67/ 5
can, if he will,	tell	the same some laymen	9, 72/ 14
peradventure at another time	tell	us of some men	9, 77/ 10
their hope! I cannot	tell	what good and charitable	9, 91/ 12
he could not surely	tell	us of so many	9, 94/ 7
that can I not	tell	; and peradventure they do	9, 102/ 28
requireth, that I cannot	tell	, but there may be	9, 102/ 31
Pacifier meant, I cannot	tell	; but either by malice	9, 111/ 9
less than this fortnight,	tell	unto another near friend	9, 117/ 12
his ease. But now	tell	the brethren many marvelous	9, 119/ 18
his beating did Tyndale	tell	to an old acquaintance	9, 119/ 27
For surely where they	tell	it under such manner	9, 121/ 33
such as himself list,	tell	it out by Master	9, 122/ 36
I was about to	tell	you, in that communication	9, 124/ 28
mine answer, I cannot	tell	of whom; and since	9, 125/ 9
the thing that I	tell	you this tale for	9, 125/ 15
they not bound to	tell	, but be, rather, bound	9, 133/ 1
acquittal? And who shall	tell	him there the names	9, 133/ 4
out again, and never	tell	them who told me	9, 134/ 17
this tale, though he	tell	it but, as it	9, 147/ 17
any man yet can	tell	.The whole sum and	9, 167/ 12
partial leaning, indifferently to	tell	him truth. And thus	9, 169/ 37
become him merrily to	tell	his mind than seriously	9, 171/ 1
Church in that it	telleth	them "this thing did	9, 18/ 35
nothing) in that it	telleth	them "this thing did	9, 18/ 36
as well when it	telleth	them "these things Christ	9, 27/ 31
us" as when it	telleth	them "these things hath	9, 27/ 33
holy father writeth, and	telleth	also divers whom he	9, 47/ 25
the greatest weight; and	telleth	them as though they	9, 55/ 28

they further, that he	telleth	indifferently the faults as	9, 56/ 8
neither party, but only	telleth	the one the other's	9, 57/ 26
as he will say)	telleth	them their faults both	9, 57/ 27
for such good will	telleth	a man his faults	9, 60/ 14
that thing this Pacifier	telleth	us not yet. But	9, 77/ 9
story that Titus Livius	telleth	of one Pacuvius Calavius	9, 79/ 24
would play as Aesop	telleth	a fable of a	9, 83/ 11
no wiser than one	telleth	me that both con	9, 125/ 32
believe the Church in	telling	him which be those	9, 26/ 8
must believe it in	telling	him which be those	9, 26/ 9
touching his indifference in	telling	the faults of the	9, 56/ 36
and goodness moderate and	temper	the rigor of the	9, 141/ 22
otherwise somewhat out of	temper	, if he take them	9, 143/ 8
of his device, to	temper	his device in such	9, 154/ 14
a great token of	temperance	and good mind toward	9, 55/ 31
chastity, liberality, patience, soberness,	temperance	, cunning, and such others	9, 142/ 10
of God, patience, soberness,	temperance	, and cunning too. For	9, 142/ 36
showeth himself therein more	temperate	and thereby more discreet	9, 54/ 17
patient folk or for	temperate	either. The Forty-fourth Chapter	9, 143/ 9
words well and wisely	tempered	and circumspectly spoken, so	9, 102/ 1
him awry in the	tempering	of his words. The	9, 129/ 27
heretics, both spiritual and	temporal	, secular and religious too	9, 43/ 24
whole Catholic Church both	temporal	and spiritual, and (except	9, 44/ 19
apostles' days hitherto, both	temporal	and spiritual, laymen and	9, 44/ 26
Myself am, pardie, a	temporal	man, and by twice	9, 47/ 3
have I of some	temporal	men. And then may	9, 47/ 11
indifferent indeed between a	temporal	man and a spiritual	9, 48/ 26
person than in a	temporal	man. And as for	9, 48/ 29
it happen in the	temporal	man than in the	9, 48/ 30
company, either spiritual or	temporal	; and much less meet	9, 50/ 11
as the like in	temporal	wretches are not to	9, 56/ 20
secular priests that have	temporal	lands of their own	9, 63/ 8
between spiritual men and	temporal	men." I am content	9, 66/ 32
sort and kind of	temporal	people too, and ever	9, 67/ 9
more than commonly any	temporal	man doth. This is	9, 68/ 23
spiritual, or peradventure twenty	temporal	either, be found at	9, 70/ 20
faithful devotion of virtuous	temporal	princes -- as was	9, 73/ 21
hanging, rob spiritual and	temporal	too. The Twenty-second Chapter	9, 76/ 38
any man, spiritual or	temporal	, against his will, the	9, 77/ 8
of men, spiritual and	temporal	too; and yet are	9, 77/ 26
were he spiritual or	temporal	, in whom there might	9, 78/ 1
to do, spiritual and	temporal	both. And on the	9, 78/ 4
of such as were	temporal	, too, that had while	9, 78/ 10

hath either spiritual or	temporal	within the realm of	9, 78/ 11
and election some good	temporal	man, they might for	9, 82/ 11
them, and all good	temporal	governors are then bound	9, 86/ 15
honest man, spiritual nor	temporal	, but that he is	9, 91/ 15
the whole Church and	temporal	of this realm have	9, 94/ 30
spiritual men as to	temporal	men, that many souls	9, 95/ 28
as have also many	temporal	men; and by those	9, 99/ 11
right in those as	temporal	men have by the	9, 99/ 12
up of so many	temporal	men in their service	9, 105/ 8
yet that every good	temporal	man may very much	9, 107/ 16
all this, though good	temporal	men be evil-content with	9, 108/ 2
nor any one good	temporal	man is, for them	9, 108/ 6
the faults of evil	temporal	folk here to the	9, 108/ 13
other matter against any	temporal	men. But as for	9, 112/ 11
of the land by	temporal	men; and yet hath	9, 115/ 20
by the greatest lords	temporal	of the king's most	9, 127/ 26
heresy, but in many	temporal	matters among ourselves, whereof	9, 131/ 5
need to change the	temporal	, too, in some such	9, 132/ 30
the leastwise in a	temporal	judge an open cause	9, 133/ 21
said as for the	temporal	judge. But what saith	9, 133/ 25
he now for the	temporal	twelve men? For ye	9, 133/ 26
causeth also both the	temporal	judges and the King's	9, 133/ 36
all laws, spiritual and	temporal	both, accounted as great	9, 136/ 11
this world, spiritual or	temporal	, of which the judge	9, 136/ 37
any assistance of the	temporal	power, therefore they make	9, 138/ 2
powers, and all lords	temporal	and rulers, be prohibited	9, 138/ 13
were so, that the	temporal	men may not judge	9, 138/ 21
to redress it without	temporal	power. And therefore temporal	9, 138/ 26
temporal power. And therefore	temporal	men be ready and	9, 138/ 26
favor and help of	temporal	men to do it	9, 138/ 30
the matter, because few	temporal	men be sufficiently learned	9, 153/ 15
heresies, and command every	temporal	officer under him to	9, 155/ 19
an officer of a	temporal	court may give information	9, 164/ 13
so good -- spiritual,	temporal	, and all -- that	9, 166/ 22
wisdom that spiritual and	temporal	both, albeit men be	9, 166/ 28
all folk, spiritual and	temporal	, in this world living	9, 172/ 27
The Division between the	Temporality	and the Spirituality; which	9, 5/ 27
the spirituality and the	temporality	calleth no man by	9, 42/ 5
the whole spirituality or	temporality	, because of such as	9, 50/ 13
the Spirituality and the	Temporality	: I am not greatly	9, 52/ 5
matters go between the	temporality	and the spirituality) that	9, 52/ 17
the spirituality and the	temporality	-- therein am I	9, 52/ 33
clergy nor toward the	temporality	any warm, displeasing word	9, 53/ 3

and as laudable a	temporalty	, number for number, as	9, 53/ 10
neither of spirituality nor	temporalty	, saving that there have	9, 53/ 16
of the spirituality and	temporalty	both, each with other	9, 53/ 27
parties, the spirituality and	temporalty	, lest the dregs of	9, 54/ 2
and set asunder the	temporalty	against the clergy to	9, 54/ 6
word used either toward	temporalty	or spirituality. And more	9, 54/ 12
he saith, that the	temporalty	is in grudge against	9, 54/ 28
is borne by the	temporalty	, and the causes and	9, 55/ 11
as well of the	temporalty	as of the spirituality	9, 56/ 9
not be between the	temporalty	and the spirituality so	9, 56/ 10
be laid against the	temporalty	), he would therefore rather	9, 56/ 21
be such as the	temporalty	might ascribe and impute	9, 56/ 23
the faults of the	temporalty	too -- of truth	9, 56/ 37
clergy, for which the	temporalty	might, if the things	9, 56/ 38
some faults of the	temporalty	too, as that they	9, 57/ 1
like faults in the	temporalty	concerning the laws of	9, 60/ 27
with whose variance the	temporalty	is not very greatly	9, 62/ 12
esteemed that ever the	temporalty	was much troubled with	9, 62/ 14
and religious, wherewith the	temporalty	have been offended, but	9, 62/ 17
so notable that the	temporalty	so much mark it	9, 62/ 20
and grudge of the	temporalty	against the clergy; no	9, 64/ 19
to grudge against the	temporalty	. And as it is	9, 64/ 22
so holily as the	temporalty	may note that through	9, 65/ 29
the spirituality and the	temporalty	. And verily it is	9, 66/ 28
may, both spirituality and	temporalty	, take each other by	9, 67/ 13
bad men in the	temporalty	as there be some	9, 68/ 26
were this that the	temporalty	should (nor, though this	9, 68/ 32
the spirituality and the	temporalty	both. And yet this	9, 69/ 19
that might move the	temporalty	to be in division	9, 70/ 2
the apostles and the	temporalty	from the other disciples	9, 70/ 16
not striven with the	temporalty	therefore, but rather than	9, 72/ 7
Pacifier saith that the	temporalty	is here at these	9, 79/ 32
the spirituality and the	temporalty	, that this Pacifier might	9, 93/ 37
corps of Christendom, both	temporalty	and spirituality, by long	9, 99/ 35
these grudges of the	temporalty	toward them, and after	9, 102/ 10
say, that not the	temporalty	nor any one good	9, 108/ 5
rebuke of the whole	temporalty	that they should grudge	9, 108/ 13
be not suitly the "	temporalty	" and "spirituality" of this	9, 108/ 16
for theirs -- the	temporalty	shall not be dispraised	9, 108/ 18
again by grace, the	temporalty	is good, I trust	9, 108/ 25
not only with the	temporalty	of the same, but	9, 108/ 38
indignation of the whole	temporalty	as this Pacifier speaketh	9, 109/ 4
the faults of the	temporalty	, such as he seeth	9, 110/ 14

more than of the	temporalty	, but well commended of	9, 110/ 17
alone or upon the	temporalty	alone, or upon any	9, 110/ 19
the spirituality and the	temporalty	, these many persons that	9, 114/ 33
little fault in the	temporalty	, if for the wrongful	9, 115/ 2
such as all the	temporalty	should be most grieved	9, 129/ 9
whole corps of the	temporalty	against the whole body	9, 129/ 14
a party against the	temporalty	; and by such confederacies	9, 143/ 16
he saith that the	temporalty	now hath in this	9, 147/ 21
many such in the	temporalty	either; and especially not	9, 153/ 12
I would not the	temporalty	bear the spirituality the	9, 167/ 4
the whole divided into	ten	could never read English	9, 13/ 23
within which time, or	ten	fewer, all this gear	9, 66/ 20
by twenty years, and	ten	set thereto, than this	9, 68/ 20
twelve, let him prove	ten	, let him prove six	9, 116/ 24
too), ye shall have	ten	times more harm happen	9, 132/ 23
all. But about a	ten-year	ago, to my remembrance	9, 115/ 27
nor, finally, with more	tender	charity. But, now, to	9, 56/ 14
thereupon he showeth his	tender	charity, and saith, "If	9, 57/ 11
is as loath, good	tender	parnel, to take a	9, 101/ 23
that wept even for	tender	heart two days after	9, 101/ 25
mild mind and very	tender	dealing in such matters	9, 123/ 1
spirituality, yet of his	tender	pity he hath ever	9, 145/ 16
last as doth the	tender	mother which, when she	9, 160/ 32
spirituality, I bear a	tender	mind, of truth, toward	9, 167/ 14
say the truth, too	tenderly	. Whereof, for the meanwhile	9, 163/ 11
velut negotium perambulans in	tenebris	, among this blessed brotherhood	9, 15/ 3
their hippocras made. The	Tenth	Chapter Now passing over	9, 46/ 24
fall upon them the	terrible	communication and threat that	9, 110/ 1
translation of the New	Testament	. And yet therein they	9, 7/ 12
translation of the New	Testament	was (as ye wot	9, 11/ 20
translation of the New	Testament	, and so spread through	9, 11/ 31
part of the New	Testament	was put in writing	9, 18/ 23
part of the New	Testament	was put in writing	9, 20/ 32
because he believeth it,	testifieth	, and giveth witness in	9, 20/ 7
he declareth and expressly	testifieth	like a true Christian	9, 52/ 16
and all believing hearts	testify	that we are begotten	9, 19/ 17
true Christian man will	testify	that I say truth	9, 45/ 17
worshipful shall record and	testify	that they have been	9, 163/ 9
other good folk can	testify	and his own words	9, 163/ 25
This piece, concerning the	testimony	of known evil persons	9, 136/ 5
Bainham, Bayfield, Hitton, and	Tewkesbury	, with Brother Burt, and	9, 29/ 12
Bayfield the Monk, and	Tewkesbury	the Pouchmaker, and Bainham	9, 94/ 2
nos verbo veritatis." This	text	may be expounded after	9, 15/ 28

perceive also that this	text	maketh against them that	9, 16/ 17
perceive also that this	text	maketh against them that	9, 23/ 9
But Tyndale layeth that	text	of Saint James against	9, 35/ 1
their money into the	Thames	than take it. For	9, 47/ 34
stand I not (I	thank	God), good reader, in	9, 3/ 4
to con him any	thank	. For under his fair	9, 56/ 30
world is not, I	thank	God, in England yet	9, 70/ 21
for my part, I	thank	God, I never heard	9, 74/ 14
for as yet I	thank	God that of this	9, 79/ 12
in good faith good	thank	. For never will I	9, 119/ 15
am I not, I	thank	God, the richer of	9, 120/ 9
had hitherto, God be	thanked	, as good and as	9, 53/ 9
is now, God be	thanked	, his own man again	9, 76/ 18
And verily, God be	thanked	, I hear none harm	9, 118/ 31
of heresy, God be	thanked	, hitherto full well. And	9, 140/ 3
their hearts (God be	thanked	) faint and wear so	9, 157/ 30
look I for my	thanks	of God, that is	9, 47/ 35
they gave me great	thanks	therefor. And I found	9, 49/ 30
and giving him high	thanks	, would forthwith fain have	9, 80/ 36
that it was no	thanks	to them, for it	9, 104/ 25
were then much less	thanks	to them that would	9, 104/ 27
not take all the	thanks	to themselves when heresies	9, 138/ 28
should look for more	thanks	than he deserveth, I	9, 167/ 35
religion and falling to	theft	and murder, had at	9, 49/ 25
taken in -- as	theft	, robbery, sacrilege, and murder	9, 55/ 33
in heresy as in	theft	, and much more seldom	9, 132/ 22
wise to suffer, as	theft	, adultery, sacrilege, murder, incest	9, 166/ 33
have used him from	thenceforth	not as an evil	9, 167/ 32
all their business taken	thereabout	, are fain to put	9, 5/ 4
to reason or dispute	thereagainst	, but obey it, said	9, 100/ 35
the while safe enough,	thereas	they escape not from	9, 81/ 3
or be hanged somewhere	thereas	no man wist where	9, 121/ 16
any part of theirs	therefrom	. % And this use I	9, 6/ 29
offer shrunk at last	therefrom	, after great crakes made	9, 39/ 11
the incurable cankered parts	therefrom	; observed in the doing	9, 53/ 34
you be not a	thief	, I think, and therefore	9, 76/ 30
playeth like a wily	thief	that, because he would	9, 111/ 26
to speak against open-known	thieves	, open-known murderers, open-known perjured	9, 50/ 16
common weal -- as	thieves	, murderers, and heretics, and	9, 53/ 25
I so did in	thieves	, murderers, and robbers of	9, 117/ 25
yet by all the	thieves	, murderers, and heretics that	9, 120/ 8
better to have more	thieves	than fewer. For, now	9, 132/ 33
him with such a	thin	diet that at the	9, 6/ 21

them a diet as	thin	as Galen deviseth for	9, 78/ 27
though these evangelical brethren	think	my works too long	9, 9/ 12
too long. For everything	think	they too long that	9, 9/ 14
is. Our Lady's Psalter	think	they too long by	9, 9/ 15
too. Then the Mass	think	they too long by	9, 9/ 17
yet the primer they	think	too long by all	9, 9/ 21
And the seven psalms	think	they long enough without	9, 9/ 22
all that service they	think	too long by all	9, 9/ 25
that one place, and	think	that he wrote that	9, 10/ 23
the copy. For I	think	it would be, "if	9, 30/ 28
But if any man	think	himself with this not	9, 37/ 3
-- if any brother	think	to escape and avoid	9, 37/ 34
Tyndale." Or if they	think	that book alone too	9, 38/ 27
for anything that they	think	them to say truth	9, 39/ 29
believing their holy fathers,	think	, as some of them	9, 48/ 3
in myself as to	think	it a meetly part	9, 50/ 9
Not that I would	think	the man that made	9, 55/ 3
upon great pains, I	think	it would do great	9, 57/ 12
upon great pains, I	think	it would do great	9, 59/ 21
at one: would she,	think	you, for all that	9, 59/ 29
would, I could, I	think	, well make men see	9, 61/ 9
And lest folk should	think	that I pick out	9, 61/ 22
such perfection as they	think	they do. And of	9, 63/ 29
such perfection as they	think	they do. This is	9, 65/ 19
themselves, there happeneth, I	think	, now and then to	9, 66/ 12
much untrue. For I	think	that every man's duty	9, 67/ 31
man say thus, I	think	them not so unreasonable	9, 68/ 33
hath been, I verily	think	, one great special cause	9, 69/ 15
And verily, therein I	think	he saith true; for	9, 71/ 34
much that, as they	think	, they cannot stand together	9, 75/ 1
said that (as they	think	) it is lawful and	9, 75/ 4
possessions -- but they	think	that the great abundance	9, 75/ 5
God. And therefore they	think	that it were good	9, 75/ 8
is of those that	think	and say that it	9, 75/ 31
not a thief, I	think	, and therefore I trust	9, 76/ 30
of be they that	think	and say that it	9, 77/ 2
and for all that	think	well. And those, he	9, 85/ 2
them for good and	think	them good, yet they	9, 85/ 12
say" and every "some	think	" should serve to bring	9, 86/ 26
some say that they	think	that if some men	9, 86/ 27
say or some men	think	, in that matter I	9, 86/ 32
matter I never will	think	that a man believeth	9, 86/ 32
to the right faith,	think	that he believeth wrong	9, 87/ 1

so can I not	think	that he which in	9, 87/ 2
in his heart secretly	think	and believe right; but	9, 87/ 5
man can, as I	think	, heartily hate but he	9, 88/ 17
ex officio, as I	think	he would think it	9, 90/ 9
I think he would	think	it reason: what should	9, 90/ 9
people in manner universally	think	that those which are	9, 92/ 21
do and well may	think	in their minds that	9, 92/ 26
unreasonable as therefore to	think	that they would punish	9, 93/ 7
he saith that they	think	and believe that the	9, 93/ 27
themselves; and therefore they	think	it a good deed	9, 95/ 22
to do, if I	think	them good. But on	9, 96/ 30
other side, if I	think	them naught, albeit that	9, 96/ 30
mistake the matter and	think	the thing not good	9, 97/ 9
years old. But I	think	that many of them	9, 102/ 22
some of us laymen	think	it a pain once	9, 103/ 12
but among them I	think	that many do already	9, 106/ 31
more than they would	think	it reason that the	9, 108/ 11
it is so, nor	think	it either good or	9, 109/ 5
good folk and indifferent	think	that he did well	9, 110/ 26
and abusions, . . . therefore they	think	it a good deed	9, 111/ 6
many persons, but also	think	their wrongful persecution and	9, 111/ 17
rather for the while	think	and believe the contrary	9, 112/ 20
no good man could	think	it likely that such	9, 113/ 10
saith," and "many men	think	, " and such other, and	9, 116/ 3
been thereby persuaded to	think	that many other folk	9, 116/ 32
good, they should neither	think	themselves to have cause	9, 123/ 15
late for him to	think	that he could keep	9, 125/ 2
made it, but to	think	it rather that my	9, 125/ 24
wit, that the clergy	think	that every man that	9, 128/ 1
they lived. But I	think	, in good faith, that	9, 128/ 7
his book that I	think	were well done for	9, 129/ 30
of this realm to	think	great malice and partiality	9, 130/ 10
so many should now	think	so hard a law	9, 131/ 26
in their conscience they	think	him any other, is	9, 132/ 1
of them as ye	think	were good to grow	9, 135/ 19
their purpose, as they	think	. But surely that is	9, 138/ 4
of heresies. And I	think	it is not in	9, 138/ 20
there is not, I	think	verily, any one provincial	9, 144/ 19
heresy; for some men	think	that the said Clementine	9, 151/ 20
gone. And surely I	think	that his two devices	9, 152/ 7
it is indeed: I	think	there is no politic	9, 155/ 26
faith; which they verily	think	so strong that heretics	9, 158/ 25
very true. But they	think	not far enough. For	9, 158/ 28

not those other men	think	that openly to speak	9, 163/ 21
have read it, and	think	himself not satisfied --	9, 171/ 33
leisure. But first I	think	it better to bestow	9, 172/ 16
other men's in writing,	think	better to bestow some	9, 172/ 19
a third kind of	thinkers	, such a kind as	9, 84/ 32
knew for true, but	thinketh	he may boldly tell	9, 66/ 2
verily saith as he	thinketh	. And yet is not	9, 86/ 24
words that neither himself	thinketh	, nor hath heard so	9, 87/ 30
I trow no man	thinketh	) of all those that	9, 115/ 15
and deviseth, as he	thinketh	, a better. But his	9, 138/ 38
of those whom himself	thinketh	, between God and his	9, 169/ 35
false opinions, and from	thinking	evil good, and therefore	9, 20/ 3
virtue, therefore some persons,	thinking	that worldly honor and	9, 74/ 33
or three manner of	thinkings	. The first is of	9, 75/ 30
while they live. The	Third	Chapter Now, whereas these	9, 7/ 27
first chapter of my	third	book of Tyndale's Confutation	9, 14/ 19
For as for the	third	company, that is to	9, 64/ 11
Then as for the	third	point -- that is	9, 71/ 27
the Capuan, in the	third	book of his third	9, 79/ 25
third book of his	third	decade, that treateth of	9, 79/ 26
putteth this Pacifier a	third	kind of thinkers, such	9, 84/ 32
saith, good "discretion." % The	third	kind he calleth those	9, 85/ 28
somewhat touched in the	third	chapter of the third	9, 136/ 7
third chapter of the	third	book of my Dialogue	9, 136/ 7
in grammar to read.	Thirdly	, that all his whole	9, 148/ 10
years, yea, twelve or	thirteen	hundred, among Christian people	9, 31/ 9
in this behalf." The	Thirteenth	Chapter But now, good	9, 57/ 14
have none other. The	Thirtieth	Chapter Another thing also	9, 104/ 33
Chancellor of London. The	Thirty-eighth	Chapter Which if he	9, 126/ 10
out the fire. The	Thirty-fifth	Chapter Now, where this	9, 111/ 1
drag behind us. The	Thirty-first	Chapter Then followeth their	9, 105/ 24
of its place." The	Thirty-fourth	Chapter Now, where this	9, 110/ 6
false tale true. The	Thirty-ninth	Chapter I said before	9, 128/ 10
of the spirituality. The	Thirty-second	Chapter Then preacheth this	9, 106/ 28
of another man. The	Thirty-seventh	Chapter But now to	9, 120/ 34
to do that. The	Thirty-sixth	Chapter But I suppose	9, 116/ 28
not prick them. The	Thirty-third	Chapter But as for	9, 107/ 8
The Apology of Sir	Thomas	More, Knight Sir Thomas	9, 1/ 3
Thomas More, Knight Sir	Thomas	More, Knight, to the	9, 3/ 1
long reasons of Sir	Thomas	More is here answered	9, 14/ 8
secular hands but Sir	Thomas	Hitton at Maidstone, and	9, 93/ 38
at Maidstone, and Sir	Thomas	Bilney at Norwich, and	9, 93/ 39
devotion: as was Sir	Thomas	Hitton, that was waxen	9, 113/ 11

this point played also	Thomas	Philips of London, leather-seller	9, 126/ 12
thing I feared in	Thomas	Philips somewhat also the	9, 126/ 31
my means helped, that	Thomas	Philips (which, albeit that	9, 127/ 3
Catholic prince, gave unto	Thomas	Philips such answer as	9, 127/ 10
first reading over, do	thoroughly	perceive. Lo, thus it	9, 61/ 29
this Pacifier well and	thoroughly	knew them, I dare	9, 127/ 33
of Aesop's ape, that	thought	her own babes so	9, 3/ 8
such as I rather	thought	negligently escaped them of	9, 4/ 29
wise word. Many have	thought	it a thing very	9, 13/ 27
faith, I had myself	thought	that I had so	9, 14/ 25
of them which they	thought	necessary to look on	9, 17/ 21
of them which they	thought	necessary to look on	9, 26/ 28
so cursed, if they	thought	them like fair women	9, 40/ 37
words, which I never	thought	upon, but am a	9, 42/ 11
many of them have	thought	their state most perfect	9, 63/ 25
there that if ye	thought	thereon, ye would, I	9, 81/ 2
for some of them	thought	they such as, for	9, 82/ 13
they might, as they	thought	, match them, and yet	9, 82/ 16
whose means they have	thought	that all their disease	9, 109/ 10
charges the parties have	thought	have come to them	9, 130/ 7
abolendam. And that is	thought	by many to be	9, 130/ 15
strongest. For if they	thought	themselves able to mate	9, 157/ 35
open; so that he	thought	, as it seemeth, that	9, 170/ 7
remembrance and observed this	thousand	years, yea, twelve or	9, 31/ 9
means in remembrance a	thousand	years, by the selfsame	9, 31/ 15
abide in remembrance another	thousand	too. Then since these	9, 31/ 16
I trow, that this	thousand	years was never the	9, 102/ 19
a thing of a	thousand	years old. But I	9, 102/ 21
other movables, than twenty	thousand	marks. And as much	9, 120/ 3
shall amount to twenty	thousand	marks, I purpose to	9, 120/ 19
the terrible communication and	threat	that the Spirit speaketh	9, 110/ 2
Almaine this two or	three	years together, is yet	9, 22/ 9
Saint Cyril, and the	three	Gregorys of Greece, holy	9, 29/ 6
Greece, holy saints all	three	, and holy Saint Gregory	9, 29/ 7
and there two or	three	lines of the worst	9, 61/ 23
specially fruitful piece of	three	manner of "some say	9, 75/ 29
some say"s, or	three	manner of thinkings. The	9, 75/ 30
seven there are now	three	dead) that ever I	9, 84/ 20
hath this Pacifier put	three	kinds of folk that	9, 85/ 21
one or two or	three	. And over this, because	9, 114/ 29
man may see these	three	things true. First, that	9, 147/ 32
there were two or	three	hundred of serving men	9, 156/ 25
hours have two or	three	hundred come fetch him	9, 157/ 19

lie still in rest	three	days. For in all	9, 157/ 37
done, yet consider these	three	chapters of his which	9, 166/ 10
the whole book over	thrice	-- and some that	9, 8/ 8
flowered, and were accounted	thrifty	, and held their own	9, 76/ 11
morning early, like good,	thriving	husbands, arise by themselves	9, 158/ 16
force greatly which one,	throughout	all the book. For	9, 10/ 3
by the heads and	throw	them in the mire	9, 51/ 18
had such a stop	thrown	upon them that suddenly	9, 41/ 12
a tinker or a	tiler	which could (as some	9, 163/ 31
if this tinker or	tiler	lurking about and teaching	9, 164/ 6
days; in all which	time	before, I am sure	9, 13/ 13
were amended and the	time	meet therefor. But that	9, 13/ 34
days unto our own	time	. And that if the	9, 18/ 16
yet were at that	time	of the same strength	9, 25/ 26
their preaching, at such	time	as it was yet	9, 25/ 36
mine answer, after the	time	driven forth in furnishing	9, 27/ 13
of will at such	time	as God goeth about	9, 36/ 12
the child at such	time	as his grandfather goeth	9, 36/ 13
all; and at the	time	of the spiritual regeneration	9, 36/ 17
say, be at the	time	of his spiritual begetting	9, 36/ 29
that hath at the	time	age and use of	9, 36/ 30
them a-dazed, for the	time	, that never heard of	9, 38/ 6
will not misspend their	time	in reading of mine	9, 39/ 13
thus much for this	time	sufficeth for this point	9, 39/ 38
these heretics of our	time	that go busily about	9, 41/ 14
to serve for the	time	in which he was	9, 43/ 4
-- and in that	time	while I was chancellor	9, 49/ 18
lack of grace, in	time	grow and come to	9, 54/ 32
it was at the	time	noted through the realm	9, 64/ 15
new vices of this	time	present. And this vice	9, 65/ 26
some laymen have in	time	past favored the one	9, 66/ 8
man else for the	time	of this twenty years	9, 66/ 19
twenty years, within which	time	, or ten fewer, all	9, 66/ 20
so may there in	time	coming, if these heresies	9, 70/ 18
will peradventure at another	time	tell us of some	9, 77/ 10
the city for the	time	-- he broke upon	9, 80/ 6
that once in the	time	of the famous prince	9, 84/ 12
Henry IV, about the	time	of a great rumble	9, 84/ 13
found in all my	time	while I was conversant	9, 84/ 18
Now, as for any	time	so late before this	9, 93/ 35
be, hath in his	time	as prudently and as	9, 94/ 34
and have done late	time	past -- the light	9, 96/ 17
they have done in	time	past. His other murmurs	9, 96/ 19

that in place and	time	convenient I would give	9, 96/ 31
better, yet out of	time	and place convenient to	9, 97/ 4
have done in late	time	past, the light of	9, 98/ 3
may now at this	time	lawfully do or say	9, 99/ 7
in the church in	time	of God's service, lest	9, 100/ 28
years was never the	time	that all so did	9, 102/ 20
Letting, therefore, for this	time	his much people pass	9, 112/ 22
town; and at that	time	every man that I	9, 115/ 29
were there, at that	time	, no pacifiers to put	9, 115/ 32
most busy in the	time	of most silence, while	9, 118/ 16
his, he had some	time	to speak thereof. And	9, 120/ 14
peace and slack their	time	so long -- I	9, 120/ 16
it that on a	time	one came and showed	9, 121/ 38
it that upon a	time	, the Right Reverend Father	9, 124/ 13
as yet (at that	time	that he went about	9, 124/ 37
is, as at that	time	arose upon the chancellor	9, 126/ 30
further speak at this	time	than concerning the crime	9, 130/ 19
had experience many a	time	and oft, both in	9, 131/ 7
the company at the	time	, being folk of good	9, 131/ 13
the matter at the	time	; whereas it well appeared	9, 131/ 17
with them at the	time	, that in every man's	9, 131/ 19
and especially now, this	time	-- men shall suffer	9, 135/ 16
been diligent in the	time	of the prince of	9, 139/ 12
in execution, in the	time	of any of all	9, 144/ 21
life at the first	time	-- yet are they	9, 149/ 20
that the Church in	time	past hath done what	9, 151/ 13
now than in any	time	herebefore. And on the	9, 154/ 8
shall never be any	time	in which there shall	9, 154/ 11
faith -- after great	time	taken, and much diligence	9, 156/ 16
that at length, in	time	, so might it hap	9, 158/ 3
Durham and at that	time	bishop of London, in	9, 158/ 8
not nowadays as the	time	was when they did	9, 158/ 19
they have before this	time	had in this realm	9, 161/ 4
repressed those heretics in	time	, before they grew to	9, 161/ 11
and also at the	time	of the making; and	9, 161/ 14
the Chancellor should from	time	to time award out	9, 161/ 24
should from time to	time	award out commissions to	9, 161/ 24
by Wycliffe in the	time	of the noble prince	9, 161/ 38
that afterward, in the	time	of the said famous	9, 162/ 4
never shall in this	time	: namely, in which, though	9, 162/ 29
again merrily for that	time	, and taketh forth his	9, 164/ 11
he were gone in	time	than over-long to tarry	9, 168/ 3
better to bestow some	time	upon another thing; and	9, 172/ 17

better to bestow some	time	about the amending of	9, 172/ 19
heart? For whereas in	times	past hath reigned between	9, 58/ 5
For there, as in	times	past hath reigned charity	9, 61/ 32
clergy have I divers	times	heard -- as sometimes	9, 64/ 2
growing daily, in divers	times	and places, with unlawful	9, 64/ 20
the old virtues of	times	past into the new	9, 65/ 25
good zeal, yet many	times	they lack good order	9, 74/ 30
God: that is many	times	very true, that many	9, 77/ 23
of this realm, many	times	upon suspicion the judges	9, 132/ 6
ye shall have ten	times	more harm happen daily	9, 132/ 23
it; or else many	times	it would not be	9, 138/ 31
that they should many	times	punish innocents as well	9, 140/ 19
his piteous affection many	times	do much harm, by	9, 148/ 35
few. I remember many	times	that even here in	9, 156/ 8
bush to bush, many	times	seem a great many	9, 159/ 35
contrary was in the	times	of their fathers, and	9, 169/ 3
same by stories five	times	as far before that	9, 169/ 6
of them in sundry	times	well watered the plants	9, 170/ 24
his new Titus and	Timothy	established each in his	9, 90/ 18
delivered his counsel his	tinder	box, with his flint	9, 159/ 28
me, now, that a	tinker	or a tiler which	9, 163/ 31
miter: now if this	tinker	or tiler lurking about	9, 164/ 6
gone, home goeth the	tinker	again merrily for that	9, 164/ 10
for the king: the	tinker	yet, when he were	9, 164/ 14
so home goeth the	tinker	again. Then if some	9, 164/ 17
an accuser against this	tinker	when he were called	9, 164/ 21
themselves and their Master	Tinker	too -- then, were	9, 164/ 26
yet home goeth the	tinker	again. Now if there	9, 164/ 29
held -- when the	tinker	were thereto called, he	9, 164/ 32
to such a poor	tinker	that meddleth with brass	9, 165/ 8
all done, send this	tinker	yet once home again	9, 165/ 29
that home must the	tinker	again. And now if	9, 165/ 36
officio would take the	tinker's	part therein too, and	9, 164/ 16
against another for his	tithes	; or a parson against	9, 64/ 3
book he maketh the	title	Which Is the Church	9, 19/ 4
Summa rosella, in the	title	"Hereticus in principio," saith	9, 145/ 28
Summa rosella taketh it,	titulo	"Ex communicat.," par. iiiii	9, 138/ 16
-- the story that	Titus	Livius telleth of one	9, 79/ 24
and after his new	Titus	and Timothy established each	9, 90/ 18
great loss by gathering	together	of many such things	9, 4/ 13
convey and couch up	together	, with a wonderful brevity	9, 9/ 5
too long by all	together	. But greatly can I	9, 9/ 11
too long by all	together	. But now, good readers	9, 9/ 25

two or three years	together	, is yet in such	9, 22/ 9
full fifteen hundred years	together	against these vow-breaking brethren	9, 29/ 36
this fifteen hundred years	together	were true or false	9, 39/ 19
stinking heresies, gathered up	together	against the true Catholic	9, 41/ 16
with truth and lies	together	laid the living of	9, 51/ 3
of both sorts conspiring	together	and increasing, may little	9, 54/ 3
body brabble and strive	together	; and while they study	9, 54/ 8
then conspire and agree	together	, and set upon the	9, 54/ 10
found two men standing	together	, and would come step	9, 57/ 16
and reconcile them again	together	, and help to make	9, 57/ 30
weigh the whole periodus	together	, if he would hereafter	9, 62/ 38
setteth them to chide	together	. Howbeit, his words be	9, 65/ 32
good fellows, and agree	together	well enough. But yet	9, 67/ 14
shall we shortly agree	together	very well. But now	9, 69/ 36
do use to agree	together	in all these things	9, 71/ 32
religious, agree and hold	together	: himself can, if he	9, 72/ 14
this Pacifier saith), agree	together	, for all that, in	9, 73/ 34
think, they cannot stand	together	-- have held opinion	9, 75/ 1
and I bargain anymore	together	!" And such bankrupts be	9, 76/ 34
when they conspire whole	together	, waxen the more mighty	9, 80/ 1
shut them up yonder	together	alone by themselves, clean	9, 80/ 32
God's honor graciously gathered	together	, the good assistance of	9, 100/ 4
apostles being diverse, assembled	together	with the Church in	9, 100/ 17
should conspire and gather	together	, and pull all away	9, 113/ 28
up so much good	together	, then have I not	9, 120/ 7
Church may well stand	together	, for aught that I	9, 140/ 1
talking, and finally confederating	together	? And yet all such	9, 143/ 29
worth a feather all	together	, when it were well	9, 143/ 30
their assemblies and coming	together	to the making of	9, 144/ 12
neither, they came never	together	to convocation but at	9, 144/ 34
not feared to flock	together	-- not all at	9, 156/ 1
day, they ensembled themselves	together	, to the number of	9, 157/ 12
had intended to gather	together	by night and from	9, 162/ 11
but a bare, graceless	token	, because Saint James saith	9, 35/ 6
God useth the one	token	of the word to	9, 35/ 15
God use the other	token	of the water as	9, 35/ 23
forth for a great	token	of temperance and good	9, 55/ 31
murder is rather a	token	of wiliness than any	9, 56/ 16
is yet another good	token	that he not only	9, 87/ 32
learned, be signs and	tokens	that signify the things	9, 35/ 11
great favor upon good	tokens	of his repentance and	9, 90/ 29
it appear by manifest	tokens	that he doth it	9, 135/ 27
that if there be	tokens	that it is not	9, 135/ 35

judge be partial, such	tokens	may be sooner accepted	9, 136/ 3
was (as I have	told	you) bolded and encouraged	9, 4/ 34
their own wives yet	told	her own husband at	9, 12/ 11
Alphonse, the Spanish friar,	told	me that the devils	9, 40/ 25
but (as I plainly	told	them) I would rather	9, 47/ 33
some laymen that so	told	him so, that some	9, 72/ 15
as those some men	told	this man that the	9, 72/ 21
point, sometimes have I	told	and rehearsed -- the	9, 79/ 23
to the senate, and	told	them that themselves wist	9, 80/ 7
But as I then	told	him again, it were	9, 104/ 27
some such as have	told	him lies; and hath	9, 116/ 31
thing that some few	told	him for very truth	9, 116/ 33
of riches, as Tyndale	told	his acquaintance and my	9, 120/ 1
at a window, hath	told	many of his brethren	9, 121/ 4
his sect. For he	told	one or twain, and	9, 121/ 28
peradventure be that I	told	Master Chancellor this tale	9, 122/ 29
he heard the tale	told	by me, might, withdrawing	9, 122/ 34
the party privy who	told	him the tale, bind	9, 134/ 8
never tell them who	told	me the tales that	9, 134/ 17
is not so much	told	of any pride to	9, 146/ 32
men, yet is it	told	to make all laymen	9, 147/ 18
when this Pacifier hath	told	thus much mishandling and	9, 150/ 4
of less weight and	tolerable	, I nothing doubted nor	9, 4/ 8
both, winking at their	tolerable	faults, and such as	9, 4/ 29
and hold excused such	tolerable	oversight in my writing	9, 4/ 36
if their conditions be	tolerable	, either party labor to	9, 166/ 30
ready -- whereas good	Tom	Truth cometh forth upon	9, 159/ 24
translated into their own	tongue	. Now, if he say	9, 13/ 2
them in their mother	tongue	. For else had it	9, 13/ 10
translated into their own	tongue	-- then must there	9, 13/ 20
be in the English	tongue	. And albeit that many	9, 13/ 29
not in the vulgar	tongue	. But this Pacifier, contrariwise	9, 60/ 16
wit and slipperiness of	tongue	. But he will not	9, 165/ 34
he is not so	tongue-tied	but that he is	9, 27/ 25
which so entangleth their	tongues	and so distempereth their	9, 41/ 25
themselves, and hold their	tongues	and be still, but	9, 46/ 9
surety keep their own	tongues	still than, with all	9, 139/ 32
especial, that except I	took	some pain to set	9, 6/ 35
my said sovereign lord,	took	and laid against Tyndale	9, 18/ 6
out of which I	took	it -- that the	9, 21/ 28
remembered it not, and	took	no heed to the	9, 131/ 17
means, each encouraging other,	took	such heart and boldness	9, 157/ 10
so credible as he	took	them for. But in	9, 168/ 11

his holy sacraments thereof	took	their strength, so by	9, 170/ 21
that he was marvelously	tormented	by the bishop's officers	9, 121/ 5
lies, of much cruel	tormenting	that heretics had in	9, 119/ 19
to examine them with	torments	, causing them to be	9, 117/ 8
But some of them	toss	it from themselves as	9, 106/ 23
mine answer I so	touch	those words that the	9, 15/ 10
the King's Highness doth	touch	and turn up the	9, 19/ 2
words of his sermon	touch	, then dare I be	9, 37/ 28
but have forborne to	touch	in special either the	9, 53/ 4
peruse it over and	touch	every point thereof. Which	9, 61/ 8
an example of handling,	touch	by the way one	9, 61/ 20
not much vouchsafe to	touch	. For they be such	9, 63/ 17
are the things that	touch	any laws or statutes	9, 96/ 28
before that I would	touch	of this book, and	9, 128/ 11
either, that I have	touched	through mine whole work	9, 10/ 7
and so have I	touched	, his first chapter whole	9, 128/ 12
heresy, I have somewhat	touched	in the third chapter	9, 136/ 7
he said true it	touched	yet very few, and	9, 150/ 5
as it is somewhat	touched	before in the seventh	9, 151/ 12
wherein I have nothing	touched	nor intended but only	9, 167/ 4
part of his words	toucheth	not the matter; but	9, 22/ 32
the purpose, nor anything	toucheth	them against whom he	9, 25/ 11
at length because it	toucheth	a point that is	9, 33/ 11
places of this book	toucheth	, being made against heretics	9, 99/ 33
but that, as he	toucheth	the faults of the	9, 110/ 14
be spoken of, so	toucheth	he in like wise	9, 110/ 15
yet in this, as	touching	them against whom he	9, 24/ 19
and say that as	touching	men, they rail against	9, 45/ 23
purge it. Now, as	touching	partiality upon my part	9, 47/ 1
mean so. Howbeit, as	touching	the matter wherewith we	9, 52/ 31
Twelfth Chapter Howbeit, as	touching	the manner of his	9, 54/ 24
every part. And as	touching	that he saith not	9, 56/ 27
not true. Then, as	touching	his indifference in telling	9, 56/ 36
But forasmuch as the	touching	of the book is	9, 61/ 7
lack them; and then,	touching	their livelihood, whether it	9, 79/ 18
finally, for that the	touching	of this matter is	9, 97/ 13
truth. For, now, as	touching	of alms, is there	9, 103/ 30
the party. And as	touching	the conjecture of this	9, 139/ 35
matter is that as	touching	the spirituality, I bear	9, 167/ 14
none evil counsel. As	touching	heretics, I hate that	9, 167/ 19
contrary. But now, as	touching	any new order concerning	9, 170/ 10
nothing. So that as	touching	the certainty of the	9, 172/ 7
have built up the	Tower	of Babylon for themselves	9, 41/ 10

in prison in the	Tower	already taken by the	9, 89/ 21
officers brought into the	Tower	, where he remaineth yet	9, 89/ 24
he came in the	Tower	written afresh against purgatory	9, 89/ 37
sent him into the	Tower	that the chancellor of	9, 121/ 30
brethren build up their	tower	of lies. Or else	9, 122/ 33
unto him into the	Tower	, and hath begun and	9, 125/ 13
now prisoner in the	Tower	. Whom when I was	9, 126/ 13
received prisoner into the	Tower	of London. And yet	9, 127/ 5
foolish heretic in a	town	may write more false	9, 8/ 18
fourteen abjured in one	town	; and at that time	9, 115/ 29
street, before the whole	town	, and there they striped	9, 118/ 26
and women in the	town	. And therefore, boast and	9, 157/ 32
the doctors in the	town	. Yet if it appear	9, 165/ 16
there make many mad	toys	and trifles, to the	9, 118/ 14
and so -- by	tradition	of the Church beside	9, 18/ 13
God, but by the	tradition	of the Church. Which	9, 21/ 12
Spirit of God and	tradition	of his apostles. And	9, 169/ 11
could not call a	traitor	but a traitor, so	9, 42/ 34
a traitor but a	traitor	, so can I not	9, 42/ 34
man becometh a false	traitor	to God, is in	9, 136/ 10
dead sleep -- the	traitor	neither slept nor slumbered	9, 160/ 14
spite would call them	traitors	. Whereupon they complained to	9, 42/ 19
to call them false	traitors	. Whereupon King Philip answered	9, 42/ 24
the angels of Satan	transfiguring	themselves into the likeness	9, 88/ 19
labor and less to	translate	the whole book all	9, 11/ 34
look on them, doth	translate	them into English; whereas	9, 60/ 18
and as himself confesseth)	translated	with such changes as	9, 11/ 21
except the scripture be	translated	into their own tongue	9, 13/ 2
the scripture be not	translated	unto them in their	9, 13/ 9
if they have it	translated	into their own tongue	9, 13/ 19
scripture well and truly	translated	should be in the	9, 13/ 29
with his new-translated scripture,	translating	the truth of Christ	9, 14/ 4
hath changed in his	translation	of the New Testament	9, 7/ 11
or twain. Tyndale's false	translation	of the New Testament	9, 11/ 20
false, pestilent heresies. This	translation	therefore being by the	9, 11/ 26
so many in Tyndale's	translation	of the New Testament	9, 11/ 31
to make in his	translation	so many changes as	9, 11/ 35
unto, that false, poisoned	translation	was forbidden the people	9, 12/ 25
rather such a poisoned	translation	than none, and willfully	9, 13/ 37
clean quailed in the	travail	and utterly borne dead	9, 24/ 20
come up to their	travail	, labor, cost, and pain	9, 145/ 11
crime as is the	treason	committed against any worldly	9, 136/ 12
in a cause of	treason	, but of murder also	9, 136/ 16

his rejected in heresy,	treason	, murder, or felony; but	9, 137/ 1
a man falleth to	treason	. And by the same	9, 149/ 4
journeymen suffered execution of	treason	, by an old statute	9, 156/ 12
and perjury, sedition, insurrection,	treason	, and heresy -- both	9, 166/ 34
among them, an infinite	treasure	in a year; so	9, 73/ 30
taketh in hand to	treat	of. Now, the remnant	9, 64/ 34
himself and speak and	treat	very well, and promise	9, 118/ 30
eighth -- which twain	treat	all of these matters	9, 129/ 32
with him, and honestly	treated	him one day or	9, 126/ 17
his third decade, that	treateth	of the Romans' war	9, 79/ 26
heresies. And in the	treating	of those, they show	9, 40/ 10
written a false, foolish	treatise	against the Blessed Sacrament	9, 123/ 26
been here (double and	treble	, I trow, to all	9, 116/ 17
be bound to a	tree	in my garden, and	9, 117/ 8
and bound to a	tree	in the street, before	9, 118/ 25
was bound to a	tree	in my garden, and	9, 119/ 24
for strength, and then	tremble	for dread where there	9, 109/ 29
no more by a	trental	than a ruffian at	9, 74/ 6
chantry or live upon	trentals	abroad. And surely if	9, 63/ 10
after that he meaneth	trentals	, chantries, obits, pardons, and	9, 71/ 29
ornaments, and against pilgrimages,	trentals	, chantries, obits, and pardons	9, 72/ 24
to give money to	trentals	, and to found chantries	9, 72/ 29
so murmur against chantries,	trentals	, obits, pardons, and pilgrimages	9, 73/ 2
profit. But then the	trentals	, lo, they be the	9, 73/ 28
and hold fast the	trentals	, because of the great	9, 73/ 35
in men's devotions toward	trentals	and toward obits too	9, 74/ 1
pardons, chantries, obits, and	trentals	than to the payment	9, 74/ 10
those articles of purgatory,	trentals	, obits, and pilgrimages, and	9, 92/ 34
Rome setteth by a	trentuno	. Howbeit, where this Pacifier	9, 74/ 7
brought forth unto the	trial	; and so shall be	9, 148/ 14
the truth most easily	tried	: let this Pacifier, of	9, 116/ 21
therein -- we perfectly	tried	out at last that	9, 156/ 17
a problem upon every	trifle	, I shall be content	9, 43/ 12
many mad toys and	trifles	, to the trouble of	9, 118/ 14
church, against all Tyndale's	trifling	sophistications -- which he	9, 171/ 26
he hath all his	trinkets	ready -- whereas good	9, 159/ 23
that I bid him	trot	about for naught, this	9, 94/ 14
by experience known the	troth	of that kind of	9, 120/ 23
I could find no	troth	neither in his word	9, 126/ 20
as well trust the	troth	of one judge as	9, 133/ 29
sores, scabs, and cankers,	trouble	and vex the body	9, 53/ 32
here been put in	trouble	by the spirituality for	9, 108/ 35
and trifles, to the	trouble	of good people, in	9, 118/ 15

should by sedition, and	trouble	, and dearth, and death	9, 135/ 13
innocents, as from any	trouble	of suit; and so	9, 153/ 25
save innocents from the	trouble	of all false indictments	9, 153/ 27
sore than should the	trouble	of suit and wrongful	9, 153/ 33
my life put in	trouble	for any point of	9, 170/ 4
the temporalty was much	troubled	with their strife: else	9, 62/ 15
tale, bind that busy,	troublesome	man to good abearing	9, 134/ 9
no wise man, I	trow	, take the bread which	9, 12/ 1
unawares (that is, I	trow	, called "periphrasis"), to avoid	9, 43/ 16
remember none, nor, I	trow	, no man else for	9, 66/ 19
ear, much more, I	trow	, than the one-half spent	9, 98/ 19
is as true, I	trow	, that this thousand years	9, 102/ 19
religious folk use, I	trow	, both long Lents and	9, 106/ 25
thus, although (which I	trow	no man thinketh) of	9, 115/ 14
double and treble, I	trow	, to all the remnant	9, 116/ 18
-- and therein, I	trow	, he said true, for	9, 119/ 33
before neither, nor, I	trow	, no more did Sygar	9, 119/ 34
see the proof, I	trow	, meetly well already. For	9, 134/ 33
them, he would, I	trow	, be content that they	9, 141/ 5
is there none given,	troweth	he, by the spirituality	9, 103/ 30
scholars should play the	truants	and lack their learning	9, 165/ 30
that they say not	true	. For there is no	9, 6/ 12
they may try this	true	. And well ye wot	9, 7/ 23
is, if they said	true	. But neither are such	9, 11/ 1
opinions which himself calleth	true	Catholic faith, and which	9, 11/ 24
and which things all	true	Catholic people call very	9, 11/ 25
that we be not	true	of ourselves; for we	9, 16/ 4
for we are made	true	by God, through his	9, 16/ 4
was or is the	true	scripture, neither Luther nor	9, 18/ 24
believers, and maketh them	true	, and cleanseth them from	9, 19/ 37
man. It is not	true	because man so saith	9, 20/ 6
or admitteth it for	true	. But man is true	9, 20/ 7
true. But man is	true	because he believeth it	9, 20/ 7
heart that it is	true	. And Christ also saith	9, 20/ 8
witness might make aught	true	, then were the doctrine	9, 20/ 10
that this point is	true	that I tell you	9, 28/ 7
though they had been	true	, and that without the	9, 31/ 24
in the keeping of	true	things, and needed to	9, 31/ 35
-- there will the	true	Catholic preachers say that	9, 32/ 27
must show me a	true	cause or an apparent	9, 34/ 4
word of God were	true	but only his promise	9, 35/ 9
another come unto the	true	faith? -- so may	9, 35/ 23
if his distinction be	true	, yet upon God's gracious	9, 38/ 9

were fast in the	true	Catholic faith, they would	9, 39/ 16
hundred years together were	true	or false. For that	9, 39/ 20
up together against the	true	Catholic faith of Christ	9, 41/ 16
ever hitherto taught his	true	Catholic Church -- God	9, 41/ 18
about to preach the	true	faith, sent down his	9, 41/ 19
shall find it so	true	, and so plainly proved	9, 41/ 29
their false heresies were	true	, not in the other	9, 44/ 22
they lie; wherein every	true	Christian man will testify	9, 45/ 16
is to wit, the	true	faith and false heresies	9, 48/ 36
mouths, and haply say	true	by some; and then	9, 51/ 17
expressly testifieth like a	true	Christian man (howsoever the	9, 52/ 16
take also for very	true	: that as this realm	9, 53/ 8
as, if they were	true	, were of the greatest	9, 55/ 27
as though they were	true	, where they be very	9, 55/ 28
affirmeth them not for	true	, nor as things, neither	9, 55/ 37
that are, as some	true	men say, not true	9, 56/ 34
true men say, not	true	. Then, as touching his	9, 56/ 35
the things were all	true	, seem to have great	9, 56/ 39
those, some things peradventure	true	, which yet her husband	9, 58/ 21
say, whether they say	true	or no, the charge	9, 58/ 27
part of his tale	true	-- as none is	9, 59/ 31
to me to say	true	. For -- albeit great	9, 62/ 29
he never knew for	true	, but thinketh he may	9, 66/ 2
boldly tell everything for	true	that any man perceiveth	9, 66/ 3
I think he saith	true	; for so must they	9, 71/ 34
is many times very	true	, that many men in	9, 77/ 24
right way and the	true	. Which I am very	9, 86/ 22
therein, but as a	true	Christian man verily saith	9, 86/ 23
faithful things, and despiseth	true	points of the common-known	9, 87/ 4
these articles like a	true	Catholic man. For he	9, 87/ 25
that they see proved	true	; and thereupon if they	9, 94/ 24
so, that is very	true	. And it is as	9, 102/ 19
And it is as	true	, I trow, that this	9, 102/ 19
will send them a	true	slander, and make them	9, 109/ 26
be if it were	true	, so is this saying	9, 111/ 20
an evil tale proved	true	will either of indifference	9, 112/ 18
but if that be	true	, I ask this Pacifier	9, 113/ 3
means he proveth it	true	. And first, to show	9, 113/ 4
I trow, he said	true	, for no more did	9, 119/ 33
the faith that all	true	Christian people have in	9, 122/ 11
to Christ and his	true	faith again, and thereby	9, 122/ 26
their heresies into the	true	faith again, is impossible	9, 123/ 19
in, to impugn the	true	Christian faith concerning the	9, 124/ 31

their words cannot be	true	. And therefore if this	9, 127/ 33
which God forbid were	true	. For if it were	9, 128/ 4
that same false tale	true	. The Thirty-ninth Chapter I	9, 128/ 9
as, though they be	true	, yet gladly he will	9, 130/ 34
their one yea more	true	upon their bare word	9, 136/ 25
he seemeth to say	true	. And therefore this patch	9, 137/ 6
And if that be	true	, it seemeth then that	9, 138/ 17
if it should be	true	, as is reported, that	9, 146/ 13
take and believe for	true	every false, feigned tale	9, 146/ 33
see these three things	true	. First, that since in	9, 147/ 32
wherein if he said	true	it touched yet very	9, 150/ 5
men believe them for	true	, by his repeating and	9, 150/ 11
and those false lies	true	, then let this good	9, 150/ 17
good but also very	true	. But they think not	9, 158/ 28
knoweth his matter so	true	, persuadeth to himself that	9, 159/ 7
the matter is so	true	, and my part so	9, 159/ 12
the world knoweth how	true	his matter is, bringeth	9, 159/ 25
And surely between the	true	Catholic folk and the	9, 160/ 9
of and known the	true	faith before, as pilgrimage	9, 164/ 34
good readers, for the	true	taking of the old	9, 168/ 37
of those two say	true	that hold therein contrary	9, 169/ 19
the doctrine of Muhammad	truer	than Christ's. Lo, good	9, 20/ 11
salvation of their souls,	truly	taught and preached unto	9, 13/ 7
the scripture well and	truly	translated should be in	9, 13/ 28
that, this shall I	truly	say: that of all	9, 47/ 15
he handle them as	truly	as he handleth these	9, 60/ 32
and yet believe full	truly	, for all that, in	9, 86/ 29
be sooner accepted than	truly	showed. This piece, concerning	9, 136/ 4
they say, till Gabriel's	trumpet	awake them and call	9, 88/ 11
For he shall, I	trust	, read it over, and	9, 10/ 26
writing, I have, I	trust	, without great length given	9, 10/ 28
one man, upon the	trust	of his own wit	9, 12/ 27
blessed brotherhood; but I	trust	to turn it into	9, 15/ 4
they list. But I	trust	in God that in	9, 52/ 27
whole realm. Howbeit, I	trust	in God very far	9, 54/ 30
nor never shall, I	trust	, come. Howbeit, that all	9, 70/ 22
think, and therefore I	trust	it is no pardon	9, 76/ 30
have purchased there. You	trust	, you say, to see	9, 76/ 31
put him whole in	trust	to order all the	9, 80/ 17
me God, I verily	trust	he feigneth not therein	9, 86/ 23
put him in full	trust	. For if he were	9, 88/ 2
hereafter (which shall, I	trust	, never happen) all the	9, 101/ 32
they: yet I verily	trust	for all this, as	9, 108/ 5

for me. For I	trust	that though in respect	9, 108/ 19
temporalty is good, I	trust	, and the spirituality both	9, 108/ 25
should fortune, as I	trust	it never shall, those	9, 113/ 32
myself but that I	trust	well that among many	9, 120/ 29
sort of folk I	trust	I may reckon him	9, 120/ 30
to mine hands, I	trust	to make almost every	9, 125/ 36
which manner albeit I	trust	in God the man	9, 129/ 25
I durst as well	trust	the troth of one	9, 133/ 29
be put in the	trust	. And I dare say	9, 133/ 31
as offenders; but I	trust	in God it is	9, 140/ 20
doth, and yet I	trust	he doth not) what	9, 143/ 22
maketh yet, as I	trust	, in manner a universal	9, 147/ 22
needs put all his	trust	in craft) goeth about	9, 159/ 18
it should, and I	trust	it never shall), by	9, 160/ 35
should (as I verily	trust	they should) have evermore	9, 161/ 6
I believe. Which I	trust	I never shall in	9, 162/ 29
to bear; and I	trust	so doth this Pacifier	9, 167/ 16
as they be, I	trust	in all his other	9, 168/ 6
book, he shall, I	trust	, in conclusion be found	9, 168/ 13
they mean. But I	trust	to draw the serpent	9, 171/ 16
by the Mass he	trusted	shortly to see them	9, 76/ 26
he saith that himself	trusteth	the spiritual judges be	9, 141/ 31
into doubting of the	truth	, and afterward into the	9, 9/ 32
man which regardeth either	truth	or wit should once	9, 10/ 11
were poisoned." And of	truth	, good reader, this word	9, 12/ 19
may have every necessary	truth	of scripture, and everything	9, 13/ 5
new-translated scripture, translating the	truth	of Christ into false	9, 14/ 4
Howbeit, they were of	truth	left out by oversight	9, 15/ 9
made us by the	truth	of his word; he	9, 15/ 29
the word of his	truth	, and hath put us	9, 15/ 34
the word of his	truth	. Mark, I pray you	9, 16/ 1
through his word of	truth	. Here it appeareth that	9, 16/ 3
word the children of	truth	and of salvation, whereas	9, 16/ 7
his holy word of	truth	hath made us his	9, 16/ 9
the children of his	truth	; "even as it pleased	9, 16/ 11
the word of his	truth	." Mark how that he	9, 16/ 12
the word of his	truth	. If we were begotten	9, 16/ 21
a sure and undoubted	truth	of the Christian belief	9, 18/ 2
and receive all their	truth	of God's word, in	9, 19/ 30
word of God no	truth	; but contrariwise, the truth	9, 19/ 35
truth; but contrariwise, the	truth	of God's word is	9, 19/ 36
O Father, through thy	truth	. And thy word is	9, 20/ 4
And thy word is	truth	." And thus thou seest	9, 20/ 5

thou seest that God's	truth	dependeth not of man	9, 20/ 5
leading" it "into every	truth	, " as Christ saith himself	9, 21/ 19
by the word of	truth	. " Howbeit, the preacher Englisheth	9, 22/ 36
begot" us, "by the	truth	of his word." Which	9, 23/ 1
us the children of	truth	and of salvation." And	9, 23/ 4
the word of his	truth	. If we were begotten	9, 23/ 33
to cause every necessary	truth	that he would have	9, 31/ 27
the word of his	truth	, even as it pleased	9, 33/ 17
the word of his	truth	" -- and sticketh for	9, 34/ 12
by the word of	truth	" -- which Tyndale there	9, 35/ 7
his promise. Now of	truth	, the word of God	9, 35/ 10
much worship. Howbeit, of	truth	the thing that goeth	9, 35/ 33
his father. And of	truth	, Tyndale and this preacher	9, 36/ 10
so sure. Now, of	truth	, this had been a	9, 39/ 15
think them to say	truth	, but because they would	9, 39/ 30
would fain it were	truth	whether it be or	9, 39/ 30
themselves. Howbeit, of very	truth	, God upon such folk	9, 40/ 16
Nor, to say the	truth	, no more can I	9, 41/ 1
of unity, concord, and	truth	unto them, with the	9, 41/ 20
but it is very	truth	. Howbeit, every man hath	9, 42/ 8
own limitation; and of	truth	, if their false heresies	9, 44/ 22
testify that I say	truth	; for those things be	9, 45/ 17
to wit, say the	truth	. For if they call	9, 48/ 24
man is bound between	truth	and falsehood, the Catholic	9, 49/ 2
thereon. They have with	truth	and lies together laid	9, 51/ 3
confessed the thing that	truth	is: neither party to	9, 53/ 5
tell you the very	truth	, it seemeth to me	9, 54/ 25
come to it. For	truth	it is that murmur	9, 54/ 34
temporalty too -- of	truth	, among a great heap	9, 56/ 37
door." Now of very	truth	this Pacifier, as some	9, 60/ 5
their abuses thereof the	truth	appeareth in some place	9, 60/ 24
less good and less	truth	, too, than men at	9, 61/ 28
zeal sprang. And of	truth	, some such are there	9, 76/ 6
And to say the	truth	, much marvel have I	9, 84/ 10
a man believeth the	truth	in his heart if	9, 86/ 9
and plainly protesteth the	truth	of his belief, yet	9, 87/ 13
let but depose the	truth	-- that he hath	9, 89/ 36
he beareth to the	truth	, and that those heresies	9, 91/ 3
offer, to see the	truth	openly proved. After which	9, 94/ 22
lost the light of	truth	. For the greatest, and	9, 99/ 17
should say more than	truth	. For, now, as touching	9, 103/ 29
of both. But of	truth	, he that would either	9, 110/ 18
brought forth, and the	truth	most easily tried: let	9, 116/ 21

told him for very	truth	. And surely they that	9, 116/ 33
thus? For of very	truth	, albeit that for a	9, 117/ 15
to find out the	truth	of such a false	9, 121/ 13
faith and Spirit and	truth	and verity, continually to	9, 121/ 24
him therein. Howbeit, some	truth	they might hap to	9, 121/ 37
And I was of	truth	very heavy to hear	9, 122/ 3
in print; but of	truth	, he delivered it not	9, 125/ 8
will also depose the	truth	, and he that first	9, 131/ 2
forsworn than of the	truth	to bear witness? And	9, 131/ 21
sworn to say the	truth	concerning heresy, as well	9, 135/ 24
charitably search for the	truth	. But surely if the	9, 140/ 17
was to know the	truth	-- and therefore it	9, 146/ 8
sum are yet of	truth	so few that he	9, 147/ 37
to say more than	truth	. Yet is he content	9, 154/ 12
which for lack of	truth	of his cause, must	9, 159/ 18
-- whereas good Tom	Truth	cometh forth upon the	9, 159/ 24
sometimes, when the known	truth	of their matter maketh	9, 159/ 31
yet are there of	truth	many more than there	9, 162/ 32
sometimes, to say the	truth	, too tenderly. Whereof, for	9, 163/ 10
a tender mind, of	truth	, toward (I say) the	9, 167/ 14
as they make falsehood	truth	and truth falsehood, and	9, 168/ 32
make falsehood truth and	truth	falsehood, and faith heresies	9, 168/ 32
indifferently to tell him	truth	. And thus far I	9, 169/ 37
words nor any necessary	truths	, but false inventions of	9, 31/ 6
and not falsehoods but	truths	. And if he say	9, 31/ 21
be plain and open	truths	revealed by God, and	9, 86/ 6
by which they may	try	this true. And well	9, 7/ 23
them, and thereupon to	try	between them whether Tyndale	9, 39/ 9
the devil hath to	tumble	before him and to	9, 69/ 4
but I trust to	turn	it into demonium meridianum	9, 15/ 4
Highness doth touch and	turn	up the very foundation	9, 19/ 2
except he mend and	turn	, else God leaveth finally	9, 38/ 18
seem that Frith would	turn	that tale from me	9, 123/ 22
to do some shrewd	turn	, they cared not greatly	9, 156/ 3
would if it were	turned	into some conjunction copulative	9, 67/ 4
infected were so clean	turned	and changed, that no	9, 166/ 25
figure of apostrophe, and	turning	his tale to God	9, 32/ 8
in one place or	twain	; and where I so	9, 7/ 16
remember you one or	twain	. Tyndale's false translation of	9, 11/ 19
this: whither of the	twain	should in the exposition	9, 30/ 2
the better of these	twain	, no good man can	9, 30/ 7
their favor from both	twain	, and from the Christian	9, 72/ 20
conclusion wasted away both	twain	, and fain to find	9, 76/ 12

are there in both	twain	some in whom the	9, 77/ 26
into a parliament or	twain	, and sped as they	9, 84/ 16
and find him other	twain	besides, of better substance	9, 94/ 15
of one piece or	twain	to give men an	9, 97/ 16
of one bishop or	twain	in one person or	9, 115/ 3
in one person or	twain	, they would bear a	9, 115/ 3
Lincoln, and of those	twain	, first to speak of	9, 115/ 24
six, let him prove	twain	; or for very shame	9, 116/ 25
my life, except only	twain	; of which the one	9, 117/ 29
have they spent me	twain	. Howbeit, if either any	9, 120/ 10
the oaths of some	twain	of this new brotherhood	9, 120/ 32
he told one or	twain	, and caused the brethren	9, 121/ 28
foolishly, secretly between them	twain	, my lord, longing that	9, 124/ 33
him one day or	twain	in mine house, and	9, 126/ 17
for theirs; and both	twain	first corrupt some of	9, 129/ 4
his eighth -- which	twain	treat all of these	9, 129/ 31
some one man or	twain	in a shire, whereby	9, 131/ 8
this thing about be	twain	. The one is if	9, 151/ 39
as hard to find	twain	; and yet be they	9, 153/ 8
and compassed between them	twain	, perused privily the journeymen	9, 156/ 21
too, and call those	twain	but both one; and	9, 164/ 17
the whole body. The	Twelfth	Chapter Howbeit, as touching	9, 54/ 23
this thousand years, yea,	twelve	or thirteen hundred, among	9, 31/ 9
the small number of	twelve	! And verily in this	9, 70/ 13
then one naught among	twelve	, so may there in	9, 70/ 18
heresies go forward, among	twelve	spiritual, or peradventure twenty	9, 70/ 19
in that diocese about	twelve	or fourteen abjured in	9, 115/ 28
twenty, let him prove	twelve	, let him prove ten	9, 116/ 24
say that the same	twelve	men that are his	9, 133/ 6
is after by other	twelve	acquitted, go get him	9, 133/ 10
now for the temporal	twelve	men? For ye wot	9, 133/ 26
judges, what arbiters, what	twelve	men go thereon. I	9, 159/ 13
finally purgatory too. The	Twentieth	Chapter And therefore they	9, 72/ 26
condition; and so, with	twenty	diverse "some say"s	9, 58/ 18
the time of this	twenty	years, within which time	9, 66/ 19
this is more by	twenty	years, and ten set	9, 68/ 20
twelve spiritual, or peradventure	twenty	temporal either, be found	9, 70/ 20
and yet there would	twenty	be ready, when they	9, 89/ 35
them, any one in	twenty	years. And then if	9, 115/ 13
some. Let him prove	twenty	, let him prove twelve	9, 116/ 24
and other movables, than	twenty	thousand marks. And as	9, 120/ 3
as shall amount to	twenty	thousand marks, I purpose	9, 120/ 19
a wise conclusion? The	Twenty-eighth	Chapter Now, where he	9, 102/ 8

other men's too. The	Twenty-fifth	Chapter And upon all	9, 91/ 20
all spiritual men. The	Twenty-first	Chapter And forasmuch as	9, 74/ 27
to his body. The	Twenty-fourth	Chapter Howbeit, what this	9, 87/ 11
subtle shrew deceived. The	Twenty-ninth	Chapter But this Pacifier	9, 103/ 5
and temporal too. The	Twenty-second	Chapter The second sort	9, 77/ 1
and smoothly spoken. The	Twenty-seventh	Chapter I will not	9, 97/ 27
chapter of his. The	Twenty-sixth	Chapter And many other	9, 95/ 9
that gave them. The	Twenty-third	Chapter Yet putteth this	9, 84/ 31
a sermon once or	twice	openly preached. Howbeit, not	9, 14/ 34
temporal man, and by	twice	wedding am come in	9, 47/ 3
of their own; and	twice	hath he there in	9, 90/ 3
not let to swear	twice	nay before they confess	9, 136/ 24
bare word than their	twice	nay upon a solemn	9, 136/ 26
that they were burned	twice	; and so would, I	9, 141/ 6
be, ye wot well,	twice	as hard to find	9, 153/ 8
after conviction. Burn them	twice	, if ye will, after	9, 166/ 17
Tyndale and Barnes, their	two	new gospellers, with no	9, 5/ 18
except a leaf or	two	concerning the general councils	9, 7/ 5
heretics in Almaine this	two	or three years together	9, 22/ 9
after a thing or	two	noted and marked therein	9, 23/ 5
be now, between these	two	sorts, no great doubt	9, 29/ 14
of Tyndale in those	two	points that those words	9, 37/ 27
being indifferent between those	two	sorts. For every good	9, 49/ 1
unmannerly behavior toward those	two	most eminent orders that	9, 50/ 29
ordained in earth: the	two	great orders, I mean	9, 50/ 30
Against any of which	two	reverent orders whoso be	9, 50/ 32
and concord between the	two	principal parties, the spirituality	9, 54/ 2
to pacify and appease	two	parties being at so	9, 54/ 27
liveries, and one or	two	such things more as	9, 57/ 3
were that one found	two	men standing together, and	9, 57/ 15
so misfortune between any	two	Christian folk, is a	9, 58/ 8
then shall he make	two	faults for one. For	9, 60/ 31
then shall he make	two	lies for one. And	9, 60/ 33
the way one or	two	places of his. And	9, 61/ 20
out here and there	two	or three lines of	9, 61/ 22
the perfection of their	two	states whither should have	9, 65/ 9
other," and in the	two	verses of their chiding	9, 65/ 34
perceive which of the	two	parties calleth which, nor	9, 65/ 35
shoot at between his	two	nows than it would	9, 67/ 3
the first of those	two	things -- that is	9, 71/ 14
some governors. And therefore	two	things must ye do	9, 81/ 8
even for tender heart	two	days after, when she	9, 101/ 25
that the Lent were	two	weeks less -- yet	9, 106/ 22

good purpose (of which	two	kinds of lying Saint	9, 107/ 21
pardie, than one or	two	or three. And over	9, 114/ 29
then, come to those	two	dioceses of London and	9, 115/ 23
whose house there, the	two	nuns were brought which	9, 117/ 34
one judge as of	two	juries. But the judges	9, 133/ 29
of his, he meaneth	two	things. One, that he	9, 140/ 34
I think that his	two	devices will serve sufficiently	9, 152/ 7
by the conspiracy of	two	young lads that were	9, 156/ 19
besides them, there were	two	or three hundred of	9, 156/ 25
these words of those	two	lewd lads (which yet	9, 156/ 30
go, he should within	two	hours have two or	9, 157/ 19
within two hours have	two	or three hundred come	9, 157/ 19
himself whither of those	two	say true that hold	9, 169/ 18
false, blasphemous heresies by	Tyndale	and Barnes put forth	9, 4/ 3
I have used with	Tyndale	and Barnes both, winking	9, 4/ 28
fault that I handle	Tyndale	and Barnes, their two	9, 5/ 17
craft and fraud against	Tyndale	. For as for Friar	9, 5/ 35
him, in respect of	Tyndale	, but for a man	9, 5/ 38
leaveth out somewhat that	Tyndale	taketh in; that is	9, 6/ 1
contrary manner therein that	Tyndale	useth with mine. For	9, 6/ 14
fall. And yet when	Tyndale	hath done all this	9, 6/ 25
use that way with	Tyndale	nor with any of	9, 6/ 27
use they purposely, and	Tyndale	in especial, that except	9, 6/ 34
why; and as for	Tyndale	, of divers whole chapters	9, 7/ 7
forty. Now, when that	Tyndale	not only teacheth false	9, 8/ 21
other side, as for	Tyndale	and Barnes, I wot	9, 8/ 35
that his evangelical father	Tyndale	had said wonderfully well	9, 10/ 15
nor fool neither, till	Tyndale	came forth with his	9, 14/ 3
whereas Luther first and	Tyndale	after him tell us	9, 17/ 38
took and laid against	Tyndale	and all such --	9, 18/ 7
scripture, neither Luther nor	Tyndale	knoweth but by the	9, 18/ 24
is his word written	Tyndale	cannot tell but by	9, 18/ 29
should not Luther and	Tyndale	as well believe the	9, 18/ 34
write"? Now, good readers,	Tyndale	seeing how sore this	9, 19/ 1
-- may ween that	Tyndale	in these words had	9, 20/ 21
make this objection to	Tyndale	but himself, then shall	9, 20/ 25
-- that neither Luther,	Tyndale	, nor Huessgen, nor all	9, 21/ 32
by these words of	Tyndale	which he hath set	9, 21/ 40
thing that I said,	Tyndale	, with all the help	9, 22/ 7
unto that chapter of	Tyndale	; and yet by this	9, 22/ 23
only do nothing help	Tyndale	(for all the labor	9, 22/ 26
a fouler fall than	Tyndale	, in that the preacher	9, 22/ 27
the same puddle, that	Tyndale	did, and that after	9, 22/ 29

mine answer made to	Tyndale	before. For this here	9, 22/ 30
ye wot well, which	Tyndale	hath begotten him, and	9, 24/ 16
And therefore, seeing that	Tyndale	is by mine answer	9, 25/ 12
ye see, further than	Tyndale	went. But therein the	9, 25/ 13
say to Luther and	Tyndale	, and all such other	9, 25/ 27
we tell them that	Tyndale	must as well believe	9, 26/ 7
which, as ye see,	Tyndale	is most clearly confounded	9, 26/ 14
indeed the question, as	Tyndale	frameth it of his	9, 27/ 8
because he cannot defend	Tyndale	and avoid mine answer	9, 27/ 12
For since Luther and	Tyndale	and other such heretics	9, 27/ 18
such things Luther and	Tyndale	both, and Friar Barnes	9, 27/ 29
of Tyndale's Confutation overthrown	Tyndale	therein, he forbore to	9, 28/ 10
Huessgen, and Zwingli, Schwarzerdt,	Tyndale	, George Joye, and Denck	9, 29/ 11
new doctors, Luther, Lambert,	Tyndale	, Huessgen, and Zwingli, with	9, 30/ 8
already made answer unto	Tyndale	in the Confutation: all	9, 31/ 2
inventions of Satan (as	Tyndale	saith) and damnable dreams	9, 31/ 6
of this preacher which	Tyndale	laid against me before	9, 32/ 1
unto certain words of	Tyndale	with which he argueth	9, 33/ 24
which saying of mine,	Tyndale	(as I have showed	9, 33/ 28
see, the reason that	Tyndale	layeth for it: of	9, 34/ 8
of Saint Paul, as	Tyndale	doth; but he layeth	9, 34/ 10
we be begotten. But	Tyndale	layeth that text of	9, 35/ 1
of truth" -- which	Tyndale	there expoundeth "by the	9, 35/ 8
-- in which, whatsoever	Tyndale	say and this preacher	9, 35/ 19
what I further answer	Tyndale	to these words of	9, 35/ 27
shall see that neither	Tyndale	there nor this preacher	9, 35/ 30
of Saint Paul that	Tyndale	bringeth forth; which yet	9, 35/ 35
meaneth the thing that	Tyndale	allegeth where he saith	9, 36/ 6
father. And of truth,	Tyndale	and this preacher said	9, 36/ 10
is this sample that	Tyndale	doth there put, and	9, 36/ 31
such things as, against	Tyndale	and this preacher both	9, 37/ 11
refel my confuting of	Tyndale	in those two points	9, 37/ 27
by the distinction that	Tyndale	hath learned of Philipp	9, 38/ 1
avoid my confuting of	Tyndale	in that place. For	9, 38/ 8
the Second Reason against	Tyndale	." Or if they think	9, 38/ 27
brought in there by	Tyndale	, and so set forth	9, 39/ 1
try between them whether	Tyndale	or I had better	9, 39/ 9
them to read in	Tyndale	, and search whether the	9, 39/ 18
that say I handle	Tyndale	and Frith and Barnes	9, 40/ 2
before, God hath on	Tyndale	, Barnes, and Frith, and	9, 41/ 6
am I. For though	Tyndale	and Frith, in their	9, 42/ 30
the whole clergy, and	Tyndale	saith expressly that of	9, 43/ 29
All these things, say	Tyndale	and Barnes, both be	9, 44/ 17

For that part hath	Tyndale	played and Friar Barnes	9, 51/ 1
by which letters both	Tyndale	and George Joye write	9, 91/ 9
to stick fast, and	Tyndale	showeth him that all	9, 91/ 10
preach against penance, as	Tyndale	doth, that is as	9, 101/ 23
bread, or else, as	Tyndale	jesteth, starch instead of	9, 101/ 31
of his beating did	Tyndale	tell to an old	9, 119/ 27
substance of riches, as	Tyndale	told his acquaintance and	9, 120/ 1
not only by Luther,	Tyndale	, Frith, or Friar Barnes	9, 168/ 27
that I shall leave	Tyndale	never a dark corner	9, 171/ 21
have so clearly confuted	Tyndale	concerning that point, and	9, 171/ 23
I go farther with	Tyndale	, I purpose to answer	9, 171/ 29
for the confutation of	Tyndale	; and therewith read and	9, 172/ 9
of my Dialogue, whereupon	Tyndale	made all his work	9, 172/ 11
that I rehearse of	Tyndale's	, or of Friar Barnes'	9, 6/ 13
between and read but	Tyndale's	alone. Or if any	9, 7/ 20
I warrant you, of	Tyndale's	books enough by which	9, 7/ 23
not one chapter of	Tyndale's	, or Barnes' either, that	9, 10/ 6
these matters to defend	Tyndale's	part. It were indeed	9, 10/ 33
you one or twain.	Tyndale's	false translation of the	9, 11/ 20
be so many in	Tyndale's	translation of the New	9, 11/ 31
my third book of	Tyndale's	Confutation; of which answer	9, 14/ 19
answered that chapter of	Tyndale's	which is "Whether the	9, 14/ 26
some new work of	Tyndale's	had been of late	9, 14/ 31
in that chapter of	Tyndale's	there be certain lines	9, 15/ 7
unto that chapter of	Tyndale's	chapter is so goodly	9, 15/ 21
or no. These are	Tyndale's	words: Another doubt there	9, 19/ 12
here have ye heard	Tyndale's	chapter -- the matter	9, 20/ 12
beginneth mine answer unto	Tyndale's	chapter: Lo, he that	9, 20/ 18
the pain to read	Tyndale's	words again and ye	9, 22/ 17
he taketh out of	Tyndale's	chapter, waxeth even dead	9, 23/ 28
he bringeth out of	Tyndale's	chapter and fathereth it	9, 24/ 17
forth against me for	Tyndale's	defense than those with	9, 26/ 13
he hath set forth	Tyndale's	reason, and dissimuled mine	9, 26/ 17
in no wise defend	Tyndale's	reason, he would at	9, 27/ 7
forth in furnishing of	Tyndale's	reason, when he cometh	9, 27/ 14
my first part of	Tyndale's	Confutation overthrown Tyndale therein	9, 28/ 10
it hath well defended	Tyndale's	said chapter and clearly	9, 33/ 9
my second part of	Tyndale's	Confutation), in mockage of	9, 33/ 29
To this piece of	Tyndale's	tale it seemeth that	9, 34/ 7
my first part of	Tyndale's	Confutation, in the answer	9, 35/ 28
in the answer unto	Tyndale's	preface, the number 53	9, 35/ 29
my fourth book of	Tyndale's	Confutation (which is in	9, 37/ 6
in Antwerp and be	Tyndale's	man. Howbeit, if in	9, 37/ 29

no part of all	Tyndale's	tale is brought to	9, 39/ 3
great crakes made of	Tyndale's	part, with great contempt	9, 39/ 11
mine answer, they see	Tyndale's	tale so sure. Now	9, 39/ 14
even of late, since	Tyndale's	books and Frith's and	9, 64/ 27
in Wycliffe's "Wicket" and	Tyndale's	books, and Frith's, and	9, 163/ 33
of my preface before	Tyndale's	Confutation, these are my	9, 171/ 9
known church, against all	Tyndale's	trifling sophistications -- which	9, 171/ 25
I have fully confuted	Tyndale's	church: so have I	9, 172/ 4
that they leave me	unanswered	for fear. Howbeit, though	9, 11/ 12
device, heretics may go	unarrested	-- I cannot believe	9, 155/ 9
on a fair figure	unawares	(that is, I trow	9, 43/ 15
taketh at the leastwise	unawares	a wrong way toward	9, 55/ 5
excuseth the clergy himself	unawares	, and layeth no little	9, 115/ 1
leave all God's words	unbelieved	. And then had Christ's	9, 18/ 19
of Christ's own words	unbelieved	. For the Church was	9, 18/ 21
senate grown into an	unbridled	liberty; and, as they	9, 79/ 35
husbands, arise by themselves	uncalled	, as they suddenly did	9, 158/ 17
had with evil and	uncharitable	handling been the occasion	9, 88/ 27
appeareth, the evil and	uncharitable	handling of heretics; whereof	9, 102/ 14
Pacifier accounteth sore and	uncharitable	, and deviseth, as he	9, 138/ 37
of men, and of	uncharitable	dealing, is a very	9, 148/ 12
so evilly and so	uncharitably	handled that the lack	9, 88/ 34
and leave his dream	unchecked	. Which kind of courtesy	9, 4/ 27
suffered boldly to talk	unchecked	. Which thing albeit far	9, 158/ 22
Barnes ungoodly and with	uncomely	words, calling them by	9, 40/ 3
worthy to be accounted	uncourteous	that would in writing	9, 44/ 32
argument hath this preacher	underpropped	and enforced with interpreting	9, 34/ 17
these words, ye shall	understand	that whereas Luther first	9, 17/ 37
now, when ye shall	understand	that never man was	9, 20/ 24
brains that they neither	understand	well one of them	9, 41/ 26
matter. For ye shall	understand	that after that Frith	9, 123/ 25
and so hard to	understand	, that very few men	9, 146/ 30
serve him. If he	understand	it well, and yet	9, 171/ 35
boast that he better	understandeth	the matter than all	9, 165/ 15
interpretation and the right	understanding	of God's word already	9, 28/ 35
man should captive his	understanding	and subdue his reason	9, 33/ 31
of his reason and	understanding	into the service of	9, 35/ 17
captiving of his own	understanding	and subduing of his	9, 36/ 23
gift of speech and	understanding	, so that they understood	9, 41/ 22
Which is to be	understood	in that the word	9, 20/ 1
them that suddenly none	understood	what another said: surely	9, 41/ 13
understanding, so that they	understood	every man and every	9, 41/ 22
man and every man	understood	them, hath reared up	9, 41/ 23

that is to be	understood	where ignorance excuseth. Then	9, 145/ 33
Council, and after, his	undertreasurer	-- and in that	9, 49/ 17
of their own courtesy,	undeserved	on my part. For	9, 42/ 31
what helpeth that his	undeserved	vexation if he were	9, 133/ 8
thing should be left	undone	; and then should soon	9, 135/ 10
multiplied, the faith be	undone	; and after that, through	9, 135/ 11
good and bad, be	undone	. And therefore, for conclusion	9, 135/ 14
for a sure and	undoubted	truth of the Christian	9, 18/ 2
point), saving for the	undoubted	faith of the whole	9, 29/ 34
And in that point	undoubtedly	they see full well	9, 6/ 11
he should hear them	undoubtedly	say that those folk	9, 88/ 3
an ungracious ending. And	undoubtedly	, if the prince, and	9, 139/ 10
to vanquish. And therein	undoubtedly	their mind is not	9, 158/ 27
the ordinaries. And therefore	undoubtedly	the good Christian zeal	9, 162/ 21
to God, fall in	unfaithfulness	, and with idolatry do	9, 21/ 23
his own good-begun work	unfinished	. And therefore saith Saint	9, 38/ 18
pretexts he goeth about	ungodly	to defame, do earnestly	9, 150/ 20
and Frith and Barnes	ungoodly	and with uncomely words	9, 40/ 3
blasphemous heretics in their	ungracious	books so villainously jest	9, 44/ 31
under those evil and	ungracious	folk, that like sores	9, 53/ 31
teach this child his	ungracious	heresy against the Blessed	9, 117/ 36
and set forth these	ungracious	heresies, as fast and	9, 129/ 3
length to such an	ungracious	ending. And undoubtedly, if	9, 139/ 9
their part. Now, this	ungracious	invention and these words	9, 156/ 30
farther. And the like	ungracious	policy devise now these	9, 156/ 37
of heresy, they speak	ungraciously	, and contend against the	9, 149/ 6
of them that intend	unhappiness	, to make folk ween	9, 156/ 6
gone onward in its	unhappy	journey -- and may	9, 55/ 1
be revenged upon this	unhappy	senate, and remove them	9, 80/ 24
own Holy Spirit of	unity	, concord, and truth unto	9, 41/ 20
more toward division than	unity	, but also by causing	9, 61/ 2
by "the Church" the	universal	church of God, the	9, 16/ 33
by "the Church" the	universal	church of God, the	9, 24/ 10
division hath been so	universal	that it hath been	9, 63/ 21
so great and so	universal	as this Pacifier speaketh	9, 102/ 27
well enough that the	universal	custom to the contrary	9, 105/ 33
great and in manner	universal	grudge and division now	9, 114/ 31
they would bear a	universal	grudge against all the	9, 115/ 4
made so great a	universal	grudge as this Pacifier	9, 115/ 17
there not grown any	universal	grudge or division against	9, 115/ 21
cause of almost a	universal	division and grudge of	9, 129/ 13
trust, in manner a	universal	lie, since I can	9, 147/ 23
yet see no such	universal	cause, and least cause	9, 147/ 23

saith, "in a manner	universally	" -- through this whole	9, 54/ 30
the people, in manner	universally	, that in punishing and	9, 91/ 22
whole people in manner	universally	. For since that neither	9, 91/ 32
this realm in manner	universally	, when he maketh as	9, 92/ 8
whole people in manner	universally	were so malicious and	9, 92/ 9
people were in manner	universally	so mad and malicious	9, 92/ 14
all the whole people	universally	. But, now, if he	9, 92/ 20
the people in manner	universally	think that those which	9, 92/ 21
whole people in manner	universally	do and well may	9, 92/ 25
realm hath in manner	universally	) and therefore let him	9, 94/ 9
the spirituality "in manner	universally	. " Wherein he maketh yet	9, 147/ 22
of divinity by the	university	. But one answered for	9, 43/ 3
is to wit, an	unjust	and unreasonable judgment --	9, 93/ 26
have been untruly and	unjustly	handled; and this have	9, 127/ 17
causes of grudge before	unknown	unto the party whose	9, 55/ 23
visage to walk away	unknown	. Even thus wisely, lo	9, 111/ 30
be, it is not	unknown	, I am sure, that	9, 130/ 32
so strange articles and	unknown	as they might therein	9, 148/ 30
times and places, with	unlawful	assemblies and great riots	9, 64/ 21
to cause untrue and	unlawful	men to condemn innocents	9, 135/ 34
by reason among the	unlearned	people better believed --	9, 30/ 3
cast a mist before	unlearned	men's eyes, and make	9, 38/ 5
as few lay people	unlearned	-- yea, and few	9, 60/ 9
besides that, a proud,	unlearned	fool. But as I	9, 124/ 26
example. If a simple,	unlearned	man hear the preaching	9, 145/ 30
to seem wise among	unlearned	people, and feign simplicity	9, 149/ 29
all that such an	unlearned	fool shall among such	9, 165/ 13
is a thing far	unlikely	: that either Frith or	9, 123/ 9
were not so far	unlikely	as it would haply	9, 123/ 21
it were not much	unlikely	that he would, when	9, 126/ 6
all such manner of	unmannerly	behavior toward those two	9, 50/ 28
well showed themselves full	unmeet	to bear the name	9, 80/ 26
at the least more	unmeet	to take in than	9, 81/ 23
pass and repass all	unperceived	. % Sometimes they can use	9, 9/ 1
grow to a secret,	unperceived	cause of division and	9, 145/ 2
if they leave nothing	unprayed	for that may pertain	9, 102/ 32
upon such surmised and	unproved	cruelty, change the good	9, 167/ 9
are done should pass	unpunished	, and more like be	9, 136/ 21
say, should always pass	unpunished	, the church of Christ	9, 150/ 1
offenders should not pass	unpunished	. And thereby, since it	9, 153/ 30
heresy should not pass	unpunished	, as fast as, both	9, 155/ 11
hath been a great	unquietness	and a great breach	9, 63/ 22
be very negligent and	unreasonable	if they will not	9, 9/ 34

think them not so	unreasonable	that they would) be	9, 68/ 33
would be so far	unreasonable	as therefore to think	9, 93/ 6
wit, an unjust and	unreasonable	judgment -- while he	9, 93/ 27
my part be so	unreasonable	as to be angry	9, 119/ 16
to be cruel and	unreasonable	, for I know well	9, 140/ 11
heresies wholly cruel and	unreasonable	, but so much of	9, 140/ 30
are not, therefore, so	unreasonable	(though those laws were	9, 144/ 4
those constitutions be so	unreasonable	as this Pacifier would	9, 144/ 17
their wrongful persecution and	unrighteous	punishment well done. What	9, 111/ 18
to send away many	unserved	, that myself for the	9, 104/ 23
against other to speak	unsitting	words. And thereupon he	9, 57/ 10
of them have had	unsitting	words of the others	9, 63/ 31
and all his evidence	unsorted	. And one wist I	9, 159/ 26
other men pass forth	unspied	; but shortly should be	9, 3/ 25
his words be so	unsuitly	sorted, that I cannot	9, 65/ 34
of his open, known	unthriftiness	that they will do	9, 143/ 3
have left their tale	untold	, till he had believed	9, 74/ 19
he leaveth mine answer	untouched	and would shake off	9, 27/ 15
I have let pass	untouched	where he saith, . . . "he	9, 33/ 16
of all the matter	untouched	), it were very hard	9, 41/ 35
I will pass over	untouched	, both for that the	9, 96/ 22
things of his book	untouched	, whether he say well	9, 97/ 12
of us lay people	untouched	, yet of his own	9, 103/ 28
wot if this were	untrue	that I say, some	9, 7/ 24
peradventure say not much	untrue	. For I think that	9, 67/ 30
-- first, with an	untrue	surmise grounded upon imagination	9, 107/ 19
more likely to cause	untrue	and unlawful men to	9, 135/ 33
full lightly may be	untrue	. And it will be	9, 151/ 27
this Pacifier's tale is	untrue	, both other good folk	9, 163/ 24
as this Pacifier here	untruly	layeth unto the whole	9, 92/ 7
that they have been	untruly	and unjustly handled; and	9, 127/ 16
offense sore handled or	untruly	circumvented and punished; nor	9, 149/ 27
disorder and abusions: the	untruth	of this surmise well	9, 110/ 11
and therewith the most	unwise	, too, that ever I	9, 12/ 20
the scripture, and part	unwritten	that appeareth not proved	9, 18/ 8
God is as strong	unwritten	as written, and which	9, 18/ 27
the word of God	unwritten	. And I said also	9, 20/ 33
the word of God	unwritten	; and so went from	9, 20/ 36
this word of God	unwritten	is of as great	9, 20/ 39
written and his word	unwritten	; and that they which	9, 21/ 4
the word of God	unwritten	as there is of	9, 21/ 10
the word of God	unwritten	is of as great	9, 21/ 28
the word of God	unwritten	was before the Church	9, 22/ 1

the word of God	unwritten	; whereof himself knoweth well	9, 22/ 15
as it was yet	unwritten	in any of the	9, 25/ 37
God that yet remain	unwritten	as he doth and	9, 26/ 9
spoke before, be it	unwritten	or written. And that	9, 27/ 28
in their days naught	unwritten	. Which point, if it	9, 28/ 25
the word written or	unwritten	, but upon the interpretation	9, 28/ 34
the word of God	unwritten	and taught unto the	9, 32/ 15
ground they fell forthwith,	upright	upon their backs. Whereby	9, 160/ 22
after the rite and	usage	of the Church, and	9, 44/ 12
and spirituality, by long	usage	and custom ratified, agreed	9, 99/ 36
ancient laws and commendable	usages	long continued in this	9, 53/ 29
mine own. Nor I	use	not to follow the	9, 3/ 7
they say that I	use	but craft and fraud	9, 5/ 34
either, but that I	use	the contrary manner therein	9, 6/ 13
see that I never	use	that way with Tyndale	9, 6/ 26
theirs therefrom. % And this	use	I not only in	9, 6/ 31
every place), but I	use	it also in such	9, 6/ 33
out. For such darkness	use	they purposely, and Tyndale	9, 6/ 34
unperceived. % Sometimes they can	use	such a compendious kind	9, 9/ 3
a sermon, that word	use	they to take solemnly	9, 14/ 7
that way doth none	use	but these heretics only	9, 32/ 29
man having age and	use	of reason may be	9, 35/ 20
-- so may God	use	the other token of	9, 35/ 23
the time age and	use	of reason is, then	9, 36/ 30
every man that hath	use	of reason: "He that	9, 38/ 20
and fools, and so	use	them in words as	9, 40/ 4
any, he can yet	use	his words in fair	9, 42/ 7
If any of them	use	their words at their	9, 44/ 35
with me if I	use	them not after that	9, 46/ 12
indifference as he should	use	that would make a	9, 55/ 7
since no man can	use	himself neither more mildly	9, 56/ 12
to blame because they	use	the priests over-familiarly, and	9, 57/ 2
one, and therein would	use	this way -- that	9, 57/ 31
myself that you do	use	the same conditions still	9, 58/ 30
clergy of England for	use	of the laws not	9, 60/ 22
here in the world	use	to do to the	9, 71/ 17
the churches for the	use	of God's service honorably	9, 71/ 19
all the clergy do	use	to agree together in	9, 71/ 32
made by the good	use	thereof the matter and	9, 77/ 28
were, then to what	use	. And in many such	9, 79/ 21
be wise men and	use	a good "policy." But	9, 85/ 31
their judgments against heretics	use	to do them wrong	9, 94/ 29
he that so shall	use	to do may sometimes	9, 97/ 8

as thus advised, neither	use	myself nor advise no	9, 97/ 11
and openly, too, do	use	and accustom to pray	9, 104/ 12
anything in alms. I	use	not much myself to	9, 104/ 19
I heard, the monks	use	not to send away	9, 104/ 22
And verily, religious folk	use	, I trow, both long	9, 106/ 25
especially if he would	use	that manner where himself	9, 110/ 27
grudge ere it begin,	use	a figure of "some	9, 116/ 1
returned naught -- then	use	the judges to bind	9, 132/ 12
For since evil folk	use	not to make good	9, 136/ 19
with apparel of rhetoric	use	commonly to call a	9, 136/ 35
the said laws, and	use	them more favorably against	9, 140/ 15
fall in company, men	use	them not nowadays as	9, 158/ 19
mishandle those matters and	use	themselves therein cruelly --	9, 163/ 7
well enough, if he	use	to the contrary none	9, 167/ 18
means that men may	use	unto him can pull	9, 168/ 1
to be by me	used	in my writing as	9, 4/ 16
how often I have	used	with Tyndale and Barnes	9, 4/ 28
mild and gentle fashion	used	by him, whosoever he	9, 5/ 26
that if I had	used	, my works would have	9, 5/ 29
for a sacrament, and	used	confession, and done penance	9, 44/ 9
too. For I never	used	that way neither toward	9, 50/ 7
that I had not	used	such a goodly, mild	9, 52/ 3
fashion, as they find	used	by him that made	9, 52/ 4
that I neither have	used	toward the clergy nor	9, 53/ 2
without any displeasing word	used	either toward temporality or	9, 54/ 12
people against priests, have	used	to have evil language	9, 57/ 9
myself: that ye have	used	to make her too	9, 59/ 9
it might be better	used	if some other had	9, 77/ 18
and may be well	used	. But because they bring	9, 85/ 11
prove that they had	used	no rigor to him	9, 89/ 4
Pacifier, by his preaching	used	with such authority toward	9, 107/ 24
I was Chancellor, I	used	to examine them with	9, 117/ 7
places advertised that he	used	, in his wandering about	9, 118/ 13
as for me, I	used	therein this provision for	9, 124/ 7
of much other oppression	used	by some one man	9, 131/ 8
be by the judges	used	, it will be very	9, 139/ 25
as though the Church	used	to lay to their	9, 141/ 14
taken, and much diligence	used	therein -- we perfectly	9, 156/ 17
pity that I have	used	among them to their	9, 167/ 24
thereof that I have	used	him from thenceforth not	9, 167/ 32
the writer slept, so	useth	he of courtesy, if	9, 4/ 25
manner therein that Tyndale	useth	with mine. For he	9, 6/ 14
sacrament. And as God	useth	the one token of	9, 35/ 15

have age and discretion,	useth	not to finish and	9, 38/ 16
a man his faults,	useth	to tell it him	9, 60/ 14
much, or that he	useth	it not well, or	9, 77/ 18
clergy any man that	useth	to preach the word	9, 110/ 13
in heresy, and yet	useth	such manner of ways	9, 131/ 34
Which -- whereas he	useth	to the setting forth	9, 163/ 4
now become himself an	usher	, or, after his master's	9, 164/ 2
speak me fair; nor,	using	themselves toward all other	9, 44/ 38
here, but the laws	usual	through the whole church	9, 144/ 2
merchants and call them	usurers	; nor to rail upon	9, 50/ 20
be very presumptuous and	usurp	many things far above	9, 99/ 20
so plain, and their	utterance	so rude, that they	9, 42/ 28
in my house, which	uttered	his counsel. And upon	9, 118/ 2
lack such inventions of	uttering	their forbidden ware, besides	9, 11/ 8
many proper ways of	uttering	evil matter in good	9, 42/ 10
in the travail and	utterly	borne dead; while they	9, 24/ 20
as they speak. Howbeit,	utterly	to match them therein	9, 45/ 8
to the point as	utterly	to have subverted the	9, 139/ 16
men's abjuration and punishment	utterly	changed and cease; that	9, 155/ 2
and sifted to the	uttermost	flake of bran, and	9, 3/ 28
labor more than in	vain	. For I am sure	9, 122/ 14
again, proud persons, covetous,	vainglorious	, and lovers of worldly	9, 63/ 33
in him a great,	vainglorious	liking of himself, and	9, 126/ 24
some serve God of	vainglory	, for laud and praise	9, 70/ 5
serve God but for	vainglory	, to get themselves laud	9, 71/ 1
be no desire of	vainglory	, but that the people	9, 104/ 9
for but if they	vanquish	this one point, all	9, 21/ 38
never be able to	vanquish	. And therein undoubtedly their	9, 158/ 26
or children, with whose	variance	the temporality is not	9, 62/ 12
these, there falleth no	variance	lightly between religious and	9, 62/ 16
priests; and then the	variance	, namely such a variance	9, 62/ 18
variance, namely such a	variance	as this book speaketh	9, 62/ 19
to be lamented if	variance	fall between secular priests	9, 62/ 26
to see strife and	variance	fall between any secular	9, 62/ 29
other. Of some particular	variance	among divers persons of	9, 64/ 1
more lamentable strife that	variance	which falleth between secular	9, 65/ 2
no other cause of	variance	than that, they may	9, 67/ 12
fault and fall at	variance	, of great zeal, with	9, 68/ 1
within a while at	variance	with every man, and	9, 68/ 3
secular and religious, what	variance	soever they have among	9, 73/ 32
more than many more	variances	growing daily, in divers	9, 64/ 20
words afterward that those	variances	can be no part	9, 64/ 29
though religious men have	varied	with religious, and that	9, 71/ 5

that some priests have	varied	also with religious in	9, 71/ 5
they and I somewhat	varied	, so in divers others	9, 82/ 19
howsoever they happen to	vary	among themselves for some	9, 71/ 33
in heresy, upon other	vehement	suspitions, without witnesses a	9, 131/ 23
so great and so	vehement	cause of rancor and	9, 138/ 7
close goeth about secretly,	velut	negotium perambulans in tenebris	9, 15/ 2
indignation with a more	vengeance	in some part than	9, 40/ 18
heretics, more showed his	vengeance	, in some part, than	9, 41/ 7
Voluntarie enim genuit nos	verbo	veritatis." This text may	9, 15/ 27
Voluntarie enim genuit nos	verbo	veritatis"; that is in	9, 22/ 34
it is no scripture,"	verily	if it hap (as	9, 32/ 23
cannot believe him. Nor,	verily	, no more can I	9, 40/ 34
favor toward me. And	verily	, of any such yearly	9, 47/ 20
pass that he which	verily	would intend to pacify	9, 55/ 14
believe him? I suppose	verily	nay; nor her husband	9, 59/ 30
folk lived best. And	verily	the clergy is not	9, 65/ 28
and the temporality. And	verily	it is great pity	9, 66/ 28
as they should do.	Verily	, they that so say	9, 67/ 30
prayer hath been, I	verily	think, one great special	9, 69/ 15
number of twelve! And	verily	in this declination of	9, 70/ 13
some other things. And	verily	, therein I think he	9, 71/ 34
help me God, I	verily	trust he feigneth not	9, 86/ 23
a true Christian man	verily	saith as he thinketh	9, 86/ 24
charitable manner lacked. But	verily	, whomsoever they should have	9, 89/ 1
very far behind. And	verily	, for aught that I	9, 98/ 12
to Christ's promise, as	verily	present and assistant as	9, 100/ 5
to the friars. And	verily	, religious folk use, I	9, 106/ 24
as they: yet I	verily	trust for all this	9, 108/ 5
therewith, and I ween	verily	that except London and	9, 115/ 9
afterward as well. And	verily	, God be thanked, I	9, 118/ 31
which all Christian folk	verily	, and all good folk	9, 122/ 12
The Fortieth Chapter And	verily	, albeit, as I said	9, 129/ 29
that it seemeth me	verily	that be this man	9, 130/ 22
a general council. And	verily	methinketh that he which	9, 131/ 33
is not, I think	verily	, any one provincial constitution	9, 144/ 19
hap here too. And	verily	, that they look once	9, 158/ 4
Catholic faith; which they	verily	think so strong that	9, 158/ 25
part should (as I	verily	trust they should) have	9, 161/ 6
enim genuit nos verbo	veritatis	." This text may be	9, 15/ 27
enim genuit nos verbo	veritatis	"; that is in English	9, 22/ 34
Spirit and truth and	verity	, continually to devise and	9, 121/ 24
professors and preachers of	verity	, belie me), if all	9, 167/ 23
her husband his parse	verse	too, and say, "But	9, 59/ 5

and in the two	verses	of their chiding, his	9, 65/ 34
and cankers, trouble and	vex	the body; and of	9, 53/ 32
redeeming thereof -- which	vexation	and charges the parties	9, 130/ 7
helpeth that his undeserved	vexation	if he were faultless	9, 133/ 8
the matter either the	vice	or virtue of the	9, 48/ 24
spiritual. For as for	vice	, I hold it much	9, 48/ 27
time present. And this	vice	is very old, and	9, 65/ 26
heretics, I hate that	vice	of theirs and not	9, 167/ 19
write but against their	vices	. But this will evil	9, 43/ 27
past into the new	vices	of this time present	9, 65/ 26
part, whose faults and	vices	all his whole sermon	9, 110/ 30
other. And those extreme	vices	which neither the one	9, 166/ 31
to rebuke as abominable,	vicious	folk any one honest	9, 50/ 10
both, in such a	vile	, villainous fashion that it	9, 51/ 4
as evil and as	villainous	as they list, against	9, 44/ 36
in such a vile,	villainous	fashion that it would	9, 51/ 4
were a sort of	villainous	, wretched heretics that, meeting	9, 51/ 12
could come in their	villainous	mouths, and haply say	9, 51/ 17
any man rebuked their	villainous	dealing, and would step	9, 51/ 20
their ungracious books so	villainously	jest and rail --	9, 44/ 31
the Blessed Sacrament, or	villainously	casting it out), I	9, 117/ 17
all such as would	violate	the king's safe-conduct --	9, 156/ 13
man is, besides, so	violent	and so jeopardous that	9, 134/ 5
for example, the perpetual	virginity	of our Lady and	9, 18/ 10
the perfecting of that	virtue	in man, and with	9, 38/ 14
either the vice or	virtue	of the persons, which	9, 48/ 25
man. And as for	virtue	-- equal virtue --	9, 48/ 29
for virtue -- equal	virtue	-- I hold it	9, 48/ 29
plenty and store of	virtue	in myself as to	9, 50/ 9
the mother of all	virtue	, therefore some persons, thinking	9, 74/ 32
constancy and perseverance in	virtue	that men should hold	9, 108/ 21
such wisdom, learning, nor	virtue	neither, that the clergy	9, 113/ 22
conscience, for learning and	virtue	most likely, without any	9, 169/ 36
change from the old	virtues	of times past into	9, 65/ 25
have right many great	virtues	and great gifts of	9, 142/ 9
they never so many	virtues	beside, yet it will	9, 152/ 36
well-learned both, and very	virtuous	folk also, both have	9, 13/ 30
honest, honorable, good, and	virtuous	folk, nor for condemning	9, 43/ 22
not yet fully so	virtuous	but that of mine	9, 48/ 10
because among many good,	virtuous	folk, there may fall	9, 65/ 21
are indeed, many very	virtuous	, holy men indeed --	9, 69/ 14
good, faithful devotion of	virtuous	temporal princes -- as	9, 73/ 20
princes and other devout,	virtuous	people, of whom there	9, 84/ 23

Highness, as a most	virtuous	Catholic prince, gave unto	9, 127/ 10
passing of that very	virtuous	and very prudent act	9, 162/ 26
as prudently and as	virtuously	provided for this realm	9, 94/ 34
apace, and cover his	visage	to walk away unknown	9, 111/ 30
known, would wear a	visor	, and yet, forgetting himself	9, 111/ 27
then put on his	visor	apace, and cover his	9, 111/ 29
open face without any	visor	of "some say." And	9, 142/ 32
with such words he	voideth	the color of his	9, 58/ 33
followeth in the epistle, "	Voluntarie	enim genuit nos verbo	9, 15/ 26
words of Saint James, "	Voluntarie	enim genuit nos verbo	9, 22/ 33
a good stomach to	vomit	to hear their ribaldous	9, 51/ 5
they will never once	vouchsafe	to look thereon. But	9, 5/ 9
they will not once	vouchsafe	to look thereon: they	9, 7/ 29
or wit should once	vouchsafe	to read any farther	9, 10/ 11
that can with favor	vouchsafe	to read their books	9, 30/ 13
I would not much	vouchsafe	to touch. For they	9, 63/ 17
his goodness specially now	vouchsafe	as the warm sun	9, 170/ 25
much esteem as to	vouchsafe	to answer: that is	9, 170/ 33
years together against these	vow-breaking	brethren (which thing alone	9, 29/ 36
professed persons that have	vowed	chastity, so let them	9, 45/ 38
unto God promised and	vowed	the contrary. And then	9, 46/ 2
priests that have also	vowed	and professed farther, somewhat	9, 62/ 31
alone, and for holy	vows	of chastity against the	9, 28/ 31
the breach of their	vows	was no sin; and	9, 29/ 27
have by their holy	vows	entered into religion) he	9, 65/ 4
and all their holy	vows	of chastity worse than	9, 69/ 26
and not in the	vulgar	tongue. But this Pacifier	9, 60/ 16
manchets, and all their	wafers	, and all their hippocras	9, 46/ 22
that he hath to	wait	upon him. But so	9, 76/ 19
none alms though they	wait	on the finder and	9, 105/ 17
ago, a young boy	waiting	upon him, and a	9, 124/ 18
calling upon them to	wake	and pray, fell first	9, 160/ 13
dioceses of England and	Wales	therewith, and I ween	9, 115/ 9
shires of England and	Wales	, both about examination and	9, 147/ 34
follow the Spirit, and	walk	and work with God	9, 36/ 22
if he would needs	walk	plainly forth and take	9, 55/ 17
off their habits and	walk	out and wed nuns	9, 74/ 4
should he let him	walk	abroad upon his promise	9, 90/ 11
that both parties shall	walk	in this darkness of	9, 96/ 18
cover his visage to	walk	away unknown. Even thus	9, 111/ 30
once out, wisely to	walk	his way -- neither	9, 119/ 9
little season, while men	walk	about and seek for	9, 152/ 28
word, taken up and	walked	about abroad among the	9, 12/ 7

attaining of faith by	walking	on with God willingly	9, 37/ 32
set at liberty and	walking	about abroad, his old	9, 118/ 11
a long well-known heretic	walking	about the realm, was	9, 121/ 1
heretics be so busily	walking	that in every alehouse	9, 159/ 36
hurt, and let the	walls	and the locks be	9, 90/ 22
enough to leap the	walls	, nor by any mishandling	9, 119/ 7
apostles they have, that	wander	about the realm into	9, 156/ 39
he used, in his	wandering	about, to come into	9, 118/ 13
him, as he came	wandering	by my door, to	9, 118/ 24
her child for his	wantonness	, wipeth his eyes and	9, 160/ 33
they were in the	war	, some of their enemies	9, 42/ 15
treateth of the Romans'	war	with Hannibal and the	9, 79/ 26
sedition, manslaughter, and open	war	. And this fault of	9, 128/ 28
of uttering their forbidden	ware	, besides the bold erroneous	9, 11/ 8
toward the temporalty any	warm	, displeasing word, but have	9, 53/ 3
fallen, he waxed so	warm	with the wine, and	9, 76/ 24
and not keep them	warm	. Besides this, it seemeth	9, 78/ 30
then so to wax	warm	and diligent in the	9, 161/ 3
now vouchsafe as the	warm	sun (the very, eternal	9, 170/ 25
men to have waxen	warmer	before, and to have	9, 161/ 10
after that he was	warned	by mine answer made	9, 22/ 30
I give the reader	warning	. Now, that his chapters	9, 7/ 17
them all plain peremptory	warning	now, that they drive	9, 120/ 16
brethren among them, I	warrant	you, of Tyndale's books	9, 7/ 22
dare be bold to	warrant	that they shall find	9, 38/ 31
contrary, they would, I	warrant	you, be themselves the	9, 39/ 36
that wise, shall, I	warrant	you, soon perceive that	9, 97/ 21
dare be bold to	warrant	that I can find	9, 98/ 22
again be bold to	warrant	that if they so	9, 98/ 28
be safe enough, I	warrant	you, then. Yet another	9, 141/ 7
he will, and I	warrant	you the deed shall	9, 148/ 20
will it be, I	warrant	you, ere ever all	9, 155/ 7
for that, sir, I	warrant	you -- all the	9, 159/ 11
dare be bound to	warrant	that right good witnesses	9, 163/ 8
known, it would, I	warrant	you, well and plain	9, 167/ 25
I not well have	warranted	him. And in some	9, 157/ 24
infusion of grace, or	washing	of the soul, is	9, 35/ 4
and betokeneth the inward	washing	of the soul in	9, 35/ 14
the word to the	washing	and cleansing of the	9, 35/ 16
too, but in conclusion	wasted	away both twain, and	9, 76/ 12
which when they have	wasted	and misspent their own	9, 76/ 36
and gluttony as against	watching	and praying, fasting and	9, 43/ 32
faith; and that the	water	toward the infusion of	9, 35/ 3

the heart; as the	water	signifieth and betokeneth the	9, 35/ 13
other token of the	water	as an instrument also	9, 35/ 23
in sundry times well	watered	the plants, so himself	9, 170/ 24
that they would peradventure	wax	weary to read over	9, 9/ 38
he should do, shall	wax	within a while at	9, 68/ 2
they die (if they	wax	not worse before), whoso	9, 68/ 17
chapel well hung with	wax	-- few men, I	9, 73/ 15
alms live idle and	wax	a loiterer, the labor	9, 105/ 14
flee. For when they	wax	so fainthearted in his	9, 109/ 19
them then so to	wax	warm and diligent in	9, 161/ 3
how he fell, he	waxed	yet half weary thereof	9, 26/ 20
he was fallen, he	waxed	so warm with the	9, 76/ 24
better new, that they	waxed	weary of the seeking	9, 81/ 26
down and sighed, and	waxed	so weary of his	9, 83/ 15
rods therefor till he	waxed	weary, and somewhat longer	9, 118/ 27
some places the heretics	waxed	too strong, and would	9, 161/ 36
they likely to be	waxen	better ere they got	9, 50/ 1
they conspire whole together,	waxen	the more mighty part	9, 80/ 1
Thomas Hitton, that was	waxen	a joiner, and in	9, 113/ 11
break the stocks, nor	waxen	so lame of his	9, 119/ 6
Catholic men to have	waxen	warmer before, and to	9, 161/ 10
out of Tyndale's chapter,	waxeth	even dead for cold	9, 23/ 28
now suspect, the world	waxeth	all of a new	9, 46/ 28
I never use that	way	with Tyndale nor with	9, 6/ 26
over without; and every	way	seemeth long to him	9, 8/ 5
thus, good readers, every	way	ye see that this	9, 31/ 37
scripture indeed. For that	way	doth none use but	9, 32/ 29
out of the right	way	from God, and have	9, 44/ 4
Let us take this	way	between us from hence	9, 45/ 36
and bear. But this	way	will they never take	9, 46/ 15
I never used that	way	neither toward the one	9, 50/ 8
I should by the	way	do as they do	9, 51/ 10
not this a goodly	way	? Surely, for my part	9, 51/ 32
clergy is a great	way	gone onward in its	9, 54/ 35
leastwise unawares a wrong	way	toward the contrary; and	9, 55/ 6
therein would use this	way	-- that when he	9, 57/ 31
handling, touch by the	way	one or two places	9, 61/ 20
durst go a good	way	above, too. But this	9, 68/ 20
taking a more mean	way	therein have said that	9, 75/ 3
but for pastime, by	way	of familiar talking, have	9, 79/ 14
I have devised a	way	whereby ye shall see	9, 80/ 14
that in devising what	way	they should be better	9, 83/ 35
are already. And some	way	that appeared at the	9, 84/ 4

he believeth the right	way	and the true. Which	9, 86/ 21
believed ever the right	way	in his own heart	9, 90/ 31
keep myself a great	way	within my bounds although	9, 95/ 2
be worse -- that	way	will I not, as	9, 97/ 10
to fall in my	way	, wherein it sufficeth by	9, 97/ 15
fain to ride another	way	. But one answered me	9, 104/ 24
of hair in this	way	were there none hypocrisy	9, 107/ 5
wisely to walk his	way	-- neither was I	9, 119/ 9
never have run his	way	. But he would never	9, 121/ 7
gone on a great	way	in a new book	9, 125/ 13
was as easy a	way	, ye wot well, as	9, 125/ 19
them to take this	way	; which necessity sometimes causeth	9, 133/ 35
say thus: "By this	way	that they be called	9, 134/ 25
and then were this	way	and that way all	9, 134/ 31
this way and that	way	all of one effect	9, 134/ 31
from danger by another	way	, and that is by	9, 137/ 30
that is by this	way	. If the bishop or	9, 137/ 30
is not the charitable	way	, to put the knowledge	9, 138/ 4
is a very sore	way	; our Lord be more	9, 146/ 23
damnable passions? If that	way	were allowed, then were	9, 149/ 12
again. For if that	way	were taken which it	9, 149/ 33
is a very sore	way	; our Lord be more	9, 150/ 14
and this very sore	way	. And they pray God	9, 150/ 22
neither. But then this	way	would not well serve	9, 153/ 29
believe that if his	way	were followed, it would	9, 155/ 10
learning find a better	way	than not only I	9, 168/ 16
I perceive by sundry	ways	that the brotherhood speak	9, 5/ 35
he findeth many proper	ways	of uttering evil matter	9, 42/ 10
them in their own	ways	were they never so	9, 82/ 30
be better bestowed, such	ways	as at the first	9, 83/ 35
and of all other	ways	the worst. And to	9, 84/ 9
in Christ's church ordinary	ways	to reform it. But	9, 100/ 9
goods by such goodly	ways	, it is no great	9, 119/ 36
useth such manner of	ways	that all his honest	9, 131/ 34
But, now, the special	ways	whereby he deviseth that	9, 151/ 38
any such subtle invented	ways	that lay the faults	9, 167/ 6
they were not too	weak	, not fail to find	9, 158/ 15
noyous unto the common	weal	-- as thieves, murderers	9, 53/ 25
devise for the spiritual	weal	of their souls that	9, 100/ 11
to bear unto the	weal	of the prince and	9, 168/ 14
bodily ease and worldly	wealth	, in meat and drink	9, 68/ 22
their ease and their	wealth	, and that some say	9, 70/ 36
pleasure before your perpetual	wealth	, which, ye see well	9, 81/ 5

them but their own	wealth	; which without their amendment	9, 123/ 18
Christ's church, with rest,	wealth	, and surety of the	9, 166/ 36
so many. But as	wealthy	, and as easy, and	9, 82/ 33
easy life and a	wealthy	, and much worldly praise	9, 83/ 7
call it, and as	wealthy	too, and now peradventure	9, 83/ 9
that easy life and	wealthy	that is in religion	9, 83/ 22
them, with all their	weapons	, able to stand against	9, 160/ 20
some gear go forward,	wear	away quite, by the	9, 69/ 22
also to fast, pray,	wear	the hair, give alms	9, 95/ 32
their own wills to	wear	was, before his goodly	9, 98/ 17
say, give alms, and	wear	hair, and fast, and	9, 102/ 17
wit, fast, and pray,	wear	hair, and give alms	9, 103/ 9
that the clergy should	wear	hair. He is surely	9, 106/ 30
the open streets, and	wear	their shirts of hair	9, 107/ 3
not be known, would	wear	a visor, and yet	9, 111/ 27
enough left me to	wear	it out, nor so	9, 119/ 11
be thanked) faint and	wear	so well come down	9, 157/ 30
bishop than many that	wear	the miter: now if	9, 164/ 5
his necessity, panting for	weariness	, in the midway laid	9, 83/ 14
of great alms and	wearing	of hair, and fasting	9, 102/ 25
to him that is	weary	ere he begin. But	9, 8/ 5
they would peradventure wax	weary	to read over a	9, 9/ 39
he waxed yet half	weary	thereof at last, and	9, 26/ 21
new, that they waxed	weary	of the seeking. So	9, 81/ 26
they be not yet	weary	of this world. Then	9, 83/ 1
sighed, and waxed so	weary	of his life that	9, 83/ 15
were offered us, as	weary	as we be of	9, 83/ 22
therefor till he waxed	weary	, and somewhat longer. And	9, 118/ 27
as soon done to	weave	a new web of	9, 11/ 33
by some old cunning	weaver	in Wycliffe's "Wicket" and	9, 163/ 33
to weave a new	web	of cloth as to	9, 11/ 33
bitchery of friars that	wed	nuns, and many such	9, 28/ 32
and walk out and	wed	nuns and preach against	9, 74/ 4
saints, or these new	wedded	monks and friars, graceless	9, 30/ 5
folk (false apostates, wild	wedded	monks and friars, and	9, 39/ 24
now, for all that,	wedded	in Antwerp; into whose	9, 117/ 33
new heretics do, for	wedding	of monks, friars, and	9, 29/ 22
I somewhat sharply rebuke	wedding	of friars and nuns	9, 45/ 21
man, and by twice	wedding	am come in the	9, 47/ 3
as we be of	wedding	, we would rather abide	9, 83/ 23
in the bishop's a	week	-- saving for hope	9, 49/ 33
pain once in a	week	to rise so soon	9, 103/ 13
the Lent were one	week	longer. But some of	9, 106/ 23

less than one whole	week's	work, I ween, both	9, 152/ 29
the Lent were two	weeks	less -- yet would	9, 106/ 22
apostles, hath never, I	ween	, been found in any	9, 4/ 17
no bread? I would	ween	it were as good	9, 12/ 32
the matter -- may	ween	that Tyndale in these	9, 20/ 21
heretics would make men	ween	that God's word were	9, 23/ 20
out, that folk should	ween	that of anything which	9, 28/ 23
heretics would make men	ween	. For many things that	9, 28/ 27
that young men should	ween	so. For they be	9, 40/ 36
blasphemous fools, they should	ween	that I speak them	9, 42/ 2
were not a man,	ween	you, very far overseen	9, 44/ 32
they never take, I	ween	. For then they see	9, 46/ 15
a calf," would, I	ween	, the good wife say	9, 59/ 23
well, there will, I	ween	, even in the very	9, 61/ 27
to the other, I	ween	the people of this	9, 66/ 17
be, there will, I	ween	, no good man find	9, 73/ 12
besides this (which I	ween	they should not) find	9, 78/ 37
it would not, I	ween	, as the world goeth	9, 82/ 32
praise therewith" -- I	ween	a man should not	9, 83/ 8
in my neck." So	ween	I that for all	9, 83/ 21
by making the people	ween	that their ordinaries had	9, 88/ 26
the clergy would, I	ween	, be yet glad to	9, 89/ 10
mind, meaning none harm,	ween	everything were well meant	9, 97/ 25
that other realms should	ween	it were so. But	9, 109/ 6
the horse, as I	ween	there is not: yet	9, 112/ 16
Wales therewith, and I	ween	verily that except London	9, 115/ 9
make some good folk	ween	that right were wrong	9, 116/ 4
many a man would	ween	, to win that young	9, 122/ 25
tale; and so, I	ween	, I did; and he	9, 122/ 30
as be wise, and	ween	that Frith were wise	9, 124/ 21
all his honest neighbors	ween	he were one, and	9, 131/ 35
the whole year? I	ween	in some seven years	9, 135/ 4
and so would, I	ween	, themselves be content too	9, 141/ 6
he would make men	ween	there were not a	9, 141/ 28
about to make men	ween	that no spiritual judges	9, 142/ 7
clergy's cruelty, making men	ween	it were so, under	9, 146/ 36
to make all laymen	ween	that those some spiritual	9, 147/ 18
heresy -- making men	ween	, with his heinous handling	9, 147/ 28
whole week's work, I	ween	, both to find such	9, 152/ 29
unhappiness, to make folk	ween	they were very many	9, 156/ 7
they would not, I	ween	, lie still in rest	9, 157/ 37
be long erst, I	ween	) could yet at the	9, 164/ 19
will of himself, I	ween	, do well enough, if	9, 167/ 17

more than men would	ween	. And sure this one	9, 167/ 27
in which himself had	weened	that his evangelical father	9, 10/ 14
and boldness that they	weened	themselves able to avenge	9, 156/ 33
this man's wit, that	weeneth	it less to be	9, 62/ 5
so wise as himself	weeneth	he were, he would	9, 127/ 12
as cunning as he	weeneth	it were), he is	9, 148/ 6
side, and because he	weeneth	all the world knoweth	9, 159/ 25
see the book --	weening	that some new work	9, 14/ 31
man learned that will	weigh	the whole periodus together	9, 62/ 38
speak of him, and	weigh	not themselves his words	9, 124/ 22
and sometimes his fetters	weigh	a good piece of	9, 132/ 17
things that must be	weighed	by the spiritual judges	9, 154/ 30
judges; and upon their	weighing	of the matter for	9, 154/ 31
other faults of less	weight	and tolerable, I nothing	9, 4/ 8
chapters whole whereupon any	weight	of his matter hangeth	9, 7/ 9
were of the greatest	weight	; and telleth them as	9, 55/ 27
things of no great	weight	I would not much	9, 63/ 17
-- for the great	weight	of the matter, I	9, 129/ 32
should be of any	weight	but they shall hear	9, 139/ 26
of them by their	well-deserved	pain, and without any	9, 117/ 20
sea that sometime were	well-inhabited	lands, and hath lost	9, 158/ 31
and were of such	well-known	naughtiness and lewd living	9, 113/ 9
one Simonds, a long	well-known	heretic walking about the	9, 120/ 36
above, to rescue a	well-known	open heretic out of	9, 157/ 13
stand to the common,	well-known	belief of the common-	9, 168/ 38
both by good and	well-learned	perceived, and among	9, 3/ 25
many right wise and	well-learned	both, and very virtuous	9, 13/ 30
good and wise and	well-learned	men say that all	9, 77/ 12
God unwritten; and so	went	from man to man	9, 20/ 37
see, further than Tyndale	went	. But therein the nearer	9, 25/ 14
which when the apostles	went	about to preach the	9, 41/ 19
I first wrote, or	went	about to write, my	9, 47/ 22
very long ago, which	went	about to make a	9, 76/ 16
neither. Now, whereas we	went	thus no farther than	9, 82/ 22
spoke against their disorder	went	about with those words	9, 112/ 36
enough, save that it	went	about in grazing till	9, 118/ 28
that time that he	went	about to poison the	9, 124/ 37
whereas men would have	went	soonest to have found	9, 152/ 32
slept nor slumbered, but	went	about full busily to	9, 160/ 14
anymore to disciplining that	wept	even for tender heart	9, 101/ 25
-- as was to	Westminster	, and unto the Savoy	9, 73/ 21
many poor folk at	Westminster	at the doles, of	9, 104/ 21
all these things every	whit	-- both honor to	9, 72/ 23

be taken away every	whit	. And these men in	9, 75/ 34
for Tyndale, of divers	whole	chapters of his I	9, 7/ 7
in all his chapters	whole	whereupon any weight of	9, 7/ 9
have I put in	whole	, leaving out naught but	9, 7/ 15
that his chapters be	whole	rehearsed in my book	9, 7/ 18
they have read the	whole	book over thrice --	9, 8/ 8
wisest man in the	whole	world can well and	9, 8/ 19
that of all their	whole	purpose they prove in	9, 9/ 9
short, yet were their	whole	work at last too	9, 9/ 11
have touched through mine	whole	work, but that I	9, 10/ 7
so spread through the	whole	book, that likewise as	9, 11/ 32
less to translate the	whole	book all new as	9, 11/ 35
parts of all the	whole	divided into ten could	9, 13/ 23
I shall rehearse you	whole	; and after that, some	9, 19/ 8
his father. For the	whole	scripture and all believing	9, 19/ 16
effect of all their	whole	heresies hangeth (for but	9, 21/ 37
able to win the	whole	field. For whereas I	9, 21/ 42
as for all the	whole	Gospel -- that is	9, 22/ 5
and nuns, which the	whole	Catholic Church, all this	9, 29/ 23
all the remnant be	whole	upon their part in	9, 29/ 28
undoubted faith of the	whole	Catholic Church full fifteen	9, 29/ 35
of scripture, which the	whole	Catholic Church affirmeth for	9, 32/ 34
and of all the	whole	corps of Christendom this	9, 39/ 19
their natural gifts as	whole	and as perfect as	9, 41/ 3
for damned heretics the	whole	Catholic Church of all	9, 43/ 23
Barnes writeth against the	whole	clergy, and Tyndale saith	9, 43/ 29
to the devil the	whole	Catholic Church both temporal	9, 44/ 19
that against all the	whole	Catholic Church (both that	9, 44/ 24
to be full and	whole	upon the one side	9, 49/ 5
and reproach either the	whole	spirituality or temporality, because	9, 50/ 12
the charge of any	whole	company, and rail upon	9, 50/ 19
be imputed to the	whole	body, neither of spirituality	9, 53/ 16
other wretches -- the	whole	corps of the spirituality	9, 53/ 26
for health of the	whole	body, cut and cast	9, 53/ 33
hath been hitherto the	whole	sum of my writing	9, 54/ 11
and pointed toward the	whole	body. The Twelfth Chapter	9, 54/ 22
universally" -- through this	whole	realm. Howbeit, I trust	9, 54/ 30
main multitude of the	whole	clergy, and extend in	9, 56/ 25
take his first chapter	whole	. In which though all	9, 61/ 23
that will weigh the	whole	periodus together, if he	9, 62/ 38
notable fault of the	whole	clergy. And as for	9, 64/ 16
and division with the	whole	body of the clergy	9, 68/ 34
means that in the	whole	clergy, so many as	9, 70/ 10

at last in some	whole	country scant any one	9, 70/ 21
to make all the	whole	clergy good: yet for	9, 70/ 29
this man that the	whole	clergy doth, but do	9, 72/ 21
no marvel though the	whole	clergy, secular and religious	9, 73/ 31
and forswore all the	whole	hill of those heresies	9, 76/ 3
be when they conspire	whole	together, waxen the more	9, 80/ 1
agreed to put him	whole	in trust to order	9, 80/ 17
to an assembly the	whole	people of the city	9, 80/ 21
have perused over the	whole	clergy, both religious and	9, 82/ 23
belief is by the	whole	Catholic Church plainly determined	9, 86/ 7
contrived rebuke of the	whole	people in manner universally	9, 91/ 32
untruly layeth unto the	whole	people of this realm	9, 92/ 7
maketh as though the	whole	people in manner universally	9, 92/ 9
he maketh as the	whole	people were in manner	9, 92/ 13
in manner all the	whole	people universally. But, now	9, 92/ 20
and that therefore the	whole	people in manner universally	9, 92/ 25
nor what opinion the	whole	people of the realm	9, 94/ 8
both spiritual of the	whole	Church and temporal of	9, 94/ 30
their authority" all their	whole	authority, or their authority	9, 99/ 5
thus of all their	whole	authority in everything that	9, 99/ 6
such things as the	whole	clergy of Christendom teacheth	9, 99/ 31
have been, through the	whole	corps of Christendom, both	9, 99/ 35
yea, or all the	whole	many, were so far	9, 101/ 17
almost, in all the	whole	realm but that he	9, 104/ 16
already -- and some	whole	religion doth. But yet	9, 106/ 31
the rebuke of the	whole	spirituality -- no more	9, 108/ 11
the rebuke of the	whole	temporality that they should	9, 108/ 13
And therefore, that the	whole	body of the spirituality	9, 109/ 2
and indignation of the	whole	temporality as this Pacifier	9, 109/ 3
only merchants, make his	whole	sermon, when that one	9, 110/ 22
only were not his	whole	audience; and would by	9, 110/ 23
and vices all his	whole	sermon holily putteth in	9, 110/ 30
so. And therefore his	whole	tale amounteth unto no	9, 112/ 3
the remnant of the	whole	realm); and this is	9, 116/ 18
the street, before the	whole	town, and there they	9, 118/ 25
touched, his first chapter	whole	, because it hath for	9, 128/ 12
and grudge of the	whole	corps of the temporality	9, 129/ 14
the temporality against the	whole	body of the spirituality	9, 129/ 14
all this, through the	whole	realm how many presentments	9, 135/ 3
there made in the	whole	year? I ween in	9, 135/ 4
only should have the	whole	inquiry and punishment of	9, 138/ 10
the laws of the	whole	Church may well stand	9, 140/ 1
judge in all the	whole	clergy. For when he	9, 141/ 29

laws usual through the	whole	church of Christ, whereof	9, 144/ 2
Thirdly, that all his	whole	tale of their great	9, 148/ 10
be less than one	whole	week's work, I ween	9, 152/ 29
places in, and swallowed	whole	countries up, and made	9, 158/ 30
you -- all the	whole	county knoweth it --	9, 159/ 11
the state of his	whole	realm. Upon which their	9, 162/ 8
increase of heretics, the	whole	sum and sequel of	9, 163/ 29
the bad to the	whole	body (wherein be many	9, 167/ 6
yet can tell. The	whole	sum and effect, therefore	9, 167/ 13
special, and for the	whole	church of Christ in	9, 168/ 20
than we would take	wholesome	meat in at our	9, 14/ 1
counsel, and admit his	wholesome	admonitions. But surely this	9, 107/ 14
good thing and a	wholesome	an odious, heinous name	9, 144/ 27
But when all his	wholesome	holy babbling is done	9, 147/ 31
see, for all his	wholesome	counsel, no cause to	9, 152/ 21
the said laws all	wholly	to be cruel and	9, 140/ 10
the Church against heresies	wholly	cruel and unreasonable, but	9, 140/ 30
why he doth not	wholly	condemn these laws of	9, 141/ 18
saw him, the lean	whoreson	, there so ready --	9, 83/ 18
cunning weaver in Wycliffe's "	Wicket	" and Tyndale's books, and	9, 163/ 33
sermon go so far	wide	from the point that	9, 22/ 25
I some by my	wife	, and some by my	9, 47/ 9
were angry with his	wife	(and haply not all	9, 57/ 28
a man and his	wife	. And many good neighbors	9, 58/ 10
some folk say the	wife	hath this evil condition	9, 58/ 16
But yet, forsooth, your	wife	hath not given you	9, 59/ 5
I ween, the good	wife	say to this good	9, 59/ 24
to swear for the	wife	, that he should never	9, 59/ 33
the man and his	wife	. For he gathereth first	9, 60/ 7
faithless folk (false apostates,	wild	wedded monks and friars	9, 39/ 24
rather a token of	wiliness	than any forbearing or	9, 56/ 17
every good Christian reader	will	be so reasonable and	9, 4/ 10
that no such man	will	over me be so	9, 4/ 11
cause, they say, they	will	never once vouchsafe to	9, 5/ 9
and with much better	will	. And yet they say	9, 5/ 30
The Second Chapter Now	will	I begin with that	9, 6/ 8
any man look, whoso	will	, and he shall find	9, 7/ 4
so tedious that they	will	not once vouchsafe to	9, 7/ 29
the less. But they	will	, if they be reasonable	9, 8/ 14
would not by his	will	be well perceived hath	9, 8/ 25
and unreasonable if they	will	not, at the leastwise	9, 9/ 34
this evangelical brotherhood that	will	set his pen to	9, 10/ 5
them. Now, he that	will	, therefore, read any one	9, 10/ 13

other place, and so	will	read on further to	9, 10/ 25
Fourth Chapter But now	will	the brethren peradventure say	9, 10/ 31
but little and little	will	peradventure hereafter. Howbeit, some	9, 11/ 16
that I receive, I	will	be bound to eat	9, 14/ 15
maketh against them that	will	say the Church was	9, 16/ 17
was. Yea, but some	will	not be content with	9, 16/ 39
this answer, but they	will	say that the Church	9, 16/ 39
Yea, but yet I	will	say to you again	9, 17/ 3
leges meas," etc. "I	will	give my laws," saith	9, 17/ 8
beget us? Some peradventure	will	say that the Church	9, 17/ 18
look on them. They	will	say that the Church	9, 17/ 21
-- and yet they	will	bear them in hand	9, 17/ 31
and that they which	will	not believe God's word	9, 21/ 4
infidels as they that	will	not believe it written	9, 21/ 6
maketh against them that	will	say the Church was	9, 23/ 10
saith: Yea, but some	will	not be content with	9, 24/ 28
this answer, but they	will	say that the Church	9, 24/ 28
Yea, but yet I	will	say to you again	9, 24/ 31
leges meas," etc. "I	will	give my laws, saith	9, 24/ 36
of God which God	will	have us believe, be	9, 26/ 5
to this: Some peradventure	will	say that the Church	9, 26/ 25
look on them. They	will	say that the Church	9, 26/ 28
-- and yet they	will	bear them in hand	9, 26/ 38
thing now, good readers,	will	not well be for	9, 27/ 16
his words that he	will	have believed, were never	9, 27/ 24
more words when he	will	, and may bind us	9, 27/ 26
promise, either that he	will	never speak any such	9, 27/ 37
if he do, he	will	at the leastwise take	9, 28/ 1
it in if he	will	, or else will we	9, 28/ 3
he will, or else	will	we not believe him	9, 28/ 4
-- and yet they	will	bear them in hand	9, 28/ 16
favorers dare deny, and	will	affirm that in the	9, 29/ 17
-- and yet they	will	bear them in hand	9, 30/ 24
now if this preacher	will	say, on the other	9, 31/ 29
-- and yet they	will	bear them in hand	9, 32/ 12
whoso believe the Church	will	grant both, and whoso	9, 32/ 17
believe not the Church	will	deny both, as this	9, 32/ 18
the scripture indeed, "they	will	bear them in hand	9, 32/ 22
scripture indeed -- there	will	the true Catholic preachers	9, 32/ 26
scripture indeed. But they	will	never say that the	9, 32/ 28
prove his purpose, there	will	he bring it forth	9, 33/ 5
may with his free	will	, by good endeavor of	9, 33/ 26
is fleshly reason! The	will	hath none operation at	9, 34/ 1

cause why, ere my	will	have any working at	9, 34/ 5
wit, after his own	will	, and as it pleased	9, 34/ 15
us after our own	will	, nor as it pleased	9, 34/ 16
with "after his own	will	, and as it pleased	9, 34/ 20
and after his own	will	, and as it pleased	9, 34/ 27
not after mine own	will	and as it pleased	9, 34/ 28
of obedience of the	will	, in captiving of his	9, 35/ 17
the work of free	will	, and all endeavor of	9, 35/ 34
since he seeth it	will	not serve, yet somewhat	9, 36/ 1
where he saith, The	will	hath none operation at	9, 36/ 8
from all work of	will	at such time as	9, 36/ 12
child, nor hath no	will	at all; and at	9, 36/ 17
freedom of his own	will	, and hath the choice	9, 36/ 19
own hand, whether he	will	, at God's calling to	9, 36/ 20
faith; or whether he	will	else reject God's good	9, 36/ 27
for the length, I	will	make no longer argument	9, 37/ 1
of 112, and then	will	his own reason serve	9, 37/ 9
now if this preacher	will	peradventure say that of	9, 37/ 14
take whose help he	will	, too -- if he	9, 37/ 26
But now the brethren	will	(when any good Catholic	9, 39/ 5
have answered that they	will	not misspend their time	9, 39/ 12
their vices. But this	will	evil defend them, when	9, 43/ 28
they do, fairer words	will	I not give them	9, 44/ 39
though I would, nor	will	, neither, though I could	9, 45/ 9
every true Christian man	will	testify that I say	9, 45/ 17
And also if they	will	excuse themselves and say	9, 45/ 23
to all. If they	will	not (which were the	9, 46/ 7
their false heresies; nor	will	not (which were the	9, 46/ 8
and be still, but	will	needs be babbling and	9, 46/ 9
bear. But this way	will	they never take, I	9, 46/ 15
well that their disciples	will	never have half the	9, 46/ 16
In good faith, I	will	not say nay but	9, 47/ 28
reward of my good	will	and my labor against	9, 47/ 29
were offered -- I	will	not much dispute with	9, 48/ 6
they list, yet this	will	I be bold to	9, 48/ 7
for me. And rather	will	I that these brethren	9, 50/ 34
be called indifferent, nor	will	in writing against their	9, 51/ 34
pacifier of this division	will	say that this is	9, 57/ 24
or else (as he	will	say) telleth them their	9, 57/ 26
of God agree, I	will	tell you what I	9, 58/ 14
anger of your husband	will	never be well appeased	9, 58/ 32
for naught. For I	will	be plain with you	9, 59/ 6
whoso for such good	will	telleth a man his	9, 60/ 14

all Christendom. If he	will	say that he blameth	9, 60/ 24
my principal purpose, I	will	therefore not peruse it	9, 61/ 8
of the worst: I	will	take his first chapter	9, 61/ 23
and advised well, there	will	, I ween, even in	9, 61/ 27
a man learned that	will	weigh the whole periodus	9, 62/ 37
more plainly, his meaning	will	, but if he declare	9, 63/ 12
old that these words	will	nothing serve his lamentable	9, 65/ 23
his but alone, and	will	not shoot thereat for	9, 67/ 1
a noise of evil	will	and malice. And a	9, 67/ 23
amended of late, and	will	within a while, if	9, 69/ 21
made good -- that	will	be hard for this	9, 70/ 23
himself can, if he	will	, tell the same some	9, 72/ 14
the chantries be, there	will	, I ween, no good	9, 73/ 12
that work rather upon	will	than upon reason, and	9, 74/ 29
or temporal, against his	will	, the land that is	9, 77/ 8
not yet. But he	will	peradventure at another time	9, 77/ 9
when he list, and	will	peradventure after, stretch a	9, 77/ 20
them not so well	will	devise them a diet	9, 78/ 26
speaketh but of covering,	will	devise them clothes that	9, 78/ 29
so wise that ye	will	not, I wot well	9, 81/ 4
well," quoth Calavius, "whom	will	you now name to	9, 81/ 17
bishops with a good	will	) -- and though we	9, 82/ 27
thus -- "Sirs, we	will	not bid you live	9, 83/ 4
that matter I never	will	think that a man	9, 86/ 32
contrary. And as I	will	not against a man's	9, 86/ 35
souls and saints, yet	will	they say that they	9, 88/ 7
faith, by which he	will	abide unto the death	9, 91/ 4
the death; what advice	will	this Pacifier give the	9, 91/ 4
good and charitable handling	will	he devise to save	9, 91/ 6
And yet if he	will	go from his own	9, 93/ 16
and Bainham. Now this	will	I say: let this	9, 94/ 3
proffer him: that I	will	bind myself for surety	9, 94/ 14
of worse, if they	will	-- I will not	9, 94/ 26
they will -- I	will	not let them. But	9, 94/ 26
thing proved before, there	will	no reason nor good	9, 94/ 27
call me long, and	will	yet peradventure say that	9, 95/ 6
them to do upon	will	, and of no love	9, 95/ 25
be lamented, and it	will	be hard for them	9, 96/ 3
long as spiritual rulers	will	either pretend that their	9, 96/ 10
them; or that they	will	pretend that no default	9, 96/ 14
the people -- and	will	yet continue still in	9, 96/ 15
is spoken of before	will	not appear; but that	9, 96/ 18
other chapters, which I	will	pass over untouched, both	9, 96/ 22

as every wise man	will	, I suppose, answer them	9, 96/ 23
worse -- that way	will	I not, as thus	9, 97/ 10
do. And therefore I	will	, as I say, leave	9, 97/ 12
The Twenty-seventh Chapter I	will	not, also, stick much	9, 97/ 28
as the spiritual rulers	will	either pretend that their	9, 97/ 30
grudge, and that they	will	pretend that no default	9, 98/ 1
is in them, but	will	yet continue still in	9, 98/ 1
he spoke of before	will	not appear as long	9, 98/ 36
long as spiritual rulers	will	pretend that their authority	9, 98/ 37
he spoke of before	will	not appear as long	9, 99/ 15
rules, "If any man	will	be contentious in this	9, 101/ 1
of God." But now	will	this Pacifier peradventure say	9, 101/ 3
the light of grace	will	not appear as long	9, 101/ 5
the light of grace	will	never appear as long	9, 102/ 4
than ours; wherein I	will	not much strive with	9, 103/ 23
given them -- whereof	will	you have them give	9, 104/ 32
them, and so they	will	do if they be	9, 106/ 36
Now, if this Pacifier	will	say that it is	9, 108/ 15
is not like, and	will	say that we be	9, 108/ 15
ordering of heretics, God	will	not fail to make	9, 109/ 18
false slanderous words, God	will	then make them fall	9, 109/ 22
in the pursuing, God	will	send them a true	9, 109/ 25
lantern of faith, he	will	not fail to make	9, 110/ 1
bishop of Ephesus: "I	will	come and remove thy	9, 110/ 4
them to do upon	will	, and not of no	9, 111/ 8
figure of "some say"	will	not well serve him	9, 111/ 22
I said, this figure	will	not serve him here	9, 111/ 25
evil tale proved true	will	either of indifference keep	9, 112/ 18
For if this Pacifier	will	say that the clergy	9, 113/ 26
lose. But this Pacifier	will	peradventure say that though	9, 113/ 36
the clergy. And he	will	say, as he saith	9, 114/ 6
punished them therefore --	will	yet say that they	9, 114/ 9
punished them rather of	will	than of love to	9, 114/ 10
good thank. For never	will	I for my part	9, 119/ 15
home. And surely this	will	I confess: that if	9, 120/ 6
for them that I	will	leave myself less than	9, 120/ 20
rather than ever I	will	pay them. And now	9, 120/ 21
what faith my words	will	have with him in	9, 120/ 26
or his Council, but	will	rather of perfection suffer	9, 121/ 8
me sore that Christ	will	kindle a fire of	9, 122/ 19
clearly known that it	will	be hard to bring	9, 123/ 3
the Altar. Some man	will	yet peradventure say that	9, 123/ 8
provide but that heretics	will	be doing, therefore are	9, 123/ 33

have handled it, wise	will	it never be while	9, 125/ 34
faith, that the prelates	will	never desire to live	9, 128/ 8
purge himself after the	will	of the ordinary, or	9, 130/ 13
or be accursed. I	will	, in this point of	9, 130/ 18
that many a man	will	give unto a judge	9, 130/ 33
true, yet gladly he	will	not, or peradventure dare	9, 130/ 34
wills, both know and	will	also depose the truth	9, 131/ 1
information also; and yet	will	never one of them	9, 131/ 2
such as their discretion	will	allow. And then to	9, 132/ 14
change it when ye	will	, and ye shall change	9, 132/ 31
of conspiracy? This Pacifier	will	peradventure say that the	9, 133/ 5
avoiding of obloquy, they	will	not be put in	9, 133/ 30
to speak of it:	will	there no judges upon	9, 134/ 6
to do. But yet	will	peradventure this Pacifier say	9, 134/ 19
find any man that	will	, but if the judge	9, 134/ 29
some there be. I	will	not be curious about	9, 135/ 6
say: that since some	will	not, some cannot, and	9, 135/ 8
may read it that	will	, I will make here	9, 136/ 8
it that will, I	will	make here no long	9, 136/ 8
Which kind of folk	will	not let to swear	9, 136/ 24
any suspicion of evil	will	or other corruption might	9, 139/ 23
the judges used, it	will	be very hard that	9, 139/ 25
willful offenders, if they	will	charitably search for the	9, 140/ 17
such others, yet it	will	be hard to find	9, 142/ 11
saith -- yet they	will	be more diligent to	9, 142/ 15
them. But surely that	will	be none excuse to	9, 142/ 19
the best spiritual men	will	, he saith, be more	9, 142/ 26
this, he saith they	will	do the less toward	9, 142/ 29
that those which thus	will	do, have yet, among	9, 142/ 35
known unthriftiness that they	will	do the less toward	9, 143/ 4
may be patient, I	will	not say nay, and	9, 143/ 6
other folk when he	will	. Now, as for their	9, 144/ 11
have reported, if any	will	witness that a man	9, 146/ 16
the Church: anon they	will	drive him to abjure	9, 146/ 20
heresy, that if any	will	witness that a man	9, 147/ 10
the Church, anon they	will	drive him to abjure	9, 147/ 14
not, whensoever this Pacifier	will	fall from that babbling	9, 148/ 15
any one whom he	will	, and I warrant you	9, 148/ 19
shall find, whomsoever he	will	name that hath been	9, 148/ 25
reformed: surely if he	will	so lightly pardon all	9, 148/ 33
all passions that he	will	have no man punished	9, 148/ 34
in the Blessed Sacrament.	Will	this Pacifier that all	9, 149/ 10
be untrue. And it	will	be right expedient that	9, 151/ 27

that his two devices	will	serve sufficiently for the	9, 152/ 7
very sore that they	will	not serve half so	9, 152/ 9
such judges. For it	will	not be less than	9, 152/ 28
be such. And it	will	be somewhat the more	9, 152/ 31
virtues beside, yet it	will	be hard to find	9, 153/ 1
all the spirituality it	will	be, as he saith	9, 153/ 7
find any one, it	will	be, ye wot well	9, 153/ 7
eyre. Now, if it	will	be so hard to	9, 153/ 10
of suit; and so	will	it also, further, if	9, 153/ 25
And in like wise	will	it save innocents from	9, 153/ 26
process of excommunication; but	will	have, he saith, the	9, 154/ 1
proof, then the suspending	will	be as long as	9, 154/ 10
no man left that	will	so much as say	9, 155/ 3
Say" now. And long	will	it be, I warrant	9, 155/ 6
not but His Highness	will	do -- maintain and	9, 155/ 17
of the spirituality that	will	make that noise, whereby	9, 155/ 27
these words contained: There	will	once come a day	9, 158/ 12
men go thereon. I	will	challenge no man, for	9, 159/ 13
upon men's amendment he	will	not fail to serve	9, 160/ 31
Parliament to change, that	will	I see ere I	9, 162/ 28
Then if the court	will	appoint an officer of	9, 164/ 12
of the Altar: he	will	not yet stick much	9, 164/ 35
in somebody here that	will	swear that ever he	9, 164/ 36
such an open matter	will	not serve -- he	9, 165/ 2
not serve -- he	will	say that he said	9, 165/ 2
the Church believeth, he	will	say he wotteth ne'er	9, 165/ 4
the Church -- he	will	say he was not	9, 165/ 6
Church believed so; and	will	say that they should	9, 165/ 7
asked him. But they	will	put it for no	9, 165/ 12
so cruel that they	will	not allow that policy	9, 165/ 23
speak it affirmatively, and	will	not hold it opinatively	9, 165/ 25
of tongue. But he	will	not hold it opinatively	9, 165/ 35
they come -- it	will	little fear them what	9, 166/ 16
them twice, if ye	will	, after judgment, they will	9, 166/ 18
will, after judgment, they	will	with good will agree	9, 166/ 18
they will with good	will	agree, providing first such	9, 166/ 18
this Pacifier too, and	will	of himself, I ween	9, 167/ 17
sure this one thing	will	I be bold to	9, 167/ 28
than he deserveth, I	will	that all the world	9, 167/ 35
I neither can nor	will	forbid any man to	9, 168/ 21
follow him. But this	will	I be bold to	9, 168/ 22
doubt not but they	will	, a good Christian mind	9, 168/ 24
would (as there never	will	) an angel (as Saint	9, 168/ 29

hundred years -- I	will	advise you therefore, good	9, 168/ 36
Now, if any man	will	bear other in hand	9, 169/ 15
and boast that they	will	labor for declarations of	9, 170/ 2
the plants, so himself	will	of his goodness specially	9, 170/ 25
more than his wit	will	serve him. If he	9, 171/ 34
it well, and yet	will	say my promise is	9, 171/ 35
but he that thus	will	do shall find himself	9, 172/ 12
that all such as	will	write may have the	9, 172/ 23
and praying, fasting and	willful	poverty; and all these	9, 43/ 32
against them that be	willful	offenders, if they will	9, 140/ 16
punished, nor yet that	willful	offenders go not without	9, 151/ 32
be punished nor yet	willful	offenders go without due	9, 151/ 36
is to wit, that	willful	offenders go not without	9, 152/ 10
the other side, that	willful	offenders should not pass	9, 153/ 30
since it would help	willful	offenders to pass without	9, 153/ 31
means to make that	willful	offenders in heresy should	9, 155/ 11
there by these means	willful	offenders be punished? Which	9, 166/ 8
translation than none, and	willfully	kill ourselves with poison	9, 13/ 37
wit and learning, fall	willfully	from faith to false	9, 40/ 17
reason may be a	willing	worker with God, or	9, 35/ 20
there prove that the	willing	endeavor of man in	9, 38/ 10
of passions and of	willing	to be reformed: surely	9, 148/ 32
passion. Now, as for	willing	to be reformed --	9, 149/ 16
Now shall I (God	willing	) at my next leisure	9, 171/ 11
may say that God	willingly	begot us by the	9, 15/ 33
in English, "He hath	willingly	begotten us by the	9, 22/ 35
wise: that "God hath	willingly	by his word made	9, 23/ 3
hand -- "God hath	willingly	begotten us with the	9, 34/ 12
purpose upon this word "	willingly	, " and argueth thus: "God	9, 34/ 13
God begot us '	willingly	, ' saith here Saint	9, 34/ 14
interpreting of the word "	willingly	, " for that is the	9, 34/ 18
yet neither that word "	willingly	" of itself nor strengthened	9, 34/ 21
say thus: "This man	willingly	gave me this thing	9, 34/ 27
walking on with God	willingly	after that God hath	9, 37/ 32
such malicious mind as	willingly	to sow dissension, but	9, 55/ 4
never one of them	willingly	make himself an open	9, 131/ 3
win all their good	wills	, and yet therewith increase	9, 80/ 4
manner against their own	wills	to wear was, before	9, 98/ 17
as witnesses against their	wills	, both know and will	9, 131/ 1
dark, that by their	wills	no man should wit	9, 171/ 15
and asked him, "What	wilt	thou with me?" But	9, 83/ 17
Christ, "Thou, when thou	wilt	pray, enter into thy	9, 104/ 3
than diligently devised of	wily	falsehood or malice --	9, 4/ 31

nor they lack no	wily	drifts in such wise	9, 11/ 4
-- some of these	wily	heretics, like the angels	9, 88/ 18
make him with their	wily	invented figure of "some	9, 88/ 21
he playeth like a	wily	thief that, because he	9, 111/ 26
I fear me some	wily	shrew hath somewhat set	9, 129/ 26
and punished; nor that	wily	, false, wretched heretics should	9, 149/ 28
against whom a subtle,	wily	shrew beginneth a false	9, 159/ 5
own, and, lacking the	wily	shifts that himself had	9, 164/ 23
they were able to	win	the whole field. For	9, 21/ 42
all false, that would	win	him credence. But believe	9, 59/ 32
as the clergy might	win	by -- yea, and	9, 72/ 5
then by some benefit	win	all their good wills	9, 80/ 4
man would ween, to	win	that young man to	9, 122/ 25
my lord bishop of	Winchester	; and, being put in	9, 121/ 3
my lord bishop of	Winchester	sent for Frith unto	9, 124/ 14
my said lord of	Winchester	among other things communed	9, 124/ 29
my said lord of	Winchester	made it than any	9, 125/ 24
to the bishop of	Winchester	, it were not much	9, 126/ 5
before), he that would	wind	away with this distinction	9, 38/ 7
breaking out at a	window	, hath told many of	9, 121/ 4
was neither bread nor	wine	in the Blessed Sacrament	9, 44/ 15
instead of bread and	wine	, the very Body and	9, 44/ 16
so warm with the	wine	, and so full of	9, 76/ 25
Frith teacheth, nothing but	wine	and bread, or else	9, 101/ 30
leastwise to nap and	wink	with him, and leave	9, 4/ 26
people, this Pacifier can	wink	and feign himself asleep	9, 103/ 18
and by many men	winked	at, and almost by	9, 162/ 1
Tyndale and Barnes both,	winking	at their tolerable faults	9, 4/ 28
in some places it	winneth	in new people, so	9, 158/ 36
him: that for any	winning	of the gloss and	9, 103/ 26
assemble for any great	winning	, but come up to	9, 145/ 10
up and help to	wipe	the copes, and reverently	9, 51/ 21
child for his wantonness,	wipeth	his eyes and kisseth	9, 160/ 33
as should in learning,	wisdom	, justice, and living be	9, 94/ 36
but also, by the	wisdom	of the reader, consider	9, 97/ 19
nor were of such	wisdom	, learning, nor virtue neither	9, 113/ 22
charitable) may by their	wisdom	and goodness moderate and	9, 141/ 22
good than the great	wisdom	of this Pacifier could	9, 144/ 5
had been much more	wisdom	for all good Catholic	9, 161/ 9
faith, and their high	wisdom	in providing for the	9, 162/ 23
-- therefore is it	wisdom	that spiritual and temporal	9, 166/ 27
and ensearch by their	wisdoms	whether any suspicion of	9, 139/ 22
they say, in such	wise	that I show myself	9, 5/ 20

wily drifts in such	wise	also to defend those	9, 11/ 4
that there would no	wise	man, I trow, take	9, 12/ 1
and answered in this	wise	: that though there were	9, 12/ 5
reputed and taken for	wise	. For when the thing	9, 12/ 22
for first, his proper,	wise	word can have no	9, 12/ 36
peradventure, that preached that	wise	word. Many have thought	9, 13/ 27
albeit that many right	wise	and well-learned both, and	9, 13/ 30
heard I never any	wise	man say; no, nor	9, 14/ 2
have heard such a	wise	word in a sermon	9, 14/ 6
the folly of that	wise	word. And whensoever he	9, 14/ 11
those words in this	wise	: that "God hath willingly	9, 23/ 3
he can in no	wise	defend Tyndale's reason, he	9, 27/ 7
handle it in such	wise	as when I plainly	9, 41/ 36
matter -- in this	wise	I am not indifferent	9, 48/ 33
saw well that every	wise	man would answer in	9, 56/ 18
get you hence as	wise	as a calf," would	9, 59/ 23
neither, if he were	wise	, although he saw some	9, 59/ 30
prove it in like	wise	with a great "some	9, 60/ 28
handleth here in such	wise	that he first reproacheth	9, 65/ 5
of division. And among	wise	men the guess and	9, 69/ 9
Pacifier alloweth for folk	wise	and discreet. But by	9, 77/ 6
heard some good and	wise	and well-learned men say	9, 77/ 11
to take in like	wise	away from every other	9, 78/ 1
there said in this	wise	unto them: "The thing	9, 80/ 22
and that in such	wise	as ye shall not	9, 80/ 29
ever known you so	wise	that ye will not	9, 81/ 4
depart, God in like	wise	little and little, as	9, 83/ 27
denieth not to be	wise	men and use a	9, 85/ 31
his words in such	wise	as though his mind	9, 88/ 24
to hear in what	wise	manner of charitable fashion	9, 89/ 11
and counsel, in what	wise	he might best and	9, 89/ 28
he there in like	wise	written against the Catholic	9, 90/ 4
but for a man	wise	and politic: what advice	9, 90/ 37
clergy would in like	wise	do wrong to others	9, 92/ 27
would punish in like	wise	all those that would	9, 93/ 7
be such as every	wise	man will, I suppose	9, 96/ 23
readeth it in that	wise	, shall, I warrant you	9, 97/ 21
taken and reputed for	wise	should with some problem	9, 100/ 29
Pacifier brought unto a	wise	conclusion? The Twenty-eighth Chapter	9, 102/ 7
in all such manner	wise	as the thing requireth	9, 102/ 30
do if they be	wise	, upon this advertisement and	9, 106/ 36
toucheth he in like	wise	the faults of the	9, 110/ 15
peace in like manner	wise	as, if he found	9, 110/ 32

bare surmise in such	wise	imagined against the clergy	9, 112/ 9
much other people more	wise	in that point, and	9, 112/ 17
Surely if they were	wise	and intended to be	9, 123/ 14
all such as be	wise	, and ween that Frith	9, 124/ 21
ween that Frith were	wise	(which be, peradventure, some	9, 124/ 21
he have handled it,	wise	will it never be	9, 125/ 34
were, or half so	wise	as himself weeneth he	9, 127/ 12
cannot see, nor those	wise	men, neither, that made	9, 131/ 27
yet were they many	wise	men, and not only	9, 131/ 28
and not only as	wise	, but peradventure many more	9, 131/ 28
the judges be so	wise	men that for the	9, 133/ 30
concerning witnesses -- every	wise	man may bear witness	9, 137/ 7
simplicity may in no	wise	be said an heretic	9, 145/ 28
was, which in like	wise	was no heretic, for	9, 146/ 7
be suffered to seem	wise	among unlearned people, and	9, 149/ 29
them. And in like	wise	will it save innocents	9, 153/ 26
his device in such	wise	that till the spirituality	9, 154/ 14
diligent examination in what	wise	and by what persons	9, 156/ 15
other ought in any	wise	to suffer, as theft	9, 166/ 32
write not in such	wise	but the contrary, then	9, 169/ 17
written, prove his word	wisely	spoken, let him keep	9, 14/ 13
not now well and	wisely	spoken if one would	9, 51/ 23
aforesaid words well and	wisely	tempered and circumspectly spoken	9, 102/ 1
away unknown. Even thus	wisely	, lo, playeth this Pacifier	9, 111/ 31
he was once out,	wisely	to walk his way	9, 119/ 9
if it be no	wiser	than was his other	9, 125/ 31
if it be no	wiser	than one telleth me	9, 125/ 32
them be better and	wiser	both, than ever were	9, 170/ 18
one leaf than the	wisest	man in the whole	9, 8/ 18
forborne; and then they	wish	me there, they say	9, 5/ 15
always that I would	wish	amended, and every man	9, 53/ 21
our wives are angry,	wish	ourselves therein, yet if	9, 83/ 10
often said, I would	wish	that the common people	9, 123/ 30
were as I would	wish	that all such as	9, 124/ 20
I would not greatly	wish	to be confederate with	9, 145/ 8
is more easy to	wish	than likely to look	9, 166/ 27
his life that he	wished	and called for death	9, 83/ 16
a devilish work; and,	wishing	that the man had	9, 122/ 5
bad brethren as I	wist	well would be wroth	9, 3/ 26
-- which would, I	wist	well, pardon and hold	9, 4/ 36
bread which he well	wist	was of his enemy's	9, 12/ 2
the bread that I	wist	well were poisoned." And	9, 12/ 17
saw none such, nor	wist	not where I might	9, 40/ 32

told them that themselves	wist	well enough what grudge	9, 80/ 7
in, that, he said,	wist	they not. But he	9, 80/ 9
he said that he	wist	well that I was	9, 120/ 2
somewhere thereas no man	wist	where but they, they	9, 121/ 16
point. For I have	wist	where those that have	9, 131/ 12
this tale before, nor	wist	what appertained unto their	9, 146/ 27
evidence unsorted. And one	wist	I once, that brought	9, 159/ 27
needeth. For I never	wist	any man in my	9, 170/ 4
many so far in	wit	and erudition above me	9, 3/ 14
-- that is to	wit	, to be perfect in	9, 4/ 18
in; that is to	wit	, the making of mocks	9, 6/ 1
read them should little	wit	what they mean. And	9, 7/ 1
as have as much	wit	and learning both as	9, 8/ 10
ease as my poor	wit	could devise. First, when	9, 9/ 28
regardeth either truth or	wit	should once vouchsafe to	9, 10/ 11
trust of his own	wit	, to give the people	9, 12/ 27
word can have no	wit	therein but if he	9, 12/ 37
he gave unto us	wit	and reason, the which	9, 15/ 31
kind; that is to	wit	, both with his word	9, 21/ 3
written; that is to	wit	, before any part of	9, 22/ 4
-- that is to	wit	, all the words of	9, 22/ 5
-- that is to	wit	, they that say the	9, 23/ 13
-- that is to	wit	, that God's word was	9, 25/ 20
that should choose have	wit	. And in such matters	9, 29/ 15
scripture: now would I	wit	of this preacher whether	9, 31/ 18
not of us. My	wit	must show me a	9, 34/ 4
James; that is to	wit	, after his own will	9, 34/ 14
the men had neither	wit	nor learning; whereas it	9, 40/ 5
have both. As for	wit	and learning, I nowhere	9, 40/ 8
they show so little	wit	or learning either, that	9, 40/ 10
they have any great	wit	or any great learning	9, 40/ 13
such folk as, having	wit	and learning, fall willfully	9, 40/ 16
of nature still, as	wit	, beauty, strength, agility, and	9, 40/ 23
man hath not like	wit	nor like invention in	9, 42/ 9
best (that is to	wit	, the precious Body and	9, 44/ 29
content: that is to	wit	, where I somewhat sharply	9, 45/ 20
do: that is to	wit	, say the truth. For	9, 48/ 24
-- that is to	wit	, the true faith and	9, 48/ 36
far as my poor	wit	could give me, saving	9, 49/ 35
inventive of his own	wit	. For surely he hath	9, 52/ 8
-- that is to	wit	, the manner of mild	9, 52/ 32
pretendeth: that is to	wit	, to pacify and appease	9, 54/ 26
little lament this man's	wit	, that weeneth it less	9, 62/ 4

company, that is to	wit	, the Coletans, there are	9, 64/ 11
-- that is to	wit	, because they serve not	9, 70/ 3
-- that is to	wit	, by the worldly honor	9, 71/ 15
-- that is to	wit	, the honor of spiritual	9, 71/ 20
once: that is to	wit	, both remove these and	9, 81/ 8
before: that is to	wit	, of such as purposely	9, 85/ 1
speak; that is to	wit	, not against the good	9, 93/ 24
-- that is to	wit	, an unjust and unreasonable	9, 93/ 26
it; and whoso hath	wit	and readeth it in	9, 97/ 21
did, there is little	wit	in those words. For	9, 102/ 3
-- that is to	wit	, forbear such things as	9, 102/ 12
do; that is to	wit	, fast, and pray, wear	9, 103/ 8
alms: that is to	wit	, the right honest finding	9, 105/ 7
spirituality, that is to	wit	, against the corps and	9, 108/ 8
therefore"; that is to	wit	, for the evil and	9, 111/ 33
therefore"; that is to	wit	, for the thing that	9, 112/ 26
that any men of	wit	or of authority would	9, 113/ 23
-- that is to	wit	, because they misconstrued their	9, 114/ 3
-- that is to	wit	, that they punished them	9, 114/ 8
but that he had	wit	enough when he was	9, 119/ 8
-- that is to	wit	, that the clergy think	9, 128/ 1
cause (that is to	wit	, because themselves conceive a	9, 128/ 5
-- that is to	wit	, if he be in	9, 132/ 10
that there is little	wit	therein; and less good	9, 137/ 8
For I could never	wit	them yet assemble for	9, 145/ 9
-- that is to	wit	, the mishandling of men	9, 147/ 27
-- that is to	wit	, that none innocents shall	9, 152/ 8
-- that is to	wit	, that willful offenders go	9, 152/ 10
them: that is to	wit	, in any part of	9, 152/ 34
of a lightness of	wit	and slipperiness of tongue	9, 165/ 34
that all the world	wit	it, on the other	9, 167/ 36
I. Howbeit, if his	wit	and his learning find	9, 168/ 16
answer: that is to	wit	, where they reprove that	9, 170/ 34
battle: that is to	wit	, the question, Which is	9, 171/ 13
wills no man should	wit	what they mean. But	9, 171/ 15
perceive more than his	wit	will serve him. If	9, 171/ 34
more; that is to	wit	, by as much more	9, 172/ 3
they laid all the	wite	to a few lewd	9, 157/ 31
that so be dealt	withall	have been wont to	9, 57/ 5
not to meddle much	withall	, as are the things	9, 96/ 27
And then if, to	withdraw	that inevitable necessity of	9, 77/ 33
from the clergy, to	withdraw	therewith our alms from	9, 85/ 34
little meeken themselves, and	withdraw	such things as have	9, 96/ 5

be well content to	withdraw	from all their other	9, 98/ 24
give ear, that might	withdraw	him from giving and	9, 122/ 6
an evil policy: for	withdrawing	of offerings from the	9, 85/ 33
told by me, might,	withdrawing	the best, and making	9, 122/ 35
of the world; as	witness	Saint Paul, where he	9, 17/ 6
it, testifieth, and giveth	witness	in his heart that	9, 20/ 8
5, "I receive no	witness	of man." For if	9, 20/ 9
the multitude of man's	witness	might make aught true	9, 20/ 10
of the world; as	witness	Saint Paul, where he	9, 24/ 35
shall have record and	witness	of all good folk	9, 45/ 27
the truth to bear	witness	? And this thing maketh	9, 131/ 21
-- that then his	witness	in favor of the	9, 135/ 29
be partial, and "the	witness	may be a wolf	9, 136/ 32
skin, all manner of	witness	in every matter. For	9, 137/ 3
wise man may bear	witness	that there is little	9, 137/ 7
reported, if any will	witness	that a man hath	9, 146/ 16
that if any will	witness	that a man have	9, 147/ 10
were sufficient record and	witness	against him, and there	9, 151/ 24
and sufficient record and	witness	against him, and besides	9, 154/ 19
is, bringeth never a	witness	with him, and all	9, 159/ 26
own words also bear	witness	. % And therefore need we	9, 163/ 25
this Pacifier, all their	witness	were naught worth, because	9, 164/ 27
called good and worshipful	witnesses	unto them. And then	9, 124/ 35
judge, and examined as	witnesses	against their wills, both	9, 131/ 1
being called in for	witnesses	, have first made many	9, 131/ 14
other vehement suspicions, without	witnesses	a man may be	9, 131/ 24
same offense, may be	witnesses	in heresy; and in	9, 135/ 23
a fault that such	witnesses	should be received in	9, 136/ 14
therefore not only such	witnesses	should be by this	9, 136/ 39
of this Pacifier concerning	witnesses	-- every wise man	9, 137/ 7
to the accusers or	witnesses	of heresy by the	9, 137/ 14
of the accusers or	witnesses	shall not be showed	9, 137/ 16
the said accusers and	witnesses	it is there decreed	9, 137/ 20
the names of such	witnesses	unto to keep them	9, 137/ 22
of the accusers and	witnesses	, yet it seemeth that	9, 137/ 27
that the accusers and	witnesses	might be saved from	9, 137/ 29
that the accusers and	witnesses	might take hurt, as	9, 137/ 31
defend the accusers and	witnesses	from the extort power	9, 137/ 34
of the accusers and	witnesses	from him that is	9, 138/ 6
against the accusers or	witnesses	, since the knowledge of	9, 139/ 20
corruption might lead the	witnesses	or accusers anything to	9, 139/ 24
the surety of the	witnesses	should not peradventure make	9, 139/ 29
would exclude all such	witnesses	as were likely to	9, 141/ 2

not notable, and which	witnesses	be sufficient and which	9, 154/ 29
warrant that right good	witnesses	and worshipful shall record	9, 163/ 8
charge: yet if the	witnesses	were, peradventure, some scholars	9, 164/ 22
I could bring forth	witnesses	more than men would	9, 167/ 26
so long as their	wits	be short, and the	9, 7/ 31
best part of their	wits	. For likewise as they	9, 41/ 9
his I have not	wittingly	left out one line	9, 7/ 7
any man else would	wittingly	take a burden from	9, 123/ 10
one of their own	wives	yet told her own	9, 12/ 11
now peradventure when our	wives	are angry, wish ourselves	9, 83/ 10
taken; for sometimes a	wolf	may show himself in	9, 136/ 2
witness may be a	wolf	, showing himself appareled in	9, 136/ 32
commonly to call a	wolf	in a lamb's skin	9, 136/ 35
other reason of a	wolf	in a lamb's skin	9, 137/ 2
may be indeed a	wolf	, and be naught where	9, 137/ 4
every English man and	woman	that could read it	9, 13/ 14
that man nor that	woman	any respect or regard	9, 30/ 12
upon a very fair	woman	that hath a very	9, 40/ 30
good Christian man and	woman	-- which is of	9, 48/ 17
himself by the poor	woman	all the mischief that	9, 58/ 19
therewith swear to the	woman	full deeply that his	9, 59/ 27
if he spied any	woman	kneeling at a form	9, 118/ 18
be like fair shrewd	women	if there were any	9, 40/ 35
thought them like fair	women	they would never fear	9, 40/ 38
people, both men and	women	, look on them, doth	9, 60/ 18
by "religious" folk either	women	or children, with whose	9, 62/ 11
were they men or	women	; but worse also than	9, 68/ 31
first deceive men and	women	in corners secretly and	9, 124/ 2
few lewd fellows and	women	in the town. And	9, 157/ 32
words of Saint James	won	themselves much worship. Howbeit	9, 35/ 32
world had cause to	wonder	and grudge thereat. But	9, 147/ 30
up together, with a	wonderful	brevity, four follies and	9, 9/ 5
for anger in a	wonderful	rage. But surely though	9, 119/ 2
father Tyndale had said	wonderfully	well, or else Friar	9, 10/ 15
kind. For men were	wont	to call those folk	9, 46/ 29
dealt withall have been	wont	to find any cause	9, 57/ 5
the good that was	wont	to keep good yeomen	9, 98/ 32
Or if any one	word	or some few left	9, 7/ 21
all. Now was this	word	, taken up and walked	9, 12/ 7
clean with that one	word	. Howbeit, indeed one of	9, 12/ 10
truth, good reader, this	word	of his was one	9, 12/ 19
first, his proper, wise	word	can have no wit	9, 12/ 36
though they never read	word	of scripture, come as	9, 13/ 25

that preached that wise	word	. Many have thought it	9, 13/ 27
heard such a wise	word	in a sermon, that	9, 14/ 6
in a sermon, that	word	use they to take	9, 14/ 7
answered shortly with one	word	. But now have I	9, 14/ 9
folly of that wise	word	. And whensoever he that	9, 14/ 11
here written, prove his	word	wisely spoken, let him	9, 14/ 13
the point. For this	word	was said unto a	9, 14/ 22
Church Were before the	Word	, or the Word before	9, 14/ 27
the Word, or the	Word	before the Church," that	9, 14/ 27
afterward he brought me	word	that it was answered	9, 14/ 32
the truth of his	word	; he made us first	9, 15/ 29
begot us by the	word	of his truth, and	9, 15/ 33
begotten us by the	word	of his truth. Mark	9, 16/ 1
begotten us through his	word	of truth. Here it	9, 16/ 3
by God, through his	word	. And whereas of ourselves	9, 16/ 4
made us by his	word	the children of truth	9, 16/ 6
goodness, by his holy	word	of truth hath made	9, 16/ 9
begotten us by the	word	of his truth." Mark	9, 16/ 12
was not before the	word	; for Saint James saith	9, 16/ 19
begot us through the	word	of his truth. If	9, 16/ 20
were begotten by the	word	, then needs must the	9, 16/ 21
then needs must the	word	be before we were	9, 16/ 21
be begotten by the	word	? -- and by the	9, 16/ 23
-- and by the	word	, he saith, we were	9, 16/ 23
begot us through the	word	, we must needs grant	9, 16/ 24
begot us by the	word	; then needs must the	9, 16/ 26
then needs must the	word	be before that we	9, 16/ 26
Now, then, if this	word	were before we were	9, 16/ 27
Church was before this	word	? If we mean by	9, 16/ 28
plain enough that the	word	was before any such	9, 16/ 30
church was before the	word	: then Saint James maketh	9, 16/ 35
how that by the	word	this church was begotten	9, 16/ 36
we grant that the	word	of God was before	9, 16/ 37
was before that this	word	was written of any	9, 17/ 1
the Church before his	word	. Yea, but yet I	9, 17/ 3
again how that this	word	was written before the	9, 17/ 4
needs grant that the	word	of God was taught	9, 17/ 13
see that by the	word	we were begotten; therefore	9, 17/ 15
were begotten; therefore the	word	must needs be before	9, 17/ 15
else how could the	word	beget us? Some peradventure	9, 17/ 16
Church was before this	word	was written in books	9, 17/ 19
to hear, how the	word	of God was before	9, 17/ 26
was, and how the	word	of God was written	9, 17/ 27

may perceive how the	word	was ere ever the	9, 17/ 33
Church was, and the	word	begot us, and not	9, 17/ 34
and not we the	word	; and also it was	9, 17/ 34
such -- that the	word	of God is part	9, 18/ 7
And therefore, since the	word	of God is as	9, 18/ 27
and which is his	word	written Tyndale cannot tell	9, 18/ 28
are begotten through the	word	. Wherefore, if the word	9, 19/ 17
word. Wherefore, if the	word	beget the congregation, and	9, 19/ 18
it followeth that the	word	of the preacher must	9, 19/ 23
therefore, inasmuch as the	word	is before the faith	9, 19/ 25
congregation, therefore is the	word	or Gospel before the	9, 19/ 26
their truth of God's	word	, in that they consent	9, 19/ 30
man can give the	word	of God no truth	9, 19/ 35
the truth of God's	word	is of herself and	9, 19/ 36
by reason of the	word	. " Which is to be	9, 20/ 1
understood in that the	word	had purged their hearts	9, 20/ 1
thy truth. And thy	word	is truth." And thus	9, 20/ 5
was done by the	word	of God unwritten. And	9, 20/ 33
was taught by the	word	of God unwritten; and	9, 20/ 36
I said that this	word	of God unwritten is	9, 20/ 39
authority as is the	word	of God written. I	9, 20/ 39
Spirit with his holy	word	of either kind; that	9, 21/ 3
wit, both with his	word	written and his word	9, 21/ 3
word written and his	word	unwritten; and that they	9, 21/ 4
will not believe God's	word	but if he put	9, 21/ 5
it written; since God's	word	taketh its authority of	9, 21/ 7
certain knowledge of the	word	of God unwritten as	9, 21/ 10
there is of the	word	of God written, since	9, 21/ 10
other to be the	word	of God, but by	9, 21/ 11
judge, and discern the	word	of God from the	9, 21/ 17
of God from the	word	of man and shall	9, 21/ 18
deceived in taking the	word	of man for the	9, 21/ 21
of man for the	word	of God; whereby it	9, 21/ 22
it -- that the	word	of God unwritten is	9, 21/ 28
sure as is his	word	written in the scripture	9, 21/ 29
the Gospel and the	word	of God unwritten was	9, 22/ 1
the Gospel and the	word	of God unwritten; whereof	9, 22/ 14
begotten us by the	word	of truth." Howbeit, the	9, 22/ 36
the truth of his	word	. " Which words after that	9, 23/ 1
hath willingly by his	word	made us the children	9, 23/ 4
men ween that God's	word	were of none authority	9, 23/ 20
was not before the	word	; for Saint James saith	9, 23/ 32
begot us through the	word	of his truth. If	9, 23/ 33

were begotten by the	word	, then needs must the	9, 23/ 34
then needs must the	word	be before we were	9, 23/ 34
be begotten by the	word	? -- and by the	9, 23/ 36
-- and by the	word	, he saith, we were	9, 23/ 36
begot us through the	word	, we must needs grant	9, 24/ 1
begot us by the	word	; then needs must the	9, 24/ 3
then needs must the	word	be before that we	9, 24/ 3
Now, then, if this	word	were before we were	9, 24/ 4
Church was before this	word	? If we mean by	9, 24/ 5
plain enough that the	word	was before any such	9, 24/ 7
church was before the	word	: then Saint James maketh	9, 24/ 12
how that by the	word	this church was begotten	9, 24/ 13
we grant that the	word	of God was before	9, 24/ 14
Gospel, nor before God's	word	, but only say that	9, 24/ 22
the Gospel and God's	word	was put in writing	9, 24/ 23
was before that this	word	was written of any	9, 24/ 29
the Church before his	word	. Yea, but yet I	9, 24/ 31
again how that this	word	was written before the	9, 24/ 32
needs grant that the	word	of God was taught	9, 25/ 4
see that by the	word	we were begotten; therefore	9, 25/ 6
were begotten; therefore the	word	must needs be before	9, 25/ 6
else how could the	word	beget us? By these	9, 25/ 8
to wit, that God's	word	was ere ever it	9, 25/ 20
liberty to give his	word	into his church even	9, 25/ 31
ever he gave his	word	to his church by	9, 25/ 35
those that have the	word	of God in them	9, 26/ 2
Church was before this	word	was written in books	9, 26/ 25
to hear, how the	word	of God was before	9, 26/ 33
was, and how the	word	of God was written	9, 26/ 33
may perceive how the	word	was ere ever the	9, 27/ 2
Church was, and the	word	begot us, and not	9, 27/ 3
and not we the	word	; and also it was	9, 27/ 3
do teach that no	word	of God is now	9, 27/ 19
be taken for God's	word	by the teaching of	9, 27/ 19
us to believe any	word	that ever he spoke	9, 27/ 28
never speak any such	word	more, or that if	9, 28/ 1
may perceive how the	word	was ere ever the	9, 28/ 18
Church was, and the	word	begot us, and not	9, 28/ 19
and not we the	word	; and also it was	9, 28/ 20
is not of the	word	written or unwritten, but	9, 28/ 34
right understanding of God's	word	already written. And therein	9, 28/ 35
great surety in the	word	of God unwritten and	9, 32/ 15
scripture as in his	word	written in the scripture	9, 32/ 16

begotten us by the	word	of his truth, even	9, 33/ 17
begotten us with the	word	of his truth" --	9, 34/ 12
this purpose upon this	word	"willingly," and argueth thus	9, 34/ 13
with interpreting of the	word	"willingly," for that is	9, 34/ 18
for that is the	word	of Saint James. Which	9, 34/ 18
of Saint James. Which	word	the preacher strengtheneth here	9, 34/ 19
And yet neither that	word	"willingly" of itself nor	9, 34/ 21
to prove that "the	word	of the promise" doth	9, 35/ 2
cleansed us "by the	word	of truth" -- which	9, 35/ 7
there expoundeth "by the	word	of his promise"; as	9, 35/ 8
as though never a	word	of God were true	9, 35/ 9
Now of truth, the	word	of God that a	9, 35/ 10
one token of the	word	to the washing and	9, 35/ 15
assent given unto the	word	of faith -- in	9, 35/ 18
temporalty any warm, unpleasant	word	, but have forborne to	9, 53/ 3
writing, without any unpleasant	word	used either toward temporalty	9, 54/ 12
as any one angry	word	. And therefore they say	9, 56/ 11
and would with that	word	put the one prettily	9, 57/ 18
and there some such	word	as might make his	9, 61/ 4
protection!" And with that	word	he clapped his fist	9, 76/ 27
would indiscreetly misconstrue that	word	, and for lack of	9, 78/ 19
or stroke." At this	word	glad was all the	9, 80/ 35
his tale with this	word	"all": that the prelates	9, 101/ 11
useth to preach the	word	of God but that	9, 110/ 13
abusions, yet evermore this	word	"many" must needs import	9, 114/ 28
after such a great	word	of "so many," let	9, 116/ 25
spoke them any evil	word	for the matter, more	9, 119/ 12
done him or foul	word	spoken him while he	9, 119/ 22
reckon him, mine own	word	would alone even in	9, 120/ 30
it further about, that	word	was sent him into	9, 121/ 29
troth neither in his	word	nor his oath, and	9, 126/ 20
true upon their bare	word	than their twice nay	9, 136/ 25
take him at that	word	and believe him, he	9, 141/ 32
he meaneth by that	word	. And on the other	9, 144/ 26
in the commissary's hands,	word	was brought him that	9, 157/ 17
stand against Christ's bare	word	, when he said, "I	9, 160/ 20
gospellers, with no fairer	words	nor in no more	9, 5/ 18
rehearse all their own	words	(for that is not	9, 6/ 32
of all their own	words	I leave not one	9, 6/ 33
defense of such English	words	as he hath changed	9, 7/ 11
the reader leave my	words	out between and read	9, 7/ 20
intent that by those	words	changed, the people should	9, 11/ 23
among other things these	words	:The faults be so	9, 11/ 30

never so clean. These	words	of mine were rehearsed	9, 12/ 4
have I, with more	words	than one, made you	9, 14/ 10
again, with many more	words	than I have here	9, 14/ 13
I so touch those	words	that the leaving out	9, 15/ 10
folk may see, those	words	of that solemn sermon	9, 15/ 19
confuted. The very formal	words	, lo, good readers, of	9, 15/ 22
declaration), therein be these	words	that hereafter follow: Now	9, 15/ 25
the brotherhood boasteth these	words	, ye shall understand that	9, 17/ 37
to leave all God's	words	unbelieved. And then had	9, 18/ 19
part of Christ's own	words	unbelieved. For the Church	9, 18/ 21
ye read again the	words	of this sermon that	9, 19/ 9
no. These are Tyndale's	words	: Another doubt there is	9, 19/ 12
brethren boast that the	words	of that sermon do	9, 20/ 13
that Tyndale in these	words	had acquitted himself like	9, 20/ 21
clear proof by these	words	of Tyndale which he	9, 21/ 40
to wit, all the	words	of God that he	9, 22/ 5
pain to read Tyndale's	words	again and ye shall	9, 22/ 17
perceive that all those	words	of that sermon go	9, 22/ 24
first part of his	words	toucheth not the matter	9, 22/ 32
the expounding of these	words	of Saint James, "Voluntarie	9, 22/ 33
of his word." Which	words	after that he hath	9, 23/ 1
which he expoundeth those	words	in this wise: that	9, 23/ 3
considered, have all his	words	that follow, wherein he	9, 23/ 31
beget us? By these	words	, good readers, ye see	9, 25/ 9
that all his other	words	were not worth a	9, 25/ 10
he saith in these	words	, say we against whom	9, 25/ 17
preacher would with these	words	defend. For since the	9, 25/ 23
of Christ and the	words	of God that are	9, 25/ 24
tell them that the	words	of God which God	9, 26/ 4
him which be those	words	of God that yet	9, 26/ 8
books in which the	words	of God are written	9, 26/ 10
that any of God's	words	were written therein; and	9, 27/ 23
and that all his	words	that he will have	9, 27/ 24
to speak yet more	words	when he will, and	9, 27/ 26
in plain and open	words	-- yet he giveth	9, 28/ 11
glance thereat, in those	words	where he saith in	9, 28/ 13
be written. By these	words	would he, lo, though	9, 28/ 22
color in his said	words	, and would make it	9, 30/ 19
in books then! These	words	seem to be miswritten	9, 30/ 27
scripture." Howbeit, howsoever his	words	were indeed, he meaneth	9, 30/ 32
saith they were God's	words	-- all those, I	9, 31/ 3
they be not God's	words	nor any necessary truths	9, 31/ 5
no scripture . . . -- these	words	, lo, prove plainly for	9, 32/ 14

the beginning of those	words	, I have let pass	9, 33/ 16
we of us. These	words	, good readers, have no	9, 33/ 23
they allude unto certain	words	of Tyndale with which	9, 33/ 24
but he layeth the	words	of Saint James which	9, 34/ 11
which are by those	words	brought unto the hearer's	9, 35/ 12
answer Tyndale to these	words	of Saint James, whoso	9, 35/ 27
manner of expounding these	words	of Saint James won	9, 35/ 32
repeateth here by these	words	, where he saith, And	9, 36/ 2
of us . . . by these	words	he meaneth the thing	9, 36/ 6
for in these few	words	it appeareth meetly well	9, 37/ 2
say that of his	words	in both these matters	9, 37/ 15
hands) write his own	words	himself, not only as	9, 37/ 23
two points that those	words	of his sermon touch	9, 37/ 28
ungoodly and with uncomely	words	, calling them by the	9, 40/ 3
so use them in	words	as though the men	9, 40/ 4
can yet use his	words	in fair manner, and	9, 42/ 7
evil matter in good	words	, which I never thought	9, 42/ 10
Macedonians fell sometimes at	words	(as it often happeth	9, 42/ 17
not so sore in	words	against the lay people	9, 43/ 35
of them use their	words	at their pleasure, as	9, 44/ 35
give them no worse	words	again than if they	9, 44/ 37
as they do, fairer	words	will I not give	9, 44/ 39
not after that in	words	as fair and as	9, 46/ 13
it seemeth, all those	words	of his well in	9, 52/ 19
the letter of his	words	and, of their own	9, 52/ 28
because he setteth his	words	much more mild and	9, 54/ 16
more indifferent because his	words	in rehearsing the faults	9, 54/ 19
other to speak unsitting	words	. And thereupon he showeth	9, 57/ 10
saith, "If all these	words	were prohibited on both	9, 57/ 11
holily with the same	words	, in effect, with which	9, 58/ 1
appeased." Lo, with such	words	he voideth the color	9, 58/ 33
displeasure. And sometimes evil	words	between you causeth debate	9, 59/ 16
' And iwis such	words	were well done to	9, 59/ 19
therefore if all these	words	were prohibited on both	9, 59/ 20
as by his other	words	he seemeth to do	9, 62/ 25
he meant by these	words	"between priests and priests	9, 62/ 39
them have had unsitting	words	of the others, calling	9, 63/ 31
appeareth well in his	words	afterward that those variances	9, 64/ 28
of living; by which	words	he showeth that each	9, 65/ 8
so old that these	words	will nothing serve his	9, 65/ 23
chide together. Howbeit, his	words	be so confounded with	9, 65/ 33
of their chiding, his	words	be so unsuitly sorted	9, 65/ 34
hushed and never more	words	made thereof, hath, as	9, 67/ 19

lightly believe the lewd	words	of some, and upon	9, 74/ 23
in purgatory, have by	words	affirmed that there is	9, 75/ 13
his sufficiency by the	words	of Saint Paul, where	9, 78/ 22
that for all our	words	, if that easy life	9, 83/ 21
are bound, upon their	words	proved, to put them	9, 86/ 13
should, by some other	words	or deeds of his	9, 86/ 34
not against a man's	words	spoken according to the	9, 87/ 1
he which in his	words	openly inveigheth against good	9, 87/ 2
against their own wrong	words	he believeth to believe	9, 87/ 15
well gather of his	words	here. For here he	9, 87/ 17
in soul. In these	words	I find again, good	9, 87/ 23
he confesseth in these	words	that all those that	9, 87/ 26
it appeareth by these	words	that neither himself thinketh	9, 87/ 30
obstinacy perished, set his	words	in such wise as	9, 88/ 23
heart, contrary to the	words	that his own hand	9, 90/ 31
the thing itself. Those	words	be not very well	9, 91/ 28
Pacifier thus excuse his	words	. For he confesseth in	9, 92/ 30
confesseth in his own	words	that they which thus	9, 92/ 31
go from his own	words	again, and say now	9, 93/ 16
he mean in these	words	"their authority" all their	9, 99/ 4
then were his aforesaid	words	well and wisely tempered	9, 101/ 37
little wit in those	words	. For now doth all	9, 102/ 3
have laid those other	words	of Christ, "Thou, when	9, 104/ 3
fear of false slanderous	words	, God will then make	9, 109/ 22
the people . . . in these	words	how charitably this Pacifier	9, 111/ 9
some subtle shrew, these	words	are as evil and	9, 111/ 11
false. And in these	words	the figure of "some	9, 111/ 22
went about with those	words	to get from the	9, 112/ 36
at the least his	words	appear false, every man	9, 113/ 5
would anything regard their	words	; but only that the	9, 113/ 23
Howbeit, what faith my	words	will have with him	9, 120/ 26
in the communication these	words	, or others of like	9, 122/ 9
hell." Now, in these	words	I neither meant nor	9, 122/ 22
or say some suchlike	words	of like purpose to	9, 122/ 31
man's head, for the	words	of a great many	9, 123/ 4
In that communication what	words	were between them were	9, 124/ 19
weigh not themselves his	words	), had there stood by	9, 124/ 23
faith in heart, their	words	cannot be true. And	9, 127/ 32
plainly perceive by other	words	of his in other	9, 128/ 18
of language and contentious	words	; and finally, if it	9, 128/ 26
the tempering of his	words	. The Fortieth Chapter And	9, 129/ 27
it be, in those	words	"the punishment of heresies	9, 141/ 10
false tale with suspicious	words	) and come to the	9, 148/ 17

ungracious invention and these	words	of those two lewd	9, 156/ 30
among many other bragging	words	, meet whatsoever they were	9, 158/ 9
made it, were these	words	contained: There will once	9, 158/ 11
himself and his own	words	which in this piteous	9, 163/ 13
spoken and by plain	words	affirmed heresy, but have	9, 163/ 17
testify and his own	words	also bear witness. % And	9, 163/ 25
ne'er. And if his	words	be rehearsed unto him	9, 165/ 4
appear that by sore	words	he despised and inveighed	9, 165/ 17
these are my very	words	: Now shall I (God	9, 171/ 10
reader in a long	work	perceive that the writer	9, 4/ 21
yet were their whole	work	at last too long	9, 9/ 11
touched through mine whole	work	, but that I have	9, 10/ 7
shall himself make my	work	long. For he shall	9, 10/ 26
weening that some new	work	of Tyndale's had been	9, 14/ 31
promise" doth all the	work	in the regenerating of	9, 35/ 3
purpose against all the	work	of free will, and	9, 35/ 34
as far from all	work	of will at such	9, 36/ 12
Spirit, and walk and	work	with God by captiving	9, 36/ 23
finally his own good-begun	work	unfinished. And therefore saith	9, 38/ 18
wot well, the first	work	that I wrote in	9, 47/ 23
faces, and write some	work	to their shame, or	9, 50/ 5
goeth yet worse to	work	in his book of	9, 60/ 6
he never wrote any	work	at all. The Fifteenth	9, 63/ 19
have set him a	work	to bring them into	9, 64/ 31
there be many that	work	rather upon will than	9, 74/ 29
stackered, and with much	work	brought forth some at	9, 82/ 15
yet would make him	work	therefor in your garden	9, 105/ 13
about such a devilish	work	; and, wishing that the	9, 122/ 4
this matter, it would	work	this realm great harm	9, 130/ 24
than one whole week's	work	, I ween, both to	9, 152/ 29
and advise well this	work	of mine made for	9, 172/ 9
Tyndale made all his	work	-- I doubt not	9, 172/ 12
of himself, be a	worker	with God toward the	9, 33/ 26
may be a willing	worker	with God, or else	9, 35/ 20
liars, and such as	worketh	none other thing but	9, 16/ 8
nature of the matter	worketh	in the proof. For	9, 136/ 19
at all in the	working	of faith in my	9, 34/ 2
my will have any	working	at all. To this	9, 34/ 5
at all in the	working	of faith in my	9, 36/ 8
that put out their	works	in writing: so am	9, 3/ 12
adventure to put his	works	abroad, to stand and	9, 3/ 21
they say that my	works	were worthy much more	9, 5/ 22
I had used, my	works	would have been read	9, 5/ 29

evangelical brethren think my	works	too long. For everything	9, 9/ 13
Altar. And for good	works	against faith alone, and	9, 28/ 31
so call they good	works	of penance, and so	9, 45/ 13
or to do the	works	of mercy to their	9, 72/ 33
needy, and do other	works	, both of penance and	9, 104/ 7
man in the whole	world	can well and conveniently	9, 8/ 19
us here into this	world	, and here to be	9, 15/ 34
the beginning of the	world	; as witness Saint Paul	9, 17/ 6
the beginning of the	world	; as witness Saint Paul	9, 24/ 34
what things in this	world	could this preacher have	9, 26/ 12
such. Nor, as the	world	is, it were not	9, 40/ 35
is, as all the	world	wotteth, beastly and abominable	9, 45/ 22
be now suspect, the	world	waxeth all of a	9, 46/ 28
worst in all the	world	beside. But what cause	9, 68/ 31
the sight of the	world	men take for very	9, 69/ 11
as long as the	world	lasteth must this division	9, 70/ 8
this declination of the	world	-- and by this	9, 70/ 13
one good. But that	world	is not, I thank	9, 70/ 21
never have while the	world	standeth. But if this	9, 70/ 27
people here in the	world	use to do to	9, 71/ 17
in talking of the	world	, they talked at last	9, 76/ 23
say that all the	world	can never bring the	9, 77/ 13
I ween, as the	world	goeth now, be very	9, 82/ 33
yet weary of this	world	. Then if they were	9, 83/ 2
come again into the	world	: yet it appeareth not	9, 95/ 35
of grace into the	world	, and bring the people	9, 96/ 7
no purgatory after this	world	, or that it were	9, 101/ 19
nature suffereth in this	world	, now up, now down	9, 108/ 24
what thing in this	world	could they do that	9, 113/ 1
the shame of the	world	, drowned himself in a	9, 127/ 1
is there in this	world	, spiritual or temporal, of	9, 136/ 37
cruelly that all the	world	had cause to wonder	9, 147/ 29
any love to the	world	, be suffered to be	9, 152/ 2
have love to the	world	: if he mean of	9, 152/ 14
at all unto this	world	: heretics may sit still	9, 152/ 26
nor love toward the	world	. And then since in	9, 153/ 6
he weeneth all the	world	knoweth how true his	9, 159/ 25
readers, would God the	world	were such as every	9, 166/ 21
will that all the	world	wit it, on the	9, 167/ 36
that cometh into this	world	, make you that matter	9, 171/ 20
confuted as for this	world	, the church that Friar	9, 172/ 5
and temporal, in this	world	living, and all good	9, 172/ 27
vainglorious, and lovers of	worldly	delights, and such other	9, 63/ 33

their bodily ease and	worldly	wealth, in meat and	9, 68/ 22
serve God for a	worldly	laud, and to be	9, 69/ 1
the maintenance of the	worldly	honor of the Church	9, 71/ 8
As for calling the	worldly	honor of the Church	9, 71/ 12
to wit, by the	worldly	honor done to the	9, 71/ 15
some persons, thinking that	worldly	honor and riches letteth	9, 74/ 33
them a love to	worldly	things, and letteth and	9, 75/ 7
a wealthy, and much	worldly	praise therewith" -- I	9, 83/ 7
pretending by confederacies and	worldly	policies, and strait corrections	9, 96/ 1
and after the same	worldly	countenance, as they do	9, 96/ 16
manner, and the same	worldly	countenance, as they do	9, 98/ 2
For first, as for	worldly	countenance, is among the	9, 98/ 7
the name of proud	worldly	countenance -- if men	9, 104/ 35
they call the proud	worldly	countenance, they might and	9, 105/ 5
heart that, for any	worldly	fear, they suffer to	9, 109/ 37
treason committed against any	worldly	man. And then why	9, 136/ 12
speak anything against the	worldly	power or riches of	9, 140/ 27
affection to have the	worldly	honor of priests exalted	9, 142/ 12
by such confederacies, and	worldly	policies, and strait corrections	9, 143/ 17
that pride, covetousness, nor	worldly	love be no judges	9, 151/ 31
affection to have the	worldly	honor of priests exalted	9, 153/ 2
of pride, covetousness, and	worldly	love. And therefore were	9, 153/ 20
besides all their much	worldly	business they had spent	9, 169/ 24
the peril of breeding	worms	in my belly by	9, 12/ 16
and in manner well	worn	out. And I wot	9, 98/ 19
wot well it is	worn	out with many which	9, 98/ 20
this preacher have devised	worse	to bring forth against	9, 26/ 13
and give them no	worse	words again than if	9, 44/ 37
me; or rather, the	worse	, the better. For the	9, 45/ 1
pleasure; but contrariwise, the	worse	that such folk write	9, 45/ 3
some say, goeth yet	worse	to work in his	9, 60/ 5
that he saith somewhat	worse	. And then they that	9, 62/ 28
they may prove no	worse	. For of these when	9, 68/ 17
if they wax not	worse	before), whoso shall live	9, 68/ 17
apostles, was not only	worse	than the common sort	9, 68/ 29
men or women; but	worse	also than the very	9, 68/ 31
some of them were	worse	than those that are	9, 68/ 35
holy vows of chastity	worse	than Friar Luther's lechery	9, 69/ 26
not lightly find a	worse	) -- yet on the	9, 82/ 14
fain either to put	worse	in their stead or	9, 83/ 25
-- yea, or of	worse	, if they will --	9, 94/ 25
the change would be	worse	-- that way will	9, 97/ 10
may draw to the	worse	part, for affection unto	9, 100/ 32

report it to the	worse	, then might I say	9, 105/ 3
the better and the	worse	both. But strangers of	9, 108/ 32
done. What can be	worse	done than this? And	9, 111/ 19
they do that were	worse	? And therefore, since that	9, 113/ 1
heretics be yet much	worse	than all they, yet	9, 117/ 26
himself had made it	worse	, then change it from	9, 126/ 7
that he was no	worse	served. And such have	9, 127/ 30
heresies sometimes to much	worse	point. For I have	9, 131/ 11
change it into the	worse	for aught that I	9, 132/ 32
that, he saith much	worse	as of himself, affirming	9, 141/ 37
them that are already,	worse	than he proveth them	9, 152/ 16
more inclinable to the	worse	part, and the more	9, 155/ 28
head. Whereupon the commissary,	worse	afraid than hurt, delivered	9, 157/ 21
bear the spirituality the	worse	mind or affection for	9, 167/ 5
James won themselves much	worship	. Howbeit, of truth the	9, 35/ 32
reverence to rehearse their	worshipful	names! If any of	9, 44/ 34
about that a right	worshipful	friend of mine did	9, 117/ 11
appear, called good and	worshipful	witnesses unto them. And	9, 124/ 34
as were taken for	worshipful	, being called in for	9, 131/ 14
right good witnesses and	worshipful	shall record and testify	9, 163/ 8
thing wherewith they be	worst	content: that is to	9, 45/ 20
ye wot well, the	worst	crime that can be	9, 45/ 31
sort as is the	worst	kind of that crime	9, 45/ 33
be not in the	worst	things partially pointed toward	9, 54/ 20
open-faced some of the	worst	himself, and that in	9, 56/ 33
three lines of the	worst	: I will take his	9, 61/ 23
also than the very	worst	in all the world	9, 68/ 31
he was at the	worst	. And God sendeth some	9, 76/ 7
all other ways the	worst	. And to say the	9, 84/ 9
-- and yet, that	worst	is of all, from	9, 85/ 35
this doing were the	worst	that could be if	9, 111/ 20
this saying the very	worst	that can be since	9, 111/ 21
should) have evermore the	worst	, yet very sure it	9, 161/ 7
other words were not	worth	a rush, because they	9, 25/ 10
long keep and continue),	worth	yearly to my living	9, 47/ 8
of his well in	worth	, because they reckon themselves	9, 52/ 19
to take in good	worth	. For peradventure if he	9, 107/ 10
take it well in	worth	, methinketh yet that every	9, 107/ 16
I was no less	worth	, in money and plate	9, 120/ 2
such suspicious babbling not	worth	a feather all together	9, 143/ 30
their witness were naught	worth	, because they were naughty	9, 164/ 27
books of divinity were	worth	never so much money	9, 169/ 25
relapsed heretic, well and	worthily	burned in Smithfield. These	9, 113/ 18

that my works were	worthy	much more credence if	9, 5/ 22
of none authority, nor	worthy	to be believed, but	9, 23/ 20
very far overseen and	worthy	to be accounted uncourteous	9, 44/ 32
sped as they were	worthy	-- yet had I	9, 84/ 17
any other, is well	worthy	, methinketh, to do some	9, 132/ 2
is it easy, ye	wot	well, to give the	9, 6/ 24
true. And well ye	wot	if this were untrue	9, 7/ 24
Tyndale and Barnes, I	wot	ne'er well whether I	9, 8/ 35
Testament was (as ye	wot	well, and as himself	9, 11/ 20
this childish reason, ye	wot	well, which Tyndale hath	9, 24/ 16
heretics, which is, ye	wot	well, the worst crime	9, 45/ 31
and that was, ye	wot	well, the first work	9, 47/ 22
for all that (ye	wot	well) meetly good, if	9, 52/ 14
say," he may, ye	wot	well, and some say	9, 56/ 31
-- which standeth, ye	wot	well, in lamenting the	9, 65/ 25
Seventeenth Chapter But I	wot	not fully by what	9, 66/ 24
of God -- I	wot	ne'er whether I perceive	9, 71/ 13
be the things, ye	wot	well, whereby the multitude	9, 73/ 28
good zeal had, ye	wot	well, Simon Fish when	9, 75/ 37
For that is, ye	wot	well, every man bound	9, 78/ 3
ye will not, I	wot	well, set your short	9, 81/ 4
that excludeth not, ye	wot	well, but that the	9, 85/ 18
By this "policy" we	wot	well that these politic	9, 86/ 1
For that affection, ye	wot	well, bringeth in the	9, 86/ 3
clergy. And well ye	wot	that since the belief	9, 86/ 4
worn out. And I	wot	well it is worn	9, 98/ 20
in the Charterhouse, ye	wot	well. And yet at	9, 103/ 16
so we begin, God	wot	, to fast full little	9, 106/ 20
-- which is, ye	wot	well, because they have	9, 112/ 27
For of myself I	wot	well, and of him	9, 123/ 16
easy a way, ye	wot	well, as one to	9, 125/ 19
twelve men? For ye	wot	well, they may do	9, 133/ 26
it himself. And I	wot	not well if he	9, 143/ 21
he so do, I	wot	ne'er what he meaneth	9, 144/ 25
passion. For well ye	wot	, men fall in adultery	9, 149/ 1
heresy, and sometimes, ye	wot	well, fall in a	9, 149/ 5
it will be, ye	wot	well, twice as hard	9, 153/ 8
at the leastwise, I	wot	well, some heretics have	9, 155/ 34
opinatively; and then, ye	wot	well, it is by	9, 165/ 26
find him nor yet	wot	where to seek him	9, 166/ 7
as all the world	wotteth	, beastly and abominable indeed	9, 45/ 22
thereof. But well he	wotteth	that heresy, whereby a	9, 136/ 9
he will say he	wotteth	ne'er. And if his	9, 165/ 4

false heresy, showeth his	wrath	and indignation with a	9, 40/ 18
serve, with one little	wrench	further, to take in	9, 77/ 37
fast), be able to	wrest	it out. And that	9, 21/ 35
in which he should	wrestle	with his adversary, would	9, 6/ 18
so, before his audience,	wrestled	a while in the	9, 26/ 19
to see that he	wrestleth	all alone and giveth	9, 20/ 26
good readers, after long	wrestling	with me, what shift	9, 27/ 5
are therewith carnal and	wretched	in their condition, have	9, 49/ 14
a sort of villainous,	wretched	heretics that, meeting the	9, 51/ 13
nor that wily, false,	wretched	heretics should by craft	9, 149/ 28
heretics, and such other	wretches	-- the whole corps	9, 53/ 26
of such desperate, naughty	wretches	were not to be	9, 56/ 19
the like in temporal	wretches	are not to be	9, 56/ 20
are very desperate, devilish	wretches	in both, as no	9, 108/ 27
repressed many such desperate	wretches	as else had not	9, 117/ 22
ear; nor all the	wretches	of them, with all	9, 160/ 19
the judges award a	writ	to inquire of what	9, 132/ 7
entitle him to his	writ	of conspiracy? This Pacifier	9, 133/ 5
them in by a	writ	De excommunicato capiendo, and	9, 151/ 10
in by the king's	writ	when he is run	9, 166/ 4
such things as I	write	are consonant unto the	9, 4/ 1
And over this, I	write	, they say, in such	9, 5/ 20
reason against whom I	write	, or to rehearse him	9, 6/ 10
and sooner done to	write	heresies than to answer	9, 8/ 16
in a town may	write	more false heresies in	9, 8/ 18
their minds shall I	write	it." Behold how God	9, 17/ 9
Christ's evangelists and apostles	write	"? Now, good readers, Tyndale	9, 18/ 37
both mean and plainly	write	that the Church was	9, 23/ 14
they so say and	write	and put men in	9, 23/ 18
mean, and say, and	write	, as ye now see	9, 23/ 23
their minds shall I	write	it." Behold how God	9, 24/ 37
preaching of the Church,	write	it in the hearts	9, 25/ 34
scripture already, he shall	write	it in if he	9, 28/ 3
upon the hearing, did	write	it diminute and mangled	9, 37/ 20
come into his hands)	write	his own words himself	9, 37/ 22
and say that they	write	against none but only	9, 43/ 25
that are naught, and	write	but against their vices	9, 43/ 26
good. And also they	write	not so much against	9, 43/ 31
worse that such folk	write	of me for hatred	9, 45/ 4
heretics and honest, and	write	reason and leave railing	9, 46/ 11
or went about to	write	, my Dialogue; and that	9, 47/ 22
to their faces, and	write	some work to their	9, 50/ 5
do both speak and	write	against all these things	9, 72/ 22

Tyndale and George Joye	write	unto Frith and counsel	9, 91/ 9
Christ, did with authority	write	unto them, "These things	9, 100/ 21
well, as one to	write	it out that had	9, 125/ 19
proved first, and then	write	it after. And now	9, 142/ 5
say, nor some to	write	it neither. For I	9, 158/ 6
doctors of the Church	write	not in such wise	9, 169/ 17
all such as will	write	may have the grace	9, 172/ 23
have the grace to	write	well or at the	9, 172/ 23
work perceive that the	writer	have, as Horace saith	9, 4/ 22
reader seeth that the	writer	slept, so useth he	9, 4/ 25
the scripture and holy	writers	appeareth, to forbear their	9, 106/ 9
-- and as well	writers	as others to amend	9, 172/ 25
not of man that	writeth	it. And there is	9, 21/ 8
that the pacifier which	writeth	of the division between	9, 42/ 4
Macedonians for whom Plutarch	writeth	that King Philip, their	9, 42/ 12
defend them, when Barnes	writeth	against the whole clergy	9, 43/ 28
as their holy father	writeth	, and telleth also divers	9, 47/ 24
honest men, but also	writeth	false lies and heresies	9, 123/ 6
a one as Frith	writeth	resorted to him, which	9, 164/ 3
out their works in	writing	: so am I not	9, 3/ 12
matter alone than by	writing	to presume anything to	9, 3/ 18
faults as in my	writing	should by mine oversight	9, 3/ 23
me used in my	writing	as, except the prophets	9, 4/ 16
tolerable oversight in my	writing	as men may find	9, 4/ 37
for faults in my	writing	such things as, well	9, 5/ 5
great fault that my	writing	is over- long, and	9, 5/ 7
brethren say that my	writing	is so long and	9, 7/ 28
show themselves that my	writing	is not so long	9, 7/ 30
the reader the dark	writing	of him that would	9, 8/ 24
at all, were their	writing	never so short, yet	9, 9/ 10
tedious length of my	writing	, I have, I trust	9, 10/ 28
the scripture and without	writing	-- taught and delivered	9, 18/ 14
Testament was put in	writing	. And which writing was	9, 18/ 23
in writing. And which	writing	was or is the	9, 18/ 23
Testament was put in	writing	; and that this was	9, 20/ 32
succeeded him long ere	writing	began, was taught by	9, 20/ 36
he put it in	writing	, be as plain infidels	9, 21/ 5
word was put in	writing	. And that his reason	9, 24/ 24
to be put in	writing	. But unto that point	9, 31/ 1
thing which in my	writing	grieveth this blessed brotherhood	9, 41/ 30
declare and show their	writing	to be such (as	9, 41/ 34
nor like invention in	writing	. For he findeth many	9, 42/ 9
and Frith, in their	writing	, call me a poet	9, 42/ 30

uncourteous that would in	writing	against their heresies presume	9, 44/ 33
labor and business in	writing	that I have taken	9, 48/ 14
them rehearse of my	writing	some one place at	9, 49/ 10
indifferent, nor will in	writing	against their heresies help	9, 51/ 34
of mild and indifferent	writing	by me or by	9, 52/ 32
whole sum of my	writing	, without any displeasing word	9, 54/ 11
put out books in	writing	abroad among the people	9, 96/ 33
among the people in	writing	, and without any surety	9, 97/ 6
again, in studying and	writing	against the Blessed Sacrament	9, 122/ 2
abroad their heresies in	writing	. And some men say	9, 129/ 6
against any other man's	writing	that is a Catholic	9, 130/ 21
he be, put in	writing	what moveth him so	9, 171/ 37
of other men's in	writing	, think better to bestow	9, 172/ 19
more necessary than is	writing	. For of new bookmakers	9, 172/ 21
gathered of old, ancient	writings	. Howbeit, though it were	9, 31/ 12
new, stand to the	writings	of the old holy	9, 169/ 8
as I have anything	written	, if other men as	9, 3/ 15
credence if I had	written	more indifferently, and had	9, 5/ 23
than I have here	written	, prove his word wisely	9, 14/ 13
that this word was	written	of any man, and	9, 17/ 1
that this word was	written	before the Church was	9, 17/ 4
and it was not	written	by men, but it	9, 17/ 5
men, but it was	written	by God our Savior	9, 17/ 5
they exercise his law	written	in their hearts indeed	9, 17/ 11
before this word was	written	in books of paper	9, 17/ 19
word of God was	written	before it was written	9, 17/ 27
written before it was	written	in any books or	9, 17/ 27
it had not been	written	by the evangelists in	9, 17/ 29
it had not been	written	in books then! Notwithstanding	9, 17/ 32
and also it was	written	ere ever the Church	9, 17/ 35
allowed it to be	written	. Now, good readers, to	9, 17/ 35
of God is part	written	in the scripture, and	9, 18/ 7
only the things plainly	written	in scripture -- then	9, 18/ 18
as strong unwritten as	written	, and which is his	9, 18/ 28
which is his word	written	Tyndale cannot tell but	9, 18/ 28
before the Gospel was	written	; and that the faith	9, 20/ 30
the word of God	written	. I showed also that	9, 20/ 40
both with his word	written	and his word unwritten	9, 21/ 4
will not believe it	written	; since God's word taketh	9, 21/ 6
the word of God	written	, since ye know neither	9, 21/ 10
as is his word	written	in the scripture. Which	9, 21/ 30
Gospel that now is	written	was written; that is	9, 22/ 4
now is written was	written	; that is to wit	9, 22/ 4

of the Gospel was	written	; for as for all	9, 22/ 5
-- was yet never	written	: this being the thing	9, 22/ 7
was before the Gospel	written	. Which thing himself cannot	9, 22/ 12
was before the Gospel	written	-- do both mean	9, 23/ 13
only before it was	written	in books; and that	9, 23/ 18
but if it were	written	in the books: now	9, 23/ 21
that this word was	written	of any man, and	9, 24/ 29
that this word was	written	before the Church was	9, 24/ 32
and it was not	written	by men, but it	9, 24/ 33
men, but it was	written	by God our Savior	9, 24/ 33
they exercise his law	written	in their hearts indeed	9, 25/ 1
ere ever it was	written	, and that it was	9, 25/ 20
and that it was	written	in hearts ere ever	9, 25/ 21
ere ever it was	written	in books -- but	9, 25/ 21
God that are now	written	in books were all	9, 25/ 24
in books were all	written	in hearts before they	9, 25/ 25
hearts before they were	written	in books, and yet	9, 25/ 25
but if it be	written	in books; since God	9, 25/ 30
apostles and evangelists have	written	-- the same church	9, 26/ 3
believe, be not all	written	in those books, but	9, 26/ 5
part still remain only	written	in hearts, as before	9, 26/ 6
as before the books	written	they did altogether. And	9, 26/ 7
words of God are	written	. And therefore, good readers	9, 26/ 11
before this word was	written	in books of paper	9, 26/ 26
word of God was	written	before it was written	9, 26/ 34
written before it was	written	in any books or	9, 26/ 34
it had not been	written	by the evangelists in	9, 26/ 36
it had not been	written	in books then! Notwithstanding	9, 27/ 1
and also it was	written	ere ever the Church	9, 27/ 4
allowed it to be	written	. Here have ye seen	9, 27/ 4
but if it be	written	in scripture -- they	9, 27/ 20
of God's words were	written	therein; and that all	9, 27/ 23
have believed, were never	written	; and that he is	9, 27/ 25
be it unwritten or	written	. And that in all	9, 27/ 28
pen of his apostles	written	us." Now is this	9, 27/ 34
such things to be	written	in scripture already --	9, 27/ 36
all such things are	written	already in scripture. And	9, 28/ 8
it had not been	written	by the evangelists in	9, 28/ 14
it had not been	written	in books then! Notwithstanding	9, 28/ 17
and also it was	written	ere ever the Church	9, 28/ 20
allowed it to be	written	. By these words would	9, 28/ 21
not of the word	written	or unwritten, but upon	9, 28/ 34
of God's word already	written	. And therein is, in	9, 28/ 36

apostles and evangelists had	written	all things that God	9, 30/ 20
it had not been	written	by the evangelists in	9, 30/ 22
it had not been	written	in books then! These	9, 30/ 25
it had not been	written	by the evangelists in	9, 30/ 29
of Christ hath been	written	, and haply somewhat before	9, 31/ 11
necessary things to be	written	in scripture, because that	9, 32/ 2
it had not been	written	by the evangelists in	9, 32/ 10
as in his word	written	in the scripture. For	9, 32/ 16
the things that are	written	for the confutation of	9, 39/ 26
came in the Tower	written	afresh against purgatory, and	9, 89/ 37
there in like wise	written	against the Catholic faith	9, 90/ 4
evil and as maliciously	written	as anyone that would	9, 111/ 12
after that Frith had	written	a false, foolish treatise	9, 123/ 25
else had it been	wrong	with English people from	9, 13/ 11
that this preacher saith	wrong	. For while they against	9, 23/ 12
the leastwise unawares a	wrong	way toward the contrary	9, 55/ 6
to do no little	wrong	; and to the intent	9, 61/ 18
therefore it would be	wrong	if every "some say	9, 86/ 25
think that he believeth	wrong	: surely so can I	9, 87/ 2
that against their own	wrong	words he believeth to	9, 87/ 15
he believeth to believe	wrong	indeed, I cannot very	9, 87/ 16
that have had any	wrong	done them, or been	9, 92/ 2
the clergy would do	wrong	. Surely in this one	9, 92/ 16
body and soul, had	wrong	and ought not have	9, 92/ 23
in like wise do	wrong	to others, and bring	9, 92/ 27
then had they no	wrong	. For I am sure	9, 92/ 36
a matter so great	wrong	, and hitherto not one	9, 93/ 29
hitherto not one such	wrong	proved. But I shall	9, 93/ 29
of all these had	wrong	, but if it were	9, 94/ 12
officer by whom the	wrong	was done, shall give	9, 94/ 17
use to do them	wrong	, since all the laws	9, 94/ 29
punishers did the parties	wrong	, as this Pacifier doth	9, 114/ 17
ween that right were	wrong	and every one man	9, 116/ 4
punished either right or	wrong	, far the most part	9, 116/ 17
dealt with, and had	wrong	that he was no	9, 127/ 30
many persons for a	wrong	suspicion falsely conceived in	9, 129/ 22
it so, too; and	wrong	would it be sometimes	9, 134/ 10
when he held the	wrong	part of keeping of	9, 146/ 5
do them rigor or	wrong	. And he shall find	9, 148/ 24
those many mishandled and	wrong-punished	persons that he speaketh	9, 116/ 22
these whom he proveth	wronged	, his ordinary, or his	9, 94/ 17
have been punished were	wronged	every one, yet were	9, 115/ 16
but also think their	wrongful	persecution and unrighteous punishment	9, 111/ 18

temporality, if for the	wrongful	demeanor of one bishop	9, 115/ 2
he prove their cruel,	wrongful	dealing otherwise than by	9, 152/ 20
trouble of suit and	wrongful	arresting do. But yet	9, 153/ 33
many to be so	wrongfully	mishandled and punished for	9, 114/ 26
make restitutions for such	wrongs	as they have done	9, 72/ 32
to restitution of their	wrongs	, or to the deeds	9, 74/ 11
albeit that when I	wrote	I was (as I	9, 4/ 34
man's, almost, that ever	wrote	before -- yet am	9, 5/ 1
was, that now lately	wrote	the book of The	9, 5/ 27
and think that he	wrote	that piece peradventure while	9, 10/ 23
proclamation openly forbidden, I	wrote	in a place of	9, 11/ 29
in their hearts, and	wrote	it in their minds	9, 17/ 10
at the beginning God	wrote	his laws in their	9, 17/ 12
in their hearts, and	wrote	it in their minds	9, 24/ 38
at the beginning God	wrote	his laws in their	9, 25/ 3
by his apostles, and	wrote	it in the people's	9, 25/ 36
say that he never	wrote	that sermon himself, but	9, 37/ 18
audience, which of devotion	wrote	as much as they	9, 37/ 19
me since I first	wrote	, or went about to	9, 47/ 22
first work that I	wrote	in these matters. But	9, 47/ 23
could I, when I	wrote	, take none example thereof	9, 52/ 7
be possible that he	wrote	of any evil intent	9, 56/ 12
Gerson himself when he	wrote	them in Latin, and	9, 60/ 15
as though he never	wrote	any work at all	9, 63/ 19
that his own hand	wrote	; but, after the manner	9, 90/ 32
this Pacifier speaketh, he	wrote	all these heresies of	9, 90/ 33
but say that he	wrote	against purgatory and all	9, 91/ 1
wist well would be	wroth	with them, should be	9, 3/ 27
with a cord and	wrung	, that he fell down	9, 119/ 26
the devilish books of	Wycliffe	, Zwingli, and Friar Huessgen	9, 125/ 11
those heresies begun by	Wycliffe	in the time of	9, 161/ 38
old cunning weaver in	Wycliffe's	"Wicket" and Tyndale's books	9, 163/ 33
infinite treasure in a	year	; so that it is	9, 73/ 30
well, bringeth in the	year	somewhat into some part	9, 86/ 3
was burned about a	year	before him. Howbeit, though	9, 88/ 5
little alms in the	year	, whatsoever this Pacifier say	9, 104/ 13
made in the whole	year	? I ween in some	9, 135/ 4
Parliament, in the fifth	year	of King Richard II	9, 161/ 17
Parliament in the second	year	of King Henry IV	9, 161/ 30
keep and continue), worth	yearly	to my living the	9, 47/ 8
that of all the	yearly	living that I have	9, 47/ 15
verily, of any such	yearly	fees as I have	9, 47/ 20
movables, and of their	yearly	livelihood too, and out	9, 98/ 26

with their own hand	yearly	bestow the other, openly	9, 98/ 27
this two or three	years	together, is yet in	9, 22/ 9
all this fifteen hundred	years	before these late, lewd	9, 29/ 23
Church full fifteen hundred	years	together against these vow-breaking	9, 29/ 35
and observed this thousand	years	, yea, twelve or thirteen	9, 31/ 9
in remembrance a thousand	years	, by the selfsame means	9, 31/ 15
Christendom this fifteen hundred	years	together were true or	9, 39/ 19
that this eight hundred	years	all the corps of	9, 44/ 3
part this eight hundred	years	past, by their own	9, 44/ 21
time of this twenty	years	, within which time, or	9, 66/ 20
did many of those	years	before in which this	9, 68/ 5
any day this forty	years	, and I durst go	9, 68/ 19
is more by twenty	years	, and ten set thereto	9, 68/ 20
these four or five	years	-- for before, I	9, 79/ 9
this four or five	years	, I have been at	9, 79/ 11
boldly say this hundred	years	-- and should in	9, 95/ 2
clergy within these few	years	not a little abated	9, 98/ 7
that many priests in	years	not long past were	9, 98/ 14
trow, that this thousand	years	was never the time	9, 102/ 19
thing of a thousand	years	old. But I think	9, 102/ 22
four persons in five	years	, and in the more	9, 115/ 11
not five in fifteen	years	; nor delivered into the	9, 115/ 12
any one in twenty	years	. And then if this	9, 115/ 13
he was, not many	years	ago, a young boy	9, 124/ 18
ween in some seven	years	not one. And I	9, 135/ 4
not five in fifteen	years	. But this I say	9, 135/ 7
were within these few	years	past; and thereby the	9, 162/ 33
age of eight hundred	years	-- I will advise	9, 168/ 36
they had spent many	years	about the study of	9, 169/ 24
wont to keep good	yeomen	, and that thereby they	9, 98/ 33
good abearing? I suppose	yes	, and have seen it	9, 134/ 9
if they tarry till	yesterday	, and then come and	9, 120/ 18
have shut them up	yonder	together alone by themselves	9, 80/ 32
with Brother Burt, and	young	Father Frith. There would	9, 29/ 13
were not good that	young	men should ween so	9, 40/ 36
himself to see that	young	man, or any other	9, 91/ 16
to hear that the	young	, foolish fellow should bestow	9, 122/ 3
ween, to win that	young	man to Christ and	9, 122/ 26
fatherly favor toward the	young	man's amendment -- which	9, 124/ 15
many years ago, a	young	boy waiting upon him	9, 124/ 18
the conspiracy of two	young	lads that were apprentices	9, 156/ 19
purpose to answer good	young	Father Frith. Now, good	9, 171/ 29
but that I had	youth	enough left me to	9, 119/ 10

at variance, of great	zeal	, with every man that	9, 68/ 1
though they have good	zeal	, yet many times they	9, 74/ 30
he saith, a "good	zeal	," though. And this good	9, 75/ 36
though. And this good	zeal	had, ye wot well	9, 75/ 37
sorry for that good	zeal	, and repented himself and	9, 76/ 2
of that same good	zeal	sprang. And of truth	9, 76/ 4
have the same good	zeal	still that Simon Fish	9, 76/ 7
as they have good	zeal	. For some such have	9, 76/ 8
so full of good	zeal	, that he swore by	9, 76/ 25
with such a fervent	zeal	that his own protection	9, 76/ 28
men of that good	zeal	, that gape after the	9, 76/ 35
saith, have a good "	zeal	." The second, of those	9, 85/ 24
not heresy only for	zeal	of the faith, and	9, 140/ 23
a love and a	zeal	to the people, with	9, 140/ 23
undoubtedly the good Christian	zeal	of the prince, the	9, 162/ 22
Lambert, Barnes, Huessgen, and	Zwingli	, Schwarzerdt, Tyndale, George Joye	9, 29/ 11
Lambert, Tyndale, Huessgen, and	Zwingli	, with all their adherents	9, 30/ 9
devilish books of Wycliffe,	Zwingli	, and Friar Huessgen secretly	9, 125/ 12

Frequency Index of Terms Used Five or More Times in the Selected Concordance

SAY	386	ELSE	65	LAW	39
MAN	301	WISE	64	RIGHT	39
WILL	278	BRETHREN	63	JUDGES	38
MEN	240	LITTLE	63	MEAN	38
GOD	215	BETTER	61	PERCEIVE	38
CHURCH	188	FAULTS	61	PLACES	38
WORD	171	GIVE	60	PLAIN	38
PACIFIER	156	HOLY	60	SORE	38
SAITH	148	TEMPORALTY	60	TYNDALE'S	38
WORDS	145	BELIEVE	58	WRITING	38
PEOPLE	142	SPEAK	58	BEAR	37
MATTER	132	TEMPORAL	58	LAY	37
SEE	130	CALL	57	TOGETHER	37
CLERGY	128	FAR	57	WORLD	37
FAITH	122	PERADVENTURE	57	BEGOTTEN	36
PART	122	ANSWER	56	PLAINLY	36
FOLK	120	EVIL	55	SURE	36
MAKE	117	DOTH	54	FEW	35
HERETICS	111	NEW	54	FRITH	35
SPIRITUAL	110	PERSONS	53	GRACE	35
MADE	105	READ	53	KING'S	35
FIND	100	RELIGIOUS	52	LESS	35
BOOK	96	SURELY	52	LOVE	35
SPIRITUALTY	95	BRING	51	PURPOSE	35
WHOLE	95	BOOKS	50	TALE	35
CAUSE	92	MIND	50	WOT	35
HERESIES	91	SAINT	50	BLESSED	34
CHAPTER	89	PUNISHED	49	BOUND	34
HERESY	89	CATHOLIC	48	LIGHT	34
THINK	89	USE	47	MEANS	34
TRUTH	87	PROVE	46	SOUL	34
TRUE	86	WAY	46	STILL	34
TYNDALE	86	GO	45	TRUST	34
WRITTEN	83	GRUDGE	45	ABROAD	33
FALSE	82	BODY	44	FAULT	33
TAKE	82	FALL	44	KNOW	33
MANNER	80	KEEP	43	KNOWN	33
PUT	80	CHRISTIAN	42	LABOR	33
LONG	79	DIVERS	42	OPENLY	33
POINT	77	HEARD	42	READERS	33
TIME	77	PREACHER	42	AUTHORITY	32
COME	72	TAKEN	42	BROUGHT	32
WIT	72	TELL	42	FULL	32
DIVISION	70	WEEN	42	PLACE	32
SCRIPTURE	70	OLD	41	PROVED	32
REALM	68	ENOUGH	40	SERVE	32
LAWS	67	TWO	40	SET	32
PRIESTS	67	FOUND	39	CHRIST	31
REASON	67	HAND	39	INDIFFERENT	31

WORSE	31	WITNESSES	25	SORT	20
WRITE	31	FATHER	24	SUSPICION	20
BOLD	30	GIVEN	24	ABUSIONS	19
CONTRARY	30	HEARTS	24	ALONE	19
FEAR	30	POOR	24	BARNES	19
GOD'S	30	SECULAR	24	CALLETH	19
HEAR	30	WORLDLY	24	CHARITABLE	19
SACRAMENT	30	APPEAR	23	COUNCIL	19
SHOW	30	FAIN	23	GREATLY	19
SPEAKETH	30	FAST	23	MINDS	19
STAND	30	FRIAR	23	PAIN	19
APPEARETH	29	GOETH	23	PASS	19
COUNSEL	29	GOSPEL	23	PIECE	19
DARE	29	HANDLING	23	RELIGION	19
DAYS	29	LORD	23	BEST	18
HELP	29	NEED	23	DESIRE	18
JUDGE	29	OCCASION	23	DEVIL	18
KING	29	OPEN	23	FAIR	18
LOOK	29	POLICY	23	INTENT	18
NAME	29	WORK	23	JAMES	18
SEEMETH	29	BOAST	22	LIES	18
CONTENT	28	HARD	22	MISORDER	18
DAY	28	LAYMEN	22	NECESSITY	18
LEAVE	28	ORDINARY	22	PERCEIVED	18
MAKETH	28	SUPPOSE	22	PRIEST	18
MAN'S	28	ALMS	21	PROOF	18
NEEDS	28	APOSTLES	21	PUNISH	18
PARTY	28	BISHOP	21	REHEARSE	18
PRAY	28	HARM	21	SAINTS	18
SOULS	28	HERETIC	21	SERMON	18
SPOKEN	28	HONOR	21	SERVICE	18
VERILY	28	LACK	21	SHOWETH	18
YEARS	28	LIST	21	SOON	18
CALLED	27	LIVING	21	SPECIAL	18
CAME	27	ORDER	21	SPIRIT	18
CHRIST'S	27	SHOWED	21	WITNESS	18
TWAIN	27	TAUGHT	21	ANSWERED	17
CHANGE	26	TEACH	21	BEGINNING	17
DOUBT	26	TOLD	21	BEGOT	17
FAVOR	26	WROTE	21	BREAD	17
LATE	26	ABLE	20	COMETH	17
LEFT	26	BELIEVED	20	CRUEL	17
PRELATES	26	CAUSES	20	HEART	17
SEEM	26	FIGURE	20	NAUGHTY	17
SIDE	26	KIND	20	ORDINARIES	17
WRONG	26	LAI	20	PARTS	17
FURTHER	25	LAST	20	PERIL	17
HANDS	25	LIE	20	PITY	17
MATTERS	25	MAKING	20	PREACH	17
MEN'S	25	MALICE	20	PRETEND	17
USED	25	PUNISHMENT	20	PRIDE	17

SUFFICIENT	17	DEFAULT	14	CHANGED	12
TAKETH	17	DIOCESE	14	CLEARLY	12
THOUGHT	17	FALLEN	14	COMMONLY	12
TIMES	17	FOOLISH	14	DISCREET	12
COMMON	16	GROW	14	ENGLISH	12
DEVISE	16	HOME	14	ESPECIALLY	12
EFFECT	16	HUNDRED	14	EXCUSE	12
FASHION	16	LEARNING	14	FIVE	12
FULLY	16	NECESSARY	14	FOLLY	12
GET	16	PAUL	14	FORBEAR	12
HOLD	16	POISONED	14	GAVE	12
KEPT	16	POWER	14	HAPLY	12
LEARNED	16	PROUD	14	HAPPETH	12
LENGTH	16	REBUKE	14	HOUSE	12
LIKELY	16	REMNANT	14	HUSBAND	12
LO	16	SENT	14	INCREASE	12
LUTHER	16	SPOKE	14	MARVEL	12
NUMBER	16	SURETY	14	OFFENDERS	12
OPINION	16	TELLETH	14	OPINIONS	12
PARTIES	16	THREE	14	PEACE	12
PLEASED	16	ACCUSERS	13	PILGRIMAGES	12
PRINCE	16	ALTAR	13	READER	12
PURGATORY	16	CHILD	13	SECRETLY	12
QUESTION	16	CLEAN	13	SEEN	12
TOUCHING	16	CONFUTATION	13	SHORTLY	12
UNWRITTEN	16	HAPPEN	13	TINKER	12
BEGAN	15	HELD	13	TROW	12
BEGIN	15	HIGHNESS	13	UNIVERSAL	12
BELIEF	15	HITHERTO	13	VARIANCE	12
BRINGETH	15	INNOCENTS	13	WARRANT	12
CALLING	15	LEAST	13	WILLINGLY	12
CHANCELLOR	15	LONDON	13	ACCUSER	11
CHARITY	15	MEANT	13	CAST	11
COMPANY	15	MILD	13	CERTAIN	11
DELIVERED	15	MONEY	13	CONCLUSION	11
GONE	15	NAMES	13	DISPLEASURE	11
HIGH	15	OFFICIO	13	DOCTORS	11
KNOWETH	15	OVERSIGHT	13	FELL	11
LAYETH	15	POSSESSIONS	13	FINALLY	11
LIVE	15	PREACHETH	13	FOOL	11
PARTIAL	15	PROCESS	13	FRIEND	11
PLEASURE	15	RAIL	13	GOODLY	11
PROMISE	15	READY	13	HAP	11
REMEMBRANCE	15	SAVED	13	HATRED	11
ZEAL	15	SAVING	13	HONEST	11
AFTERWARD	14	SAYING	13	INSTEAD	11
AGREE	14	SUFFERED	13	JOHN	11
ALMOST	14	WIST	13	LANDS	11
BAD	14	WORST	13	MEANETH	11
BELIEVETH	14	ARREST	12	PASSION	11
BROTHERHOOD	14	BUSINESS	12	PAST	11

PENANCE	11	PERFECTION	10	PULL	9
POINTS	11	PREACHING	10	RAILING	9
REHEARSED	11	PRISON	10	REFORMED	9
RICHES	11	REASONABLE	10	REMEMBER	9
SAW	11	SAVE	10	SACRAMENTS	9
SECOND	11	SHORT	10	SEEK	9
SEETH	11	SPEAKING	10	SHAME	9
SIR	11	STRONG	10	SIMPLICITY	9
STATE	11	THIRD	10	SPECIALLY	9
SUFFER	11	THOMAS	10	STRENGTH	9
SUSPECTED	11	TRENTALS	10	SUBTLE	9
UNIVERSALLY	11	TWELVE	10	SUDDENLY	9
WEAR	11	WAYS	10	TOUCH	9
WENT	11	ABOMINABLE	9	TOWER	9
ABIDE	10	AFFECTION	9	TWENTY	9
ABJURE	10	ARGUMENTS	9	UNREASONABLE	9
ABUNDANCE	10	BECOME	9	USETH	9
AMENDMENT	10	CHANTRIES	9	VIRTUE	9
AUGHT	10	CONGREGATION	9	VIRTUOUS	9
BOLDLY	10	CONSIDERED	9	WILLFUL	9
BURNED	10	COUNTENANCE	9	WILY	9
CAUSED	10	COURT	9	WORKS	9
CEASE	10	DAMNABLE	9	WORTH	9
CHARGE	10	DEALING	9	YOUNG	9
CHRISTENDOM	10	DEFEND	9	ABUSES	8
CONFESS	10	DIALOGUE	9	ANGRY	8
CREDENCE	10	EASY	9	AUDIENCE	8
DARK	10	ENGLAND	9	BLOOD	8
DEVICE	10	EYES	9	CASE	8
DEVICES	10	FAIL	9	CITY	8
DEvised	10	FALSELY	9	COMMUNICATION	8
EVANGELISTS	10	GLAD	9	CONFEDERACIES	8
EXAMPLE	10	GOODS	9	CONFUTED	8
FEARED	10	GRANT	9	CONSIDER	8
FOLLOW	10	HANDLE	9	CUNNING	8
GIVETH	10	HANDLED	9	CUSTOM	8
GOODNESS	10	HEAD	9	DISCRETION	8
GROWN	10	INDIFFERENCE	9	EASE	8
HALF	10	KEEPING	9	ENDEAVOR	8
HEAVEN	10	LAYMAN	9	FALLETH	8
LAND	10	LIBERTY	9	FINDETH	8
LEWD	10	LIVED	9	FINDING	8
LIFE	10	LOATH	9	FIRE	8
LONGER	10	MASS	9	HAVING	8
LOST	10	MEAT	9	LAMENTED	8
MASTER	10	MEET	9	LAUD	8
MATCH	10	MOUTH	9	LEAF	8
MEETLY	10	MULTITUDE	9	LIKELIHOOD	8
NOISE	10	NATURE	9	MALICIOUS	8
OFFICERS	10	PREACHED	9	MEDDLE	8
OUGHT	10	PROVETH	9	MERRY	8

OBITS	8	DEVOTION	7	THANK	7
PARDONS	8	DISTINCTION	7	THANKS	7
PITEOUS	8	DIVERSE	7	THOUSAND	7
QUOTH	8	DUTY	7	TOOK	7
READING	8	ENTER	7	TRANSLATION	7
RECORD	8	EVERMORE	7	UNGRACIOUS	7
RUN	8	FAMOUS	7	UNLEARNED	7
SECRET	8	FASTING	7	VOUCHSAFE	7
SELDOM	8	FATHERS	7	WAX	7
SEND	8	FOUR	7	WISH	7
SETTING	8	FRIARS	7	WOMAN	7
SLEEP	8	GHOSTLY	7	WOMEN	7
SMALL	8	GIFT	7	WRITETH	7
STATUTE	8	GIVING	7	YEAR	7
STICK	8	GRACIOUS	7	ACCOUNTED	6
STRIFE	8	HAIR	7	ACCUSED	6
SUM	8	HAPPED	7	ADVISED	6
SUNDRY	8	HENRY	7	AFFIRM	6
SUSPECT	8	HURT	7	ALLOWED	6
TALKING	8	IGNORANCE	7	APPEARED	6
TENDER	8	JUDGMENT	7	ARRESTED	6
TROUBLE	8	KNEW	7	ASK	6
TWICE	8	KNOWLEDGE	7	AUGUSTINE	6
WALK	8	LAMENTABLE	7	BABBLING	6
WEARY	8	LAWFUL	7	BEGET	6
WIFE	8	LEAVING	7	BISHOP'S	6
WISDOM	8	METHINKETH	7	BROTHER	6
ABJURED	7	MISHANDLING	7	CLEAR	6
ADVENTURE	7	MURDER	7	CLOSE	6
ADVICE	7	NAMED	7	COLOR	6
ADVISE	7	NEIGHBORS	7	CONCORD	6
AGE	7	OFFER	7	CONDITION	6
AMEND	7	ORDERS	7	CONFESSETH	6
APPAREL	7	PARDON	7	CONSCIENCE	6
APPEASE	7	PARLIAMENT	7	CONTINUE	6
AVOID	7	PERSON	7	CONVENIENT	6
BARE	7	POLITIC	7	CORRECTION	6
BEGINNETH	7	PRINT	7	COVETOUSNESS	6
BEGUN	7	PROPER	7	CRUELTY	6
CHAPTERS	7	PUTTETH	7	DEAD	6
CHIEF	7	RECEIVED	7	DEATH	6
CHURCHES	7	REFORM	7	DEED	6
COLD	7	RESPECT	7	DENY	6
COPY	7	SAMPLE	7	DESPISED	6
CORPS	7	SAVIOR	7	DILIGENT	6
CRAFT	7	SHREWD	7	DRIVEN	6
DAILY	7	SIGHT	7	EAR	6
DANGER	7	SOEVER	7	EARS	6
DECLARE	7	STANDETH	7	EXPERIENCE	6
DEFENSE	7	TAKING	7	FACE	6
DESTROY	7	TEACHETH	7	FOLLOWED	6

FOLLOWETH	6	SPICE	6	DECLARETH	5
FORCE	6	STRAIT	6	DEEDS	5
GATHERED	6	SUFFICIENTLY	6	DETECTED	5
GEORGE	6	SURMISE	6	DEVILISH	5
GREATER	6	SWEAR	6	DIE	5
GREATEST	6	TARRY	6	DILIGENCE	5
HEARETH	6	THINKETH	6	DISCIPLES	5
HEAVY	6	TOKEN	6	DISPUTE	5
HELL	6	TONGUE	6	DOCTOR	5
HOLILY	6	TOUCHED	6	DOCTRINE	5
HOPE	6	TOUCHETH	6	DREAD	5
HUESSGEN	6	TREASON	6	DRIVE	5
IMMEDIATELY	6	TRULY	6	DURST	5
INDIFFERENTLY	6	UNDERSTAND	6	EASILY	5
INFORMATION	6	UNTOUCHED	6	EVERYTHING	5
INVENTION	6	UNTRUE	6	EVIDENCE	5
LIGHTLY	6	WAXED	6	EXAMINATION	5
LOSS	6	WEIGHT	6	EXTREME	5
LYING	6	WRETCHES	6	FAITHFUL	5
MURMUR	6	ABHOR	5	FALSEHOOD	5
NEARER	6	AFFIRMETH	5	FEEBLE	5
NEEDED	6	AGO	5	FEEES	5
NUNS	6	ALTHOUGH	5	FEIGN	5
OBEY	6	ANGER	5	FELLOWS	5
ODIOUS	6	APOSTATE	5	FIFTEEN	5
OPEN-KNOWN	6	ARGUMENT	5	FLEE	5
PACIFIER'S	6	ARRESTING	5	FOOLS	5
PARDIE	6	ARTICLES	5	FORBID	5
PERISH	6	ASKED	5	FORBIDDEN	5
PERISHED	6	ASSEMBLIES	5	FORTHWITH	5
PERTAIN	6	BAYFIELD	5	FOUL	5
PRAYING	6	BEATEN	5	FREE	5
PRESENT	6	BESTOW	5	FRIENDS	5
PRINCES	6	BIND	5	GATHER	5
PROVIDE	6	BISHOPS	5	GEAR	5
RECEIVE	6	BORNE	5	GENERAL	5
RECKON	6	BUSILY	5	GERSON	5
REPORT	6	CALAVIUS	5	HEINOUS	5
REPORTED	6	CARE	5	HELPEETH	5
RESISTANCE	6	CHARITABLY	5	HENCE	5
RICHESS	6	CHILDREN	5	HERETICIS	5
RISEN	6	CON	5	HERETICS'	5
SACRILEGE	6	CONCEIVED	5	HONESTY	5
SALVATION	6	CONDEMNED	5	HONORABLE	5
SCANT	6	CONTRARIWISE	5	IMAGINATION	5
SENATE	6	COUNTRY	5	INQUIRE	5
SEVEN	6	COUNTY	5	ITS	5
SHREW	6	COURAGE	5	KILL	5
SIDES	6	COVETOUS	5	LADY	5
SLANDER	6	CUT	5	LAWFULLY	5
SON	6	DEBATE	5	LEAVETH	5

LORDS	5	TRANSLATED	5
MARK	5	TURN	5
MATINS	5	UNDERSTANDING	5
MEND	5	UNDERSTOOD	5
MISCHIEF	5	UNDOUBTEDLY	5
MONKS	5	VILLAINOUS	5
MOUTHS	5	WARM	5
NAMELY	5	WAXEN	5
NEGLIGENCE	5	WEALTH	5
NOBLE	5	WHOLESOME	5
NOTABLE	5	WILLING	5
NOTED	5	WIN	5
OBSERVED	5	WINCHESTER	5
OBSTINACY	5	WISELY	5
OFFICER	5	WITHDRAW	5
ORDAINED	5	WOLF	5
PASSIONS	5	WORSHIPFUL	5
PEOPLE'S	5	WORTHY	5
PERCEIVETH	5	YEARLY	5
PERFECT	5		
PLAY	5		
POISON	5		
POSSIBLE	5		
PRAISE	5		
PRINCIPAL	5		
PRIVILY	5		
PROHIBITED	5		
PROOFS	5		
PROTECTION	5		
PROVIDED	5		
PURGATION	5		
REASONING	5		
REST	5		
RISE	5		
RULERS	5		
SEARCH	5		
SEASON	5		
SEVENTH	5		
SHIRE	5		
SIMPLE	5		
SOLEMN	5		
SPREAD	5		
STRANGERS	5		
SWORN	5		
TEDIOUS	5		
TEN	5		
TESTAMENT	5		
THANKED	5		
THIEVES	5		
TOKENS	5		
TOWN	5		